

# INDEX OF ELABORATED TEXTS

The Scripture citations given in this list are treated in special articles, sections, or paragraphs. They are, therefore, treated more at length than those in the INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS, which latter index is a list of all Scripture passages cited in all articles, whether specially treated or merely cited in substantiation of some point in the article where used.

Bold-faced figures indicate Bible chapters; light-faced Roman figures, Bible verses; while italic figures designate page numbers in the reprints.

## GENESIS

1: 1; 2834: 1-25; 3920: 1-31; 5139: 3-31; 1608: 7; 1812: 9, 10; 1815: 16-18; 1812: 26; 163, 417: 26-31; 1609, 2834, 3921, 5140: 28; 2544: 31; 1609, 2: 1-3; 1609, 2834, 5139: 1-25; 3921, 5140: 2; 6376: 7; 1880: 18, 20; 1651: 22, 23; 1551.  
3: 1; 5238: 1-6; 3925: 1-15; 1610, 2839: 1-24; 5149: 4; 822, 1516: 13-16; 3925: 15; 191: 16; 194, 1470: 17; 8031.  
4: 1-15; 5160: 3-13; 1614: 3-15; 3927.  
5: 5; 1477: 24; 619, 3475, 4757.  
6: 1-4; 3341: 2, 4; 1005, 1677: 3; 6323; 5-7; 2026: 6; 6351: 8; 2842: 9-22; 5159.  
7: 11; 1812: 11-24; 5159.  
8: 1-16; 3933: 1-22; 2842, 5160.  
9: 1-17; 5160: 8-17; 1614.  
12: 1-3; 6445: 1-8; 3935: 1-9; 1615, 2846, 5169, 6319.  
13: 1-13; 3938: 1-18; 2847, 5170: 14-17; 607.  
14: 18-20; 195.  
15: 1; 1905, 3944: 1-18; 2853: 1-21; 3957: 5-18; 5177: 6; 1617: 9; 6156, 6157: 13-18; 4482.  
16: 3; 6157.  
18: 1-33; 1617: 16-33; 3946: 22-33; 1617: 23-32; 2856.  
17: 1-9; 1617.  
19: 1-25; 1617: 12-17; 5178: 23-29; 5178.  
20: 12; 2934.  
22: 1-13; 1623, 5180.  
24: 58-67; 6187.  
25: 27-34; 1624, 6338.  
26: 12-25; 2860, 3952: 24; 5414.  
27: 15-23; 3954: 18-29; 6340: 32-34; 5198: 41-45; 3954.  
28: 1-5; 3964: 10-22; 1629, 2863, 3964, 5199.  
32: 1-32; 2864: 9-12; 1634, 3969: 28-30; 3969: 24-30; 1634: 24, 30; 1410.  
33: 1-15; 5205.  
37: 1-11; 1645: 1-36; 5211: 5-28; 3971: 12-36; 2880: 23-36; 1639: 35; 828.  
39: 20-23; 2885, 3972.  
40: 1-15; 2885, 3972: 1-23; 5216.  
41: 1-57; 5216: 38-48; 1640: 38-49; 2887, 3978.  
42: 1-38; 5225.  
43: 1-34; 5231, 6301.  
44: 1-34; 5232, 6301.  
45: 1-15; 1645, 2893, 3980, 6302: 1-28; 5234: 4, 5, 13; 6301: 5; 1271: 24; 1635.  
46: 1-7; 5234: 28-34; 5240.  
47: 12; 5240: 28-31; 5240.  
48: 19; 2124.  
50: 14-20; 1646: 15-21; 3980: 15-26; 2895: 20; 1639.

## EXODUS

1: 1-14; 1650, 2900, 3982: 22; 5250.  
2: 1-10; 1651, 2902, 3250: 1-15; 3987: 11-25; 5251: 24; 2900.  
3: 1-12; 2909: 1-14; 3989, 5261: 8; 1508: 10-20; 1651.  
4: 1-9; 4057: 2; 5418.  
5: 1-14; 5263.  
6: 3; 1410.  
7: 1; 1410: 11; 5271.  
11: 1-10; 2910, 6237: 4; 6237.  
12: 1-14; 1657: 1-17; 2917: 1-42; 6237: 1-51; 465: 12; 1410: 13; 3993: 18, 14; 1295: 21-30; 3993: 21-31; 5272: 23; 3959, 5640.

13: 21; 4037.  
14: 13-27; 2919, 3996: 19-20; 1657: 19-31; 5277: 20; 577: 30; 3996.  
15: 1; 2919: 2; 2933: 26; 5779.  
16: 1-15; 4010: 2-15; 5278: 4-15; 3035: 23-30; 1731.  
19: 1-6; 5285: 16-18; 1913.  
20: 7-11; 3037, 4012, 5286: 1-17; 542, 1830: 1-26; 282: 3; 3046: 3-17; 971: 4; 4723: 4, 5; 5732: 5; 4859: 7; 1527; 5404: 8; 1498, 2534, 3752: 8-11; 543, 971: 11; 1731: 12; 2024, 3261, 4275: 12-17; 3044, 4019: 12-21; 5287: 17; 2339.  
21: 1-36; 282: 6; 1410.  
22: 1-31; 282: 8, 9, 28; 1410.  
23: 1-33; 282.  
24: 1-18; 4859.  
25: 31-40; 243.  
26: 1-3; 6436: 18-27; 100.  
28: 1-43; 72.  
30: 17-21; 117: 23; 4092, 4093: 32, 33; 4093.  
31: 2-5; 4092: 3; 4093.  
32: 1-6; 3036: 1-8; 1835, 4022: 15-20; 5297: 29; 1281: 30-35; 1835, 3046, 4022, 5297.  
33: 14; 5387, 5547.  
34: 7; 4859.  
37: 17; 243.  
40: 1-13; 3053, 4028: 5-30; 100: 34-48; 4028.

## LEVITICUS

2: 1-16; 84.  
8: 14-33; 73.  
9: 1-24; 95, 5391.  
10: 1-11; 1836, 3054, 4030.  
16: 1-34; 79, 157, 160, 245, 4273, 5391: 3; 78: 5-22; 4034: 10; 4651: 20, 21; 159: 20-22; 3356.  
17: 11; 1293.  
19: 18; 1767, 2683, 4019: 31; 754.  
21: 11; 2053.  
26: 18-45; 5721.

## NUMBERS

6: 24; 4823.  
10: 1-11; 3060, 4037: 29-36; 1841, 3060, 4037.  
11: 4-34; 5306.  
12: 1-16; 5307.  
13: 1-3; 5313: 17-20; 1842, 4045: 17-33; 5313: 23-33; 1842, 4045: 26-33; 3063.  
14: 1-10; 3063: 1-25; 5313: 9; 1842, 4058: 18; 4859.  
16: 28-35; 2300: 41-49; 2300.  
19: 1-22; 1871: 9, 17; 6125.  
20: 1-13; 5315.  
21: 1-9; 4047: 4-9; 1849, 2300.  
22: 1-41; 5322.  
23: 1-10; 5322.  
25: 1-9; 2300.  
32: 23; 4866, 5350, 5770.

## DEUTERONOMY

5: 3-23; 314: 8; 1813: 9; 4859.  
6: 1-15; 4050: 3-15; 1849: 4; 369, 1410: 5; 4012.  
8: 2; 1673, 1703: 10; 1849: 18; 3080.  
12: 17; 1410.  
11: 20; 3071.  
13: 1-3; 766: 3; 5327, 5799: 13; 1588.  
15: 21; 3148.  
18: 9-19; 3063: 10-12; 754: 15-22; 1321.  
20: 29; 3357.  
30: 3; 1483: 11-20; 3071: 15, 19; 892, 2611: 19; 401.

32: 3, 4; 870: 9; 1658: 26; 2125.  
34: 1-12; 3077, 4053, 5333.

## JOSHUA

1: 1-9; 5335: 1-11; 3079, 4060: 7; 5296, 5309, 5705.  
3: 5-17; 1857, 4063: 7-17; 5345: 9-17; 3084.  
6: 8-11; 5343: 8-20; 1857, 4070: 12-20; 3086: 14-20; 5343.  
7: 1-26; 5350.  
10: 8-14; 3344: 12-14; 1813.  
14: 5-14; 4071: 5-15; 3091.  
20: 1-9; 3092, 4079.  
24: 14-25; 1869, 3093: 15; 4740, 4780: 24; 4206.

## JUDGES

2: 1-12; 1869: 1-19; 5398: 7-16; 3102: 16; 1869.  
4: 4-24; 5604.  
5: 1-22; 5604.  
6: 11-40; 5605.  
7: 1-8; 5606: 13-23; 1875, 4082: 16-23; 5606.  
13: 4; 5612: 8-16; 5612: 21, 22; 1410: 24, 25; 5612.  
16: 21-31; 4087.

## RUTH

1: 1-22; 5613: 14-22; 4089: 16-22; 3110.

## I SAMUEL

2: 8; 1813: 30; 1640, 2887, 5703.  
3: 1-13; 1883, 3615: 6-14; 4090: 18; 5296: 19, 20; 5615.  
4: 1-18; 5626.  
7: 3; 3216, 3712: 3-17; 5627: 5-15; 1882.  
8: 1-10; 3216, 3636: 10-22; 4192.  
10: 1-27; 4197: 17-27; 1887, 3218.  
11: 1-15; 5635.  
12: 1-25; 4199: 13-25; 3222.  
13: 13, 14; 1888.  
14: 1-46; 5638.  
15: 1-35; 4206: 10-23; 1887, 5647: 13-23; 5340.  
16: 1-17; 1901, 4209: 4-13; 3225: 7; 4812, 6316: 17; 2101.  
17: 1-54; 5662: 38-49; 3230, 4215: 38-51; 1992.  
18: 5-16; 3231: 6-16; 4218.  
19: 1-24; 5662.  
20: 1-42; 5664: 12-23; 3232: 23; 4247: 30-42; 1907, 4224.  
26: 1-25; 5672: 5-12; 3238: 17-25; 4225: 21-25; 3238.  
31: 1-13; 3240, 4233.

## II SAMUEL

2: 1-7; 4234: 1-10; 3245: 1-11; 1996: 5; 5673.  
5: 1-5; 4234: 1-12; 2001: 10; 4234: 12; 4255.  
6: 1-12; 2002, 3252, 4258: 1-19; 5679.  
7: 4-16; 2010, 3258.  
9: 1-13; 2010, 4268.  
10: 8-19; 2015.  
11: 1-27; 5681.  
12: 1-7; 5681.  
15: 1-12; 2024, 3261, 4275.  
18: 1-15; 5700: 9-17; 2025: 24-33; 3267, 4277: 32, 33; 2025.  
19: 9-12; 1690: 10, 11; 6397.  
22: 1-4; 3092: 2; 2031: 36; 1709: 40-51; 2031.  
23: 3; 4197.

# INDEX OF ARTICLE TEXTS

## I KINGS

1:1-53; 2030, 5701: 28-39; 2045: 32-40;  
4286: 50-53; 4286.  
2:1-12; 5701.  
3:4-15; 3277; 4290, 5714: 5-15; 2046.  
4:25-34; 2053.  
5:1-12; 2054.  
6:1; 1980.  
8:1-11; 3282: 1-66; 4296: 22-30; 5715:  
50; 4260: 54-63; 2054: 62, 63; 3282.  
9:1-9; 2059.  
10:1-10; 2067, 3284, 5722: 13; 2067, 5722.  
11:4-13; 2068, 4297.  
12:1-20; 3384: 1-24; 5722: 6-16; 4722:  
13-25; 2323: 23-33; 3399, 4729: 25-  
33; 3385, 4723, 5732.  
17:1-16; 2425, 3400, 4730 7741: 22; 366.  
18:1-16; 3401: 1-40; 4740: 16-40; 5751:  
17; 234: 21; 2950, 3406: 30-40; 2332:  
30-46; 3406.  
19:1-8; 3497: 1-16; 2333: 1-18; 4741:  
1-18; 5752: 9-18; 3414: 11-12; 6206.  
20:1-12; 5759: 1; 1656: 12-21; 4758.  
21:1-29; 4741, 5770: 4-16; 2339.

## II KINGS

2:1-11; 3415, 4757: 1-12; 5771: 6-15;  
2340: 9; 3428: 10, 11, 15; 168: 12-  
24; 3428.  
4:1-7; 3430: 1-44; 5779: 25-37; 2345,  
3431, 4757.  
5:1-14; 2336, 3438, 4768: 1-27; 5779.  
6:8-18; 2349: 8-23; 3440, 4769, 5781.  
11:1-16; 3446: 1-20; 4776.  
12:1-16; 4777: 4-15; 3447: 15; 2366.  
13:14-25; 2354.  
17:1-18; 4819: 6-18; 3463: 9-18; 2359.  
19:20-22; 2381: 28-37; 2381.  
20:1-7; 2028.  
22:8-20; 2390.  
25:1-12; 6122.

## I CHRONICLES

17:1-14; 4260.  
22:6-16; 2040.  
28:1-10; 3276: 9; 4286, 5702.  
29:9; 4777.

## II CHRONICLES

14:1-12; 3392: 2-12; 2362.  
15:1-15; 4724, 5733.  
16:9; 4837: 12; 2029.  
17:1-10; 2465: 1-13; 4730.  
19:1-11; 3393: 7; 876: 11; 5413.  
24:4-13; 2366.  
26:8-21; 4786.  
28:1-27; 6102.  
29:18-31; 4362.  
30:1-12; 2379: 1-27; 4812.  
32:8; 3581: 9-23; 4581.  
33:1-13; 3598: 1-20; 4839: 9-16; 2386.  
34:1-13; 3607, 4837: 14-28; 3608: 14-  
33; 4850.  
36:11-21; 3623.

## EZRA

1:1-11; 1483, 2509, 3542, 4892.  
2:64-70; 4892.  
3:1-6; 4894: 1-13; 1484: 10-13; 2510,  
3618.  
4:1-5; 2510.  
6:14-22; 1495.  
8:15-30; 4911: 21-32; 3658.

## NEHEMIAH

1:1-11; 1495, 2524, 3662, 4912.  
4:1-23; 4912: 7-18; 2526: 7-20; 3674:  
9-23; 1498.  
6:1-19; 1921.  
8:1-12; 1498, 2530: 1-18; 4922: 8-18;  
3676.  
10:17; 4811, 5298: 26-31; 5635.  
10:39; 3447.  
13:15-22; 1498, 2534.

## ESTHER

4:1-17; 4900: 10-17; 1502, 3656.  
5:1-3; 1502, 3656, 4900.

## JOB

1-42; 1505, 5401.  
1:6; 1005: 7-12; 541: 21; 5417.  
2:1; 1005.  
7:9; 194: 9-15; 194.  
9:6; 1813.  
14:1-22; 1506, 5402: 4; 776: 12; 194:  
13-15; 194: 14; 1877.  
19:20; 5994: 26; 3640.  
20:7; 1814.  
28:20; 1518.  
31:1-33; 5402: 23-28; 1506.  
34:10, 12; 870: 29; 2058, 2238, 5802,  
5878.  
38:4, 6; 1813: 7; 1005.  
42:11; 1799.

## PSALMS

1:1-6; 1983: 6; 2025.  
2:1-12; 3384: 6-12; 305.  
5:4-5; 870: 11; 4248.  
9:19; 5140: 3-9; 4972: 4; 1865: 4-8;  
328: 5, 6; 163, 417.  
9:17; 552, 2610.  
11:1; 4215.  
14:1; 3792.  
15:1; 2080.  
16:11; 1931, 1948, 5771.  
18:10; 4242: 30, 31; 5336.  
19:1-14; 1390: 7; 4922: 7-11; 6259:  
7-14; 524, 2321: 12-14; 2248: 14; 1295,  
4834, 5315.  
21:1-13; 5761: 23; 5159.  
22:4; 5188.  
23:1; 1745, 5490: 1-6; 1396, 3116, 3268,  
4278, 4851, 5653: 4; 3194: 5; 1475,  
6414: 13; 2642.  
24:1-4; 3113: 1-10; 5679: 2; 1813.  
25:9; 590, 5470: 12; 187: 14; 2208.  
27:1; 2015, 3248, 4856, 4922: 1, 4; 1914:  
3; 1875, 4082: 11; 5212: 14; 5711,  
6284.  
28:7; 5673.  
29:11; 1281, 4817.  
30:4, 5; 302: 10; 1495: 11; 302.  
31:3; 3060: 15; 6329: 23, 24; 2019:  
24; 5329.  
32:1; 6125: 1-11; 2016, 3260, 4270, 5690:  
8; 4248.  
34:1; 1295: 7; 2139, 2349, 3002, 3440,  
3638, 3655, 3436, 4874, 5633, 5781: 10;  
4730: 13; 1456: 14; 4867: 16; 3632:  
6; 1358, 5604: 22; 4506.  
37:1-2; 3407: 3-7; 1839: 5;  
4565: 7; 2333: 23, 24; 3455.  
39:1; 4804: 1-7; 1937.  
40:4; 3063: 5; 3000.  
45:4-7; 774: 14; 5060.  
46:1; 1469, 2381, 3092, 3281, 3588, 4832:  
1, 2; 5058: 1-11; 302, 686, 3414: 4, 5;  
686: 5; 1318.  
48:14; 590.  
49:1-20; 302: 14; 2338: 19, 20; 1761.  
50:1-23; 3647: 5; 154, 156, 907, 4244,  
6023, 6447: 14, 15; 1281.  
51:1-13; 1396: 1-17; 3253: 10; 2016,  
5681: 12-16; 3600.  
55:15; 356: 22; 2453.  
62:3; 2850, 5435, 5440, 5755: 5, 6; 5785.  
65:4; 5605: 11; 2737, 3100.  
68:8, 9; 5500: 18; 585.  
69:9; 913, 5250.  
71:1; 2070.  
72:1-19; 1415: 8; 1351.  
73:2-26; 1562: 23, 24; 4216: 24; 590,  
1560, 2249.  
75:6; 5709, 5710: 7; 2197.  
82:1-8; 1110: 6; 301.  
83:18; 1110.  
84:1-12; 1404, 2030: 4; 3253: 11; 4218:  
12; 2002.  
85:1-13; 4892, 6143.  
86:9; 524: 12; 6442.  
87:7; 2297.  
88:4, 5; 2438.  
89:15; 2568: 19-37; 1936: 34; 3107.  
90:1; 3116: 3; 2893.  
91:1-16; 36, 112, 677, 3331, 4925: 2; 4485:  
3; 6384: 4; 3331, 5437: 10; 4767: 11;  
3655, 4769, 5237: 11, 12; 288, 844, 5815,  
6422: 15; 1651, 5757.  
92:15; 870.  
93:1; 1813: 5; 4122.  
96:5; 4368: 13; 568.  
97:1; 1887, 1996: 1-8; 814: 1-12; 269:  
4; 1918, 5989: 11; 945, 1633.  
98:7-9; 5442.  
100:4; 3053, 4258, 4894.  
101:2; 1594.  
102:16; 56: 19-27; 418: 25; 1813: 25,  
26; 3154.  
103:1-22; 1402, 3289, 6165: 2; 2551: 2;  
3; 4980: 2-4; 2028: 8; 3125, 4055,  
5877, 6138: 13; 2620, 3808: 17; 2872.  
104:5; 1813.  
105:23-24; 5271.  
106:1-5; 1659.  
107:6; 3204: 7; 4063: 13; 3982: 19;  
3102: 29; 3324, 5239: 29, 30, 43; 5695.  
109:28; 6445.  
110:1; 1411: 1-7; 303: 4; 713, 3951:  
7; 2935.  
111:10; 1518.  
116:12-14; 1673, 5221, 5536: 13; 5868,  
5875: 15; 2354, 4053, 5333.  
118:27; 4244.  
119:2; 2390, 4776: 9; 2146, 4722: 11;  
4407, 4850: 16; 3608: 18; 1498: 54;  
2230: 97; 1533: 105; 3130: 130;  
2175: 105; 1356, 1898.  
121:2; 4311: 5; 2501, 3632: 8; 1681.  
122:1; 1493, 3282, 4296, 6679.  
128:1-6; 6145: 3; 2509, 3642, 4892.  
127:1; 1494.

130:1; 5802: 1-8; 1759: 7; 6178.  
133:1; 3245, 4994, 5229, 5234.  
136:1-26; 236: 6; 1813.  
141:1-10; 5692: 3; 3737: 5; 4977.  
144:15; 1977.  
145:5-12; 2712: 18, 19; 6268: 20; 3656,  
4900.  
149:5-9; 5451, 5803.

## PROVERBS

1:1-19; 1518, 2053: 8, 9; 1518: 10; 2388:  
20-33; 1518.  
2:4, 5; 179.  
3:1-17; 2060: 3; 5509: 5; 1520, 3276:  
6; 590, 1538, 2365, 5187: 7; 5186: 11-  
24; 1520: 11, 12; 6273.  
4:10-19; 2388: 18; 1646: 23; 1562,  
2279, 4249, 4299, 4345, 4904, 5246: 23-  
27; 2074.  
5:11; 5722: 15; 4192: 17; 4268.  
9:10; 1518, 4290, 5714.  
10:22; 2059, 2769, 5170.  
11:30; 1520: 31; 1468, 1469.  
12:1-15; 1520: 22; 3954, 4317.  
13:20; 4722.  
14:12; 3240, 5847: 34; 3399, 3598, 4729,  
5645.  
15:1; 2328, 6368.  
16:5; 4898, 5000, 5704: 11; 3635: 18;  
3384, 4786, 5722: 22-23; 2038: 31, 32;  
3629: 32; 4609, 5615.  
17:15; 657: 17; 5664: 25; 3267, 4277.  
18:8, 21; 5100: 10; 2038: 24; 1907,  
3232.  
20:1; 1444, 1520, 2532, 2873, 3273, 4030,  
4256, 5038: 17; 1631.  
21:3; 5430, 6037: 11; 492: 13; 5444:  
23; 4380.  
22:3; 5571, 6108: 6; 2902.  
23:7; 5246: 15-23; 1502: 15-25; 2073:  
19-21; 1444: 20, 21; 3770: 23; 1656:  
26; 3702, 5702: 29-35; 1444, 1520, 1658,  
2532, 2873, 3270, 3716, 4155, 4337, 4600.  
25:28; 4784, 5487, 5652.  
26:4, 5; 5050.  
28:20; 4849.  
29:1; 4819: 2; 8284, 3446: 25; 5662.  
30:5, 6; 52.  
31:4; 4758: 10-31; 1520: 19; 1502.

## ECCLESIASTES

1-12; 1532.  
1:3; 1534: 4; 3154.  
5:1; 5186: 1-12; 1532.  
11:3; 2017: 6; 4000.  
12:1; 1534, 1671, 3607, 4837: 1-7; 1533:  
7; 5108: 13, 14; 1533: 14; 4901.

## SONG OF SOLOMON

1:1-6; 4232: 16, 17; 303.  
2:14; 4759: 15; 5886.  
4:12-16; 5815.  
8:5; 9: 6; 4789: 14; 303.

## ISAIAH

1:1-9; 3451: 3; 4044: 16, 17; 4839:  
16-20; 3451: 18; 883, 1565.  
2:1-22; 2506: 4; 269.  
3:1; 5031.  
5:1-12; 4794: 1-30; 2904: 7-10; 1896:  
7-10; 5112: 1-22; 1444: 1-23; 1896,  
3892, 4256: 20; 8, 8.  
6:1-13; 2370, 4787.  
8:9-20; 601: 10-16; 1546: 12; 4170:  
14; 175: 20; 2597.  
9:1-7; 4168, 3685, 5135: 2-7; 1746, 2550:  
6; 296, 1315, 3912: 6, 7; 452.  
11:3-5; 1352: 1-10; 1351, 2372: 1-16;  
5674: 2; 4093: 5-8; 690: 6; 2919:  
6-9; 1352: 9; 5573: 10; 1352: 11;  
608.  
18:1-7; 3404.  
19:19, 20; 4790.  
21:11, 12; 587, 968, 1318, 4691, 6013: 12;  
302.  
24:6; 5041.  
25:8; 86, 1218.  
28:1-15; 1352, 1951, 2338: 3; 1857, 5431:  
14; 1951: 19; 4667: 20; 1787: 20,  
21; 5255, 6228.  
28:1-7; 3104: 1-8; 562: 1-13; 1357,  
3454, 4287: 7; 1444, 2355: 7-13; 3962:  
9-16; 564: 1-19; 2813: 17; 1357:  
17-22; 564: 20; 229: 32-29; 376:  
29:1-18; 376: 9-14; 588: 13; 4746: 14;  
1164, 1487: 15-24; 589.  
30:21; 1753, 4882: 33; 5041.  
32:20; 4000.  
33:1; 2488: 14-16; 1874: 17; 2087:  
22; 3218.  
34:4; 1474.  
35:1-10; 512: 5, 6; 5484: 6; 2776: 8;  
3455.

# INDEX OF ARTICLE TEXTS

37: 14-21; 1558: 14-38; 4852: 33-38; 1558.  
 38: 1-18; 5588: 9-19; 5589.  
 40: 1-20; 5997: 1-10; 1378: 1-11; 1379: 8; 2400, 5845: 11; 4158: 31; 4747.  
 41: 10; 1651, 5945: 21-22; 2126.  
 42: 8; 1410: 19-21; 3176: 21; 5070.  
 43: 2: 1408, 1857, 3084, 4003: 17; 1951: 16-25; 1951.  
 45: 2-6; 1550: 7; 870, 1226, 1271, 1350, 1780: 22; 4768, 4956.  
 48: 11, 12; 2126.  
 49: 7-9; 4542: 8; 858: 15; 957.  
 50: 1: 6250.  
 52: 7: 287, 757, 4192, 6049: 11; 5258, 6350: 13-15; 141, 2789, 3589, 4831: 14; 574.  
 53: 1-2: 3589: 1-3; 2789: 1-12; 141, 575, 1358, 3589, 4831: 2, 3; 2293: 2-12; 574: 3; 1809, 2467: 4; 2028, 5577: 5; 2287, 4712: 6; 1058: 7; 4750, 5560: 11; 3106: 12; 2789, 2794.  
 54: 1-8: 2412: 13; 485, 3051: 14; 3051: 15; 1051: 17; 2738, 3050.  
 55: 1: 650: 1-18; 1363, 3596: 3; 1936: 5; 83: 8, 9; 2971, 6349: 8-13; 1023.  
 56: 7: 5713.  
 57: 15; 5217.  
 58: 1-2; 5630.  
 59: 19-20; 4265.  
 60: 1-3; 2086: 2; 555.  
 61: 1: 240: 1-3; 287, 1714, 2664, 5536, 6082: 11; 3204.  
 62: 2, 3; 4913, 6328.  
 63: 9; 2910.  
 65: 17-25; 1649, 4411: 20; 631: 24; 5277.  
 66: 1: 286: 5; 5893, 6078: 7, 8; 1648: 23; 1732: 24; 896.

## JEREMIAH

1: 19; 3372, 5952.  
 3: 18; 2125.  
 7: 3; 705.  
 9: 23, 24; 1919.  
 16: 13; 1310: 13-15; 6235: 13-18; 599: 14; 83: 14-17; 608: 18; 6235.  
 17: 14; 2446, 3458.  
 20: 9; 5489.  
 25: 15-33; 2663: 31, 32; 458: 32; 4750.  
 28: 1-24; 4856: 13; 5614.  
 29: 13; 2401.  
 31: 1-40; 84: 27-37; 1564: 29; 282: 29-34; 1565: 31; 2125, 5292, 6324: 31-34; 6448: 33; 4497: 34; 6449.  
 33: 16; 288.  
 36: 1-32; 4857: 19-31; 1371: 20-32; 2400: 21-22; 5614.  
 37: 1-21; 4865.  
 38: 1-13; 1372, 3616.  
 39: 1-10; 1372: 1-18; 4866.  
 51: 39, 57; 1951.  
 52: 1-11; 2401.

## EZEKIEL

1: 1-27; 4881: 17; 6373.  
 7: 19; 2384.  
 9: 1-11; 6028.  
 12: 23, 25, 28; 6188.  
 16: 46-61; 447: 48-60; 3548: 48-63; 7; 259, 545: 53; 235: 55; 236.  
 21: 25-27; 4867.  
 33: 11; 401: 13-16; 4971: 21, 22; 6188.  
 34: 1-31; 5693: 3, 6, 15; 633: 10-12; 6124: 10, 12; 633.  
 36: 1-35; 444: 16-24; 1373: 22-27; 6449: 25-36; 2503: 25-38; 1373: 27; 2505.  
 37: 1-14; 2505: 11-14; 1373.  
 38: 11; 148.  
 40: 48; 6309.  
 40: 35; 6436.  
 46: 24; 6279.  
 47: 1-12; 2507, 3624, 4882.

## DANIEL

1: 1-21; 5795: 8-20; 1708, 3650, 4873: 8-21; 1403, 4820.  
 2: 36-49; 1408.  
 3: 1-30; 4873: 13-25; 1408: 14-28; 2494.  
 4: 17; 5466.  
 5: 1-30; 4901: 17-30; 3632: 17-31; 2497: 25; 6377.  
 6: 1-28; 4874: 10-23; 2501, 3638: 19-28; 1409.  
 7: 25; 5577.  
 8: 3-19; 6188: 24; 4501: 25, 26; 2811.  
 12: 1: 1142, 5469: 1, 4; 1142: 1-13; 55: 3; 1955: 4; 1142, 2392: 10; 2942.

## HOSEA

4: 11; 3962.  
 5: 7; 1009.  
 6: 1: 2490, 3360: 1-3; 648: 6; 5180: 7; 4902.  
 11: 1-11; 5809.

13: 14; 4818.  
 14: 1-9; 2490, 4811: 4; 5598: 9; 1444.

## JOEL

2: 28-32; 1411.  
 3: 9, 10; 269: 9-16; 3263.

## AMOS

3: 6; 870, 1226, 1271, 1780: 12; 4233.  
 5: 4-15; 3423: 14; 5242.  
 6: 1-8; 2355, 5242.  
 8: 11; 1579, 3334.  
 9: 13; 1161: 15; 2124.

## OBADIAH

16; 2358.

## JONAH

3: 5-10; 4785.  
 4: 1-11; 4785.

## MICAH

4: 1-8; 4795.  
 6: 8; 4820, 5309, 5407.  
 7: 1-15; 2142: 5, 7; 1068: 18; 1892.

## NAHUM

1: 3; 6256.  
 2: 3, 4; 1304: 3-6; 480.

## HABAKKUK

1: 2-12; 622: 5; 1387: 13; 870.  
 1: 11; 769: 1-3; 621: 3; 5374, 5731: 4-8; 621: 15; 1444.  
 3: 2-16; 622: 11; 1813: 17, 18; 5383.

## ZEPHANIAH

1: 18; 2384.

## HAGGAI

2: 1-9; 1484, 2520: 6, 7; 3052: 7; 59, 1091.

## ZECHARIAH

3: 1-10; 1430.  
 4: 1-10; 1490, 3650: 1-14; 2521: 6; 5606: 10; 2512: 12-14; 244.  
 8: 23; 83.  
 9: 9; 539, 5494: 9, 12; 6235.  
 12: 2; 59, 718: 7, 10; 48; 10; 1948, 2831.  
 13: 6; 2338: 8, 9; 4634.  
 14: 1-4; 148: 1-7; 286: 4; 5437.

## MALACHI

1: 6-11; 2510.  
 3: 1: 2838, 4495: 1-12; 1537, 3682: 1-18; 4930: 2: 5916: 2, 3; 3864, 4708: 7; 2835: 13-10; 2485: 8-12; 2540: 10; 6096: 13-18; 5435: 14-18; 2095: 16; 17; 4440: 17; 4537, 2404, 4244, 5119.  
 4: 1-3; 4930: 1-6; 2342: 5, 6; 556.

## MATTHEW

1: 21; 1603, 2555, 3635, 4534.  
 2: 1-12; 1673, 3702, 5098, 4534, 4956: 13-23; 1681.  
 3: 1-12; 3292, 4533: 2: 357, 4958: 7-17; 2236: 11; 198, 5962: 11, 12; 162: 13-17; 2505, 3296, 4544.  
 4: 11; 1688, 2248, 2565, 3296, 4544, 4969: 4; 3058, 4596: 10; 5084: 10; 4987: 12-25; 4556: 17-25; 2245: 18-22; 6270: 19; 5553: 23; 3834: 25; 2585.  
 5: 1-12; 2249, 2585, 5003: 1-16; 1493, 3733, 4557: 3: 2138: 3-10; 6311: 4; 5263: 5; 5251: 7; 3803: 8; 5148; 5261: 9; 2860, 3952: 10; 2947, 3616; 4325: 11; 4865: 11, 12; 1798, 5544; 12-12; 1192: 13; 644; 77; 13, 14; 2059; 13-16; 5002, 6304: 14; 2249, 6174: 14-20; 3243: 16; 746, 4992: 17; 1732: 17-26; 5006: 18; 72: 19; 5359: 19-36; 4558: 21-22; 2601: 22, 29, 30; 2601: 22-30; 2602: 25, 26; 1713: 28; 6304: 33-37; 5020: 33-48; 5747: 38-48; 4558: 39; 5897: 42; 1971: 44; 2267, 4238: 45; 5773; 6267.  
 6: 1-6; 955: 1-15; 4559: 1-18; 5021: 5-15; 2251: 6; 2023: 7; 5020: 8; 4012, 5219, 5623: 9; 6400: 9-13; 1864: 10; 1675, 1906, 2644, 5049: 11; 2643; 12; 3801: 14; 4650: 16; 4858: 16-18; 955: 19, 20; 874: 19-21; 1820, 5862: 19-34; 4566: 24; 5344, 5666: 24-34; 2295, 4600: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28; 5219, 5874, 5990: 31, 32; 732: 33; 1774, 4730, 5047, 5917.  
 7: 1, 2; 1712: 1-12; 4567: 1-14; 2589: 12; 2688, 2847, 6368: 13, 14; 860, 4245: 13-20; 4568: 14; 142, 278: 15-29; 3746: 18, 20; 870: 20; 5503: 21; 5406: 21-29; 3317: 22, 23; 3501, 4668: 24-29; 5407.  
 8: 1-17; 4576: 3-13; 5100: 11; 4557: 11, 12; 1095: 12; 3105: 17; 573, 2028, 3296, 4137, 4979: 23-34; 4577.

9: 1-13; 4587: 9-17; 2260: 13; 538: 19-34; 4588: 28; 3296: 35-38; 824, 2615, 5075: 37, 38; 4968, 5018.  
 10: 1-15; 2635, 4593, 5075: 2-15; 2261: 5-10; 1742: 10; 2500: 11; 956: 16; 715, 5151: 20; 2655, 5362: 23; 245: 25-27; 801: 28; 875, 1754; 2601, 2802; 37: 2807: 39; 813, 936: 40; 5075.  
 11: 1-11; 4594: 2-19; 5030: 3; 629: 9-11; 637: 12; 702: 14; 556: 20-30; 2267, 2623, 4599, 5075: 28-30; 902, 1276, 1961: 29; 1789: 20, 30; 5885.  
 12: 1-13; 2268, 3315: 1-14; 3752, 4599: 22-32; 1608: 30; 3883: 31, 32; 127: 32; 260, 372: 34-37; 1937: 39; 5577: 37; 5470: 38-42; 4608: 42; 2067: 43-46; 1698: 47-50; 943.  
 13: 1-8; 2627: 1-9; 4634: 1-43; 97: 18-23; 2627, 4634: 24-30; 885, 1362, 2276, 3769, 5018: 24-33; 2633: 24-33; 198, 4254, 4635: 30; 6358: 31-33; 4636: 33; 5049: 34, 35, 55; 5087: 30-43; 132, 2276, 3769, 5018: 37-48; 489: 41; 1285: 44-52; 4636: 44-53; 5017: 47-50; 1716: 49-50; 920: 52; 115: 47-51; 1212; 2279, 3325, 4609: 13-21; 1754, 4617: 13-23; 3332: 22-33; 2469: 22-39; 4618: 27; 5095: 31; 6187.  
 15: 21-28; 4627: 21-31; 2280: 25; 2653: 28; 3786: 29-39; 4617.  
 16: 3; 1619: 13-18; 812: 13-23; 1760: 13-26; 2656: 13-28; 3788, 4643: 15-19; 1525: 16; 2780, 3339, 5120: 21-28; 2887: 24; 2615, 3235, 3843, 5553, 25; 5425: 27; 2303.  
 17: 1-8; 4649: 1-9; 558, 2288: 1-13; 1761: 9; 201: 10-13; 556: 14-20; 4649: 22; 4167.  
 18: 1-14; 1766, 2660, 3795, 5130: 5; 5250: 7; 745, 1235: 8, 9; 260, 494: 9; 2601: 10; 657: 13-17; 4034, 6328: 15-35; 5131: 21-35; 2294, 2665, 3801, 4658: 23-35; 151, 1713: 32, 35; 628.  
 19: 3-10; 1553: 9; 3044: 13-26; 4658: 16-26; 2727: 16-30; 1774: 20; 21, 823: 25; 1282: 30; 4666.  
 20: 1-16; 4666, 5473: 17-34; 4668: 20-23; 5607: 25; 4547, 5421, 5559: 27; 5312, 5793: 28; 4732, 5745, 5785: 37-39.  
 21: 1-17; 1794, 2745, 3850, 4669: 6-16; 2296: 9; 5537: 19; 127, 750: 23-46; 4678: 33-46; 1795, 1982, 5504: 43; 2125.  
 22: 1-7; 343: 1-14; 41, 58, 2400, 4679, 5510: 2: 58: 8-10; 343: 11; 88, 180: 15-22; 4686, 5512: 21: 6085: 30; 3401: 32; 1631: 34-40; 2755, 4686: 40-46; 5617: 39; 5699: 42; 443: 42-45; 808.  
 23: 1-13; 1134: 10, 11; 4486: 12; 5271: 15, 33; 2601, 2603: 33; 521: 35, 36; 1701: 38; 1372, 3105.  
 24: 1-51; 98, 555: 3; 236, 710: 3-15; 710: 5; 5865: 6; 605, 3327, 5526: 11-24; 766: 12; 5856: 14; 516, 1077, 1349, 3518, 2872: 16; 171: 17-21; 229: 20; 590: 21; 22, 5865: 23-26; 170: 5865: 23-28; 113: 27; 480: 29; 1305: 31; 907: 32; 750: 32-44; 4705: 34; 342: 37, 39; 188: 42; 2972: 42-51; 1796, 1946, 2303: 43; 842: 44-51; 149: 45; 4473, 4482: 45; 46; 326: 45-19; 6159: 45-51; 149: 48-51; 4473.  
 25: 1-13; 38, 87, 110, 228, 2763, 3867, 4249, 4692, 5522: 146; 38: 44; 1086: 10; 87: 11-12: 14-30; 1972, 2764, 3869, 4659, 4693: 20-23; 6311: 21; 4242, 5192: 31-46; 195, 654, 700, 2303, 2606, 4694, 4784, 5530: 34; 206: 40; 5370: 41; 46; 725, 1039, 1298: 46; 345, 367, 486, 719, 926, 3387.  
 26: 1-10; 4702: 6-13; 3877: 6-16; 2764: 14-25; 5552: 17-30; 1800, 2741, 3363, 3879, 4703: 27-28; 6404: 28; 110: 31; 4487: 31-35; 4711: 36-40; 1801, 2778, 4707: 36-50; 3885: 40; 1641: 41; 2526, 2692, 3674, 4705, 5312, 5550: 47-50; 5552: 47-75; 1809: 51, 52; 5922: 57-68; 1290, 3887, 4710, 5560: 60-73; 4711.  
 27: 1-30; 1890: 3-10; 5552: 11-20; 2312: 34; 1722, 2551, 3409, 3766: 22; 1710, 175: 29-45; 4970: 45-45; 1745.  
 28: 1-12; 1722, 2553, 3314, 3723, 4980: 13-22; 2590, 4966: 17; 5464: 23-28; 4995.

## MARK

1: 1-11; 1687, 3712: 9-11; 4969: 12-20; 6188: 14, 15; 887: 14-28; 4968: 21-34; 1722, 2551, 3409, 3766: 22; 1710, 175: 29-45; 4970: 45-45; 1745.  
 2: 1-12; 1722, 2553, 3314, 3723, 4980: 13-22; 2590, 4966: 17; 5464: 23-28; 4995.

## INDEX OF ARTICLE TEXTS

6195: 27; 1732, 5495.  
 3: 1-5: 6195: 1-6; 8995: 6-19; 1735: 7-19; 5007: 20-35; 5037: 22-35; 1735: 27; 3784.  
 4: 1-20: 3763, 5038: 26-32; 5049: 35-41; 3324, 5058.  
 5: 1-20: 3771, 5058: 21-24; 5059: 22-24; 2617: 35; 3443; 2617, 5059.  
 6: 14-29: 2636, 3777, 5068: 17-29; 1725: 30, 31; 890: 32-44; 1754, 3779, 5087: 34, 37; 45-56: 5095.  
 7: 14-37: 5096: 7: 4971: 13; 3015: 23; 5434: 24-30; 2653, 3786, 5100: 24-37; 3337: 31-37; 5103: 37; 2620.  
 8: 1-10: 5103: 11-26; 5111: 27-38; 3339, 5120: 30; 2683: 38; 38: 1188.  
 9: 1: 5120: 2-13; 1761, 3445, 5121: 14-29; 5128: 23; 5343: 30-41; 5262: 33; 500: 766: 43-44; 11: 43-47; 2601: 41; 44-48; 1402: 43; 48-50: 5086, 5088; 44: 48; 112: 45, 47; 112: 48; 896: 49; 508.  
 10: 13-16; 5361: 14; 521: 17-27; 1774: 17-31; 3843, 5465: 24; 2727: 32-45; 5483: 35-45; 3362: 44; 6072: 46-52; 2729, 5464.  
 11: 1-11; 1794, 5494: 12-25; 5503: 21; 4782: 26.  
 12: 1-12; 1995, 1982: 13-27; 3852: 28-34; 3861: 28-44; 5521: 31; 5369.  
 13: 32-37; 1796: 37; 2972: 40; 115.  
 14: 1-11; 5540: 8; 2447, 5354, 4702, 5230: 12-25; 5541: 12-26; 1800: 27-31; 5563: 32-42; 1801, 5550: 38; 5178, 5391: 53; 54; 5563: 53-64; 1809: 66-72; 5563, 5563.  
 8-20: 1778, 3114: 10; 1908, 4098: 10, 11; 2497: 11; 2550, 4297, 4714: 11; 12: 4963: 14; 5576: 22-39; 4942: 40-52; 1682, 1916, 3290, 3710, 4957: 41-52; 2558: 42-52; 6278.  
 52: 2558: 42-52; 6278.  
 3: 1-17; 2562, 4958: 15-22; 1916: 38; 15-115; 1809, 3366: 22-37; 1815, 5577: 22-39; 4369, 6388: 25; 6097.  
 16: 38: 1604, 1818, 5571: 16; 6246: 15; 287: 6594; 5, 16; 435: 15-20; 695: 16; 606, 986: 17, 18; 1998.

**LUKE**

1: 57-47; 1915: 5-23; 4939: 53; 1754:  
 1: 5-80; 4940: 7-6; 1915:  
 2: 1-16; 1673, 2555: 1-20; 3700, 4941:  
 1005.  
 4-1; 680: 8; 3487: 14-22; 1917: 16-  
 22; 342: 16-30; 1714, 3300, 5067: 18-  
 210; 32; 1917, 3860: 40, 3309:  
 1716, 1715: 3367, 3720: 17-26;  
 1921.  
 0: 20-26; 5004: 20-31; 1755: 27; 4225,  
 5672: 27-36; 606: 27-38; 5005: 29;  
 30: 606: 30; 2518: 31; 606: 37;  
 2294: 38; 2514: 39-40; 5029: 41;  
 49: 1922.  
 7: 1-10; 2620: 1-17; 3754: 2-16; 1922:  
 1-10; 1920: 19; 827: 20, 23; 712:  
 24-25; 1716: 28; 5030: 36-50; 2625,  
 7761, 5032: 41-43; 4200.  
 8: 1-3; 5370: 4-15; 1741: 11; 2627:  
 15: 5736: 20; 4297: 43-55; 1938.  
 9: 10-17; 1751: 18-27; 1939: 20; 1741:  
 270: 23; 404: 26; 3776: 28-30; 450:  
 2659, 3795: 35; 1939, 5121: 46-50;  
 8766: 48; 875: 51-56; 1721: 57-62;  
 1920.  
 10: 1-11; 2674: 1-16; 3346: 1-24; 5362:  
 5, 6: 5979: 16; 402: 17-20; 2674:  
 20; 3969: 25-37; 1767, 1949, 2683, 3803,  
 5369: 27; 1830, 3937, 5286, 5287, 5521:  
 38-42; 5370.  
 11: 1, 2: 468: 1-13; 1945, 3351, 3805,  
 578, 587: 13; 404, 1552, 6011: 14-  
 37; 5370: 28; 3676: 33-36; 5377:  
 37-54; 5387.  
 12: 1-12; 5390: 4-5; 584: 15; 2601:  
 2602: 13-23; 2685: 13-34; 5396: 15;  
 2129, 2206, 3938, 1711, 5004: 22; 873:  
 23; 1624: 32; 778: 35-46; 2692: 35;  
 48: 3354, 5399: 36-57; 6250: 37-48;  
 1716: 40; 4692: 50-53; 748: 58-59;  
 1920.  
 13: 1-5; 1113: 6, 9; 127: 10-17; 5305:  
 18-30; 5406: 22-20; 1911: 23; 5083:  
 24; 108, 6351: 28; 219, 637: 34; 5510:  
 124; 1-6; 5405: 1-14; 2699, 3831: 7-24;  
 5479: 15-24; 1957, 2701, 3823: 16-30;  
 2414: 16-24; 2360: 17; 2129: 25-35;  
 5479: 27-55; 3834, 3854, 2074, 6352:  
 15; 10: 2706, 5426: 11-24; 2707, 3360:  
 11-32; 1459, 1838, 3835, 5444:  
 16-18; 1626: 1-13; 2715, 5346: 9;  
 5719: 10; 1972, 5740: 13; 5465: 14;  
 18: 2716: 16-31; 1915, 1941: 28-31;  
 487, 1000, 1086, 2603, 2757, 5004, 5444:  
 23; 1042: 23-31; 1604.  
 17: 1-10; 5445: 1-10; 1722, 5453: 20-24;  
 1920.

113: 20:37; 5455: 26; 188, 477: 20:  
30: 793; 30-33; 228; 31; 229: 32:  
1860, 5948: 34, 35; 229: 34-37; 167:  
8-11; 2864, 3946, 5350, 5707: 1-18; 1864:  
1-14; 3841: 2-5; 5020: 9-14; 5464:  
9-17; 1972: 18-30; 1774: 23-35; 1713:  
35-43; 3847:  
9-110; 1783, 2730, 3847, 5464: 10: 603,  
1264, 5447: 11-27; 1972, 2735, 5456:  
11-14; 5835: 20-24; 4784: 50, 41; 127:  
41, 44; 176, 184: 44; 2981:  
0-9-19; 1795, 1982; 33, 1509: 34-36;  
915: 35; 1107: 37, 38; 1881, 2805, 5108:  
1: 20-36; 1983; 28; 2064: 34-36; 565,  
1796,  
2-2: 1013: 7; 1013, 9749: 7-30; 1880:  
8-20; 1013: 15, 19-20; 803: 19; 1182,  
1625, 271: 24; 6286: 24-37; 1987:  
1431, 5828: 31, 32; 5464: 33-35; 5942:  
42, 44; 1801: 42, 798, 2773, 3885: 43;  
44; 3040: 47-65; 1809:  
3: 1-25; 1809: 4; 3366: 13-25; 3895:  
13-26; 2785: 26; 5221: 26-50; 1815:  
13-46; 1888, 3960: 35-53; 2787: 42,  
43; 106: 43; 6250: 46; 6313:  
41; 512; 1816, 2794: 5, 6; 5578: 13-32;  
1581, 2282: 13-35; 2806, 5415: 25-49;  
5878: 38-41; 3454: 1092:  
5873: 36-53; 3910: 39; 1952: 44-53;  
1928: 46; 3706: 47; 1461: 50-53;  
5884: 51; 2081, 2518, 2924, 4304,

**JOHN**

[illegible]

5002: 18: 4813, 5676: 19: 2807, 2915:  
22: 4988.  
16: 1-33: 102: 4-15; 4164: 7: 102: 8:  
11: 375: 12-14; 544: 13: 66: 372,  
1354, 1476, 1525, 1558, 2819: 27: 1004,  
2819: 28: 33; 947, 948, 4416.  
17: 2: 3154: 3: 1234: 9: 5358: 9, 10:  
3160: 9, 11, 21: 3914: 14-16: 3915:  
15-26: 3551: 17: 5319: 20-23: 5358:  
21: 502.  
18: 1567: 1-14: 2467, 2778: 1-27:  
1567: 2-27: 1809: 11: 4547, 5783:  
15-27: 2469: 28-49: 1809, 2740, 3553:  
37: 5898.  
19: 11-16: 1809: 1-18, 4767: 4: 2470:  
5: 404: 12, 13: 1913: 14: 6097: 16:  
4767: 17-20: 17-30: 2473, 3560: 17-42:  
4771: 30: 931.  
20: 1-18: 1816, 4743: 11-18: 2796: 11:  
29-36: 11-23: 3563: 19-29: 2802:  
19: 431: 4181: 27: 5396, 5624: 81: 3521,  
3573, 4187: 35-11: 4182:  
21: 325: 383: 15-22: 2802: 25: 628, 940:  
15-17: 5052: 15-22: 4836: 25: 628.

## ACTS

**12: 1,8; 6286; 1-11: 2818, 2924, 5588; 1-12: 1415; 1-14: 2081, 3404, 5829; 1-17: 340, 1952; 13-26: 549; 1-4: 227; 20-25: 162.**  
**2: 1-8; 6407; 1-11: 2819, 2926, 4306; 1-12: 1416; 1-13: 2088, 5830; 1-14: 2600; 6: 372; 14-18: 6407; 21: 2139; 5831; 22-33: 2860; 2-24: 295; 20-33: 4513; 31: 1508; 32: 4994; 32-40: 307; 32-47: 2089; 37-47: 1420; 2930: 38; 3356; 39: 2946; 40: 1151; 41: 1539; 41-47: 6286; 42: 1421; 44, 45; 1421: 44-47; 1861: 46, 47; 1421.**  
**3: 1-10: 2943; 1-16: 1421, 2095, 4313; 1-20: 1421, 5888; 17-19: 1420, 1421; 19: 4639; 6125; 19-21: 1923, 2775; 20-26: 6306; 20-24: 1422; 21: 704; 22-23: 2858.**  
**4: 1-12: 2949; 1-14: 2096; 1-18: 1424; 1-31: 5839; 2: 1508; 5-20: 4316; 19-31: 1425; 31: 4316; 32-35: 6286; 32-37: 2101, 4317, 5849; 33: 4390; 36: 4344.**  
**5: 1-11: 1426, 2101, 2949, 4317; 1-16: 5849; 3: 378; 12-42: 5850; 17-32: 2103; 17-42: 4325; 31: 5913; 33-44: 2957; 33: 4038.**  
**6: 1-17: 5850; 2-4: 6286; 6: 1957; 7-15: 2951; 8-15: 2108, 4328; 9-15: 5857.**  
**7: 1-40: 5857; 9: 2880; 9-16: 5438; 22: 3987; 40: 286; 54: 4328; 54-60: 1432, 2108, 2957; 59: 4328; 59-60: 700; 60: 5259.**  
**8: 1-2: 2957; 1-3: 5857; 1-4: 1432; 1-17: 2093; 3: 438; 3-13: 2959; 4-4: 425; 4329; 2-25: 1431; 26-31: 6259; 20-40: 1438, 410, 1432; 29: 372; 29-39: 2964; 35-39: 6259.**  
**9: 1-12: 2117; 1-19: 4355; 1-20: 1444; 2968; 6: 934, 3222; 17-20: 2117; 31-43: 2986, 4345; 32-43: 1450, 2116; 10: 1-48; 1451, 4344; 19: 372; 30-34: 2132; 34-44: 2988; 43: 2132, 2990; 44: 2135; 2995; 18-26; 2133; 19-30: 2135, 2995; 30-47: 2995.**  
**10: 1-17: 2139; 1-17: 1455; 1-19: 4346; 5-17: 2139; 25: 4357.**  
**11: 1-12: 3004, 4359; 1-13: 1461, 2101; 2: 372; 13-52: 4364; 26: 352; 26-39: 2149; 26-43: 1465; 38: 2009; 40, 41: 1487; 41: 1997, 2004, 3013; 2021, 2028; 43-52: 4369; 44-52: 1466; 47: 2150; 48: 608.**  
**14: 7: 1466; 1-25: 438; 8-19: 3011; 8-22: 4312; 1-22: 1505.**  
**15: 1-16: 2158; 1-31: 1087; 1-32: 1087; 1-35: 4374; 1-41: 551; 7-21: 2158; 11: 1472, 2158; 12-20: 1472; 22-29: 2158; 22-33: 3017; 28; 372; 36-41: 4399.**  
**16: 1-15: 4399; 6: 373; 6-15: 1555; 2175, 3022; 9-15: 6304; 11: 2181; 13-15: 2537; 16-40: 4406, 5907; 19: 34; 1555; 20: 4468; 22-34: 2181; 31: 4399; 6254; 6257.**  
**16: 28: 1581.**  
**17: 1-12: 2183, 5150; 1-15: 4407, 5913; 16-34: 4409; 18: 1508, 4791; 22: 4621; 15-57: 2234; 2190, 3318; 27: 3619; 29: 2962; 30: 30; 31: 568, 2962, 5083; 31: 408; 32: 1508, 4791.**  
**18: 1-11: 1557, 2194, 3143; 1-22: 4416; 23-28: 8152, 4420; 29-32: 1558; 1-22: 4416; 3-5: 3356; 11-20: 3157; 21-24: 2206; 23-41: 4332; 29-40: 3159.**  
**20: 1: 4432; 2-38: 4458; 19: 1886; 20-35: 2220; 22-35: 1558; 23: 378;**



# INDEX OF ARTICLE TEXTS

28; 373, 735, 4085; 28:38; 3171, 5935;  
29:30; 5388; 30; 4044; 35; 4526,  
5926;  
2:1-12; 3182; 1-15; 2222; 1-17; 4466;  
11: 373; 14; 3182; 27-39; 1559;  
4481; 30:39; 3188;  
22:16; 3823; 15; 3022; 30; 4485;  
23:1-25; 4485; 11-22; 3190; 14-24;  
5932;  
24:1-27; 4499; 10-16; 3194; 10-25;  
1563; 14; 1570; 15; 1508, 4989, 5611,  
6322; 21; 1598; 24-26; 3194; 25;  
5246, 914;  
25:1-27; 4500;  
26:1-32; 4500; 19; 2823; 19-29; 3196;  
19-32; 1568;  
27:1-26; 4505; 1-30; 1569; 1-44;  
6138; 27-44; 4506; 30-44; 1569;  
33-44; 3261;  
28:1-10; 4506; 11-31; 4507; 10-24;  
3208; 30, 31; 1570, 3208.

## ROMANS

1:14; 1598; 8:17; 1591; 16; 220, 402,  
921, 1570, 2524, 2593, 3208, 4507, 4981,  
6218; 16, 17; 921;  
2:6-8; 4501; 7; 3154, 5371; 10; 952;  
14, 15; 2444; 29, 29; 4586;  
3:4; 870; 19-26; 4582; 20; 823; 24;  
459, 6614; 25; 4706;  
4:5; 657; 6-8; 2194; 7; 4842; 16;  
4606, 6418; 17; 3601; 25; 1246;  
5:1; 391, 449, 1241, 5431; 1, 2; 1262;  
11; 1553; 2; 659;  
8:7, 1815,  
2807; 10; 484, 676, 1028; 12; 1085;  
12-21; 3654; 18; 252, 1218, 4766;  
20; 2849; 21; 1218;  
6:1-23; 920; 3-5; 3810; 6; 929, 6034;  
6:14; 619, 929; 7; 4041; 9; 1009;  
10; 466; 19; 608; 23; 362, 618, 1085,  
1218, 1377, 4341, 4757, 5159;  
7:1-25; 1729; 4; 4457; 7-25; 4961;  
12; 1462; 14; 646, 3553; 24, 25;  
2719;  
8:1; 1231; 1-11; 2721; 1-14; 3200;  
116; 93; 3-5; 357, 907, 1608; 6;  
921, 4628, 1966; 9; 6106;  
10; 2029, 3055; 13; 107; 3847; 13; 1748;  
4569, 5805, 5941; 13, 14; 5582; 14;  
3562; 14-17; 608; 16; 373; 16, 17;  
4998; 17; 973; 19-21; 874; 19, 21;  
846; 19, 22; 1091; 19, 22, 23; 6431;  
20; 616, 780, 1225; 20-23; 872; 21;  
615, 6437; 22, 23, 19; 1675; 23; 2064;  
26, 27; 374; 28; 1793, 5210; 29;  
2697, 5505; 31; 2475, 1240, 2412, 5813;  
31, 28; 1110; 33, 34; 4456; 34;  
3415; 38, 39; 1458;  
9:3; 4692; 14; 870; 16; 2001; 20;  
612; 21; 1225; 22; 3443; 30, 33;  
1970; 31, 33; 2419;  
10:1-21; 1970; 3; 2468; 10; 2964;  
17; 355, 1581; 18; 1969;  
11:1-13; 794; 1-13; 107; 1970; 7;  
2419; 7-8; 5836; 9-10; 4781; 10;  
12; 2419; 15; 107; 15, 16; 5543; 20;  
2419; 25-27; 1696; 25-29; 2419;  
27; 792, 4612; 29-32; 4420; 36;  
1270, 1778;  
12:1; 99, 328, 4494, 4835, 5041, 5422; 1-  
15; 1586; 2; 626; 3; 2811; 9-21;  
2212; 10; 2010, 3110; 11; 1532;  
4871, 5334; 12; 917; 13; 917; 14;  
917; 18; 4899; 21; 1586, 2893,  
4241;  
13:1-2; 5166; 7-14; 3179; 8; 5006;  
8-10; 5005; 8-13; 4401; 8-14; 4789,  
3029; 11; 5450; 11, 12; 3880; 12;  
1154, 5638, 5768, 6174, 6299;  
5097, 5538; 14; 4401;  
14:1-23; 1724; 2; 1778; 7-9; 726;  
7-21; 5423; 9; 4633; 10; 4084;  
10-21; 2166, 4517; 12; 2735, 2760;  
12-23; 1581, 4083; 13; 844; 17;  
1579, 4636, 5096; 19; 3144; 21;  
4003, 4873, 4919; 23; 4994;  
15:1; 1586, 4927, 6380; 1-3; 5553; 1-7;  
1734; 2; 4478, 5412, 6338;  
16:20; 725.

## I CORINTHIANS

1:10, 11; 4456; 14-16; 1540; 17;  
5123; 18; 1557; 18-31; 5919; 20;  
31; 1919; 21; 2468; 24; 1568;  
25; 5534; 26; 2419; 30; 2262, 3279,  
5105; 31; 5445;  
2:1-2; 5919; 2; 5044, 5970; 9-16; 371;  
10-13; 373; 12; 1189; 14; 4734, 5143;  
9; 5302; 9-15; 428; 10-15; 3418; 11;  
2194, 4163; 17; 1981, 2510,  
3648; 21, 23; 6314; 23; 1217;  
4:1-2; 819, 2157; 1-7; 1972; 2; 5385;  
5; 1362; 7; 5284; 10; 1570; 12;  
5172; 14; 2514; 15; 836;  
5:5; 1698; 7; 94, 208, 325, 465, 1657,

4128; 7, 8; 721, 839, 6215; 11; 2962;  
6:2; 4469; 3; 4879; 9, 10; 3321; 12;  
1777; 14; 2001; 20; 2097, 4601, 4633,  
4998;  
7:11; 1554; 13; 2991; 22; 1737; 23;  
3088; 24; 5498; 25-40; 1554; 29-31;  
900;  
8:1; 2297; 1-13; 1586, 2198, 3144; 5, 6;  
1410; 6; 1269, 1278, 1777, 5747;  
9:7-18; 2500; 16; 5893; 19, 20; 2118;  
24-27; 3069; 25; 6338; 26; 4809; 27;  
3892, 4287, 5001, 5220, 5777;  
10:6-12; 5267; 11; 5101; 11, 12; 2299;  
12; 1458, 2068, 3665, 4711, 5563; 16;  
4547; 16, 17; 5341; 21; 4547; 21, 22;  
1898; 23-33; 3665, 4005, 4478;  
11:3; 765, 1075; 3-6; 4097; 5; 227;  
12; 1269, 1778; 23; 1623; 23-25; 1800;  
24, 25; 5191; 24-26; 1290, 2271, 5192;  
25, 26; 6218; 26; 619, 1115, 5541, 5869;  
28; 1291, 2272; 31, 32; 5519, 6152;  
12:1-11; 5223; 6; 6303; 12, 13; 5212;  
12-77; 732; 13-27; 287; 18; 5245;  
22, 13; 1570; 26; 1664; 27; 2662; 28;  
30; 1998; 31; 5265;  
13:1-13; 2202, 3150, 4442; 3; 5786; 4;  
5214; 4, 5; 5307; 5; 5603;  
11; 1906; 12; 2345; 13; 471, 4731,  
5668;  
14:34; 194, 5922; 40; 1889; 40, 33; 1133;  
15:1-11; 4994; 1-20; 4187; 1-58; 62;  
93, 95, 1239, 1852; 3; 2415, 2787, 3369,  
3560, 4171; 8; 5033, 5508; 12; 1508;  
12-26; 5191; 12-28; 1511; 13; 1508;  
13-18; 4791; 14, 15, 18; 5016; 14-18;  
3374, 3561, 6246; 20, 21; 3173; 20-23;  
4103; 20-58; 3173; 21; 1060, 1508;  
21, 22; 360; 22; 1218, 1610, 3925; 22;  
23; 1377; 22-48; 404; 23; 227; 23;  
28; 277; 24; 6391; 24, 25; 763; 24;  
28; 1204; 25; 1057; 25, 26; 4983;  
26; 1218; 27; 1778, 3475; 28; 5170;  
5022; 29; 1545; 30; 35; 1852, 5025;  
35-55; 1511; 36-38; 3063; 37, 38;  
666; 42-53; 2339; 44; 201, 578; 50-  
58; 3173; 51; 308, 815; 51, 52; 152;  
53; 6354; 54; 86, 1218; 55; 308;  
56; 1683; 57; 1591;  
16:2; 563, 5409; 13; 609, 679, 1561, 4912,  
5795, 5839; 14; 5177; 22; 2807.

## II CORINTHIANS

1:3-7; 3435; 21, 22; 5498;  
11:1; 1217, 5147; 14, 17; 877; 15-17;  
3673;  
3:1; 1706; 2; 1333; 5; 2123; 6; 614;  
4331, 4593; 8; 4405; 9-10; 1403; 13;  
14; 4619; 18; 1281, 3010, 3655;  
4:1; 2413; 14; 525; 8-10; 5670, 6139;  
12; 5022; 15; 1777, 4143; 16-18; 5931;  
17; 456;  
5:1; 701; 1-2; 179; 1-10; 2231; 7;  
4884; 14; 1054, 4836; 14, 15; 588; 14-  
21; 5596; 10; 578; 16, 17; 216;  
5022, 5325; 18; 1268, 1269, 1777, 1778;  
20; 835;  
6:1; 2285; 2; 858; 3, 8; 5773; 14;  
1554; 14-18; 1588; 17; 227, 5178;  
7:1; 1739, 3985, 4974, 5757; 4-13; 5435;  
8:1-12; 1593; 1-15; 4526; 9; 2211, 5846;  
9:1-11; 2211; 1-15; 5926; 7; 2540;  
10:4-5; 5889; 11; 2514;  
11:1-15; 551; 2; 1386; 3; 910; 8, 9;  
2514; 13-15; 910; 21-33; 4517, 5941;  
26; 3820;  
12:1-10; 4517; 1-12; 551; 7-10; 1744;  
9; 4432, 5941; 15; 2513;  
13:5; 759, 1516, 4917.

## GALATIANS

1:1-24; 551;  
2:1-21; 551; 10; 516; 20; 2473;  
3:1-15; 551; 15; 1174, 2120, 4318, 4370;  
15, 17; 282; 17-19; 4166; 24; 4444;  
28; 850, 1548, 3708; 29; 1696, 4319;  
4:1; 488; 4; 5088, 5101, 5107; 6, 7;  
1657; 16; 1570; 19, 20; 1278; 20;  
5246;  
5:1; 90, 452, 1067, 3017; 2, 4; 1458; 8;  
10; 687; 13; 3542; 13-15; 3751; 15-  
26; 3857, 4687; 17; 5211; 19, 21; 1444;  
6:1-10; 5561, 5899; 2; 549, 3646, 5850;  
2, 5; 549; 6; 355; 7; 1426, 1653, 2512,  
3769, 5225, 5385, 5934; 7, 8; 3857, 4828,  
5665; 10; 5357; 14; 5596, 5919; 16;  
1840.  
6:1; 1251; 5; 355; 9, 10; 1778; 10;  
1269; 11; 1269; 13, 14; 2064; 14;  
493, 4634; 15-23; 1251; 18; 5007;  
2:1-10; 3165; 2; 3457; 8, 9; 677; 11,  
12; 1435; 14-16; 503;  
3:10; 1149, 1682; 14-19; 3167; 19; 682.

## EPHESIANS

1:1; 1251; 5; 355; 9, 10; 1778; 10;  
1269; 11; 1269; 13, 14; 2064; 14;  
493, 4634; 15-23; 1251; 18; 5007;  
2:1-10; 3165; 2; 3457; 8, 9; 677; 11,  
12; 1435; 14-16; 503;  
3:10; 1149, 1682; 14-19; 3167; 19; 682.

4:1-16; 768; 3; 1594; 4; 81; 4-6; 1570;  
4-13; 1594; 5; 3356; 7-16; 781; 8;  
5066, 5829; 11-13; 364; 15; 4281, 5720,  
5977; 16-19; 1594; 20-32; 1594; 25;  
2943, 5020, 6340; 26; 438; 28; 2513;  
29; 4770; 30; 372, 2064; 31; 4759;  
31, 32; 5973; 32; 1693, 3980, 4268, 5143,  
5205;  
5:1; 3720; 2; 84; 6-21; 4188; 8; 5718;  
11-21; 2966, 5048; 15, 16; 627, 3593;  
15-21; 1489; 17; 1776; 18; 1502, 2636,  
3246, 3777, 5912, 6306; 22-24; 1552; 22-  
33; 399;  
6:1; 5700; 10; 1776, 4087; 10-18; 4688;  
11, 12; 36, 6141; 13; 190, 4042; 18;  
5180.

## PHILIPPIANS

1:15-18; 831; 21; 4526; 21-23; 1018;  
21-24; 1827; 23; 6230, 6138; 27-29;  
6393; 29; 1539;  
2:1-11; 2227, 5846; 2-5; 5810; 3; 4928;  
5842; 5; 1987; 6; 802, 1515; 9; 578;  
1598, 3378; 11; 1037; 12, 13; 2124;  
4796, 5303, 5758, 5854; 13; 1697; 15,  
16; 4797;  
3:2, 3; 1670; 7-14; 6442; 8-10; 1739;  
8-11; 1508; 13; 2500, 6153; 13, 14;  
2753, 5080; 14; 1884; 20, 21; 1102;  
21; 366;  
4:1-13; 3127; 3; 227; 5; 5249, 5840;  
6; 6275; 7; 1832, 4898; 8; 1703, 2890,  
3304, 4826, 5908; 10; 2513; 13; 4158;  
15-17; 2514.

## COLOSSIANS

1:12; 1598; 12, 13; 1339; 12-18; 2981;  
23; 652, 3518; 24-25; 150, 4492; 25;  
27; 4841; 27; 3250, 5227;  
2:6-7; 5557; 17; 812; 18; 3613; 18,  
19; 496; 20, 21; 1540;  
3:1-3; 944; 1-15; 2479; 2; 5905, 6335;  
3; 6293, 6422; 5; 4741; 9, 10; 1214;  
4894, 5685, 6417; 12-25; 1594; 14;  
1330; 14, 15; 6133; 15; 2722; 17;  
3329; 23, 24; 2343;  
4:3-5; 756; 6; 1116.

## I THESSALONIANS

2:6; 2500; 11; 4514;  
3:12, 13; 4662;  
3; 69, 5126, 5876; 9-12; 2196; 9-18;  
2196; 10, 11; 5167; 14; 4683; 14,  
15; 170, 2526; 14, 16; 5107; 16; 490,  
2025; 17; 152, 667;  
2:1-2; 2196; 6; 3034, 5256; 12-24; 4177;  
13; 4772; 14; 28; 3135; 15; 4614, 5897;  
17; 4883, 5707; 17, 18; 799, 5832; 19;  
371, 5129; 21; 1204; 22; 1789, 4728.

## II THESSALONIANS

1:6-10; 764; 9; 356; 10; 582;  
2:1-3; 665; 1-17; 54, 304, 1195; 3; 638;  
8; 307; 8-10; 2500; 9-11; 5583; 10;  
12; 1949, 5909; 11, 12; 2274.

## I TIMOTHY

1:5; 2733, 4242, 5755; 15; 2117, 2312,  
2482, 5032; 18; 2578; 18, 19; 1127;  
2:1-2; 798; 1-4; 3600; 1-6; 689; 3;  
3011; 3-6; 3126; 4; 630, 1218, 1235,  
5372; 5; 6; 787, 4340, 4495, 4515, 5925;  
6; 2052; 12-26; 4633, 4747, 4818; 10;  
1075, 1083, 1096, 1104; 11, 12; 5922;  
14, 15; 4008; 15; 3032;  
3:14, 15; 4008; 15; 1570; 16; 5290;  
4:10; 778, 1218, 1278, 1437; 12; 5493,  
5860; 14; 1957;  
5:7, 8; 4245; 8; 606, 4854; 10; 2294;  
22; 1957;  
6:12; 1040, 2309, 2878, 3272, 6127; 13;  
2370; 13-16; 1127; 14-16; 2747; 20;  
3420.

## II TIMOTHY

1:1-7; 2165; 7; 1079, 4378, 5093, 6281;  
10; 1641; 12; 4500;  
2:2; 6051; 3; 4484, 5403; 4, 5; 3069; 7;  
3312; 15; 4838, 4930, 5511; 17, 18;  
665; 18; 1508; 19; 1697, 3964; 19;  
20; 6211; 21; 3096; 22; 2517; 24;  
25; 5698; 24-26; 2634;  
3:1; 846, 1318, 4976; 1-4; 4087; 1-5;  
2459; 2-5; 1918; 4; 3449, 5413; 5;  
11; 1320; 7; 651; 12; 5116, 5394, 6246,  
6327; 14-17; 2155, 3210; 16; 1444;  
4:1; 568; 1, 2, 5; 646; 18; 3210; 1-18;  
4526; 2, 3; 882; 6; 6250; 6-8; 4239;  
7; 2229, 4533; 8; 2229; 15-17; 882;  
16-18; 2229; 18; 3212.

## TITUS

1:15, 16; 2516, 5746;  
2:1-15; 2724; 11-13; 4516; 11-14; 2283;  
13; 614; 14; 2517;  
3:2; 4281, 5528.

# INDEX OF ARTICLE TEXTS

## HEBREWS

1:1-9: 2407; 3: 578, 4667; 10: 3154;  
10-12: 448, 4222; 14: 3655.  
2:3; 78: 9; 5925: 10; 456, 1270, 1778;  
11: 810; 14: 725, 1271, 1683, 2001;  
14: 15; 1685: 17; 954, 953: 18; 2243,  
4544, 4969.  
3:1 5926: 5, 6; 4457: 15; 1371.  
4:3; 5433: 14; 1490: 14-16; 5472: 15;  
929, 1335, 1688, 3067, 3715: 15, 16;  
5585, 5965: 16; 5200, 5744, 6232, 6268.  
5:1-10: 5472: 7; 4804: 7-10; 1806: 8;  
3133: 9; 313: 14; 5326, 5688.  
6:1, 2052: 4-6; 424, 724, 1458, 3126, 5041;  
9:10; 566: 10; 957, 5818: 13-18; 110:  
17-20; 4319: 18; 111, 4079: 18, 19;  
5109.  
7:3; 195: 8; 195: 25; 2821, 4034, 5776;  
26, 27: 4545, 4397, 4780, 4965.  
9:6-28: 528: 11-14; 2821: 13, 14; 4655:  
14; 2822: 15; 4338, 4623: 16-20; 282:  
22; 1176: 23; 6209, 6322: 24-28; 2821:  
27; 5730: 27, 28; 447: 28; 5655.  
10:1: 72, 6342: 1-14; 4390: 5; 4965,  
5053, 5719: 9, 10; 5053: 21, 22; 5424:  
22; 2021, 2670: 23; 5177, 5497, 5698:  
24, 25; 597, 4076: 25; 316, 866: 26;  
29: 7248: 28; 1913: 29; 4458, 4605:  
31; 386, 724: 32-39; 1652: 35; 1673,  
5095: 35, 36; 5594, 6243: 35-38; 187:  
30; 6332: 38; 903: 38, 39; 4798.  
11:1: 2162: 1-19; 5188: 1-40; 4335,  
5859: 4; 1613: 5; 619: 6; 555, 4337,  
4939, 5716, 6102: 8-22; 6163: 17; 1623:  
17, 19; 2907: 20-22; 5243: 29; 1657:  
30; 1857, 3086, 4070: 30, 40; 2035: 40;  
2983.  
12:1: 5318: 1, 2; 5859: 2; 174, 1829:  
3; 4802, 5684, 6039, 6064: 3, 4; 6264:  
7; 4897, 5147: 8; 521: 13; 4438, 5971:  
14; 714, 5935: 16, 17; 5198: 22, 23;  
4548, 4823, 5294: 23; 2709, 4754:  
24; 4365: 25; 1518, 1744: 25-27;  
1913: 26; 1305: 26, 27; 6223: 28;  
6285.  
13:5: 4876: 5, 6; 2351: 6; 4873, 5295,  
5539, 6345: 7; 1558: 8; 2826, 5209:  
11; 4867: 11-13; 4426: 13; 379, 4607:  
14; 4655: 16; 126: 20, 21; 4498: 21;  
2590.

## JAMES

1:1: 1405: 1-27; 1405: 2; 5459: 4;  
1721, 4909, 5650, 6260: 5; 3978: 8;  
2315, 5322: 12; 645, 5499, 5688: 13, 14;  
5701: 13, 14; 870: 16-18; 904: 16;  
27: 1592: 18; 5579: 21; 5038: 22;  
2694, 3317, 3746, 5029, 5626: 22-27;  
6370.  
2:1-26: 1405: 10; 1983: 13; 2328: 14;  
1158: 14-23; 2159: 14-26; 4377: 18;  
5892, 6370: 19; 606.  
4:106: 6; 2601, 2603: 8-10; 2442:  
13; 1448: 16; 3971.  
3:1-12: 4380, 5040: 1-13; 2156: 1-18;  
4:1-17; 1406: 2; 2006: 4; 4765: 7;

5892: 8; 5733: 11, 12; 4240: 12;  
5886.  
5:1: 1032, 4144: 1-9; 3177: 1-12; 6426:  
1-20; 1406: 4-6; 1032: 7; 6426: 12;  
5020: 14; 4099: 14-16; 4100: 15;  
4099: 16; 2856, 3662, 4100, 4597, 4912,  
5232, 5306: 20; 494.

## I PETER

1:1-12: 1598: 2: 3635: 3: 1508: 5;  
1258: 7; 1822, 5714: 13-16; 3149:  
14, 15; 5481: 18, 19; 4601: 22; 4766,  
5849, 6371: 22, 23; 1670: 23; 1697.  
2:3-5: 3199: 4-7; 4645: 9; 12, 404, 1567,  
3199, 3265, 3621, 5460: 9, 10; 2127: 9,  
10, 25; 2126: 17; 5636: 21; 233,  
5195: 23; 4710, 5678.  
3:8; 2654, 3932: 8, 9; 2877: 12; 3463:  
15; 849: 16; 4281: 18; 5222: 18,  
19; 5943: 19-20; 1678: 19; 150: 19;  
20; 458, 1987.  
4:1: 6198: 1-11; 3246: 3-6; 704: 6;  
1987: 7; 1187, 6025: 7, 8; 6191: 12;  
788: 12, 13; 1744, 2254, 6292: 12, 19;  
4923: 13; 5778: 15; 5274: 16; 150,  
3188: 17; 58: 17, 18, 605.  
5:5: 5216, 6301: 5, 6; 854, 6166: 7;  
6185: 7; 1385, 2259, 5508, 5741: 8;  
4988: 8, 9; 1859, 2769, 5183: 10;  
1053, 4750.

## II PETER

1:1-4: 1531: 2, 3; 2136: 5; 2037: 5-  
8; 6278: 5-10; 1114: 8; 523: 10;  
1458, 3585, 4808, 5677: 10, 11; 1698,  
2154: 12; 3089.  
2:1, 2: 744: 4; 2603: 9; 1469.  
3:4: 3437: 7; 5317: 10; 4627, 5863:  
10; 2: 409: 11; 1629, 5735: 16; 4433:  
17; 2218, 4326: 17, 18; 3215.

## I JOHN

1:4: 1494: 5-10; 2335: 7; 647: 9;  
4931, 5105, 5938.  
2:1: 791, 5044, 5491: 1-6; 2235: 9;  
2052, 4633, 5925, 6360: 5; 4897: 6;  
5446: 9-11; 4326: 10; 5231: 15;  
1955, 5138: 16, 17; 1189: 20, 27; 380:  
21, 27; 2224: 25; 5008: 27; 5549.  
3:1-24: 6312: 2; 1933: 3; 629, 1148,  
2517: 4; 1983: 6, 9; 3154: 8; 870:  
9; 4644, 5438: 9, 10; 1697: 13; 4813:  
14; 5346: 15; 3927, 5150: 16; 735,  
2456, 5921, 6412.  
4:2: 909, 1993: 3; 980: 8; 5124: 10;  
2052: 12; 4849: 16; 880: 18; 632,  
4841, 5245, 6399: 19; 42, 1595.  
5:1: 2629, 5921: 2: 244: 4; 778, 1719,  
5243, 6363: 7; 714: 7, 8; 1474: 11;  
12: 1934: 12; 4840: 16; 4400, 4625:  
16, 17; 1249: 17; 870, 5750: 18;  
1697, 4252, 5742: 21; 1855, 3385, 5297.

## II JOHN

7: 293, 909: 8; 4076.

## JUDE

1-25: 6253, 6255: 3; 6056: 6; 4066: 9;  
490: 11; 3044: 14, 15; 5442: 20, 21;  
6253: 21; 2648, 3021: 23, 24; 882:  
24; 1458.

## REVELATION

1:1-8: 5991: 5, 6; 12, 404: 7; 140, 5269:  
9-20; 1598, 2826: 10-20; 3568: 11;  
336: 17-20; 5991: 18; 1263, 2317, 4174,  
4587: 20; 6159.  
2:1-7: 336: 1-17; 5992: 8; 351: 8-10;  
506: 10; 2408, 3325, 3972, 5068, 5857,  
5973, 6098: 11; 648: 12; 359: 17;  
5113: 18-29; 388: 27; 1057.  
3:1-6: 491: 4, 5; 2159: 5; 4870, 5377,  
5668: 7-13; 504: 10; 2790, 5718, 5981;  
11; 5169, 5532: 12; 237: 14-21; 177:  
14, 22; 505: 16; 304: 18; 1943, 3520:  
21; 1719, 3570.  
4:1-11: 528.  
5:1-14: 530: 2; 3103, 5943: 10; 12,  
404.  
6:1-17: 25, 409, 592.  
7:1-17: 4654: 9; 772, 778: 9-17; 5731,  
5864: 14; 3446: 14, 15; 778.  
10:6: 194: 7; 368.  
11:15: 2992: 15, 18; 263: 18; 227, 5563.  
12:1-17: 55, 306.  
13:1: 6192: 1-17; 306, 5349: 2; 2308:  
8; 2540: 11; 1447, 6192.  
14:4: 3609: 8; 304: 9-11; 304, 475,  
1040, 2609: 10, 11; 487: 12; 304:  
13; 303, 664: 15; 6117: 18; 6194:  
18, 19; 6148.  
15:1: 497: 1-6; 140: 1-8; 76: 2; 156:  
2, 4; 130: 4; 524: 7; 130.  
16:1: 498: 2; 498: 3; 498: 4-6; 499:  
7; 499: 8, 9; 499: 10; 1167: 10, 11;  
509: 12; 509, 5449: 13; 510: 14;  
510: 15; 430: 16; 510: 17; 511:  
18; 511: 19; 511: 20; 511: 21; 511:  
17; 3: 4; 318: 8; 2540: 16; 2307.  
18:2: 45, 602: 2-4; 304: 4; 849, 983,  
5092, 5478, 5730: 4-8; 1577: 7; 1002.  
19:3: 2609: 5-9; 148: 5-16; 328: 11;  
5451: 14, 15; 4461: 20; 2608.  
20:1-3: 501: 1-15; 330: 2; 1233, 4609:  
4; 2844: 4, 6; 62: 4-7; 2739: 4-10;  
501: 5; 62, 194, 278, 365, 501, 909, 1105:  
1108, 1118, 1209, 5059: 6; 12, 404, 1608:  
10; 130: 33: 8; 379: 8-10; 1040: 9;  
10: 2609: 9, 14, 15; 894: 10; 1039:  
10, 14, 15; 2608: 10, 15; 725: 11-15;  
332, 501: 12; 3433: 14; 1449.  
21:1-17: 333, 2832: 1-8; 501: 1, 9, 10,  
260: 1-27; 330: 2; 5181: 8; 891,  
893, 2608, 2609: 9; 712: 9-11; 1270:  
927: 501: 19-27; 333: 22-27; 2932.  
22:1-3: 334: 1-5; 501: 1-11; 5570:  
1-21; 330: 3; 586: 6-14; 6028: 9;  
581: 11; 477: 17; 260, 334, 2507,  
3410, 3495, 3571, 3624, 4882, 6028, 6257:  
20; 731.

# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

Being an exhaustive list of all Scripture citations used in the forty years of Reprints, whether cited casually or treated at length. For Scripture passages dwelt upon, see preceding Index.

Bold-faced figures indicate Bible chapters; light-faced Roman figures, Bible verses; while *italic* figures designate page numbers in the reprints.

## GENESIS

- 1:1: 2854; 1:25: 3920; 1:31: 299, 1622, 1792, 4572, 5139; 2: 117, 116, 370, 2820, 2836, 3027; 5: 2953; 7: 1812; 8: 819; 9: 10; 1813; 14: 6174; 14-19: 9; 16: 6174; 16-17: 1812; 20: 1880, 5325; 20, 30; 205; 20: 163, 3693, 417, 465, 761, 871, 1266, 1297, 5582; 26: 2, 763, 5164, 5210; 26-28: 1667; 26-31: 1609, 2854, 3921, 5140; 26, 31: 5154; 27: 465, 604, 865, 871, 1256, 1510, 5611; 27, 28: 1149, 1552, 1553; 27-31: 875; 27, 31: 1266, 1567, 3621; 28: 70, 219, 453, 465, 615, 623, 734, 828, 860, 916, 1477, 1554, 2344, 2606, 5229; 28-30: 1717; 28, 29: 1266; 29: 465; 30: 1880, 5574; 31: 465, 852, 1266, 1435, 1609, 5167.
- 2:1-3: 1609, 2834, 5139; 1:25: 1622, 3921, 4372, 5140; 2: 91, 6376; 2, 3: 91, 1731, (2); 3: 5140; 4: 34, 268, 370, 558, 5397, 5140; 5: 5159, 5188; 5, 6: 534, 7533, 4386; 6: 3933; 7: 205, 276, 700, 77, 822, 1477, 1880; (2), 3: 174, 5166, 6060, 6294, 6348, 6583; 7, 17: 147; 8: 506; 8, 15: 1266; 10-14: 4240; 15-17: 1717; 16: 280; 16, 17: 765, 871, 1075; 16-18: 1549; 17: 145, 163, 363, 386, 408, 417, 429, 465, 625, 698, 787, 910, 1085, 1125, 1477, 1567, 1718, 1983, 2051, 2467, 2768, 3174, 3460, 3621, 4363, 4551, 4973, 5063, 5314, 5447, 5768, 5817, 5919, 5972, 6080, 6247, 6352, 6397, 6564, 6373; 18, 20: 1551; 19, 20: 2374; 21: 70; 21-24: 29; 22, 23: 1551; 23: 1717.
- 3:1: 3185, 5238; 1-5: 1622, 3186, 6080, 6354; 1-6: 3925; 1-15: 1610, 2839; 1-24: 751, 864, 1567, 1622, 1794, 3621, 5149; 3: 1196; 3, 4: 1718, 4068; 3-5: 709, 6373; 4: 171, 266, 550, 601, 433, 499, 822, 1516, 3490, 4743, 5800, 6247, 6352; 4, 5: 1216, 3186, 5900; 5: 875, 1223; 6: 165; 8-20: 1717; 10: 5093; 13-18: 3925; 15: 98, 191, 444, 1063, 1247, 1260, 1673, 3114, 6168, 6266, 6380, 6373, 6445; 16: 194, 734, 1476, 4411; 16, 19: 437; 17: 465, 583, 3031; 17, 18: 6156; 17-19: 787, 1476, 5058, 5060, 5150, 5724; 19: 386, 875, 1125, 1298, 1447, 1567, 2841, 3621, 4552, 5063, 5112, 6445; 20: 1551, 6145, 6155, 6264; 22: 192, 279, 480, 5210; 22-24: 2122; 24: 163, 417, 465, 529, 2840.
- 4:1-15: 5150; 3-5: 728; 3-13: 1614; 3-15: 3927; 3, 16: 529; 7: 3042; 14: 5093; 16, 17: 3042; 19: 1615; 25: 1175, 1622.
- 5:1: 626, 1266, 1297; 1-32: 270; 2: 238, 252, 257, 1988, 1551; 3: 465, 1980, 4561; 3: 465, 1477; 4: 1980; 9: 1980; 15: 1980; 18: 1980; 21: 1980; 22, 23: 1672; 24: 619, 3415, 4757; 25: 1980; 28: 1980; 29: 1622.
- 6:1, 2, 4: 1686; 1-4: 3341, 4797, 4976, 5115, 5706; 1-5: 3934, 4068, 4227, 4880, 4969, 5043, 5429, 5910; 1-6: 2171, 5662; 1-8: 6167; 1-22: 4682, 5910; 2-4: 1134; 2, 4: 1615, 1677, 2005, 1678; 3: 458, 554, 1623, 6323; (2); 4: 3064, 4386, 6208; 5: 865, 1615, 1680, 5159; 5-7: 2026; 6: 6351; 6-8: 1623; 8: 2842; 8, 9: 1560; 9: 865, 1678, 1686, 2844, 4682; 9-22: 5159; 11: 3241, 3934; 15: 3525; 17: 1880; 18: 4370.
- 7:1-16: 1623; 1-10: 181; 2: 109; 4: 10; 109; 6: 1980, 3934; 6, 11: 2059; 9-14: 4570; 11: 1812, 2029; 11-24: 1519; 12: 934; 15, 22: 1880; 16: 181, 1623; 19: 10; 21-23: 718.
- 8:1-14: 5159; 1-16: 3933; 1-22: 2842, 5160; 4: 10, 109, 3934; 9: 10; 10: 109; 11: 10; 12: 109; 13: 109, 1980; (2), 2059, 3934, 4408; 20-22: 1623; 22: 2840.
- 8:1-14: 2836; 1-12: 1615; 1-17: 5160; 3: 3045; 4: 1030, 1821, 1473; 4-6: 1880; 6: 1266, 1297, 5645; 8-17: 1614; 11-
- 17: 6111; 12-17: 629, 2032; 20, 21: 2533; 20-29: 1623; 22, 25: 2344; 29: 534.
- 10:9: 1623; 10: 3220; 18: 5169, 6320.
- 11:4: 718; 6-9: 718; 10: 1980; 12: 1980; 14: 1980; 16: 1980; 18: 1980; 20: 1980; 22: 1980; 24: 1980; 26: 1595, 2855, 5177; 32: 534, 1595, 1980, 2855, 5177.
- 12:1-3: 219, 3944, 5169, 6445; 1-4: 1538, 1617; 1-7: 1980; 1-8: 3935; 1-9: 1615, 2846, 5169, 6319; 2: 4423; 2, 3: 435, 1155, 4370; 3: 12, 290, 354, 405 (2); 638, 901, 1710, 5108, 3661, 4172, 4902 (2); 4939, 5022, 5057, 5072, 5162, 5163, 5181, 5207, 5300, 5390, 5450, 5810, 5855, 6081, 6123, 6157, 6364; 3, 4, 7: 6235; 4: 1595, 1980; (2), 2855, 5177; 6, 7: 1617; 18, 19: 4271.
- 13:1-13: 3938; 1-18: 2847; 5170; 9: 3723; 10: 2507; 14: 3945; 14, 15: 435, 637, 1373, 5859; 14-16: 4370; 14-17: 4072, 3944, 4966; 15: 329, 5207, 6156; 15, 16: 219.
- 14:1-24: 520, 3220; (2); 8-16: 6320; 10: 1618; 13, 14: 161; 14: 2846; 18: 1296, 6083; 18-20: 195, 5549.
- 15:1: 1905, 3944; 1, 5, 18: 3944; 1-18: 2853; 1-21: 2875, 3957, 6157; (2); 4: 1553; 4-5: 5222; 5: 1651, 2067, 4072; 5-16: 3944; 5-18: 5177; 6: 1617, 5206; 7, 13: 6157; 8-18: 4370; 9: 6156, 6157; 12: 2953; 12-16: 6376; 13-18: 2482; 14: 2305; 16: 1030, 1270, 1779, 2230, 2485, 2681, 3085; 18: 2015, 4370, 5722, 6156; (3), 6157; (2).
- 16:1, 2: 6157; 1-16: 1553; 3: 6157; 4: 3952.
- 17:1: 368, 3938; 1-7: 1435; 1-9: 1617; 1-11: 3941; 1-27: 2875; 4: 464, 3916; 5: 48, 3944, 5288; 5909, 4445; 7, 8: 219; 7, 13, 19: 4321; 8: 1358, 1373; (2), 1615, 1632, 3945, 5182, 5859; 11: 2032; 14: 2086, 2158; 15: 48; 15-19: 1436; 17: 2860, 3952, 8235; 17-19: 1553; 19: 4496; 21: 607; 24: 973, 1595, 2855, 5177.
- 18:1: 18, 261, 2797, 2953; 1, 2: 1156, 2068, 5222; 1-5: 1673; 1, 13, 22: 515; 1, 16: 1595, 5177; 1-33: 122, 123, 282 (2), 578, 1617, 2875, 5830; 8, 9: 4343; 9-14: 560; 10: 607; 16-33: 3946; 12: 1553, 2880, 3952; 14: 5380; 16: 2855; 17: 1617; 19: 1952, 3944; 22: 33; 1617; 23-32: 2856; 23-33: 5382; 25: 922, 5381.
- 19:1: 1156, 2952; 1-28: 1617; 2: 1052; 8, 14: 1595, 2855, 5177; 11: 2852, 5222; 14-15: 1673; 17-22: 5382; 19: 1351; 23-29: 5178; 24, 25: 1618; 26: 4079; 29: 5382.
- 20:1-18: 4387; 2-5: 4271; 9-11: 4271; 12: 2934; 17: 5382.
- 21:4: 973; 6: 3952; 9: 1553; 10: 777, 17281; 10-12: 1553; 12: 3944, 3952, 5800.
- 22:1-14: 1623, 5180; 1-18: 1394; 1-19: 1064, 1296; 2: 607, 1436, 4574; 3-13: 2510; 15-18: 5333, 6360; 16, 17: 6157; 16-18: 3944, 4370, 4585, 6249, 6287, 6446; 17: 219, 329, 793, 1617, 1630, 1651, 2067, 2504, 2522, 5092, 5800, 5809, 6321; 17, 18: 973, 2409; 18: 211, 345, 354, 781, 904, 1537, 1873, 3114, 3954, 4496, 5048, 5181, 5818, 6376.
- 23:1: 1052; 18: 1606.
- 24:1-67: 752, 2810; 15: 1595, 2855, 5177; 22, 53: 1886; 30: 6381; 47: 776; 58-67: 5187; 61: 428, 4079, 64, 65; 169, 1388; 67: 169, 283, 1595, 2855, 4371, 4440, 5177.
- 25:1: 4440, 6449; 5: 5300, 6449; 5, 6: 4439; 20, 21, 22: 70; 21: 5382; 23: 1624, 5198; 26: 6235; 27, 31: 1624; 27-34: 1624, 6338.
- 26:1-4: 1435; 1-5: 6321; 3, 4: 6157; 4: 3965, 4496, 6081; 12-25: 2860, 3952; 16: 5784; 24: 3414; 34, 35: 1624; (2).
- 27:1-4: 1624; 1-10: 1624; 1-46: 6339; 15-23: 3954; 18-29: 6340; 22-34: 5198; 28, 29: 1624; 41-45: 3954.
- 28:1-15: 3964; 1-22: 6349; 3, 4: 1621; 10-15: 1435, 1909; 10-22: 1629, 2803, 3964, 5199; 12-15: 6321; 13-15: 1624; 14: 541, 718, 924, 1092, 1505, 1649, 1718, 1750, 1877, 1908, 1910, 2055, 2238, 2750, 3114, 3294, 3694, 3951, 4071, 4302, 4365, 4372, 4496, 4552, 4734, 5083, 5156, 5166, 5244, 5300, 5450, 5822, 6081, 6190; 15, 20, 21: 1634; 16-18: 1906; 17: 6291.
- 29:18-30: 109; 20: 31; 32-25: 1635.
- 30:6-13: 1635; 17-24: 1635.
- 31:1-55: 4247; 3: 1634; (2): 11-13: 1634; (2): 29; 296; 49: 6418.
- 32:1-32: 2864; 3, 4: 1634; 4: 1052; 9: 1634; 9-12: 1344, 3969, 5381; 10: 5181; 22-30: 3969; 24-80: 1634, 5832; 24, 30: 358, 421, 1410.
- 33:1-15: 5205.
- 34:4: 6373.
- 35:16-20: 1401.
- 37:1-11: 1635; 1-36: 5214; 2: 3971; 3: 57; 5-28: 3971; 12-36: 2860; 23-36: 1639; 37: 35, 828; (4), 2599, 4363, 6080.
- 39:20-23: 2885, 3972.
- 40:1-15: 2885, 3972; 1-23: 5216; 16: 2935.
- 41:1-57: 5216; 38-45: 6302; 38-48: 1640; 38-49: 2887, 3978; 40: 57, 2880; 41: 6371; 41, 42: 360; 54-56: 2075.
- 42:1-38: 5223; 13: 1645; 17, 18: 3573; 21: 2880; 21, 22: 1645; 38: 826, 2599, 4363, 6080.
- 43:1-52: 5233; 5: 3557; 26: 6301; 27: 6301; 29: 6301; 30: 6301; 31: 6301; 32: 6301; 33: 34; 6301; 31: 184.
- 44:1, 2: 6301; 1-34: 5232, 6301; 3-14: 6301; 9: 6301; 10: 6302; 14: 6301; 17, 18: 6302; 15: 6302; 16: 6302; 17, 18: 6302; 18-34: 1645, 3981; 19-34: 6302; 20-23: 6302; 27, 28: 6302; 27, 35: 828; 29, 31: 2600; 34: 6302.
- 45:1: 1645; 1-15: 1645, 2893, 5980, 6302; 1-28: 5234; 2: 6302; 3: 6302; 4: 6302; 4, 5, 13: 6301; 5: 1271, 1779, 6302; 5-8: 57; 6: 6302; 7, 8: 6302; 9: 1052; 9-11: 6302; 12-14: 6302; 15: 6303; 16: 6371; 22: 184; 24: 1635.
- 46:1-7: 5234; 1-34: 2900; 3: 2900; 23: 28-33: 5240.
- 47:1-2: 5240; 13-25: 2075; 14-25: 1645; 23-26: 1645; 28: 2896, 6355, 6371; 28-31: 5240.
- 48:10: 1341, 2124; (2).
- 49:4: 1635; 8-12: 530, 2124; (2); 10: 1373, 1673, 1735, 1918; 22-26: 2124; 24: 3359; 28: 6235.
- 50:2-26: 1646; 15-21: 3980; 15-26: 2895; 10-21: 5235; 20: 1639; 20, 21: 1646; 25: 1623.

## EXODUS

- 1:5: 776, 1510; 1-8: 1823; 1-14: 1650, 2900, 3982; 11: 5264; 14: 5264; 16: 5848; 22: 5250.
- 2:1: 1671; 1-10: 1651, 2902, 6250; 1: 15: 3987; 11-15: 1651; 11-25: 5251; 24: 1623, 2900.
- 3:1: 181; 1-3: 6044; 1-8: 155; 1-12: 2909; 1-14: 3989, 5261; 2-6: 170; 5: 3303, 2002; 6: 265, 1623; 7: 1823; 8: 1297, 1508; 10-20: 1651; 13: 15, 16; 16: 1653; 13-18: 1052; 14: 1052, 6217.
- 4:1-9: 4057, 4853; 2: 5418; 5: 1623;

## INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

8, 9; 4058; 10, 12; 5862; 11; 8902;  
16, 168, 171; 22; 155; 22, 23; 1681;  
23; 168, 171; 27; 82, 168, 170, 171; 28;  
168; 20-31; 168.  
5, 1-4; 3263; 6-18; 3983.  
6, 2, 3; 1052; 3; 338, 379, 421, 1410;  
3, 5; 1623; 8; 1623.  
7-1; 338, 421, 1410: 1-25; 341; 7;  
181; 10; 168; 10-12; 171; 11; 2206,  
5271; 11, 12; 865; 11, 12, 22; 1681;  
11, 32; 2189; 13; 2450; 19, 20; 168;  
20, 21; 122; 171.  
8-1, 32; 411; 5, 6; 168; 5, 7; 171; 7;  
1685, 2189; 7-18; 265; 12, 13; 5382;  
16; 168, 171; 18, 19; 171; 22, 23;  
151, 155; 23; 168, 171; 30, 31; 5382.  
9-8; 169; 8-10; 171; 16; 5263, 5305  
19-21; 511; 23; 5317; 33; 5382.  
10-20; 6237; 22; 6237; 23; 6237; 24;  
6237; 25, 26; 6237; 27; 6237; 28;  
6237; 29.  
11-1; 6237; 1-10; 2910, 6216, 6237; 2;  
1657, 6238; 3; 6238; 4; 6237, 6238;  
5; 6238; 6; 6238; 6; 6238; 7; 6238;  
8; 6238; 9; 6238.  
12-1, 14; 1657; 11; 2917; 1-28; 1821;  
1-42; 6237; 1-51; 17; 208, 253, 465;  
2115, 3484, 6216; 2; 465, 839, 1913;  
2-14; 1289; 2270, 5191; 3; 211;  
3, 6; 2745; 5; 211; 1186; 6; 1800,  
6216; 7, 8, 13; 2272; 8; 211, 6274;  
8, 11, 12; 2116; 10; 212; 11-13; 212;  
12; 212, 1410; 12, 13; 6555; 13;  
3993, 6111; 13, 22, 23; 567; 14; 465,  
839; 15-20; 2379; 16; 2270, 5191;  
18, 14; 1293; 18-20; 1800; 19, 20;  
2022; 21-30; 3993; 21-31; 5272; 22;  
1872; 22, 23; 151; 23; 3959, 5640  
29; 6238; 30-32; 6059; 31; 6238;  
32; 6238; 33-35; 1800; 34; 6238;  
35; 1800; 35-36; 1657, 6238; 40;  
2482; 40, 41; 6156, 6235; 40-42; 6408;  
40-51; 1980; 41; 6059; 42; 6238; 51;  
6408.  
13-1, 16; 4053; 1-22; 6216; 2; 1657; 7;  
2102, 2635; 9; 1623; 10; 803; 18;  
2949; 19; 1623, 2603; 21; 4037;  
14-1, 31; 1322; 5-31; 5501; 15-27; 2919;  
3996; 15; 4919; 19-29; 1637; 19-31;  
5277; 20; 577; 30; 3996; 30, 31;  
1415.  
14-1; 2919; 1-20; 3998; 1-21; 2031;  
2031; 2-2; 2933; 3; 379; 11; 296;  
23; 351, 91; 25, 26; 5035; 26; 5779.  
16-1, 14; 4010; 1-36; 172; 2-15; 6278;  
4-15; 3043; 20-30; 1731; 22-30; 972;  
1731; 23; 3036, 3039; 23-30; 1731;  
31; 4045.  
17-1, 7; 3077; 8-16; 4207; 9-11; 2681;  
18-1, 17; 3037; 3; 568; 25; 4037.  
19-1, 6; 5285; 1-8; 1372, 6138, 6391;  
1-9; 6324; 1-19; 6224; 1-25; 542,  
1404, 1914, 2035, 5990; 3-8; 976, 5307;  
3-9; 4902, 5292; 4-8; 1835; 5; 882,  
6235; 5, 6; 1140, 5338, 5917; 6-8;  
1869, 1914; 6; 952, 2287; 7-8; 454,  
1724, 6343; 8; 1145, 1724, 1914;  
8-9; 6146; 9; 1145, 1914; 9, 18, 19;  
1921, 40; 11; 4570; 11-13; 2002; 12;  
13; 1914; 13; 3044; 15; 2022; 16;  
18; 1913; 17-20; 3037; 18-20; 1914;  
21-25; 1914.  
20-1, 11; 3037, 4018, 5286; 1-17; 542,  
1800; 1-26; 282, 542; 2; 971, 6343;  
2, 3, 5; 1722; 3; 3046; 3-17; 971; 4;  
4, 7, 9; 4, 5; 5732; 5; 822, 5668, 4559;  
7; 1527, 2002; 8; 540; 9; 1913;  
9, 15; 1623, 11, 9; 543; 9, 11; 3000,  
3745, 6623, 4781; 12; 637, 1553, 2024;  
3261, 4275; 12-17; 3044, 4019; 12-21;  
5287; 17; 2339; 18, 19; 2858; 18-  
22; 5294; 26; 101.  
21-1, 36; 282; 4; 777; 6; 1410, 1453;  
10; 1462; 12; 5643; 13; 3092; 14;  
3092; 20, 21; 6425; 23; 1917; 23-  
25; 3174, 6429.  
22-1, 11; 5285; 8, 9, 28; 1410; 18; 265,  
2270, 5191, 5272, 3042; 28; 5952.  
23-1, 13; 282; 2; 2033; 4, 5; 5643;  
1464; 3599.  
24-1; 4047; 1-8; 6344; 1-18; 4389;  
2; 1725, 5046; 3, 7; 6446; 3-8; 5192,  
5292, 5874, 6324; 4-8; 5163; 8; 5342,  
6446; 16, 17; 1981.  
25-1; 6309; 10-11; 6111; 18; 529;  
22; 529, 6309; 31-40; 245; 40; 6309;  
27; 16; 100;  
26-1; 100;  
27-1; 443; 1-43; 69, 72, 157, 160; 26;  
28; 6450; 29-30; 160; 43; 117; 10;  
29-1; 1186; 1-46; 72; 9; 3745; 10;  
18; 4384; 11-31; 237; 14; 4385;  
31, 32; 6279; 42, 43; 6309; 43-45;  
1981.  
30-2; 1726; 7; 6274; 10; 685; 11-16;  
1726; 17-28; 4447; 17-20; 1731; 17-21;  
17-22;

117: 20; 117, 178: 22-32; 2255: 22-  
33; 5287: 28; 4098, 4098: 25; 6054:  
25-32; 72: 32, 33; 4093: 34; 84, 4098  
(2): 34-38; 79, 5692.  
21: 2-5; 4092: 3; 4093: 6; 2593: 13;  
2032.

3032: 1-14; 168: 1-6; 3046: 1-8; 1855:  
1092: 9-13; 5917: 10, 31, 32; 1785,  
5046, 6344: 11-13; 5388: 15-20;  
5297: 26; 3048, 6177: 26-28; 5547? 7  
29: 1281: 30-35; 1835, 3048, 4022,  
5297: 32; 4278.  
33: 14; 5587, 5547, 5862: 20; 5861, 4055:  
20-22.

34: 1, 4: 5299: 1-35; 542: 7; 886, 914,  
428, 527, 586, 709, 1917, 4859: 27; 1145:  
27-28; 6348: 28; 1724 (2): 1732: 28-30;  
1253: 28-35; 5299: 29, 30, 35; 3177:  
35; 3: 971, 1787.  
30: 1: 235: 19; 237: 26; 1322.  
37: 17; 248: 29; 5692.  
40: 1-13; 3055, 4028: 5-30; 100: 34, 35;  
1981: 33-38; 1981: 34-38; 4028.

## LEVITICUS

1: 3; 1886, 1585: 12, 13; 518.  
2: 1-16; 84: 2; 73: 13; 508, 2099: 14;  
4127.  
3: 1-16; 1585: 1-17; 4389.  
4: 3, 4; 685: 3, 23, 28; 1588: 23, 24;  
685: 27, 31; 635: 24, 35; 685.  
5: 2; 806, 588: 1-4; 205, 8: 11; 84:  
1; 17, 18; 2613: 1-2; 205, 276.  
6: 1-7; 122, 2613: 1-4; 747: 13; 101:  
16-26; 178: 27; 178.  
7: 1-16; 6279: 7, 15; 6279: 11-18; 6279:  
13; 135.  
8: 1-30; 72, 183: 12; 1688, 1715, 6307:  
13; 270: 14-33; 73: 24; 1461: 31;  
6279: 33-36; 96.  
9: 1-13; 96, 24: 15, 868, 6391: 2, 6, 7;  
685: 3, 1186, 4570: 7; 1138: 7, 8, 15;  
6777: 16; 1806: 23; 147 (2), 1829;  
4504: 23, 24; 5656.  
10: 1: 3760: 1, 2; 6309: 1-3; 723: 1;  
4: 1007: 1-11; 1836, 3054, 4030: 6;  
3760: 6, 7; 6309: 9-11; 1837.  
11: 1-47; 1708: 44; 1351.  
12: 1-47; 1708: 13; 187, 237: 51, 52;  
1351.  
13: 1-34; 39, 79, 95, 96 (2), 106, 128 (2)  
147, 150, 157 (3), 160, 178, 190, 223, 245;  
514 (2), 679, 868, 3454, 3824, 4114;  
4273, 4340, 4352, 4434, 4494, 4513, 4518;  
421, 4545 (2), 5342, 5391: 1-43; 4511;  
5027: 2; 1836, 8823, 5961: 2, 3;  
1806, 1829: 3;  
1806, 6: 5621: 8, 10; 4: 157: 5-22;  
1829: 6, 15; 5622: 6, 17; 3748: 7;  
10: 4079: 8, 10; 6326: 10; 10: 159;  
4651: 11; 1394, 5080: 11-13; 1838;  
11, 14, 15; 6777: 12; 5961 (2): 12;  
13: 100, 157, 5712: 13; 4868: 15;  
1309, 4475, 4519: 15-27; 139: 17;  
1579: 20, 21; 139 (2): 20-22; 8356;  
5469, 6326: 20; 4488, 5256: 21, 22;  
1334, 2324: 178: 26-28; 6302: 27;  
4354, 4385, 4535: 29; 147, 679, 1453;  
2025: 33; 4587, 6560: 34; 1453.  
17: 1-16; 4354 (2): 10-14; 1336, 5341;  
11: 407, 411, 1293, 1298, 1321, 5341;  
11-14; 1335: 11, 14; 1030, 1230.  
18: 1-4; 2016: 5; 822, 45, 688, 789, 823;  
887, 1724, 1970, 2121, 2787, 4829, 4949;  
5046, 5078, 5080, 5151, 5358, 645, 6370;  
6429: 18; 2016: 23; 45, 472, 1678;  
23: 2485.  
19: 18; 1712, 1767, 2419, 2683, 3803, 3862;  
4019, 4850, 5072, 5359, 5953: 30;  
2002: 31; 734, 754, 1643, 1688, 2787;  
5800: 32; 2024.  
20: 1-13; 1552, 1553, 1554, 1555, 1556, 1557, 1558, 1559, 1560, 1561, 1562, 1563, 1564, 1565, 1566, 1567, 1568, 1569, 1570, 1571, 1572, 1573, 1574, 1575, 1576, 1577, 1578, 1579, 1580, 1581, 1582, 1583, 1584, 1585, 1586, 1587, 1588, 1589, 1590, 1591, 1592, 1593, 1594, 1595, 1596, 1597, 1598, 1599, 1600, 1601, 1602, 1603, 1604, 1605, 1606, 1607, 1608, 1609, 1610, 1611, 1612, 1613, 1614, 1615, 1616, 1617, 1618, 1619, 1620, 1621, 1622, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, 1627, 1628, 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1635, 1636, 1637, 1638, 1639, 1640, 1641, 1642, 1643, 1644, 1645, 1646, 1647, 1648, 1649, 1650, 1651, 1652, 1653, 1654, 1655, 1656, 1657, 1658, 1659, 1660, 1661, 1662, 1663, 1664, 1665, 1666, 1667, 1668, 1669, 1670, 1671, 1672, 1673, 1674, 1675, 1676, 1677, 1678, 1679, 1680, 1681, 1682, 1683, 1684, 1685, 1686, 1687, 1688, 1689, 1690, 1691, 1692, 1693, 1694, 1695, 1696, 1697, 1698, 1699, 1700, 1701, 1702, 1703, 1704, 1705, 1706, 1707, 1708, 1709, 1710, 1711, 1712, 1713, 1714, 1715, 1716, 1717, 1718, 1719, 1720, 1721, 1722, 1723, 1724, 1725, 1726, 1727, 1728, 1729, 1730, 1731, 1732, 1733, 1734, 1735, 1736, 1737, 1738, 1739, 1740, 1741, 1742, 1743, 1744, 1745, 1746, 1747, 1748, 1749, 1750, 1751, 1752, 1753, 1754, 1755, 1756, 1757, 1758, 1759, 1760, 1761, 1762, 1763, 1764, 1765, 1766, 1767, 1768, 1769, 1770, 1771, 1772, 1773, 1774, 1775, 1776, 1777, 1778, 1779, 1780, 1781, 1782, 1783, 1784, 1785, 1786, 1787, 1788, 1789, 1790, 1791, 1792, 1793, 1794, 1795, 1796, 1797, 1798, 1799, 1800, 1801, 1802, 1803, 1804, 1805, 1806, 1807, 1808, 1809, 1810, 1811, 1812, 1813, 1814, 1815, 1816, 1817, 1818, 1819, 1820, 1821, 1822, 1823, 1824, 1825, 1826, 1827, 1828, 1829, 1830, 1831, 1832, 1833, 1834, 1835, 1836, 1837, 1838, 1839, 1840, 1841, 1842, 1843, 1844, 1845, 1846, 1847, 1848, 1849, 1850, 1851, 1852, 1853, 1854, 1855, 1856, 1857, 1858, 1859, 1860, 1861, 1862, 1863, 1864, 1865, 1866, 1867, 1868, 1869, 1870, 1871, 1872, 1873, 1874, 1875, 1876, 1877, 1878, 1879, 1880, 1881, 1882, 1883, 1884, 1885, 1886, 1887, 1888, 1889, 1890, 1891, 1892, 1893, 1894, 1895, 1896, 1897, 1898, 1899, 1900, 1901, 1902, 1903, 1904, 1905, 1906, 1907, 1908, 1909, 1910, 1911, 1912, 1913, 1914, 1915, 1916, 1917, 1918, 1919,

3453: 3-46; 3101: 12; 1981, 5683  
14-28; 5564: 14-33; 4768: 14-34,  
6145: 14-44; 2181, 6446: 14-46; 1378:  
18; 3460: 18, 21; 4867, 6123: 18, 34,  
45; 1730: 18-45; 5047, 5721: 24, 28;  
4867, 6123: 28; 4497: 33; 1496: 33;  
1496: 33-35; 3624: 34, 35; 4779:  
45; 1747.  
27: 14-34; 1051.

## NUMBERS

2: 1: 4037: 45, 46; 3982.  
 2: 18, 19: 5355: 20, 21: 5355: 22, 23;  
 5355: 24; 5355: 34; 5277, 5355.  
 3: 3, 4: 1007: 11-13; 1657: 11-16;  
 5023: 12, 13; 899: 15; 4079: 40-45;  
 6355: 42-51; 5355: 44-51; 1031: 46-  
 50; 5355.  
 4: 8: 114, 562, 1161, 1682: 5-15; 1366:  
 15; 3252: 15-20; 2008: 19, 20; 3053:  
 38, 44; 44: 44, 48; 443.  
 5: 4: 1725, 5046: 15; 84.  
 6: 2-6: 4088: 6; 2053: 24; 4823: 24;  
 26; 5254, 5630, 6004, 6023, 6089, 6196.  
 7: 9: 3252: 89; 529.  
 8: 1-26; 128: 5-18; 6348: 12; 79: 24;  
 442.  
 9: 2: 1478: 6-11; 1961: 8-13; 1289,  
 2270, 5191: 10, 11; 2379, 3014: 12;  
 680.  
 10: 1: 4079: 11, 12; 6235: 11, 13;  
 3060, 4037: 29-36; 1841, 3060, 4037:  
 35; 5626.  
 11: 2: 1725, 5046: 4-34; 5306: 7; 4012:  
 11-15; 1725, 5046, 5382, 6344: 16;  
 4037: 29; 5553: 31-34; 4012.  
 12: 1-16; 3042, 5301: 3; 1651, 1921,  
 3537, 4047, 6957: 13; 5322.  
 13: 3: 5313: 1-33; 1842: 3; 6235:  
 16, 1060, 5355: 17-20; 1842, 4045:  
 17-33; 5313: 23-33; 1842, 4045:  
 26-33; 3063: 30; 4045: 31; 4079,  
 6212: 33; 777.  
 14: 1-14; 1842 (2), 1-10; 3063:  
 5313: 1-45; 1842: 6, 7; 4045: 9;  
 1842, 4045: 10; 1842: 12; 1842: 13;  
 16; 5380: 13-19; 5382: 17-20; 1842:  
 18; 4568: 21; 6210: 24; 4045: 28-  
 33; 1842: 44, 45; 5062.  
 15: 1-41; 5268: 31; 1176: 32-36; 970,  
 971, 972, 1757, 1731, 2143: 37-41; 100,  
 38; 5268, 6111: 38-40; 5268.  
 16: 1: 117: 1-50; 138, 4047, 5268: 2, 3;  
 1664, 5100, 5268: 3; 2300: 3, 9; 1537: 4-  
 35; 4568: 28-35; 2300: 30-33; 2600: 30;  
 33; 828 (2), 41; 5268: 41-49; 2300.  
 17: 1-9; 5419: 2, 3; 79.  
 18: 1-19; 2099: 20; 4655.  
 19: 1-19; 2099: 9, 17; 6126: 11; 4173:  
 11-18; 5952: 13; 2053.  
 20: 1-12; 5957: 1-13; 5315: 2-12; 3077:  
 2-13; 4047: 10; 41, 3018: 11; 4058:  
 12; 41.  
 21: 1-9; 4047: 4-9; 1328, 1489, 2300:  
 5, 7, 9; 2029: 6-9; 5289: 7, 8; 5382.  
 22: 1-41; 595, 5328: 7; 2204: 18; 458:  
 23; 578: 33; 237.  
 23: 23, 40; 5322: 3-6; 359, 5993: 9, 19;  
 5380: 10; 4055.  
 24: 1-25; 359, 2541, 5993.  
 25: 1-9; 2300.  
 27: 12-17; 1859.  
 28: 16, 17; 2115.  
 30: 1-16; 2747: 2, 5, 8; 2100: 13, 16; 2100.  
 31: 16; 491, 2204, 4959: 19; 3276: 28;  
 5160, 6050.  
 32: 1, 12; 5387: 23; 3623 (2), 4866,  
 5387, 5770.  
 33: 3; 4235, 6408: 19-36; 3101.  
 35: 9-33; 5615: 9-34; 3092: 20, 22; 3092:  
 22, 23; 3092: 21, 23; 3092: 26, 28;  
 3092: 20-34; 4079.

## DEUTERONOMY

1: 1, 2; 1848; 6; 5334; 15; 4037; 19;  
4037: 19-36; 1842: 22; 3036: 29-33;  
4046: 31; 2149.  
4: 6-8; 5521: 13; 1733, 5163: 13, 14;  
1726, 1732: 23, 24; 1850: 26; 1498:  
26-28; 4782: 26, 40; 6251: 30-40;  
1850: 30; 1052: 40; 5334: 41-43;  
3092.  
5: 1-3; 4999: 1-5; 971, 1786: 1-15;  
6: 1-4; 1-21; 974: 1-33; 642, 5334:  
2, 1725, 1786, 5046: 2, 1588, 2858;  
7-27; 4446: 3-23; 314: 5; 4370, 4670,  
4681, 5000: 5-21; 1726: 7-21; 1448:  
8; 1813: 9; 527 (2); 1859: 9, 10;  
2668: 11; 4051: 15; 4731, 4370.  
6: 1-15; 4050: 3-15; 1849: 4; 369, 466,  
1410: 4-5; 2750, 5684, 6581: 4-8;  
4053: 4, 11; 1753: 4-8; 1805, 4012,  
2037, 4850, 5072, 5359, 6251: 6-9;  
9037, 13-21; 4053: 16; 1888.  
7: 1-6; 2574: 6; 3459: 9; 5380: 11-15;  
2029: 15; 1351: 17, 18; 2031.

# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

2:2: 1678, 1703, 2031, 5278, 5395: 2-5:  
5296: 2-11: 5527: 3: 38: 10: 1849:  
18: 3080: 19: 2011, 6251: 19, 20:  
802:  
9:3: 6251: 4-6: 2485: 4-8: 5917: 5, 6:  
6360: 9, 11, 15: 1725: 20: 5382: 29:  
1496.  
10:17: 358, 1052, 1410.  
11:13-21: 1053: 13-26: 1271, 1780: 19-  
20: 2093: 26, 28: 6251.  
12:1-51: 3454: 13, 14: 2045: 23: 1030,  
1473: 23-25: 1708: 26: 4051: 30:  
2897.  
13:1-3: 766: 3: 2258, 5386, 3831, 3872,  
4445, 4462, 4802, 4910, 5147, 5395, 5527  
(2), 5799, 6099, 6274: 6-9: 768: 9:  
764: 13: 1568.  
14:1, 2: 518: 2: 1558, 1820, 5460, 6235.  
15:6-15: 5539: 12-17: 6356: 15: 2011,  
2031: 21: 905, 3148.  
16:3: 1800: 10: 4307: 16: 6107.  
17:1: 905: 14: 2016: 14-17: 1204: 14-  
20: 1887, 4193: 17: 2068: 17-20:  
2016: 18-20: 2016, 2046.  
18:1, 2: 4655: 9-10: 1030, 2172, 2189:  
9-14: 6355: 9-10: 5068: 10-12: 5184,  
1643, 5800: 10-12: 755, 5240: 12:  
2485: 15: 401, 715, 1160, 1248, 1394,  
4058, 5333, 5388: 15-18: 6448: 15-18:  
906 (2), 1525, 1687: 15-19: 905, 1063:  
15-20: 2858: 15-22: 1321: 17-19:  
5859: 18: 2859: 18, 19: 5046, 5558:  
20: 1809.  
19:1-19: 3092: 4, 6, 11: 3092: 11: 3092:  
11-13: 4079: 15: 1809: 21: 1917,  
3174, 5414, 5459, 5622, 5872.  
20:10-18: 5706: 16: 3445.  
21:6-9: 3896: 15-17: 1462, 2124: 22:  
23: 5221: 23: 4868, 6344.  
23:1: 2964, 4332: 4, 5: 1145: 15, 16:  
1462: 21-23: 2081: 21, 23: 2154.  
24:1: 6250.  
25:5-10: 2554: 17-19: 4207.  
26:1-19: 5333: 5: 599.  
27:1-26: 1869, 5334: 9-26: 976: 11-13:  
479: 11-26: 1724: 22: 2025: 24:  
3092: 26: 1725.  
28:1-8: 1271, 1780: 1-12: 2029: 1-14:  
1372, 1409, 1725, 2490, 6138: 1-42:  
2520: 1-68: 179, 2525, 5046, 5334: 12:  
2145: 15, 21: 2029: 15-23: 1271,  
1780: 15-29: 6235: 15, 23, 45: 1755:  
15-67: 1730, 5047: 15-68: 1772: 27,  
28: 2029: 32: 296: 30, 37: 4782:  
30-40: 1271, 1780: 37-42: 2029: 45:  
2334: 45-53: 2029: 49-53: 5047: 58-  
61: 1271: 58, 64, 47: 1785: 59-61:  
2029: 62-68: 602: 63-65: 4782: 64:  
1496: 64, 67: 504.  
29:1-29: 5344: 29: 619, 5133, 4357,  
4008.  
30:1-9: 1730, 5047: 1-20: 822, 5334:  
3: 4483: 3-5: 1483: 4: 1496: 11-14:  
1970: 11-20: 3071: 14: 1970: 15:  
625, 1642: 15, 18, 19: 6251: 15-19:  
401: 15, 19: 892, 2611: 16: 2011:  
19: 363, 411.  
31:1-8: 544: 1-30: 232: 9: 1623: 9:  
24: 1623: 9-26: 1145: 16: 5073: 24:  
1623: 24-29: 4051: 28-30: 168.  
32:1-52: 3078, 4055, 5334: 2: 1937: 3,  
4: 870: 4: 386, 1225, 1719, 2285,  
2394, 2902, 3145, 5167, 5360: 4, 5:  
1351: 7: 2031: 9: 1658: 10: 4462:  
11: 4335: 11-13: 6367: 16, 17: 5910:  
17: 685: 19, 76: 6183: 21: 2125: 22:  
258, 2509: 26: 2125: 30: 1549, 6023:  
36: 5957: 39: 1052: 45: 787: 49,  
50: 3416: 51, 52: 4058.  
33:1-29: 3078, 4055, 5334: 14: 3344:  
17: 2125: 25: 613: 27: 3775, 6256.  
34:1-12: 3077, 4053, 5333: 5, 6: 3376:  
5: 201: 6: 2153, 3378: 10-12: 6170.

## JOSHUA

1:1-9: 5335: 1-11: 3079, 4060: 7:  
5296, 5509, 5705: 8: 1145, 2093: 8:  
9: 6089: 9: 5510.  
2:1-19: 5343: 15-20: 6111.  
3:5-17: 1857, 4068: 7-17: 5345: 9-17:  
3084: 17: 2124.  
4:1: 2124: 2, 9: 3085: 19: 1980: 20:  
3344: 21-24: 3345.  
5:6, 8: 2124: 6, 9, 10: 6408: 10: 1980.  
6:1: 751: 5: 3087: 8-11: 5343: 8-20:  
1857, 4070: 12-20: 3088: 14-20: 5343:  
25: 6212.  
7:1-26: 5350: 7-11: 2029: 8, 9: 5380:  
25: 3997: 25, 26: 2029: 26: 3397:  
8:32-35: 479.  
10:1-43: 3344: 3: 1652: 3, 11: 1994:  
8-14: 3344: 10, 11: 564: 12-14: 1813:  
13: 2124: 35: 1882.  
11:1-23: 1652.  
14:5-14: 4071: 4-51: 3091: 7-10: 6255:  
7, 10: 1980.  
18:1: 5252.

20:1-9: 4092, 4079: 5: 3092.  
23:6: 1623: 14: 2737, 5387, 5538.  
24:9: 1145: 14-25: 1869, 3093: 15:  
2873, 2950, 4740, 4780, 5149: 19-22:  
812: 22: 518: 24: 4206: 26: 1145,  
1623.

## JUDGES

1:16: 3061, 4038.  
2:1-12: 1869: 1-19: 5598: 7: 5045: 7-  
16: 3104: 13-15: 1351: 16: 1869: 16,  
18: 4192: 20: 2124.  
4:4-24: 1549 (2), 5604: 11: 3061 (2),  
4038.  
5:1-22: 5604: 1-31: 1549: 23: 1257.  
6:11-40: 5605: 12-22: 578: 21: 265.  
7:1-8: 5606: 1-23: 1747: 1-25: 458,  
2555: 2-8: 6212: 3: 1876: 13-23:  
1875, 4082: 16-23: 5606: 19-25: 2550:  
21: 286.  
8:1-10: 1876, 4082: 18: 5229: 26: 100,  
6111.  
10:3: 6436.  
11:30: 2897.  
13:1-25: 1952: 4: 5612: 8-16: 5612:  
8, 9: 5382: 19: 265: 19-21: 2818: 20:  
18, 261: 20, 21: 579: 21, 22: 338, 424,  
1440: 24, 25: 5612.  
15:4: 1351.  
16:21-31: 4087.  
19:10, 11: 1296.  
20:16: 3230, 4216.

## RUTH

1:1-22: 5613: 14-22: 4089: 16, 17: 3111:  
16-22: 3110: 20: 351.  
2:12: 6159: 23: 4127.  
3:14: 4090.

## I SAMUEL

1:1-28: 3102: 3: 3252: 5-27: 560: 9-  
11: 5382: 11: 1671, 2897: 24-28:  
1671: 27: 5382.  
2:1-10: 1813: 6: 828, 2600: 8: 1813:  
9: 5862: 11, 18, 19: 1671: 30: 1640,  
2887, 5703.  
3:1-13: 1882, 5615: 6-14: 4090: 18:  
6296: 19, 20: 5615.  
4:1-18: 5626: 4: 529: 7, 8: 2541: 18:  
1882.  
6:1-21: 2059, 2541.  
7:1-2: 1381, 2005: 3: 3216, 3712: 3-  
17: 5627: 5-10: 5382: 5-15: 1882:  
5-17: 1381: 6: 568: 10: 4192.  
8:1-10: 3216, 5636: 3: 1887: 5: 2359:  
5, 20: 34, 268: 7: 1979: 9-18: 2046:  
10-22: 4192: 11-22: 1887: 18: 2369.  
9:2: 2172: 12: 2046: 21: 1838.  
10:1-27: 4197: 7: 5782: 9, 10: 4197,  
5657: 17: 1381: 17-27: 1887, 3218: 19:  
1351: 26: 1145.  
11:1-11: 1996: 1-15: 5635.  
12:5: 3222: 1-25: 1882, 1887, 4193,  
4199: 13-25: 3222.  
13:1: 4018: 1-14: 3240: 2-15: 1887:  
13: 1907: 13, 14: 1887, 1888, 5647:  
14: 1709, 1996, 3225.  
14:1: 1907: 1-15: 3232: 1-46: 5638:  
1-52: 3230: 6: 1907: 27-30: 3232:  
39-44: 1907: 43: 3232.  
15:1-13: 3240: 1-35: 4206: 2, 3: 5663:  
6: 3061, 4038: 9: 3225: 10-23: 1887:  
5647: 13-23: 3241: 15-17: 591:  
4197: 22: 591, 5430: 26, 35: 2172: 35:  
1888.  
16:1: 1888: 1-13: 1901, 4209: 4-13:  
3225: 7: 3769, 5138, 6316, 6384: 17:  
2191.  
17:1-54: 5662: 36: 1709: 37: 3044:  
38-49: 3230, 4215: 38-51: 1902: 48-  
50: 1709.  
18:1: 205: 4: 4223: 5-16: 3231: 6:  
16: 4218.  
19:1-24: 5662: 6: 1807: 10: 3232.  
20:1-42: 5662: 2: 1907: 5, 27: 4127:  
12-23: 3232: 13-17: 1908: 14-17:  
2010: 23: 4247: 30-42: 1907, 4223:  
32, 33: 1908.  
22:2: 3239, 4225: 3, 4: 4225: 22, 23:  
4225.  
23:2, 4: 2015: 16: 4224: 16, 17: 1908:  
16-18: 3232.  
24:1-22: 4225.  
25:13: 3239: 13, 27: 4225.  
26:1-25: 5672: 5-12: 3238: 6: 4225:  
7-12: 1709: 17-25: 4225: 21-25:  
3238.  
27:2: 3239.  
28:1-25: 265, 755: 3-20: 265: 6, 15:  
2172: 7-19: 6335: 7-20: 2172, 4976:  
11: 754: 14: 6193.  
30:7, 8: 2015: 21-25: 2015.  
31:1-13: 3240, 4233.

## II SAMUEL

1:17-27: 5674: 26: 4224.  
2:1-7: 4234: 1-10: 3245: 1-11: 1996:  
4: 1709.

2:5: 5073.  
3:30: 723, 2613.  
18, 19: 2015: 20: 564: 22, 23: 2015.  
7: 1296, 1390: 10: 4234: 12: 4255:  
18, 19: 2015: 20: 564: 22, 23: 2015.  
6:1-12: 2092, 3252, 4285: 1-19: 5679:  
3: 1381: 13-15: 2003.  
7:4-76: 2010, 3258: 8-16: 1364: 12, 13:  
2372: 12-16: 1675, 8114: 12-17: 2045:  
22: 1052.  
9:1-13: 1908, 2010, 4268.  
10:8-19: 2015.  
11:1-27: 2016 (2), 5681.  
12:1-7: 5681: 7-12: 2017: 11, 12:  
1397: 11-14: 3255: 13: 2017: 14:  
3260: 15-22: 5106: 24, 25: 2045:  
25: 2045.  
15:1-12: 2024, 3261, 4275.  
18:1-15: 5700: 7: 2913: 9-17: 2025:  
24-33: 3267, 4277: 32, 33: 2025.  
19:9: 6397: 9-12: 1690: 10, 11: 6397:  
20:21: 2030.  
21:9: 4127.  
22:1-4: 362: 2: 2031: 2-4: 6231: 6:  
628 (2): 2599: 10: 153, 204: 31: 849,  
1214: 36: 1709: 40: 51: 2031:  
23:3: 4197: 5: 4321: 13-17: 2015:  
15, 16: 1701.  
24:12: 2029: 13: 4018: 15-25: 2029:  
16: 822: 16, 17: 2382: 18-25: 1395:  
21-25: 2510.

## I KINGS

1:1-53: 2030 (2), 5701: 6: 4286: 13,  
30: 2045: 28-39: 2045: 30-40: 1407:  
32-40: 4286: 34, 39, 40: 2030: 38-40:  
2031: 50-53: 4286.  
2:1-12: 5701: 3: 1633: 4: 467: 6, 9:  
828, 2606: 7: 101: 10: 1390, 2617,  
4794, 5166.  
3:2: 2045: 3: 2045: 4-15: 3277, 4290,  
6714: 5: 2059: 5-15: 2046: 6: 4290:  
9: 2053: 11: 2911: 11, 12: 1517: 12:  
1517: 18: 169.  
4:1: 1652, 1994: 6: 3385: 25-34: 2053:  
5:1-12: 2054: 11: 3431: 13-16: 3282:  
17: 180.  
6:1: 1980 (3): 1-38: 180: 2, 17, 20:  
100: 7: 169, 1237, 2987, 6148: 23:  
529: 25: 39, 530: 38: 178, 4127.  
7:1: 2059: 51: 1981.  
8:1: 4297: 1-11: 3282: 1-66: 3509,  
4296: 10, 11: 1981: 11: 169: 12, 13:  
4297: 10: 776: 22-30: 5713: 22-53:  
4297: 27: 619: 41, 42: 2067: 50:  
4260: 54-61: 4297: 54-63: 2504: 62:  
63: 3282.  
9:1-9: 2059: 21, 22: 3282.  
10:1-10: 2067, 3284, 5722: 13: 2067,  
5722: 24: 2068: 27: 3324.  
11:1-7: 1400: 4-13: 2061, 4297: 9-13:  
1400: 7: 2367: 47: 20-38: 2324: 31:  
2069: 30: 1296: 38: 4723: 43: 4794:  
12:1-20: 3384: 1-24: 5722: 4: 2046: 4,  
11: 2068: 6-16: 4722: 10-14: 2324:  
16-25: 2323: 17: 1341: 20: 1129: 25-  
33: 3385, 4723, 5732.  
13:1-3: 3607.  
14:25-28: 3467.  
15:21: 4297.  
16:23-33: 3399, 4729.  
17:1: 389: 1-16: 3225, 3400, 4730, 5747:  
5, 9: 557: 7: 577: 9-16: 2549: 12-16:  
2021: 17-23: 67: 20-23: 5382: 22:  
360, 366.  
18:1-16: 3401: 1-40: 4740: 1-48: 5993:  
2: 557: 3: 4079: 4: 3430: 13: 1796:  
10-40: 5751: 17: 234: 577: 19: 489:  
1841: 21: 2950, 3406: 21, 27, 30:  
1145: 20-29: 5203: 30-40: 2332: 36-  
38: 5203: 30-46: 3406: 30, 37: 5381:  
36, 39: 1145: 38: 2777: 40: 4211:  
40, 45, 46: 557: 41-45: 557, 4211.  
19:1-4: 557, 4211: 1-8: 3407: 1-16:  
2333: 1-18: 4741, 5629: 1-21: 5993:  
3: 389: 5: 4211: 8-18: 557: 9-18:  
5414: 11: 6026: 11-32: 5649, 5863,  
6206: 11-13: 6025: 13: 4212: 16:  
557: 18: 290.  
20:1-21: 5759: 11: 1656, 3125: 12-21:  
4758.  
21:1-29: 4741, 5770: 4-16: 2339: 8:  
360: 25, 26: 6377.  
22:1-53: 5630: 22, 23: 2174: 24-27: 1796:  
41: 4601: 42, 51: 4601.

## II KINGS

2:1-11: 3415, 4757: 1-12: 5771: 2, 4,  
6: 1132: 6-15: 2340: 9: 3428, 4771:  
10: 558: 10, 11, 15: 168: 11: 658,  
1132: 12: 169, 558: 12-24: 3428:  
19-21: 558: 20-22: 2099.  
3:1: 4601.  
4:1-7: 558, 3430: 1-44: 5779: 14-17:  
460: 8-37: 5781: 27: 2340: 25-37:  
2345, 3430, 4757: 34, 35: 62: 38-41:  
558: 42-44: 558.

# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

5:1-14; 2346, 3438, 4768: 1-27; 5779: 20-27; 5781.  
 6:1-18; 2346: 8-23; 3440, 4769, 5781: 16; 3438: 31; 1796.  
 6:1: 4018: 10, 25; 4601.  
 9:22; 389.  
 11:1-16; 3446: 1-20; 4776.  
 12:1-16; 4777: 4-15; 3447: 13-16; 2367: 15; 2366.  
 12:4, 5; 5582: 14; 558, 2767: 14-25; 2354.  
 14:13; 1297: 25; 3568.  
 16:1-20; 6102: 18; 2067.  
 17:1-18; 4819: 1-24; 1372, 6138: 6-18; 4463: 9-18; 2359: 17; 5800: 18; 4820: 24-41; 2574: 29-41; 1030.  
 18:1-37; 520: 3-6; 3588: 5; 3462: 13; 520.  
 19:1-12; 2381: 6, 7; 2381: 7; 2382: 14-19; 2381: 15-20; 5382: 20-22; 2381: 24-37; 2381: 32; 520: 32-37; 5382: 35; 3582.  
 20:1-7; 2028: 3; 5381: 8; 3588.  
 21:2, 6; 2172: 6; 1643: 9, 11; 2172: 22; 230; 2390, 4051: 14-20; 1549: 19; 3608.  
 23:1-17; 5607: 24; 1643, 5800.  
 24:8-16; 3437: 12-18; 2301: 14; 3437.  
 25:1-12; 6122: 12; 3437: 21-26; 1572, 6139: 26; 3437.

## I CHRONICLES

2:55; 3061.  
 5:20; 5380.  
 10:13; 265, 755, 5800: 13, 14; 2172, 6355.  
 11:15-19; 2015, 4225.  
 12:1-7; 4918: 8-14; 4225: 23-40; 4236.  
 13:1-14; 117, 3613: 13, 14; 2003.  
 15:1-2; 2003: 1-19; 4260: 13-15; 2003: 28; 2003.  
 16:1-14; 4260: 8-10; 1351: 12; 2031: 17; 1623: 31-34; 4028.  
 17:1-14; 4260: 6; 1256: 10; 4261: 11-15; 1237, 2045.  
 20:1-3; 2016.  
 21:1-2; 2016: 10-14; 5106: 12; 4018: 12-27; 4200.  
 22:5; 1237, 2030: 5-19; 1237: 6-16; 2030: 7-9; 1901: 8; 4260: 8, 9; 2045: 9, 10; 2030.  
 23:3; 1682.  
 27:32; 1145.  
 28:1-10; 3276: 3; 4260: 5-7; 467, 2030: 9; 467, 4886, 5707: 12, 13; 2030: 18; 2030: 19; 1236: 19-21; 2030.  
 29:1: 2030: 9; 4777: 10-19; 2031: 17; 1272, 1781, 6310: 22-25; 2030: 23; 507, 1979, 2364, 2485, 5700: 26, 27; 6236: 27; 1980: 29, 30; 1145.

## II CHRONICLES

2:17; 3232: 17-18; 1237.  
 3:1; 1296, 1395: 1-17; 529: 10; 630.  
 5:1-13; 172: 2; 1648: 11, 14; 292: 12; 292, 6111: 12-14; 344: 13; 172.  
 6:1, 2; 4297: 3; 4297(2): 4-11; 4297: 9; 776: 14-40; 4297: 41; 4297: 54; 4297.  
 7:1-3; 4297: 1-22; 5509: 3; 4297.  
 8:7-9; 1237: 10; 3282.  
 9:17-19; 1283: 30; 1980, 6236.  
 10:1-19; 3537: 5, 12; 3574: 16, 17; 862.  
 11:1-4; 3575: 13-17; 862, 2362: 14; 266.  
 12:1; 2362: 1, 2; 3467: 9; 1297: 13; 1980, 6236.  
 13:1-2; 6236: 2; 1980: 8-18; 2363.  
 14:1-12; 3392: 2-12; 2362: 11; 6350: 11, 12; 5382.  
 15:1-15; 4724, 6733: 9; 2084, 2380: 12-15; 2363: 16-18; 2029: 17; 2363: 19; 2363.  
 16:7, 10; 2029: 9; 1097, 6084, 6089, 6144, 6169, 6437: 12; 2029: 13; 1980, 6236.  
 17:1-10; 2165: 1-13; 4730.  
 18:1-11; 3393: 2; 4730: 2, 3, 7; 2366: 7; 870: 11; 5413.  
 20:1-24; 5382: 6; 5380: 26; 5382: 31; 1980, 6236: 37; 2386.  
 21:1, 5; 6236: 16; 1297: 20; 1980.  
 22:1-2; 6236: 2; 1980: 10-12; 6236: 12; 1980.  
 24:1; 1980, 6236: 4-13; 2366: 9, 10; 2084: 14; 3448: 20, 21; 1796.  
 25:1; 1980, 6236: 18; 2084: 23; 1297.  
 26:3; 1980, 6236: 8-21; 4786.  
 27:1; 1980, 6236.  
 28:1; 1980, 6236: 1-27; 6102: 6, 8, 15; 2084.  
 29:1; 1980, 6236: 2; 3588: 7-10; 685: 29; 1-31; 3462: 20-24; 685: 23; 1558.  
 30:1-13; 2379: 1-27; 3812: 11; 2380: 18; 2380: 21-26; 2380.

31:20, 21; 3588.  
 32:8; 3581: 9-23; 3581: 22, 27, 30; 3582: 25, 26; 3582: 30; 3575.  
 33:1; 1980, 6236: 1-13; 3598: 1-20; 4839: 6; 265, 5800: 10-13; 5382: 9-16; 3586: 11; 2101: 18, 19; 1145: 21; 1980, 6236.  
 34:1; 1295: 1-13; 3607, 4837: 14-28; 3608: 14-33; 4850: 21-28; 1549.  
 35:1; 1980.  
 36:3, 10; 1297: 9, 10, 21; 3437: 5; 1980, 6236: 10; 6408: 11; 1980, 6236: 11-21; 3575, 3623: 14-19; 6207: 14-21; 1483: 14-22; 5721: 16; 1796: 17; 2029: 1297: 17-21; 1372, 4779, 6139: 20, 21; 5460, 4935: 1; 3472, 1483, 1978 (2); 2534, 3437, 3616, 3648, 6139, 6145: 21-23; 1980: 22, 23; 4893, 6236.

## EZRA

1:1; 1341(2): 1-3; 3578: 1-11; 1483, 2509, 3642, 4892: 2; 2541: 3-5; 1341.  
 2:2, 59, 70; 2084: 41-65; 3643, 6145: 64-70; 4892: 68, 69; 2511.  
 3:1: 2124: 1-5; 4893: 1-13; 1484: 1, 11; 2084: 10; 5678: 10-13; 2510, 3648.  
 4:1-5; 2510, 3648: 3; 2084: 8-24; 2526: 11-24; 1484: 24; 3577(2); 3578.  
 5:1; 2521: 2; 1297, 3577: 3-5; 1484.  
 6:3; 1495: 14; 2527: 14-22; 1495: 15; 3577, 378: 16, 17; 2084.  
 7:1; 2527: 7; 3575: 7, 11; 2084: 7, 10; 3578: 9; 2510: 13; 2124: 13, 28; 2084: 19, 20; 3575.  
 8:15-36; 4911: 21-23; 5382: 21-32; 3658: 25-35; 2084: 31; 5382.  
 9:1; 2124: 1-15; 5382.  
 10:1-19; 5382: 5, 10; 2084: 8, 14; 2537: 9-13; 2538.

## NEHEMIAH

1:1-11; 1495, 2524, 3662, 4912, 5382: 6; 2084: 12; 2527: 14-22; 1495.  
 2:1; 2525, 2526, 3578, 3575: 1-8; 6382: 10; 2084: 17; 1351: 19; 5527.  
 4:1-3; 2527: 1-23; 4912: 7-18; 2526: 7-20; 3674: 7-23; 1484: 9-23; 1498: 18; 1484.  
 5:7-13; 1531: 16-18; 2525: 19; 5381.  
 6:1-19; 4921: 3; 6184.  
 7:7, 10; 73: 2084: 63-73; 2531: 71, 72; 2531.  
 8:1-8; 1145: 1-12; 1498, 2530: 1-18; 4922: 8-18; 3676: 17; 4060, 5355.  
 9:1-2; 2084, 2124: 4-37; 6344: 12-14; 971, 1726: 17; 4811, 5298: 23; 6380: 26-31; 5645.  
 10:33, 39; 2084: 39; 3447.  
 11:1; 1296: 3, 4, 20; 2124: 3, 20; 2084.  
 12:4-7; 2521: 47; 2084.  
 13:3, 18; 2084: 4; 5381: 4, 5, 28; 2534: 6; 2534: 15-22; 1498, 2534.

## ESTHER

3:8, 9; 1502: 10-12; 560.  
 4:1-17; 4900: 10-17; 1502, 3656: 14; 351: 16; 3574.  
 5:1; 3574: 1-3; 1502, 3656, 4900.  
 8:2-8; 360: 16; 303.  
 9:28; 2125.

## JOB

1-42; 1505, 5401.  
 1:6; 315, 1005, 2843: 7-12; 451: 19-22; 2189: 10; 4287: 13; 452: 12; 866.  
 452, 584, 1644: 13-19; 3324: 21; 457, 547, 1800.  
 22:14, 17; 5603, 6401: 21, 22; 1937: 22-14, 17.  
 2:1; 315, 777, 1005, 2843: 1-7; 2189: 3-6; 2180: 4-6; 452: 7; 760: 10; 451, 1271, 1779, 1800, 1937.  
 3:17-19; 4792.  
 4:17; 254, 1642.  
 5:13; 942, 1518: 18; 187: 19; 4784.  
 7:3, 4; 4392: 9; 194, 828, 2600: 21; 604, 678, 846, 945, 1017.  
 8:19; 20; 1587.  
 9:1-35; 1505, 1864, 5402: 4, 9, 10; 1590: 6; 1813: 9; 3424: 32, 33; 1864: 33; 1506, 5402.  
 10:1-22; 1506, 5402: 8, 9; 4520: 19; 945, 1059, 1878: 21; 2599.  
 11:8; 2599: 18; 828.  
 13:1-16; 1506, 5402: 15; 5353, 5809, 1506, 5402.  
 14:1-22; 1506, 5402(2): 1, 10, 21; 536: 2; 822: 4; 776, 1780, 1794, 2521: 10; 148, 279: 10, 21; 265: 10, 21; 1377: 11, 12; 846, 1377: 12; 194, 754, 1078, 2172: 12-15; 902, 1591, 2172: 13; 828, 1017, 2598, 2600, 4563, 5109, 6080: 13-15; 194, 846, 1378, 1990: 18, 19;

2805: 14; 1877: 14, 15; 1017, 1881: 15; 604, 678, 846: 21; 142, 279, 945, 1450, 1591, 1643, 1761, 2170, 2172, 3028, 4363, 4551, 4792, 4794, 6247.  
 16:1-22; 1506, 5402: 21; 1506, 5402.  
 17:13; 2600, 4563: 13, 16; 828: 16; 2600.  
 20:20; 5994.  
 21:13; 828, 2600: 20; 1882.  
 22:21; 2947.  
 24:19; 828: 19, 20; 2600.  
 26:6; 828, 2599: 7; 5710, 1814.  
 27:9; 2024.  
 28:20; 1518: 28; 5952, 6399.  
 29:31; 3424.  
 31:30; 1937: 39; 205, 277.  
 33:1-33; 5402: 4; 4519(2): 18; 203, 277: 23, 24; 5402: 23-28; 1506: 24; 324, 1058, 4108, 4154: 20; 2665.  
 34:3; 2949: 10, 12; 870: 11, 12; 523: 29; 2058, 2238, 4103, 5402, 5802, 6878: 32; 6132.  
 35:10; 1407, 3123.  
 36:12; 205, 277.  
 37:16; 1225: 18; 1812.  
 38:2; 1481: 4, 6; 1813: 4-7; 6167: 7; 315, 354, 777, 816, 1005, 2843: 11; 5825: 22; 3444: 22, 23; 1762, 6418; 31, 32; 5710: 31-33; 1391.  
 42:7-10; 5382: 11; 1799: 15; 1554.

## PSALMS

1:1; 1175, 2697, 2853, 4079: 1-3; 1296, 1646, 2366, 4835: 1-6; 1383, 1880: 2; 1390, 2039, 2146, 5518: 4, 5; 605: 5; 1219, 2975: 5, 6; 1255: 6; 1646, 2025, 3155.  
 2:1-3; 1519: 1-4; 6415: 1-12; 30, 207, 1384, 1425, 5777: 2-4; 4474: 2-5; 6398: 4; 4449: 4, 5; 1519: 4-6; 1079: 6; 1352, 1648, 1914, 6181, 6990: 6, 8; 3114: 6-12; 54, 305, 4819, 5632: 7; 5472: 7-9; 5428: 8; 43, 483, 593, 1164, 1710, 3079, 4476, 5016, 5054, 5492, 5522, 5683: 8, 9; 268, 5022, 5527: 9; 321, 362, 1092, 1095, 1149, 1429, 1692, 1755, 1869, 5136: 9-12; 713: 10; 1369: 10-12; 54: 11; 442.  
 3:6; 359.  
 5:4; 1273, 1782, 1833: 4, 5; 386, 870, 1351, 1610, 5901: 11; 32, 1248.  
 6:5; 536, 545, 552, 754, 802, 890, 902, 916, 1119, 1509, 1881, 2600, 3180, 4176, 4363 (2); 4781, 6080: 6; 828.  
 7:10-17; 1251: 11; 787, 880, 3034, 3928, 5417, 1516; 2503.  
 8:1-19; 751, 875, 943, 1815, 5140: 2; 4670: 3; 3313: 3, 4; 3537: 3-5; 4694: 3-9; 4972: 4; 1265, 5140: 4; 5; 4774, 5291: 4-6; 1794: 4-8; 328, 612, 1228, 1267(2), 1507, 2836, 5408: 5; 453, 456, 486, 576, 635, 616, 828, 871, 1761, 1878, 2172, 2317, 4176, 5057, 5837: 5, 6; 163, 447, 453, 616, 832, 1510, 2394, 5377: 5-8; 666, 828, 866, 1266, 2606, 3922, 4555, 5229: 6; 363, 470, 5572, 6449: 6-8; 860, 1352, 1552, 4447.  
 9:11; 159: 15, 16; 2503: 16; 3084: 17; 652, 769, 894, 1298(2), 2599, 2610: 17; 828.  
 10:4; 3699, 4277, 5754.  
 11:1; 4215: 8; 3305.  
 12:5; 1896.  
 13:3; 2172.  
 14:1; 525, 932, 1168, 1253, 1919, 1969, 2162, 2834, 3421, 3792, 3949, 5210: 1; 3; 812: 3; 1080, 1413: 3; 1080: 1, 2; 6310: 1, 5; 800, 1296, 2154, 2156, 4240: 2-5; 4808: 4; 784: 5; 1994.  
 16:1-11; 302: 5, 6; 2130: 6; 5501: 8; 2089: 10; 356, 444, 828, 1394, 1817, 2478, 2599, 2600(2), 3954, 3992, 4363, 6612, 6835, 6080: 11; 665, 814, 1250, 1894, 1647, 1840, 1931(2), 1948, 2021, 2607, 4155, 5771, 6231.  
 17:15; 99, 613, 878, 1387, 1703, 1861, 2671, 4730, 4139, 4558, 4675, 4966.  
 18:1-3; 6134: 1-50; 302: 5; 2599: 6; 828(2), 6382: 7-19; 5735, 6025: 10; 529: 19; 4242, 6218: 25-27; 3567: 26; 139: 28; 3337: 29; 3337: 30; 1225, 1610, 1782, 2285: 30, 31; 3936: 32, 29; 2164: 46; 3337.  
 19:1-2; 1560: 1-4; 1815: 1-5; 6133: 1-3; 490: 2; 2; 34; 304, 880: 2, 3; 5210: 4-6; 1812: 7; 206, 276, 1463, 4922: 7-9; 3609: 7-11; 6259(2): 7-12; 4835: 7-14; 524, 1628, 232: 8; 1306: 9-11; 2058: 10; 1899: 11; 723, 2613: 12, 13; 4524: 12-14; 2094, 2248, 3537, 3783(2), 5739: 13; 1107, 1802, 1937, 1969, 4103: 13, 14; 4904: 14; 1295, 1938, 2245, 2413, 3224, 3366, 4603, 4834, 5123, 5202, 5315.

## INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

21: 1.6: 6015: 1-13: 5761: 2, 5380: 9: 4841: 23: 3159.

22: 1-31: 436, 1030, 3454: 1, 17, 18, 1364: 4, 5188: 5, 2732: 11, 5380: 14, 15, 84: 14, 17: 1205: 10: 4716, 6031: 10, 18, 18: 1594: 18, 1205, 2474, 3070, 3901: 22: 5007: 23: 2289: 25: 4458: 26: 1899: 27: 33, 54, 56, 94, 360, 604, 781: 27, 28: 532, 566, 322, 492, 2068: 28: 1778: 29: 1882.

23: 1: 1745, 2706, 4085, 5490: 1, 4: 1788: 1-6: 1396, 1901, 2441 (2), 2656, 2678, 3116, 3888, 3925, 5396, 3458, 4278, 4663, 4851, 6490, 6653, 6435: 2: 6111: 3, 187, 1646: 4: 15, 360, 2480, 3194, 4669, 6130, 6275: 5: 1475, 1494, 4556, 6077, 6161: 6: 2000, 2642.

24: 1-4: 1113: 1-10: 4260, 5879, 5680: 2: 1813: 3-4: 60, 85: 3-5: 809, 8275, 5826, 8171, 8440: 3-6: 1983: 7, 9: 1002.

25: 8, 6: 5380: 9: 690, 764, 957, 1023, 1256, 1305, 1574, 1737, 1891, 2387, 2888, 3103, 3557, 4879, 5370: 9, 12, 14, 3550: 10: 1556, 24, 1622, 12: 18, 18: 1438: 11: 1738, 1066, 1817, 1906, 1917, 184, 2208, 5120, 3213, 3371, 3915, 3947, 4515, 4535, 4599, 4631, 4666, 4716, 5100, 5462, 6969.

26: 2, 3: 6076: 9: 532.

27: 1: 2015, 3248, 4866, 4921: 1, 3: 1788: 1, 4: 1941: 1-10: 8231: 1-14: 3248: 3: 1875, 4082: 4: 6060, 6128, 6312, 8229: 5, 1961, 6310: 5, 10: 1788: 7: 174: 11: 5212: 12: 1205: 13: 12: 14, 14: 2073: 14: 5331, 6711, 6100, 6284.

28: 6, 7: 5382: 7: 5673.

29: 1: 296: 2: 1836: 10: 1283: 11: 1281, 4817.

30: 1-12: 348: 3: 1882, 2600: 4: 828, 5989: 4, 5: 302, 511: 5, 581, 1533, 1868, 1877, 1881, 2028, 2398, 3026, 3259, 4439, 4826, 5071, 5436, 5475, 6019, 6440: 10, 149: 11: 802.

31: 1: 6381: 3: 3060, 5381: 5, 2474, 6329: 15, 6329: 16: 5380: 17: 2600: 18: 828: 20: 187, 1788: 22: 6382: 23, 24: 2019: 24: 1585, 1798, 1823, 2083, 4817, 5329.

32: 1: 6125: 1, 2: 2667, 5394: 3-11: 2016, 2017, 3260, 4270, 5380: 3-12: 6125, 5371, 6266: 4: 5, 7: 7-9: 762: 8: 5, 7: 4248, 4858, 6115, 6170: 8, 9: 680, 1566, 1661, 1670: 9: 1566, 3161.

33: 1: 1949, 2081: 2, 3: 2051: 6-9: 370: 13, 14: 5547: 19: 205, 277.

34: 1: 1295: 1-9: 1920: 1-10: 5382: 1-22: 2538: 7: 189, 265, 1519, 2139, 2349, 2347, 3002, 3440, 3638, 3655, 3798, 4609, 4218, 4316, 4825, 4874, 5206, 5330, 5606, 5636, 5781, 6081, 6134, 6199, 6282, 6287, 6295: 8: 794, 1827, 1957: 9: 2289: 10: 4730: 13: 1937, 2156: 13-16: 2147: 14: 2946, 4867: 15: 1097: 15-17: 5381: 16: 5652: 16-22: 1896: 17: 1358, 5604: 18: 2139, 2147, 6862: 19: 1351, 1823: 19, 20: 5879: 20: 1205, 1594, 1817, 6711: 22: 3174, 4506.

35: 1278: 19: 10: 286: 11: 1205: 27: 1278, 1781.

36: 6: 296: 6: 613: 9: 243, 822.

37: 1-2: 492, 3407, 8327: 1-19: 707: 1-40: 5810: 3: 1243: 3-7: 1839: 4: 3066, 5216, 6267: 4, 5: 5807: 5: 187, 1544, 4505, 4790: 5, 6: 1193, 3639: 5-7: 801, 1070, 5802: 6: 1102, 2888, 3820, 4561: 6, 7: 1816: 7: 6100: 7-9: 492: 8: 37, 6327: 9: 445, 774, 1882, 2402, 2768, 5828: 10: 1192, 1443, 1781: 10: 2768, 5828: 10, 16, 35: 1889: 11: 462, 2647: 16: 1245: 18-20: 891: 20: 1039, 1878, 2607: 22: 6327: 23: 1561, 2762, 4628, 5711, 6295: 23, 24: 614, 3155, 6218: 24: 177, 688, 1268: 25: 832: 25, 26: 178, 1963, 2019: 31: 72, 674: 35: 498, 569: 37: 239: 38: 3933.

38: 1: 2445, 4804, 4805, 6224, 6256: 1-7: 1937: 11: 279.

39: 4-13: 5381: 2: 287, 757, 3000, 5807: 2, 3: 1673, 3999: 4: 3063: 5: 3000: 6-8: 6943: 7: 8: 1322, 5085, 5264, 5447, 6690: 7-10: 5163: 8: 72, 411, 765, 920, 1075, 2649, 2694, 3021, 3297, 3609, 3885, 4062, 4277, 4462, 5022, 5085, 5165, 5186, 5376, 6440.

41: 9: 3769, 3820, 4224, 4906 (2), 6073.

42: 1: 6169: 1, 2: 1936, 2188: 5: 1906.

44: 22: 5173.

45: 1-17: 1479, 2782, 3865, 3869, 4647, 4655, 4761, 4855, 5080, 5277, 5865, 6262: 2-19: 282, 355, 5493: 4: 774: 6: 7, 354, 1284, 1336: 7: 4210, 4909, 6156, 5923, 6702, 6749: 9: 63828: 9-11:

1386: 9, 13: 1944, 6118: 9-14: 2161: 10: 458: 10, 11: 1141, 1318, 1386, 1494, 1554, 1420, 4090, 5862, 6134, 6265, 6273: 10-15: 428: 11: 5341: 13: 36, 365, 581, 14: 2888, 6197, 6226: 13-15: 6023, 5181, 5669: 13, 15: 6325: 14: 88, 161, 1490, 1533, 1634, 1851, 1872, 1904, 1936, 2357, 2860, 2983, 3245, 3794, 3868, 3937, 4034, 4454, 4582 (2), 628, 873, 874, 2758, 4036, 4077, 4079, 4698, 8775, 922, 6060, 5394, 549



# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

805, 3174, 5017: 8; 3425, 4055, 5817, 6128: 9; 1272, 1781: 11, 12; 1865: 11-13; 615: 13; 657, 1585, 1787, 2085, 2620, 3808, 6229: 13, 14; 1865, 3161, 5585: 13, 17; 2289: 14; 4818, 5115, 5778: 17; 2872: 17, 18; 1865: 18; 1488: 19; 1815.

104: 8; 153: 4; 2382, 5815, 6225: 5; 1615, 1818, 6015: 13; 617: 20; 3044: 21, 22; 3045: 24; 6167: 24, 25; 6134: 31, 33, 34; 6134: 34; 1390.

105: 1-45; 4260: 8-10; 4281: 15; 4219: 17, 18; 1640: 18; 2886, 3973: 25; 3836; 5271: 26; 1725, 5046.

106: 1: 794: 1-5; 1659: 1-48; 4260: 7-12; 3998: 16; 165, 1758, 5046: 23; 1725, 5046: 34-38; 6916.

107: 1-10; 6229: 1-43; 4297, 6056: 6; 5201: 7; 4063: 8; 235, 5077: 9-16; 6213: 10, 11; 6176: 11-13; 2241: 13; 3982: 18; 187: 19; 3102: 25-29; 27; 5989: 27-29; 6395: 29; 3324, 5239: 29, 30, 43; 5695.

108: 9; 4199.

109: 2: 1205: 4; 5379: 6-8; 1962, 4909: 7; 8; 5408: 8; 5940: 28; 6445.

110: 1-10; 397, 809, 1883: 4; 1476, 1757, 6146, 6449: 17; 303: 3; 55, 269, 446 (2), 1060 (2); 4; 713 (2), 1956, 3951 (3), 3952, 4715, 4867, 4877, 5066, 5226, 5472, 5484, 5776, 6307: 5; 3079: 7; 2955.

111: 9; 2002: 10; 1122, 1518, 2002, 2053, 2986, 4462, 4996, 5952, 6399.

112: 6; 1409: 9; 2212, 5927.

113: 1-9; 2438, 2448, 2458, 2468, 2478, 2488, 2498, 2508, 2518, 2528, 2538, 2548, 2558, 2568, 2578, 2588, 2598, 2608, 2618, 2628, 2638, 2648, 2658, 2668, 2678, 2688, 2698, 2708, 2718, 2728, 2738, 2748, 2758, 2768, 2778, 2788, 2798, 2808, 2818, 2828, 2838, 2848, 2858, 2868, 2878, 2888, 2898, 2908, 2918, 2928, 2938, 2948, 2958, 2968, 2978, 2988, 2998, 3008, 3018, 3028, 3038, 3048, 3058, 3068, 3078, 3088, 3098, 3108, 3118, 3128, 3138, 3148, 3158, 3168, 3178, 3188, 3198, 3208, 3218, 3228, 3238, 3248, 3258, 3268, 3278, 3288, 3298, 3308, 3318, 3328, 3338, 3348, 3358, 3368, 3378, 3388, 3398, 3408, 3418, 3428, 3438, 3448, 3458, 3468, 3478, 3488, 3498, 3508, 3518, 3528, 3538, 3548, 3558, 3568, 3578, 3588, 3598, 3608, 3618, 3628, 3638, 3648, 3658, 3668, 3678, 3688, 3698, 3708, 3718, 3728, 3738, 3748, 3758, 3768, 3778, 3788, 3798, 3808, 3818, 3828, 3838, 3848, 3858, 3868, 3878, 3888, 3898, 3908, 3918, 3928, 3938, 3948, 3958, 3968, 3978, 3988, 3998, 4008, 4018, 4028, 4038, 4048, 4058, 4068, 4078, 4088, 4098, 4108, 4118, 4128, 4138, 4148, 4158, 4168, 4178, 4188, 4198, 4208, 4218, 4228, 4238, 4248, 4258, 4268, 4278, 4288, 4298, 4308, 4318, 4328, 4338, 4348, 4358, 4368, 4378, 4388, 4398, 4408, 4418, 4428, 4438, 4448, 4458, 4468, 4478, 4488, 4498, 4508, 4518, 4528, 4538, 4548, 4558, 4568, 4578, 4588, 4598, 4608, 4618, 4628, 4638, 4648, 4658, 4668, 4678, 4688, 4698, 4708, 4718, 4728, 4738, 4748, 4758, 4768, 4778, 4788, 4798, 4808, 4818, 4828, 4838, 4848, 4858, 4868, 4878, 4888, 4898, 4908, 4918, 4928, 4938, 4948, 4958, 4968, 4978, 4988, 4998, 5008, 5018, 5028, 5038, 5048, 5058, 5068, 5078, 5088, 5098, 5108, 5118, 5128, 5138, 5148, 5158, 5168, 5178, 5188, 5198, 5208, 5218, 5228, 5238, 5248, 5258, 5268, 5278, 5288, 5298, 5308, 5318, 5328, 5338, 5348, 5358, 5368, 5378, 5388, 5398, 5408, 5418, 5428, 5438, 5448, 5458, 5468, 5478, 5488, 5498, 5508, 5518, 5528, 5538, 5548, 5558, 5568, 5578, 5588, 5598, 5608, 5618, 5628, 5638, 5648, 5658, 5668, 5678, 5688, 5698, 5708, 5718, 5728, 5738, 5748, 5758, 5768, 5778, 5788, 5798, 5808, 5818, 5828, 5838, 5848, 5858, 5868, 5878, 5888, 5898, 5908, 5918, 5928, 5938, 5948, 5958, 5968, 5978, 5988, 5998, 6008, 6018, 6028, 6038, 6048, 6058, 6068, 6078, 6088, 6098, 6108, 6118, 6128, 6138, 6148, 6158, 6168, 6178, 6188, 6198, 6208, 6218, 6228, 6238, 6248, 6258, 6268, 6278, 6288, 6298, 6308, 6318, 6328, 6338, 6348, 6358, 6368, 6378, 6388, 6398, 6408, 6418, 6428, 6438, 6448, 6458, 6468, 6478, 6488, 6498, 6508, 6518, 6528, 6538, 6548, 6558, 6568, 6578, 6588, 6598, 6608, 6618, 6628, 6638, 6648, 6658, 6668, 6678, 6688, 6698, 6708, 6718, 6728, 6738, 6748, 6758, 6768, 6778, 6788, 6798, 6808, 6818, 6828, 6838, 6848, 6858, 6868, 6878, 6888, 6898, 6908, 6918, 6928, 6938, 6948, 6958, 6968, 6978, 6988, 6998, 7008, 7018, 7028, 7038, 7048, 7058, 7068, 7078, 7088, 7098, 7108, 7118, 7128, 7138, 7148, 7158, 7168, 7178, 7188, 7198, 7208, 7218, 7228, 7238, 7248, 7258, 7268, 7278, 7288, 7298, 7308, 7318, 7328, 7338, 7348, 7358, 7368, 7378, 7388, 7398, 7408, 7418, 7428, 7438, 7448, 7458, 7468, 7478, 7488, 7498, 7508, 7518, 7528, 7538, 7548, 7558, 7568, 7578, 7588, 7598, 7608, 7618, 7628, 7638, 7648, 7658, 7668, 7678, 7688, 7698, 7708, 7718, 7728, 7738, 7748, 7758, 7768, 7778, 7788, 7798, 7808, 7818, 7828, 7838, 7848, 7858, 7868, 7878, 7888, 7898, 7908, 7918, 7928, 7938, 7948, 7958, 7968, 7978, 7988, 7998, 8008, 8018, 8028, 8038, 8048, 8058, 8068, 8078, 8088, 8098, 8108, 8118, 8128, 8138, 8148, 8158, 8168, 8178, 8188, 8198, 8208, 8218, 8228, 8238, 8248, 8258, 8268, 8278, 8288, 8298, 8308, 8318, 8328, 8338, 8348, 8358, 8368, 8378, 8388, 8398, 8408, 8418, 8428, 8438, 8448, 8458, 8468, 8478, 8488, 8498, 8508, 8518, 8528, 8538, 8548, 8558, 8568, 8578, 8588, 8598, 8608, 8618, 8628, 8638, 8648, 8658, 8668, 8678, 8688, 8698, 8708, 8718, 8728, 8738, 8748, 8758, 8768, 8778, 8788, 8798, 8808, 8818, 8828, 8838, 8848, 8858, 8868, 8878, 8888, 8898, 8908, 8918, 8928, 8938, 8948, 8958, 8968, 8978, 8988, 8998, 9008, 9018, 9028, 9038, 9048, 9058, 9068, 9078, 9088, 9098, 9108, 9118, 9128, 9138, 9148, 9158, 9168, 9178, 9188, 9198, 9208, 9218, 9228, 9238, 9248, 9258, 9268, 9278, 9288, 9298, 9308, 9318, 9328, 9338, 9348, 9358, 9368, 9378, 9388, 9398, 9408, 9418, 9428, 9438, 9448, 9458, 9468, 9478, 9488, 9498, 9508, 9518, 9528, 9538, 9548, 9558, 9568, 9578, 9588, 9598, 9608, 9618, 9628, 9638, 9648, 9658, 9668, 9678, 9688, 9698, 9708, 9718, 9728, 9738, 9748, 9758, 9768, 9778, 9788, 9798, 9808, 9818, 9828, 9838, 9848, 9858, 9868, 9878, 9888, 9898, 9908, 9918, 9928, 9938, 9948, 9958, 9968, 9978, 9988, 9998, 1000.

5344, 5694, 5839, 6354.  
146: 4; 863, 802, 1119, 1761, 1881, 2170, 4792, 6168, 6080, 6217.  
147: 2-6; 438: 6; 3083, 3537: 11; 1972, 1781, 2289.  
148: 11; 2289.  
149: 3-9; 60, 238, 529, 6193: 4; 1272, 1787, 5537: 4-9; 2231: 5-9; 6451, 5803, 6149, 6179, 6301, 6387: 6-9; 6084: 7-9; 35, 155: 8; 362: 8, 9; 331, 5572: 9; 82, 152, 194, 498, 781, 5451.

## PROVERBS

1: 1-19; 1518, 2033: 3; 1520, 3240: 7; 4093: 8, 9; 1518: 10; 1585, 2388: 10-18; 1518: 12; 828, 2600: 16; 2053: 20-33; 1518: 23; 6170: 24-33; 1079: 25, 30; 2241: 28, 29; 2024.  
2: 5; 24: 1-15; 1532: 2-14; 107: 3; 5; 493: 3-6; 3550: 4; 658, 2750: 4; 5; 179, 501: 6; 3550: 6, 7; 2185.  
3: 1-17; 2060: 3; 9, 5309: 5; 1520, 2262, 2894, 3276: 5, 6; 1554, 5712, 5084, 6115, 6170, 6087: 6; 590, 1538, 2365, 2894, 3806, 3978, 4064, 4139, 5187, 5162, 5807, 6268: 7; 8053, 6186: 8; 2088: 11, 12; 1944, 2052, 6275, 6275: 11-24; 1520: 23; 1508: 27; 296: 34; 2053, 3537.  
4: 7; 5479, 3603: 10-19; 2388: 18; 21, 24, 183, 628, 780, 1312, 1646, 1900, 4334, 5851, 6155, 6176, 6437: 18, 19; 4361: 23; 829, 1562, 1703, 1784, 1863, 2015, 2249, 2279, 2886, 3783, 4249, 4293, 4299, 4343, 4777, 4827, 4904, 5246, 5746, 6144: 23, 24; 1937: 23-27; 2014.  
5: 5; 2828, 2599: 21; 722, 2613.  
6: 1-9; 2668: 7; 205: 16-19; 3537: 16; 19; 6204: 23; 2439: 30; 276: 34; 247.  
7: 1-3; 2039, 2093: 27; 828, 2599.  
8: 7; 3711: 11; 5722: 13; 6169: 15; 3053, 4192: 17; 4268: 22-30; 446, 1059; 22-31; 3160: 23-26; 5065: 24; 803; 29; 3358: 32-36; 4072: 36; 625.  
9: 1; 156: 7, 8; 2589: 10; 1518, 4290, 4796, 4841, 5714: 15; 888, 2559; 1008, 4946, 4946: 12; 2053: 22; 2059, 2760, 4091, 4463, 5170, 6181: 29, 30; 3083.  
11: 1; 4514: 18; 723, 2613: 20; 2031: 20, 21; 1875: 21; 1963: 24; 2485, 2857, 3504, 3738, 3877: 24, 25; 1023, 2212, 3939, 5927: 25; 1593, 2500, 2857, 3856, 4244, 5409: 30; 1520: 31; 1468, 1469, 2053.  
12: 1-15; 1520: 20; 2947, 6081: 21; 3954, 4377.  
13: 3; 1538: 12; 4048: 20; 4722.  
14: 1-12; 1537: 12; 1656, 3240, 5847: 34; 726, 2641, 3599, 3598, 4249, 5233, 5645.  
15: 1: 1938, 2323, 4805, 4009, 6368: 3; 722, 1097, 1270, 1653, 1778, 2058, 2612, 5209: 8; 2031: 11; 2599: 11, 24; 828: 24; 2599.  
16: 5; 4898, 5000, 5704: 11; 3635: 18; 991, 1629, 2459, 3083, 3337, 3384, 4786, 5722, 5825, 5848, 6100, 6169: 22-23; 2008: 25; 1639, 2674: 31, 32; 5629; 32; 1860: 19-16; 1717, 2892, 3572, 3568, 3965, 1609, 4803, 4904, 5056, 6535, 6274.  
17: 15; 6537: 17; 5664: 25; 2667, 4777.  
18: 4; 2935: 8, 21; 5100: 10; 2038: 24; 1585, 1907, 3238.  
19: 2; 205: 15; 205.  
20: 1; 1444, 1520, 2532, 2873, 3270, 3859, 4050, 4256, 5038: 1-7; 1692: 9; 2053; 25; 8061, 2154, 4861: 11; 492: 13; 5444; 21; 3; 1650, 6060: 11; 492: 13; 5444; 15; 5083: 16; 3725 (2), 6325: 18; 5972: 23; 1937, 4380.  
22: 3; 2019, 2021, 2073, 5571, 5854, 6108: 6; 1096, 2902, 3598, 3711, 5700: 8; 1653.  
23: 7; 2890, 4774, 5128, 5246, 6318: 12; 1661, 2094: 14; 828, 2599: 15-23; 1508: 15-25; 2073: 15-21; 1444: 20, 21; 3270: 23; 4656: 26; 2807, 3702, 4201, 4788, 4904, 5207, 5702, 6140: 29-35; 1444, 1520, 1658, 2532, 2873, 3270, 3746, 4155, 4337, 4690: 30; 5098.  
24: 14; 1589: 16; 5218.  
25: 7; 2053: 21, 22; 1655, 2053, 5643: 25; 5915: 28; 3572, 4789, 5487, 5658.  
26: 4; 5; 5050: 11; 2053: 17-28; 6356.  
27: 12; 2867: 20; 828, 2599: 30; 808.  
28: 9; 2024: 25; 6214.  
29: 1; 4819: 2; 3284, 4446: 23; 6168: 25; 1788: 4203, 5662, 6346, 6488.  
30: 5; 6; 58: 8; 4660: 15, 16; 2600: 16; 828.  
31: 4; 4758: 10-31; 1520: 19; 1508.

## ECCLSIASITES

1: 3; 1532: 4; 716, 1116, 1615, 2971, 3074, 3154, 4989, 5384, 6013: 7; 3593: 12-14;

1532: 12-18; 1538: 13; 1633.  
2: 1-26; 1532: 18; 1005.  
3: 1-8; 6109: 1-22; 1532: 9; 1532: 10; 1533: 18-20; 822, 1006: 19; 1880, 4798: 19, 20; 1880, 4363, 5168: 21; 1880: 22-29; 4363.  
4: 1-16; 1532: 9-12; 5142.  
5: 1; 2186: 1-12; 1532: 1-20; 1532: 2; 1937, 3578, 6279: 4; 4328: 4, 5; 2154, 4265: 4-6; 2081, 5855: 5; 4359: 8; 1532: 10, 11; 1532.  
6: 1-12; 1532.  
7: 1; 1532: 2; 1532: 9; 1532: 16, 17; 1532: 25, 27; 4093: 29; 465, 866, 1091, 1266, 1510, 1718, 1794, 2394, 3256.  
8: 16, 17; 1532.  
9: 1-18; 1532: 5; 887, 890, 1450, 1679, 1761, 1881, 3074, 3741, 3587, 4521, 4531, 5378: 5, 6; 2170, 2172: 5-10; 4363: 5, 10; 363, 754, 1377, 1643, 2171, 3029, 4162, 5166, 6080, 6247: 6; 1881: 10; 142, 265, 279, 536, 545, 568, 651, 678, 721, 802, 828, 902, 915, 1180, 1450, 1509, 1679, 1965, 2048, 2425, 2853, 2599, 2600, 2604, 2812, 3530, 3559, 3940, 4086, 4093, 4149, 4176, 4363, 4551, 4792, 4794, 5127, 5187, 5366.  
10: 1; 1511, 2064, 5673: 12, 13; 1937.  
11: 6; 3715: 3; 545, 1965, 2047, 4985: 6; 3197, 4000, 5915.  
12: 1; 1533, 1554, 1671, 3607, 4837: 1-7; 1533: 1, 13; 1517: 1-14; 1533: 1, 13, 14; 1533: 7; 802, 1880, 5108, 6313: 13, 14; 1533: 14; 722 (2), 1533, 1653, 1954, 2058, 2612, 2613, 4901.

## SONG OF SOLOMON

1: 2; 4562: 1-6; 4232: 5, 6; 3043, 6111: 7; 205: 16, 17; 303.  
2: 1; 5501: 10; 2155: 10, 13; 127: 14; 3759: 15; 5886.  
3: 6; 84.  
4: 1-16; 5862: 6; 303: 6, 14; 84; 12-16; 5815.  
5: 1; 1505, 2436: 3; 506: 10, 16; 1063.  
6: 3; 4783: 9; 4653: 10; 6145.  
8: 5; 9, 1841: 5, 6; 360: 6; 828, 2600, 4789: 14; 303.

## ISAIAH

1: 1-6; 1900: 1-9; 4351: 3; 2036, 2146, 3312, 4044: 4; 1537: 5, 6; 5978: 13-15; 3696: 15; 4094: 16, 17; 4899: 16-20; 3451: 18; 13, 13, 84, 523, 689, 883, 1865, 2890, 3795, 3947, 6111: 19; 1538, 1649, 25; 1944: 26; 238, 3102, 3216, 4201, 5645, 5646, 6436: 28; 3083.  
2: 1-4; 3359: 1-22; 2506: 2; 172, 338, 421, 687, 696, 1213, 1914, 3175, 4990, 5575, 5990: 2, 3; 244, 617, 1322, 3389, 3376: 2, 4; 362, 1155, 2372, 5181, 6389; 2558, 2609, 2864, 1084, 1835, 1841, 1693, 1747, 2053, 2534, 2580, 2967, 2976, 3869, 4071, 4542, 4555, 4575, 4759, 4799; 4819, 4840, 5293, 5855, 6280, 6310, 6325; 3, 2; 1532: 4; 181, 269, 353, 1469, 1727, 5061, 5775, 5824, 5852: 11; 1213, 1869: 22; 3217.  
3: 1; 5031.  
4: 1; 295: 4; 3568: 5, 6; 2080.  
5: 1; 1795, 1988, 4267: 1-12; 4794: 1-30; 8904: 4; 1795, 1982: 7; 1795; 1982: 7; 1795, 8004: 7-10; 1896: 7-16; 6112: 8; 2804: 8-23; 4357: 10; 2804: 11, 22; 1444: 11-23; 1896, 3892, 4266: 14; 828 (2), 2599: 20; 848, 1253, 1800, 2693, 3015: 20, 21; 1869, 1356, 1778: 24-30; 4257: 27; 3086.  
6: 1; 530, 3379: 1-13; 2370, 4787: 2-6; 4; 530: 5-13; 630: 9, 10; 1435, 1742: 13; 286.  
7: 14; 350, 456, 458: 15; 443.  
8: 1; 4; 2398



## INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

4840, 5883, 5623, 6365: 6, 7: 59, 452;  
4414, 1523, 1673, 3114: 7, 5183, 5853,  
8449: 11; 3199: 15; 295, 365.  
10: 5: 4199: 22; 8948: 22, 23; 1795.  
11: 1: 369, 944, 1063, 1552: 1, 2: 238;  
1-5: 3562: 1-9; 1873, 3114: 1-10; 541,  
1561, 1562, 2372: 1, 10; 1233: 1-10;  
5675: 2; 4083: 3, 3; 5123, 6365: 3;  
44: 5673: 5, 6; 238: 8;  
3847, 3919: 6; 7: 2837: 6, 9; 1352: 6;  
16: 350: 9; 258, 260, 542, 553 (2): 6, 84,  
894, 1098, 1117, 1155, 1179, 1213, 1244,  
1363, 1365, 1425, 1771, 1778, 1988, 2087,  
2117, 2323, 2408, 2432, 2519, 2520, 2609,  
2610 (2), 2633, 2690, 5026, 5038, 5283,  
9489, 3551, 3848, 3935, 4158, 4768, 4908,  
4990, 6023, 6031, 5076, 5182, 5338, 5363,  
5677, 5776, 5881, 5882, 5885, 5886, 5887,  
5693, 5766, 5776, 5780, 5793, 6013, 6015,  
6337: 10; 1063, 1352, 1583: 11; 433,  
518, 608: 12; 1498: 12-16; 2123.  
13: 1-13; 5735: 1-15; 2372: 1, 19; 1352:  
1-22; 5092: 3, 65: 6083: 5-9; 1869: 6;  
12: 550: 9; 1352: 9, 11; 35, 268: 9;  
13: 387.  
14: 4, 22: 1559: 7; 1248, 1262, 3053: 8;  
15: 1559: 9; 15: 15: 283 (2): 8, 29;  
(2): 9, 15: 2599: 11; 2600: 12, 1642;  
1686, 1833: 12-14; 369, 1686, 5183, 6263:  
12-15; 490, 2839: 12-16; 5896: 12-17;  
5001, 5710: 13, 14; 1892, 5186, 5665,  
6167: 14; 612, 1220, 1515, 1678, 5844,  
5866: 16, 17; 6331: 16-19; 5866: 22;  
2498: 24; 165, 419: 24, 27; 1809: 27;  
1902, 1855, 2026.  
15: 1-17; 2904: 18; 1988: 7: 8271.  
16: 3: 1643, 1772: 19, 20; 4790: 20; 1747,  
2050, 4843: 22; 1869: 24, 25; 3725.  
20: 1: 818, 2101.  
21: 1-17; 45: 5: 6357: 5, 6: 6055: 6;  
6069: 9; 1352: 11, 3, 3, 3531: 11, 12;  
587, 968, 1318, 4301, 4691, 4733, 4943,  
6013, 6025, 6189: 12; 30: 4099, 1754,  
1773, 2604, 3332, 3531, 4149, 4167, 4926,  
24: 686: 1-2, 2, 332: 18; 1813: 6;  
6041: 17-22; 1813: 17-22; 5735: 20;  
1913: 25; 2049.  
25: 1-14: 1957: 6; 1015, 1695, 2701, 2708,  
3164, 3833, 6405: 6, 7; 1219: 6-8; 2742,  
303, 474, 894, 1773, 1924, 1926, 3135,  
3738, 5415, 5435: 9-9; 342, 2798, 5700;  
7: 94, 544, 2330, 3725: 7, 8: 333, 588;  
6085: 7-9; 1900: 8; 86, 204, 485, 763,  
1218, 1219 (2), 1394, 1869, 2600, 4760,  
5028, 5395, 5415: 9; 4353, 1694, 6085.  
26: 1-17: 1562, 2438: 3; 1070, 1857, 8246,  
5431, 5817: 4; 1787, 6229: 5; 1357:  
5, 5: 5917: 5, 6, 21; 1787: 7-9; 1219:  
9; 12, 31, 60, 99, 256, 268, 269, 350, 404,  
409, 671, 687, 714, 1712, 1715, 2314,  
2463, 2627, 2763, 2844, 3066, 3187, 3358,  
3414, 3645, 3748, 3790, 4559, 4729, 5023,  
5218, 5286, 5317, 5448, 5521, 5639, 5760,  
5771, 5780, 5784, 6422: 10; 1819: 15;  
(2): 3782: 15; 1121 (2): 12;  
19: 5993: 16-19; 1324: 17, 18; 634:  
19; 542, 4667, 6080: 20; 1787, 2020:  
20, 21; 171, 1775, 5855, 6288: 21; 1306,  
1357.  
27: 1: 371, 1357: 5; 5381: 6; 1063: 12;  
341: 13; 2025: 19; 230.  
28: 1-17: 3104: 1-8; 568: 1-13; 1357, 3454,  
4287: 1-29; 2661: 2; 2875: 5, 7; 588:  
14, 144, 1489, 1499, 1847: 18;  
5313: 18; 1847: 7; 13: 3962: 8, 1182,  
1475, 1889, 2913, 3396, 6414: 8-13;  
3531: 9; 229, 513, 1644, 5801: 9-16;  
563: 10; 4574, 5125: 10, 13; 5805:  
12-19; 2813: 13; 213, 229, 713, 3295:  
14-20; 3411: 15; 1774, 2814: 15, 17;  
1813: 15, 17, 18; 5917: 15-18; 350,  
2599: 15, 18; 828: 16; 429, 589, 1568,  
(2), 1649, 1670, 5622, 1692, 1819,  
909, 1095, 1119, 1095, 1119, 1121,  
1176, 1272, 1357, 1740, 1922, 1781, 1869,  
2613, 2784, 2989, 3915, 4331, 5218, 5760,  
5770, 5980, 5988, 6398: 17, 18; 1875:  
17-19; 3748, 5414, 1720: 1197: 17-22;  
564: 18; 229, 1774, 4221: 18-20; 2873:  
19; 1119, 2814: 19, 20; 610: 19-22;  
297: 20; 815, 2899, 339, 513, 1164, 1355,  
1476, 4706: 21; 1145, 1587, 2825, 2899,  
5788, 5883: 21, 21, 22; 1809, 878:  
22; 4838: 22; 4838: 23-29; 576:  
25, 18; 625.  
29: 1, 2, 7: 1896: 1-8; 576: 4; 1643:  
9-12; 2768, 3104: 9-13; 365, 1718,  
2904: 9-14; 568, 588, 1062: 9, 14;  
325: 9-10; 591, 3411: 9-19; 2599:  
10: 3962: 10-12; 820, 2814: 10-14;  
213, 230, 330, 340, 752, 1418: 10, 18;  
11: 1: 728: 11; 1148: 11; 114:  
1190, 2110: 11, 14; 1794: 13; 311,  
584, 790, 904, 909, 919, 967, 1027, 1122,  
1404, 1587, 1693, 2079, 2210, 2332, 2614,  
2872, 3051, 3115, 3133, 3242, 3570, 3720,  
4026, 4416, 4783, 4796, 4996, 5480, 5850

6030, 6399: 13, 14: 2768, 2813, 3035,  
3805, 4070: 14: 356, 676, 885, 1164,  
1487, 1488 (2), 1718, 1759, 1784, 1792,  
1793, 1920, 2361, 2396, 2499, 3008, 3221,  
3335, 3497, 4135, 4144, 4373, 4404, 4825,  
4955, 5062, 5160, 5186: 15: 722, 2612:  
15, 14: 821: 15-24: 589: 18, 24: 49:  
18: 536, 877, 1865, 1511, 1400, 1786,  
1188, 2000, 2049, 8090, 2117, 2330: 19:  
957  
30: 8: 1145: 12-15: 1892: 15: 1767,  
6229: 21: 1755, 2456, 4136, 4882, 6116:  
25: 1379 (2): 20: 49, 334, 499: 33:  
1449, 5041.  
32: 1-5: 238, 307, 1063, 1244, 1484, 1908,  
2520, 3053, 3114, 5898: 1-4: 2372: 3-5:  
5: 1317: 1, 18: 1213: 17: 238: 20:  
490.  
33: 1-1874, 2488: 2, 3: 1470: 5-16:  
1470: 5-24: 2372: 7, 8: 1470: 7-14:  
5735: 11: 1470: 12: 1470: 14: 2087:  
14-16: 1470, 1874: 15: 2087, 3114: 15:  
16: 1313: 16: 332, 1745, 2087, 2274,  
2326, 5051, 5202, 6369: 17: 1821, 2087,  
5863: 20, 21: 35: 22: 3258, 24: 1072:  
34: 1-2: 6083:  
35: 1-5: 1814:  
1766, 1947, 2047, 2061, 2309, 3531, 6410:  
8: 3841: 8-10: 2609: 18: 4079.  
35: 1-1, 260, 1117, 2775, 3184, 4768: 1, 2, 6:  
879, 1248: 1, 5: 1311: 1-6: 607, 2000:  
1, 7: 6013: 1-10: 34, 108, 526, 542, 717,  
1750, 1771, 1910, 2055, 2238, 2750, 3299,  
3694, 4302, 4372, 4674, 4734, 4902, 5513,  
5600, 5822, 6190: 3, 4: 542: 3-5:  
3-10: 905: 4: 247, 465, 1588:  
5488: 5: 139: 5: 517, 790, 1077,  
1180, 1232, 1400, 1425, 1460, 1786, 1958,  
1988, 2049, 2117, 2348, 2409, 2414, 2432,  
2670, 3026, 3165, 3167, 3209, 3501, 3535,  
5617, 4901, 4908, 5031, 5737, 5832, 5896:  
6, 7: 1773, 5065, 5484, 5485, 6061: 6:  
260, 2776: 6, 1: 5057: 6, 7: 3379: 8:  
852, 860, 1055, 1248, 1363, 1450, 1794,  
2063, 2328, 2428, 2596, 2763, 3439, 4249,  
5065, 5747, 6365: 8, 9: 1827, 2763:  
5598, 5026: 8-10: 1227, 1717: 10: 1773,  
1500, 3228, 5250, 5537, 6177.  
37: 14-21: 1358: 14-38: 4832: 16: 529:  
33-38: 1358: 30: 286.  
38: 1-5: 1119: 1-8: 5888: 2-22: 3578:  
5: 3574: 7, 8, 22: 3574: 9-19: 3589:  
9-22: 2382: 10: 2600: 10, 18: 828:  
17: 1882, 3588: 17-19: 1119: 18, 19:  
1861: 18: 2600.  
39: 1-1, 3573: 8, 8: 2383.  
40: 1-2: 599, 1043, 1325, 1378, 1405, 1754,  
2297, 2361, 2526, 2605 (2), 2786, 4110,  
4721, 4764, 5234, 5568 (2): 1-10: 1378:  
1-11: 1379: 1-31: 5503: 2: 678, 1028,  
1595, 1812, 6236: 3: 1248, 1687, 1736:  
3, 4: 4113: 3-7: 4721: 4: 332, 5576:  
4, 5: 1773: 5: 192, 350, 385, 3599, 4834,  
2371, 2402, 2463, 3581, 4333, 4612:  
208: 6: 1400, 4859: 10: 763, 2023:  
11, 18, 187: 12-13, 4138: 12: 5210:  
12-14: 6167: 12-17: 6253: 15, 17:  
6167: 19-31: 5381: 28-31: 1283: 31:  
1649, 1840, 4741, 5712.  
41: 8: 2875: 10: 1307, 1651, 3775, 5345,  
5630, 6089: 14: 465, 4085, 18: 1379:  
21, 22: 2186: 21, 23: 2472.  
42: 1-1: 5587, 5576: 1-6: 1801: 1-7:  
1770, 2811: 1-25: 2142: 26: 651, 642:  
1868, 2597, 3070: 3: 187, 1614, 1772,  
2163, 6296: 4: 631, 527, 569, 764, 770,  
1770, 3651: 5: 1812: 6: 751, 3010,  
3109, 4571: 6, 7: 353, 2000: 7: 485,  
930, 1396, 3564, 4793: 7, 16: 1786,  
2117: 8: 379, 920, 1410, 2126: 16:  
187, 2090: 19-21: 3176: 21: 1462,  
5070, 5071, 6447.  
43: 1-2: 1409, 5758: 2: 1408, 1857, 3084,  
3179: 3-11: 379: 6: 232: 7:  
7: 1840: 11: 3178: 14: 4085: 16, 17:  
2337, 2338 (2): 17: 1951 (2), 2462:  
19, 20: 1379.  
44: 6, 8: 1052: 24, 28: 1483: 26-28:  
3642: 26, 28: 2509: 27, 28: 4699:  
28: 1489, 1893.  
45: 1-3: 4699: 1-4: 3642, 5385: 1-5:  
509, 2509: 1-6: 1483: 1-7: 371: 1-4:  
2498, 2509: 2-6: 1052: 7: 1089: 7: 849,  
1285, 1286, 1287 (2), 1350, 1780,  
1800 (2), 1887, 2029: 10-12: 612: 13:  
871: 15: 8210: 18: 470, 612, 1116,  
1989, 5364, 6013, 6389: 18-22: 1052:  
20: 296: 21, 23: 52: 22: 4768, 4958:  
22-25: 1286: 23: 1679, 2972, 6078,  
5098, 6013.  
46: 9, 10: 5211: 9-11: 1835: 10: 630,  
8538: 10, 11: 6235: 11: 3018.  
47: 1-1350, 10, 11: 1226: 14: 6056,  
6191: 14-21: 1772: 15: 4234.  
48: 9-11: 2128: 10: 2971: 11, 12: 2126:  
20: 3643, 6145: 20, 21: 4893: 20-22:  
2538: 22: 1841, 4818.

50: 4: 723, 2813: 6; 553, 642, 751: 6-12;  
 6386: 7: 49; 4542, 5536: 8; 858, 4716:  
 8: 9; 536, 868: 9; 458, 3504: 15;  
 957, 1211: 16; 1829, 6330.  
 51: 1: 6260; 3: 6111: 7; 4670, 5432.  
 51: 3: 1044, 1379, 1841, 5078: 5; 5675:  
 7, 12: 1788: 7, 16: 6231: 11; 1779,  
 5250: 13, 16: 1788: 17; 4287.  
 52: 1: 2464: 1-15; 58, 1106, 3739: 6-8;  
 3589: 7: 287, 928, 514, 703, 757, 1379,  
 1472, 2201, 2645, 2827, 2998, 3811, 4392,  
 5257, 5259, 5617, 6049, 6050, 6231, 6246,  
 6395, 6422: 7; 8: 168, 170, 6387: 7-15;  
 2372: 8; 116, 309, 344, 3858, 6373:  
 9: 1044: 9; 110; 10; 5899: 10; 21, 99,  
 3010: 11; 1383, 2538, 4812, 5258, 6680,  
 6560: 13-16; 141, 2789, 3589, 4831:  
 14: 574: 12, 3776.  
 53: 1: 474, 767, 1055, 2414: 1-3; 2789:  
 4: 683: 1-12; 22, 59 (2), 141, 246,  
 350, 575, 669, 866, 984, 1030, 1265,  
 1358, 1363, 1511, 9288, 3164, 3589,  
 3596, 4831, 5995: 2; 157, 574, 1063:  
 2, 3; 350, 2293: 2-12; 574: 3;  
 1063, 1809, 2467, 3734, 3776: 2;  
 3887, 5495: 3, 4; 1486: 3-6; 1583:  
 5, 16, 424, 809, 2028, 4358, 5677: 4;  
 2, 1086, 1011, 99: 4-11; 205, 271:  
 13-36: 5; 741, 1063, 1399, 2287, 3153,  
 3560, 4712, 5920: 5; 6; 391, 481, 1349,  
 3985, 5315: 5-12; 1815: 6; 7, 77, 354,  
 387, 648, 667, 803 (2), 1068 (3), 1217,  
 1350, 1358, 2261, 2706: 6, 5; 1247:  
 6-12; 652: 7; 77, 498, 772, 1806, 3179,  
 3776, 4750, 5560, 6098, 6168: 7, 9;  
 1394: 8; 47, 67: 9; 10, 12: 1005: 10;  
 3747, 981, 556, 600, 861, 3778, 5312,  
 5848: 10, 11, 99: 10-12; 205, 271:  
 776, 2287, 4174, 5578, 6139: 10, 12;  
 1291, 1882, 2272, 3027, 3174, 3854, 4793,  
 5093, 5258: 11; 146, 327, 446, 631, 785,  
 1060, 1235, 1835, 2142, 2372, 2538, 2690,  
 3600, 3551, 3638, 3725, 4019, 4578, 5065,  
 5066: 11, 12: 1063: 12; 667, 960, 982,  
 1815, 2473, 2787, 2789, 2794, 3025, 3307,  
 3600, 3542, 5749, 8080: 12, 10; 1230,  
 1882, 2085, 2272.  
 54: 1: 4450-1-6; 1389: 1-8; 1341: 1-17;  
 1389, 3596: 4; 4075: 4-8; 1341: 5;  
 5: 4085: 7, 8; 2464: 11; 6111 (2);  
 13; 33, 385, 2520, 3051: 14; 3061:  
 15; 3051: 17; 1239, 2738, 3050, 3589,  
 3775, 6231, 6253, 6378, 6388.  
 55: 1: 6050, 1899, 1936: 1-2; 908, 1899:  
 1-3; 2572, 4321: 1-13; 1963, 3596: 2-3;  
 529, 2, 74, 743, 3: 11; 1836, 2161, 3589:  
 5163: 3-9; 1874: 4-6; 5: 83;  
 4: 8: 705: 8; 9: 516, 961, 1888,  
 2595, 2690, 2712, 2733, 2971, 3058, 6349:  
 8-11; 3214, 6199, 6249: 8-12; 542:  
 8-13; 1023, 1560: 9; 676, 794, 838, 906,  
 921, 1220, 1263, 1566, 2074, 4463, 4483,  
 4531, 6085: 9-11; 613, 1030, 2490: 10;  
 11: 5738: 11; 99, 256, 690, 853, 904,  
 1090, 1267, 1383, 1560, 1710, 1828, 2767,  
 2996, 2499, 6238, 2965, 3552, 3228, 3614,  
 3883, 4212, 4347, 5263, 6358: 12;  
 1023: 13; 48.  
 56: 5: 48: 7; 5713: 10; 6237, 6428:  
 10, 11; 330, 717, 718, 2106, 6373, 6427:  
 11; 3449, 3749, 3959.  
 57: 9: 2599: 15; 2139, 5217: 20, 21;  
 2038.  
 58: 1: 577, 1158, 1476, 6054: 1, 2; 5630:  
 9: 828: 11; 590: 13; 705.  
 59: 5: 718: 12; 492: 14, 15; 767: 15;  
 492: 16; 763, 1075: 17, 18; 4268: 18;  
 5575: 18-20; 4221: 19; 642, 2875,  
 4253, 6144, 6211, 19, 20, 4228, 4268,  
 4268, 20: 465: 21; 1730.  
 60: 1: 238, 244: 1, 2; 107: 1-3; 1747:  
 1982, 2036: 1-5; 2372: 2; 535, 2122,  
 2409, 5097, 5099: 3; 751 (2); 2402:  
 5: 829, 920: 10; 1747: 11; 1951:  
 2338: 13; 1874, 4768, 5058, 5078, 5364,  
 5893, 6013: 14; 56: 18; 333: 18, 19;  
 1900: 18-22; 1951, 3388: 19, 20; 244:  
 20, 21; 1900: 21; 3544, 3506, 6878.  
 61: 1: 240, 296, 330, 311, 355, 850, 445:  
 458 (2), 474, 667, 553, 680, 445:  
 757, 858, 749, 758, 816, 822, 838:  
 838, 894, 930, 936, 942, 1087, 1071, 1055:  
 1059, 1086, 1238, 1440, 1481, 1465, 1468,  
 1549, 1557, 1576, 1617, 1642, 1737, 1903:  
 2098, 2130, 2210, 2925, 2965, 3103, 3200:  
 3226, 3372, 3436, 3893, 4131, 4307, 6698:  
 5807, 5940 (2), 5966, 5982, 6272: 1-2;  
 1083, 1521, 1972, 5363: 1-3; 287, 458,  
 629, 3382, 1714, 1720, 1869, 690, 445:  
 2057, 2557, 2676, 2706, 2706, 2706, 2706:  
 2557, 5558, 5581, 5591, 6971, 8023, 607

## INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

2372: 10; 1949: 11; 613, 3204  
62: 133; 6084: 2, 3; 6267, 4913, 6328:  
3; 6116, 6148, 6226, 6329: 3-5; 1389:  
6; 1795: 6; 7: 309; 10; 542, 860,  
1029, 1055, 1248, 1520, 1771, 1775, 2332,  
3673, 4266, 5218: 11; 3850: 12;  
6069.  
63: 1-16; 116, 5697:  
3; 2467, 4707, 5550, 6116, 6239: 4; 116,  
247, 615, 1385, 3841: 5; 465: 6;  
4287: 9; 2910, 4138, 5171:  
64: 4; 4966: 6; 1261, 1598: 7; 5381:  
65: 9; 222; 5587: 16; 5810: 17; 631:  
1288: 16; 17-20; 2051, 2063, 2304,  
3785: 17-25; 541, 2375, 2798, 3312,  
4111, 4986: 18, 19; 1649: 19, 20;  
1261: 20; 10, 283, 316, 631, 654, 912  
1108, 1426, 1592, 1646, 1772, 1773, 2551,  
2606, 2980, 3066, 3559, 4278, 5371, 4794,  
5218, 5240, 5388, 6322, 6324, 6337, 6449:  
21; 4956: 21-22; 329, 1827, 1326: 21-  
23; 1652, 2323: 21-25; 1649, 5575:  
22; 376, 4966, 6013: 23, 24; 1866:  
24; 1561, 5277: 25; 8837, 1768, 5574.  
60: 1; 286, 564, 5839, 6019: 1, 2; 259:  
2; 6028: 3; 238: 5; 214, 4: 634,  
754, 4094, 4516, 5079, 5125, 5260, 579,  
5894, 5916, 6077, 6078: 7; 280: 7; 684,  
116, 1648, 5577: 7-9; 4544, 6043: 8;  
4079: 8-14; 1595: 9; 361, 1649, 4319:  
10; 1649: 14-16; 775: 15; 4075, 5663:  
15, 16; 1469: 20; 615, 4431: 20, 22;  
1543: 22; 896: 23; 1732: 24; 112,  
896, 2603.

## JEREMIAH

2: 137; 5: 875; 19: 1372, 5952.  
 2: 13; 6433: 21; 1795: 21, 22; 1896: 35; 5583.  
 3: 8; 1341, 1372: 10, 11; 2798: 14; 1389: 17; 1044: 17, 18; 6237: 13; 2125.  
 4: 2; 6810, 6449: 13; 5866.  
 5: 24-31; 6427: 26-31; 6046: 31; 1137, 1855.  
 6: 1-30; 2787: 14; 563, 5554: 16; 705, 1943, 2115, 8386, 3456: 17; 509, 1795.  
 7: 3; 705: 17-20; 5235: 23; 2151: 25; 1755: 31; 1449, 5326.  
 8: 9; 6397: 18-22; 15-19; 1690: 18; 19: 6397: 18-22; 731: 19; 5603, 5978: 19-22; 530: 20; 2837, 4079, 6212: 22; 498.  
 9: 23, 24; 1551, 1919: 24; 5501.  
 10: 11; 338, 421: 13; 5385: 21; 6433: 23; 1753.  
 12: 15-17; 515.  
 13: 5; 2223: 10; 2798: 14; 362: 23; 3043.  
 14: 4; 1297.  
 15: 1-7; 2400: 10; 200, 376, 1274, 1867, 2095, 2146, 8087, 8431.  
 16: 15; 358, 127, 378: 14-17; 13, 14.  
 17: 13; 631: 6-8; 13-17; 4782: 13-18; 599, 1364, 1373: 14; 83: 14, 15; 384, 1063, 1405, 1652: 14-17; 608: 14-18; 6433: 14-21; 1288: 15; 1374: 15, 16; 8555: 17; 107: 18; 1202, 1379, 6235.  
 17: 5; 2016: 9; 1985, 2038, 2445, 2762, 3735, 5123: 14; 2346, 3438.  
 19: 3; 1286: 5; 6326: 6; 4449: 10.

[illegible]

822: 15-17: 8436, 6080: 18: 452, 465,  
527, 542: 16, 17: 2063: 20, 30: 2833:  
22: 3560: 27: 1590: 27-34: 4530: 27-  
37: 1564: 27-40: 3412: 28: 1438:  
28-30: 912: 29: 276, 282, 433: 29,  
756, 8050, 8611, 3504, 4018, 4971: 29,  
30: 258, 581, 408, 492, 454, 553, 601,  
602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609,  
2608, 2677, 2759: 5133, 4812, 6063, 6240:  
29-31: 1149: 29-33: 1341: 29-34, 722,  
128, 1260, 1365, 2117, 2195, 2613, 3697:  
30: 111, 433, 641: 31: 1342, 1731,  
2125, 4309, 4321, 4336, 4371, 4377,  
4452, 4474, 4476, 4496, 4497, 4505,  
4511, 4513, 4623, 4587, 4592, 4612,  
4624, 4646, 4670, 4674, 4683, 4699, 4706,  
4713, 4746, 4771, 4800, 4812, 4840, 4842,  
4843, 4844, 4845, 4846, 4847, 4848, 4849,  
31, 32: 4321, 5071: 31-33: 4570, 4586,  
5163, 5309: 31-34: 789: (2), 904, 1352,  
1654, 4613, 4714, 4715, 4835, 4892, 5031,  
5301, 5293, 5886, 6145, 6322: (2), 6326,  
6354, 6376, 6448: 31-40: 541: 32,  
371, 1731, 4659: 33: 111, 317, 603,  
764, 791, 896, 912, 947, 976, 979, 983,  
666, 1244, 1747, 1942, 374, 314, 318, 319,  
407, 477, 39-36: 13060: 33, 553, 858,  
1363, 1450, 1744, 1771, 1972, 2314, 2428,  
2610, 2690, 2940, 3026, 3152, 3285, 3770,  
4883, 4908, 5078, 5164, 5218, 5352, 5484,  
5919, 5994, 6031, 6015, 6310, 6449:  
33-40: 1444, 1332, 1382, 1390.  
2: 3-5: 1066, 15: 3725: 17: 5380:  
3: 340, 1819: 37-41, 882, 4371: 33-35,  
340, 341, 342, 37-41: 5342: 38-41:  
5886: 40: 4321, 42: 6235: 43, 44:  
1044, 1343.  
3: 6: 6235: 6-22: 1342: 14: 6235: 15:  
944: 15: 16, 238, 6238: 16: 288, 397,  
4831, 4913: 18: 1733: 20: 4370.  
4: 17: 350: 18-20: 4370.  
6: 1-32: 4857, 6392: 33: 1145: 3, 1226:  
16: 181, 19: 20, 20-32:  
30: 467: 32: 6350.  
7: 1-21: 4865, 6392: 2: 6138: 13-21:

8: 13; 4300, 5000: 2, 1100: 10-11; 1796.  
 8: 1-13; 1738, 3616: 1-28; 6357, 6398: 4; 6244, 6266: 7-12; 5042.  
 9: 1-10; 1372: 1-18; 4866: 8-10; 6139: 12; 4351.  
 10: 1-3; 1980: 7-12; 6301.  
 11: 1-3; 1772, 6139: 10-18; 1980.  
 13: 5-6; 1372, 6139: 5-7; 1980.  
 14: 10; 1991.  
 15: 1; 1145.  
 16: 10; 4887: 27, 28; 1819.  
 18: 47; 3725 (2).  
 19: 5, 6; 351: 6, 39; 3725 (2).  
 20: 1-46; 45, 177, 371, 2498: 6; 436.  
 1371: 20; 177: 38; 1371: 46; 1371.  
 11: 1-64; 45, 177, 371, 2498: 6; 436.  
 1371, 5092, 6241, 6243: 4, 69; 5696.  
 6-10; 2538: 6-13; 5970: 7; 436; 5092.  
 7, 8, 9; 177: 8; 371: 9; 436; 5092.  
 12: 12, 11; 5406, 6212: 13; 45.  
 436, 1371: 30; 6222: 33; 1371: 37.  
 45; 1371: 39, 57; 1951 (2), 3752 (4).  
 44-46; 5969: 45; 2538: 48, 63, 64.  
 436: 57; 4887: 60; 1145: 60-63.  
 6170: 60-64; 6179, 6392: 62-64.  
 6170: 60-64; 1145: 60-65.  
 31-34; 6128.  
 31-34; 6128.

## LAMENTATIONS

1: 12; 3776: 18; 1351.  
3: 26; 182: 33; 3061, 4876: 40; 705:  
40, 44; 5380.  
4: 1, 2; 6111.

## EZEKIEL

1: 530; 5-16; 529: 13,14; 2350:  
 28; 6111.  
 2: 10; 530 (2).  
 3: 1-27; 530, 4881: 7-9; 6373: 8,9;  
 6161: 17; 4795, 6373: 17-21; 5787:  
 18,19; 6373: 20; 852, 1869: 21; 4717.  
 4: 1-3; 2223: 3-8; 1341 (2): 6; 5564,  
 6139.  
 5: 1-4; 2223.  
 7: 7-26; 3619: 19; 1690, 2384, 2904.  
 9: 1-11; 6028: 2; 6028: 2,11; 6011:  
 5; 6028: 11; 6028.  
 10: 1-21; 529: 4; 530.  
 11: 17; 1630: 19; 376, 1244, 4729, 5071.

11:14; 16:30; 18:3; 19:47; 42:3; 50:7;  
 58:6, 63:4, 64:8; 18, 20; 16:17.  
 10-13; 24:2, 48:6; 21-23; 53:5  
 22; 61:8; 23, 25, 28; 61:8.  
 13-13; 13:6; 6; 21:73.  
 14-23; 12:9; 14; 15:5, 24:2, 64:1;  
 14-20; 36:30; 14, 20; 30:4; 19, 20;  
 58:7.  
 10-1; 14; 8:2; 1-63; 48:1; 2; 23:5; 6;  
 7:5; 32; 33:9; 40-60; 48:1; 44;  
 9:3; 44; 45; 15:3; 44-63; 52:7; 44;  
 63; 35:1; 45-60; 14:4; 46-48; 16:18;

48-61: 441; 659: 40-63; 765; 3174, 5174;  
48-60: 1270, 1771, 1779: 48-55; 2267;  
48-60: 3348: 48-63; 7, 130, 269, 412, 413,  
477, 497, 541, 545, 178, 545, 5363: 49;  
2306: 49, 50; 1617, 3948, 5336: 49-  
49: 4599: 50: 645, 875, 1270, 1617,  
1779, 5083: 50-55: 4594: 53: 7, 236;  
1779: 6044: 1771, 1779: 53, 55;  
3725 (2) 50-55: 3314: 55, 61;  
2640: 60; 4321: 60, 61; 4321, 4364;  
4476: 60-63: 1270, 1771, 1779, 2267;  
4575: 61; 360, 517, 4371: 61, 62: 8;  
61-63: 1636, 3725: 61-63; 604: 63; 8;  
7: 11-21: 2633.  
8-1-32: 1449: 2; 736, 2220, 2608,  
2610, 375, 529: 2-4; 553, 649, 2117,  
2991: 497, 508, 5384: 2-4; 391, 8133;  
4-9: 497, 508, 5384: 2-4; 391, 8133;  
944, 1178, 1221, 1778, 1983, 3574, 3554,  
4363, 5753: 4, 20; 625, 1039, 1073,  
1196, 1222, 1377, 1879, 1882, 2607, 3027,  
3066, 5578, 5611, 6354: 8; 1994: 19;  
20: 2606: 20; 363, 527, 892, 1324, 1449,  
2611, 2841, 3174, 3175: 20-24: 4986: 23,  
32, 1237, 1678, 2398: 24; 6294: 24, 21,  
22, 26-28; 2017: 32; 366, 628,  
1026, 5083.  
10: 5, 6; 1731: 10-13; 971, 1786, 6344  
11: 689, 5342: 12; 2032: 12, 20;  
1731: 24, 25; 6344: 29; 912: 34, 41;  
1630: 43; 604: 49; 1418, 6303.  
11-1-32: 6170: 2; 3579: 14, 15; 6149,  
6194, 6214: 15; 6182, 6201, 6245: 25;  
2406, 2977, 280, 5616: 25-27; 107, 1483,  
2977, 280, 5616, 5758, 5879, 5928,  
5406, 5522, 5564, 5589, 5598, 5680, 5710;  
25-30: 3679: 26; 607: 27, 28; 82, 166,  
362 (2), 419, 592, 842, 1094, 1096, 1619,  
1900, 3259, 3687, 5388: 31, 32; 1373.  
22-12: 5688; 28; 1481.  
24-1: 6302: 27; 6390.  
48-11-10: 1237: 3; 6390: 11-19: 1237:  
11-15; 1817, 6167: 12-91; 3165: 13;  
11-15: 1817; 6167, 6418: 25; 1630:  
25, 26; 541.  
49-6: 7; 1828.  
11-14-18: 828: 15; 2600: 15, 16, 17;  
828: 15-17; 2579.  
22-1: 2599; 3271: 19-27; 828: 27;  
3599: 4469.  
33-1-33: 1433: 6; 425, 432: 6, 7;  
15-13: 1558: 7; 10-16: 5781: 11;  
10-16: 5781: 11-16; 1783: 1783;  
2613, 3088: 11-18; 401: 13, 14; 1699;  
13-16: 4177: 14, 15; 747: 21; 6399:  
21, 22; 6188, 6390: 22; 6188.

1:116; 1896: 1-31; 5693, 6203: 2;  
 3:538: 3, 6, 15, 63: 3-12; 6428: 7;  
 10: 3:338: 8-12; 487: 9, 10; 2599:  
 10-12; 6124: 10, 12; 633: 10-16;  
 3076: 17-19; 2080: 17-23; 6389: 18;  
 19: 3076: 24-31; 541: 25-27; 1248:  
 6: 1-35, 171, 4674.  
 10: 1-35, 101, 4431: 10-24; 1373: 11;  
 36: 2236: 21-38; 1074: 22; 508: 22;  
 25, 28: 1655: 22-27; 5164, 5449: 23;  
 27: 4449: 25-29; 5293, 6325: 25-30;  
 5886: 25-36; 2503: 25-38; 1373: 26;  
 111, 6058, 5154, 5292, 5309, 6324, 6448:  
 26, 27; 636, 4903: 26-32; 276: 27;  
 2505: 31; 604: 35; 2504: 37; 2503:  
 17-14; 1377, 2505: 1-28; 107: 2, 4530,  
 4768: 7; 4788: 11, 4788, 5503: 11,  
 12; 6486: 11-14; 4783: 12; 466, 636,  
 1378, 4781: 12, 13; 1373: 12-14; 1487,  
 1630, 1652, 5725: 12, 14, 20; 808: 15-  
 22; 2505: 15-28; 4893: 10, 20; 2324:  
 22; 2326: 25; 6237: 26; 108, 114,  
 4371.  
 38: 1-23; 593, 4751: 8, 12; 26, 286, 410:  
 8, 12, 13; 1846: 8, 12, 16; 2056: 11;  
 148, 1747: 12; 410: 15-23; 1747: 17-  
 21; 5604, 5790, 5852: 23; 4751.  
 39: 1-29; 107, 2056: 8-15; 1747: 21;  
 4751.  
 40-48: 6309.  
 40: 1-49; 1297: 3, 4, 5; 6436: 4; 6310,  
 6416: 40-46; 2488.  
 41: 1-14; 4079: 5; 6310.  
 42-45: 1-1; 6274.  
 46: 1-14; 17: 6309: 19, 20; 6279: 18-24;  
 1733: 21-24; 6279: 24; 6279.  
 47: 1-12; 2507, 5284, 4882, 5846, 6214:  
 12; 1733.  
 48: 10, 11; 1733: 12-24; 6279.

**DANIEL**

1: 1; 1976: 1-21; 6796: 5; 3631: 8-20; 1709, 3630, 4873: 8-21; 1403, 2492: 21; 2492.

2: 1-49; 682, 6139, 6410: 4; 112: 31; 5854: 31-33; 852: 31-35; 1189: 31-45; 6626, 6676, 6673: 34; 668, 1708, 4716: 34, 35; 654, 1692, 2361, 2378, 2606, 2976, 6587, 6410: 34-45; 816:

# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

35: 219, 654, 668, 2244, 2606, 5182, 5632; 35:44; 82: 35, 44; 114, 518; 35, 44, 45; 2338: 35-45; 592: 35, 45; 26, 269, 409; 36-49; 1408: 37-44; 5204, 6424; 38: 1976, 1978, 2497; 44: 60, 166 (2), 235, 397, 419, 420, 507, 748, 798, 1156, 1161, 1561, 1565, 2145, 2490, 2784, 3765, 4799, 5083, 5181, 5228, 6070; 44: 45; 1776, 1874, 2361, 2375, 5187; 45: 2691, 5716; 48: 1674.  
3: 1-30; 4874: 6; 323: 13-25; 1408: 14-28; 2494: 16-18; 1409: 18; 323: 19-27; 1409: 25; 315, 4784; 27: 2975; 29: 6172.  
4: 1-37; 109: 6139; 10: 598; 17: 5466; 17-26; 196: 33; 3361: 337; 3633: 37; 2541.  
5: 1-4; 1488: 1-30; 4901: 2; 4079: 17-30; 3632: 17-31; 2497: 25; 6377: 25-29; 5999: 30, 31; 509: 31; 2509.  
6: 1-28; 4874: 3; 6420: 7; 323: 10; 19-23; 1409: 26, 27; 2541: 28; 2509.  
7: 1-28; 109: 66; 518: 19, 662; 1189: 2033; 6139: 2; 5863, 6143: 3-6; 6386: 4-13; 2361: 7; 518: 8; 1732: 8-25; 509: 9; 2350: 9, 11, 20; 6374: 9-14; 1926: 9, 14, 22; 893: 10; 668: 11-14; 2338: 13; 4715: 13, 14; 943: 13-18, 1776, 1796, 2849, 3788: 15, 19, 3359: 15, 19; 29: 799; 14, 22; 8009: 1409: 10-23; 2501, 3638: 18; 409: 14-27; 211, 4715: 14, 27; 592, 2361: 17, 18; 307: 18; 26, 268: 18, 22; 1195, 1855, 2490: 18, 27; 414, 658, 1776: 22; 654, 1149, 6034: 22, 27; 2415: 23, 27; 307: 24, 25; 665, 5857: 25; 589, 553, 2526; 109: 25-27; 307: 27; 30, 318, 362, 507, 683, 2338, 2606, 5181, 5204, 5574, 6145.  
8: 1-27; 6139 (2); 13, 14; 5565: 14; 102, 1446: 26, 27; 1418.  
9: 1-16; 2509: 1-27; 103: 2; 1976 (2), 3437 (2); 3: 2022; 3-19; 6138: 4-18; 2022: 17-18; 1156: 18; 538: 20, 21; 2022: 20-23; 1866: 20-27; 6139: 24; 37, 116, 177, 181, 189 (2), 1431, 1673, 2132, 2620, 2657, 2811, 3115, 3439, 4504: 24-26; 4842: 24-27; 271, 609, 629, 748, 1784, 2787, 3575, 5163, 5950, 5963: 25; 189: 25, 26; 2811: 25-27; 330, 2931: 26; 16, 47, 77, 97, 393, 1599, 1394, 172, 19, 116, 247, 263, 289, 562 (2); 1709, 2826, 4504.  
10: 1-21; 315: 2, 3; 1866, 2022: 5-21; 1952: 6; 18, 119, 388, 579: 7; 579: 9; 261: 10-12; 1866: 13; 18, 262, 579: 11, 12; 2022: 13-21; 490: 17; 421.  
11: 31; 442, 1484, 2822, 3750: 32; 2570: 34, 35; 1895: 35; 24, 414.  
12: 1; 107, 152, 306, 518, 490 (2); 605, 622, 668 (2); 683, 711 (2); 879, 1006, 1092, 1142, 1155, 1198, 1243, 1305, 1352, 1537, 1577, 1385, 1423, 1450, 1470, 1490, 1519 (2), 1538, 1561, 1563, 1573, 1592, 1690, 1702, 1743, 1776, 1791, 1795, 1796, 1813, 1952, 1969, 1983, 2313, 2564, 2869, 2871, 3053, 3057, 3071, 3230, 3258, 3342, 3630, 3771, 3858, 4449, 4511, 466, 467, 471, 469, 469, 471, 475, 475, 4857, 4891, 4955, 4997, 5019, 5031, 5161, 5173, 5240, 5364, 5399, 5448, 5469, 5516, 5523, 5526, 5554, 5646, 5619, 5680, 5753, 5805, 5863, 5864, 5916, 6156, 6433, 6435: 1, 2; 490, 2173, 3469: 1-3; 2197, 5951: 1-4; 1308, 3901: 1, 4; 2394, 5061: 1-10; 5665: 1-13; 44, 55: 2; 678, 722, 1180, 1377, 1529, 1954, 2331 (2), 2613, 2833, 3228, 3399, 4588, 4609, 4652, 4729, 5060, 5133, 5167, 5390: 2, 3; 1881, 5893: 3; 109, 1409, 1955, 2067, 3965, 4370: 4; 800, 710, 938, 1142, 1148, 1245, 1256, 1362, 1676, 2074, 2392, 2773, 3227, 3551, 3609, 3683: 4, 8, 9, 14; 118, 3616: 4, 9; 3055: 4, 10; 204, 1472, 4033, 4359: 4, 10; 2393, 3437, 5092, 6156: 4, 10; 6014: 7; 41, 319, 389: 7, 11, 12; 5565: 8; 349: 8-10; 1148: 9; 218, 595, 1489, 1525, 1579: 9, 10; 957, 1147, 1178, 1873, 2394: 10; 350, 601, 1488, 1519, 1567, 1584, 1598, 1617, 1877, 2399, 2459, 2491, 2691, 2765, 2938, 2942, 2974, 2974, 2976, 3015, 3060, 3081, 3727, 3947, 4335, 5068, 5144, 5155, 5817, 6065, 6097, 6129, 6243, 6274: 11; 181, 711, 822: 11, 12; 39: 12; 180, 223, 3355, 5565, 5772, 5950: 13; 180, 1591.

## HOSEA

1: 6, 7; 1341: 9, 10; 1341 (3), 4575: 11; 1341 (2), 4369, 4434.  
2: 1-7; 1341: 2; 1341: 2-7; 1389: 7.  
19: 1341: 8-13; 1341: 14; 394, 1841: 14-18; 1341: 14-20; 1389: 14-23; 541: 18; 282, 350, 1341, 4371: 19, 20; 1341 (2), 6135, 6254: 21, 22; 1436: 23; 1341.

3: 1-3; 2491: 4, 5; 5571.  
4: 6; 2693, 5008, 3941, 5700: 11; 3962.  
5: 7; 1009, 1433.  
6: 1; 2490, 3360: 1-3; 92, 643: 2; 350, 2294: 3; 130, 201: 6; 539, 2260, 2591, 3754, 4587, 5180: 7; 4570 (2), 4902, 5021, 5149, 5162, 5223, 5832.  
8: 7; 1653.  
9: 9; 1454.  
11: 1; 436, 1681: 1-11; 5809.  
12: 3-6; 5381.  
13: 4; 379: 9-11; 3217: 14; 13, 303, 381, 387 (2), 392, 465, 474, 553, 625, 690, 763, 828, 894, 1086, 1228, 1332, 2399, 2600 (2), 2608, 2610, 4054, 4742, 4818, 4884, 5706, 5873, 5882, 5891, 6200.  
14: 1-9; 2490, 4811: 4; 5598: 7; 2125: 9; 1444.

## JOEL

2: 1; 309: 2; 453, 264: 6; 6049: 6; 11; 3107: 10; 292: 11; 1948: 28; 103, 111, 553, 2070, 2323, 5066, 5074, 5583, 6281: 28, 29; 226, 541, 636, 852, 1549, 2504, 3361: 28-32, 376, 1411, 5452: 29; 2930: 30, 31; 5917.  
3: 1-12; 5601: 1-17; 11: 2; 5769: 2, 12; 5805: 2, 12, 13; 6109: 9; 3396: 9, 10; 35, 269, 353: 9-14; 2327, 3715: 9, 16; 356, 899, 1757, 2641, 3263, 3327, 5769: 10; 1838, 3296, 4745: 16-19; 362: 13; 6109: 18; 223.

## AMOS

2: 4; 2665.  
3: 1-3; 1271, 1780, 2356: 2; 257, 271, 532, 583, 871, 1459, 1978, 2324, 2348, 2454, 2596, 2485, 2518, 2701, 3012, 3233, 3400, 3459, 3467, 3753, 4055, 4344, 4538, 4769, 5614, 5769, 5910, 6235: 6; 849, 870, 871, 1225, 1226, 1271 (2), 1780, 1800 (2), 1887, 2029, 2354: 6, 7; 2356: 7; 437, 1063, 1358, 3551: 12; 4233.  
4: 4-11; 1299: 12; 6054.  
5: 4-15; 3423: 8; 302: 11-13; 2357: 14; 5242: 14, 15; 1251: 18; 409, 507: 20; 409, 1205: 20-23; 5695.  
6: 1-8; 2355, 5242.  
7: 9-17; 3423: 10, 13; 2357.  
8: 4-8; 2357: 11; 234, 389, 491, 548, 557, 579, 1867, 1895, 2326, 2644, 2693, 2808, 2905, 3334, 4923, 5063, 5618, 5993, 6046, 6074, 6360: 11, 12; 5375, 5742.  
9: 1-15; 107: 2; 828 (2), 2599: 4363; 6: 1812: 8, 9; 2357: 8-10; 1299: 11, 12; 5817: 13; 1161, 2627: 15; 2184.

## OBADIAH

16: 2337, 2338, 5999, 4553: 21; 238, 527.

## JONAH

2: 1-2; 2599, 4363: 2; 828 (2), 2599.  
3: 5-10; 4785: 8; 3044: 10; 3568.  
4: 1-11; 4785: 11; 3568.

## MICAH

4: 1-4; 720, 5294, 6326, 6389: 1, 4; 6376: 1-5; 5773: 1-7; 1617: 1-8; 4795: 2; 1529, 2334, 3079, 3091, 3249, 4499, 4320, 4454, 4464, 4796, 4819, 4840, 5170, 5325: 3; 260, 5601, 5824, 5852; 4; 615, 624, 637, 2323, 4071, 4675, 4966, 5575: 6, 7; 551: 8; 4018, 6449.  
5: 2; 435, 1401, 2556, 3700: 3; 4450.  
6: 1-2; 1537: 1-4; 1549: 2; 577: 5; 1145: 8; 3020, 4820, 5309, 5407, 6569.  
7: 1-15; 2142: 5-7; 1068: 8; 1070: 14; 200; 127: 15; 384: 17; 2920: 18; 4892.

## NAHUM

1: 3; 6256: 9, 10; 1705: 10; 6373.  
2: 3; 1258, 1487, 1548, 1691, 5722: 3, 4; 1304: 3-6; 480.

## HABAKKUK

1: 5; 1487: 2-12; 622: 13; 386, 870, 1610, 1351, 5211, 5901.  
2: 1; 769, 1475, 4301, 4733, 4948, 6189, 6373: 1, 2; 2749, 3693: 1-3; 621: 2; 1475: 3; 5374, 5731: 4-8; 621: 5; 828, 2599: 14; 1015, 1043, 1092, 1155, 1213, 1248, 1365, 2323, 3770, 458, 4956, 4990, 5210, 5338, 5352, 5762, 5363, 5780, 5823, 6013, 6085: 15; 828, 1444.  
3: 1-11; 1145: 1813: 2-16; 622: 10-12; 1813: 17, 18; 5383.

## ZEPHANIAH

1: 14; 683, 2216: 14-18; 350, 1676, 3107, 5537: 15; 26, 154, 256, 264, 268, 592, 15, 18; 409: 18; 505, 668, 1615, 2384, 3074, 3215, 5364, 5532.  
2: 1-3; 996: 3; 519, 1092, 1607, 1963, 2021, 2564, 3537, 4997, 5041, 6210: 2; 3; 5864, 6074: 5; 1351: 8; 26, 266,

350, 668, 1615, 1644, 1913, 2971, 3074, 3215, 3243, 5161, 5203, 5364, 5532, 5863, 5916, 5989, 6428: 8, 9; 188, 409, 592, 794, 996, 1520, 1607, 1785, 1791, 1814, 2462, 2543, 2555, 2814, 3684, 3935, 4135, 4627, 4990, 5112, 5226, 5574, 5733, 5753, 5920: 9; 517, 821, 2971, 2994, 3444, 5097, 5161, 5364, 5780, 5823, 5827: 13; 518: 16-20; 619: 18; 519.

## HAGGAI

1: 1; 2520: 1-11; 1484: 4-6; 2520: 5, 7; 705: 14, 15; 3577.  
2: 1-9; 1484, 2520: 6; 302: 6, 7; 3052, 3312, 4831: 7; 34, 59, 530, 1063, 1091, 1244, 1484, 1693, 3355, 3684, 4199, 4387, 4715, 4744, 5083, 5091, 5099, 5161, 5190, 5239, 5516, 5517, 5526, 5673, 5826, 5829, 5950, 6325, 6435: 7-9; 518: 8; 547, 3844, 5781: 9; 4481 (2); 13: 20533, 21, 22; 1561: 22; 26, 268, 409, 592, 621, 683: 23; 360.

## ZECHARIAH

1: 1; 2521: 5; 802: 17; 11.  
2: 7, 8; 6255: 8; 2847.  
3: 1-10; 1490, 6198: 8; 1491.  
4: 1-10; 1490, 3650: 1-14; 2521: 5; 349: 6; 1303, 5606, 5982, 6156: 7; 432, 1568, 1982 (3), 3622: 10; 2512, 12: 13; 1063: 13; 531.  
10: 1-23; 107: 3-6; 11; 9, 10; 2760 (2); 10: 1243, 1912, 2021, 2813, 2460, 2515, 4074, 4208, 5522, 5604, 5790: 12; 1248, 5078: 19; 2947: 20-23; 4530: 23; 83, 6236.  
9: 9; 113, 115, 599, 1063, 1695 (2), 1795 (2), 2000, 2124, 2296, 2447, 2746, 3538, 3850, 4122, 5090, 5362, 5491, 6073, 6295, 912; 1358, 2142, 3478, 4702: 9, 12; 6235: 10; 821, 1181, 1611, 1869, 2515: 12; 1202, 1751, 2601, 6235: 13; 2124: 14; 2025.  
10: 4; 2123: 5-12; 2124: 6, 7; 2124.  
11: 1-17; 2124: 6; 4208: 8; 1433: 12; 436, 1205: 17; 1434.  
12: 2-3; 148: 3; 646, 410, 593: 7; 384, 1411, 1430: 7-10; 438, 4715, 5031: 8; 10; 5842: 8, 10; 286: 9, 10; 198, 555, 5719, 6321: 10; 26, 58, 102, 560, 376, 517, 594, 604, 748, 1043, 1365, 1693, 1717, 1821, 2420, 2472, 2504, 2605, 2626, 3377, 3850, 3896, 3970, 3982, 4452, 4670, 4704, 4782, 5234, 5269, 5432, 5571, 5578, 5599: 10-14; 26; 1434.  
13: 1-10; 1230, 1394, 1710, 2606, 5084, 6365: 6; 2338: 7; 1205, 2338, 3818, 3550, 6001, 6036, 6041, 6169: 7-9; 3776: 8; 4079: 8, 9; 3634: 9; 508.  
14: 1-2; 286: 1-4; 148, 593, 3469: 1-4; 26, 410: 1-7; 286: 1-9; 3294, 4372: 1, 21; 107: 3; 1876: 40; 3-5; 286; 4: 1674, 2273, 5335, 5377: 4; 3; 677: 4, 6; 1905: 5; 19, 154, 245, 263, 79: 9; 1415, 3114: 9-12; 1390: 10; 1382: 13; 3271, 5604: 17; 5583: 17-19; 4819: 20; 4374.

## MALACHI

1: 6-11; 2540: 7, 8; 2534: 11; 3874, 2: 6082: 13; 458.  
2: 5; 822: 11-15; 1389: 14-16; 2534.  
3: 1; 490, 1233, 1352, 1484, 1736, 2622, 2781, 2838, 3491, 4347, 4495, 4515, 4537: 1, 2; 4363: 1-3; 1448, 4715, 4940, 5031, 5119, 6292: 1-4; 444: 1-6; 5442: 1-12; 1537, 3683: 1-18; 4930, 5442: 2; 388, 425, 563, 588, 1357, 1440, 1692, 4208, 4461, 4931, 5916, 5946, 6350: 2; 3; 968, 1280, 4970, 1823, 1944, 3864, 4377, 4708, 6009, 6129, 6439: 2, 5; 15; 492, 2653: 3; 180; 199, 571, 1316, 1079, 4493, 4632, 4646, 4877, 5115: 4; 5442: 5; 350, 1518: 5, 9; 2534; 6; 586, 724, 904, 1005, 1030, 1267, 1560, 2026, 5857, 6138, 6137: 7; 1440, 3335, 8: 1441, 2547: 8-10; 2485: 8-12; 2540 (2); 10: 6096, 6097: 13-15; 1441: 13-18; 2542: 14-18; 476, 2935: 15; 492, 1562, 1653, 1779, 2025, 2061, 5218, 5360: 15, 16; 2404: 15-17; 4078: 15-18; 332: 15, 18; 2406: 16; 2289, 2406, 3620, 4090, 6225, 6400: 16, 17; 82, 212, 473 (2), 1440, 1538, 1823, 2674, 3121, 4930: 16-18; 1548, 2801: 17; 58, 176, 247, 442, 593, 795, 820, 1190, 1537, 1752, 1821, 1937, 2050, 2444, 2613, 2689, 3384, 3874, 3970, 4244, 4874, 4948, 5119, 5145, 5412, 5425, 5426, 5800, 5863: 18; 492, 1270, 1653, 1779.  
4: 1; 26, 269, 409, 571, 592, 1352 (2), 1379, 1537, 1963, 2025, 4628, 5704, 6171: 1, 2; 1930 (2): 1-3; 4930: 1-6; 2542: 1, 6; 2374: 2; 26, 269, 409, 592, 592, 1063, 1185, 1381, 1491, 1644, 1772, 1877, 2122, 2189, 2504, 2834, 2940, 3010, 3647,

# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

3686, 3869, 3925, 4557, 5097, 5166, 5654,  
6111, 6308, 6400, 6407: 2, 3; 1538: 3;  
1511: 4; 124, 1720, 5046: 8; 968,  
1687, 5771: 5, 6; 556, 567, 1538, 1687,  
4757, 5741: 6; 1885, 2760.

## MATTHEW

1: 1, 1046, 1147: 1-16; 458, 1046, 2060:  
1-25; 434: 7, 16; 2060: 8; 192: 11,  
12; 2060: 18; 453, 2424: 18-21; 316:  
20; 84: 21; 687, 745, 1006, 1178, 1800,  
1605, 2555, 3635, 4534: 21-23; 452:  
23; 27, 436: 25; 566: 1608: 1-12; 1674:  
1-10; 1401: 1-11; 1608: 1-12; 1674:  
3702, 4098, 4534, 4966: 1-23; 82: 2;  
11: 144: 4-6; 436: 6; 1401: 9;  
149: 13-23; 1681: 15; 1681: 17;  
436: 17, 18; 822, 1681: 20; 436: 20,  
21; 2085: 22; 1681:  
3: 1-12; 3292, 4534: 2: 191, 228, 557,  
1937, 2417, 4935, 4958: 7; 556, 2301:  
7-10; 731: 7-17; 2236: 8, 9; 1795:  
9; 518: 10-12; 176, 1217, 2245, 4782:  
10; 1018, 1410, 376, 3433: 10, 12; 34:  
11; 198, 2301, 5962: 11, 12; 162, 2820,  
4959: 12; 98, 115, 175, 968, 1516, 4709:  
13-17; 2565, 3296, 4544: 14; 1544:  
15; 157, 1917, 2166: 16; 84, 5128,  
5137, 6307: 16, 17; 370, 5080: 17;  
84, 164, 534, 418, 944: 17; 1273, 1417,  
1585, 1711, 1794, 3161, 5081:  
4: 1-6; 273: 1-11; 570, 615, 1680, 2243,  
2565, 3296, 3715 (2), 4544, 4960: 2;  
2022: 3; 314: 3; 7: 146: 4; 74, 136,  
442, 1568, 1802, 3058, 3550, 3622, 4896,  
5084, 5202, 6226: 5; 1296: 6; 425,  
2567: 6, 7; 844, 2421: 7; 5084: 8;  
9: 5204: 10; 3163: 10-11; 4556: 13;  
4339: 11; 114: 12-25; 4556: 13;  
3728: 14; 4987: 17; 396: 17;  
24: 1521: 17-25; 2245: 18-22; 6370:  
19; 920, 5554: 23; 986, 1759, 3334,  
3746: 23, 24; 1735, 1754: 23-25;  
1743: 24; 6383: 25; 2585:  
5: 1-12; 2249, 2585, 5003: 1-16; 1493,  
2205 (2), 2234, 2240, 3733, 4557: 1-3;  
1190, 1838, 3161: 2-4; 1754: 3; 920,  
3: 10; 6314: 4; 1441, 3: 5263,  
616: 5; 1092, 1646, 5186, 5251: 6;  
1039, 1585, 1585, 1703, 1899, 2671, 4971,  
5163, 5218, 5901: 7; 3802, 3803, 3948,  
4919: 8; 1704, 1739, 2015, 2444,  
4770, 5148, 5261, 5264, 5902, 6144: 9;  
2860, 3888, 3952, 4772, 4978, 6214:  
2947, 3616, 4325: 10-12; 6089, 6116:  
11; 2142, 2295, 4369, 4814, 865, 5719,  
785, 1790, 1798, 1973, 2496, 2507, 2681,  
3243, 3776, 4637, 4824, 5444: 12; 723,  
1192, 2613: 13; 84, 118, 634, 777,  
773, 3083, 5780: 13, 14; 1185, 2099,  
2745: 13-16; 5002, 6304: 14; 338,  
371, 421, 1774, 3646, 4128, 6174: 15;  
16; 375, 627, 2086, 5769: 14, 16; 6176:  
15; 120: 324: 15; 16; 3686: 16; 2977:  
825, 1453, 1464, 4189, 4746, 4992, 5057,  
5099, 6274: 17; 1732, 5165: 17, 18;  
5163: 17-19; 1622: 17-20; 1713: 17;  
20; 5006: 18; 72, 970, 1527: 19;  
1745, 1730, 2156, 3243, 5359: 19-30;  
4558: 20; 1730, 4647, 4948, 887,  
21, 25; 140, 214, 2249, 2445, 2601:  
22; 1815, 3254, 3595: 22-28; 518: 22;  
28; 4226, 4991: 22-30; 2602: 22, 29, 30;  
2601: 23; 6152: 23, 24; 1694, 5939: 24;  
2005: 25, 26; 1713: 27, 28; 1404: 28;  
423, 527, 871, 1726, 3254, 4020, 6304,  
6344: 31, 32; 6197: 33-37; 4369: 38;  
48; 3747: 35; 4558: 39; 2469, 5897:  
3747, 4742: 40; 332: 40-44; 2518:  
41; 1912, 2052: 42; 2518, 4971: 43;  
6242: 43-45; 3804: 44; 132, 139,  
1585, 2443, 2879, 2975, 3238, 3715, 6242:  
44, 45; 4201: 44, 46; 6136: 44-48;  
1955, 2032, 4766, 5125: 45; 297, 4748,  
5174, 5624, 6267: 45; 849, 2283, 2587,  
2754, 3038, 3987, 4974, 5101, 5123, 5148,  
5265, 5376, 5496:  
6: 1-6; 935: 1-15; 4559: 1-18; 5021:  
1-34; 1190: 5-9; 3698: 5-15; 2551:  
6; 297, 1865, 1935, 2023, 2501, 2649,  
2692, 3379, 5480: 7; 651, 2519, 5020:  
7, 8; 2650: 8; 4012, 5219, 5623, 5994:  
8, 32; 3718: 9; 3351, 4400, 9: 13;  
136, 1864, 2005: 10; 429, 1278, 1273,  
1675, 1781 (2), 1906, 2049, 2563, 2644,  
2668, 5851, 6049: 11; 819, 2643: 12;  
244, 3801, 3803: 12, 14, 15; 5123:  
12, 15; 2294: 13; 278 (2), 1865, 2653,  
3807, 6269: 14; 4650: 14, 15; 3803:  
14-16; 5467: 15; 1850, 2005, 2296, 4560  
4976: 16; 4858: 16-18; 955, 2022:  
19; 190, 874, 6427: 19-21; 1646, 1820,  
2628, 5862: 19-34; 4568: 20; 1973,  
5865: 22; 1849: 22, 23; 4446, 6176:  
23; 371, 1800, 1850, 3103, 4437, 3786,

4399, 5099, 5100, 6413: 24; 1096, 1836,  
2459, 5344, 5666, 5896, 6294, 6383: 24-  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3313, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5871:  
31, 32; 732, 5202: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 743: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1; 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1712, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
14; 2539: 12; 20; 190: 12; 22; 8253,  
5123, 5324: 3-5; 1712: 6; 573, 816,  
1671, 5055, 5376, 5885: 7; 1150: 7, 8;  
5201, 5380: 11; 5310: 12; 1712, 2688,  
2847, 6368: 13; 1086: 13, 14; 860,  
2123, 4245, 5245: 13-27; 6110: 13-  
20; 4568: 14; 142, 278, 447, 659, 779,  
1262, 1790, 2122, 4550, 5045: 15; 3142,  
2947, 5888: 15-20; 1664, 1712: 15-  
20; 3746: 16; 4377, 5927: 16-20;  
6254: 16, 20; 6153: 16-18; 848: 18;  
20; 870: 20; 5000, 5148, 5503: 20-  
23; 1078: 21; 581, 2235, 3521, 5406,  
5938, 6289: 21-23; 1348, 5383, 5404:  
21-27; 1802: 21-29; 3317: 22; 749,  
1702, 1418, 1439, 2633, 3120, 3158, 4314,  
6436: 22, 23; 8837: 3120, 3301, 3647,  
1768: 23; 815, 24: 25; 358, 24-27;  
1308: 24-29; 5407: 25-27; 1522: 26,  
27; 1078: 29; 144, 3803:  
8: 2; 436: 2-17; 4576: 3; 4472: 5-13;  
759, 5100: 8; 3537: 10; 1341: 11;  
1634, 3457, 4796: 11, 12; 1095, 1580:  
12; 5105: 14; 149: 14, 15; 759: 16;  
1766: 16; 47, 457, 454, 573, 574, 809,  
1700, 2028, 2767, 457, 467, 1009, 1137,  
4138, 4979: 20; 1069: 21; 1087:  
22; 560, 411, 838, 1077, 1831, 2153,  
3378: 23-34; 4577: 25, 26; 1512:  
28; 6383: 29; 606, 697, 1722, 2014:  
34; 1638:  
9: 1-13; 4587: 2-6; 2008: 6; 144: 6,  
7; 702: 9-17; 2260: 12; 2009: 13;  
335, 2591: 15; 359, 2022: 16; 1084:  
16, 17; 1193: 17; 118: 18;  
2617: 18, 26, 35; 1735: 18-34; 4588:  
23; 149: 23-25; 392: 24; 1126,  
2197, 2959, 3027: 26, 31; 1748, 1754:  
28; 3896: 29; 4377, 6098: 32-34;  
1766: 34; 825, 1458, 35-38; 116:  
37, 38; 118, 223, 351, 4891, 4968, 5018,  
5337, 6117: 38; 1562, 3715, 5105, 5146,  
5841: 42; 2063:  
10: 1; 5908: 1-15; 2635, 4593, 5075:  
2-15; 2261: 3; 2260, 3044: 5; 24,  
535, 1783, 2069, 2512: 5, 6; 127, 1461,  
2690, 2872, 2960, 3649, 4150, 4556: 5;  
8: 1521: 1-16; 1742: 6; 1841, 2084,  
(2); 7: 1579, 1612, 2139: 8; 449, 6063:  
9, 10; 449: 10; 2500: 11; 95: 11; 18;  
1743: 14, 15; 1618: 15; 569, 1374,  
1743, 1986, 3458, 5980: 16; 746, 825,  
868, 2996, 3331, 4131, 5151, 5846, 6178:  
16, 24, 25; 6265: 16-18; 1742: 16-42;  
2262: 17; 356, 986, 1661, 1670: 18;  
115, 5830: 15-20; 1102, 1109, 2652, 3334:  
2635, 5362: 22-25; 1102, 1109, 2652, 3334:  
6327: 23; 1472, 2055, 2645, 2960, 3738,  
4568: 24; 492, 558, 3776: 24, 25;  
556, 6116, 6273: 25; 374, 571, 1652,  
6079: 26; 1655, 1663, 1954, 3702: 26;  
27; 801: 26-33; 6266: 27-31; 1271,  
1779: 28; 560, 875, 1196, 1449, 1641,  
1745, 1882, 2601, 2602, 3083, 5612, 6080,  
5744: 29; 571: 29; 190: 30;  
527, 2004: 30-30; 969: 32, 33; 5947:  
34; 335, 536, 1843: 34-36; 1069, 1742,  
1743, 6273: 34-37; 1103: 34-38; 942,  
1945: 34-39; 874: 36-38; 1070: 37;  
2807, 2808, 5426, 6242: 37, 38; 874,  
1310: 37-40; 3163: 38; 878, 1988: 39;  
848, 813, 936, 4940: 40; 453, 1988, 3185,  
4402: 40; 5075: 40; 442: 41; 1655, 5464,  
41, 42; 723, 1469, 1821: 2613: 42; 259,  
412, 548, 722 (2), 2063, 2611, 2612, 2613,  
2701, 2847, 5463:  
11: 1-11; 4594: 2-19; 5030: 3; 629:  
3-6; 748: 4; 5; 1314: 9-11; 637: 11; 219,  
336, 1541, 1695, 1872, 1916, 1973, 2035,  
2055, 2279, 2562, 2788, 3868, 4113, 4543,  
4458: 12; 702, 1354, 1568, 1572, 1585,  
3683, 1979, 2125, 2189: 14; 566,  
868, 1379, 1687, 2838, 3293: 15; 1468:  
15-20; 1661: 18, 19; 1824: 19; 1667:  
20; 2163: 20-24; 722, 2611, 2613, 4557,  
5179: 20-30; 584, 2267, 2623, 4599,  
5075: 21, 23; 545: 21-24; 1618, 5083:  
21-25; 351: 22-24; 570: 23; 130, 413,  
3000, 3726: 23, 24; 447, 659: 24; 236,  
412: 24, 25; 554, 177: 25; 236, 250,  
359, 589, 942, 872: 25; 2499, 2639,  
3550, 359: 25, 26; 957, 2251, 2692,  
5585, 5258: 25-30; 1063, 1418: 26;  
3952: 27; 106, 296, 446, 1059: 28;  
245, 315, 469, 976, 1540, 1586, 1733,  
5105, 5888, 6134: 28, 29; 4879, 4932,

5196: 28-30; 902, 955, 1276, 1981, 1728,  
3537: 29; 1789, 1921, 2534: 29, 30;  
1899, 5186, 5885, 6139:  
12: 1-13; 2268, 3315: 1-14; 3752, 4599:  
3, 4; 6268: 3-6; 629: 7; 539: 8;  
94: 10, 12; 172: 10; 1468: 12-22;  
6408: 24; 723, 1686, 8069: 24-34;  
6199: 24, 31, 32; 722, 2613: 24-34;  
1566: 25; 1294: 25, 26; 1685, 5189:  
20; 1443, 2609, 6296: 26; 1644, 3120,  
3165, 3275, 5808, 28: 37; 20; 430,  
575, 632, 668, 711, 798, 1626, 1695,  
5328, 6199: 30; 634, 1362, 1660, 3883:  
31; 76, 723, 1557: 31, 32; 137, 779,  
858, 1984, 2612, 5106, 535, 6325: 32;  
32; 44, 260, 372, 477, 569, 690: 33;  
638: 34; 2444, 2445, 4770, 5125, 5247,  
6319: 34-36; 5518: 34-37; 1937, 3769:  
35; 4277, 6081: 36; 722, 723, 1616,  
1654, 2613, 5517: 37; 5470: 38-42;  
4608: 39, 40; 2451, 5568: 40; 1145,  
5574, 4151: 42; 1517, 2067, 2068, 3284,  
2723, 2767, 2817, 3140, 3161, 4398, 4515,  
442: 43; 370, 4948, 6383: 44;  
4309: 11, 17; 45: 11, 35; 1987:  
12-17; 1742: 13-15; 327, 668: 15;  
17: 2371: 14; 4507: 15; 4099:  
16; 2712, 4154, 4677, 4967, 5388,  
5488, 6174: 16, 17; 3307: 17; 177,  
6167: 18-23; 1698, 2627, 4634: 19;  
7476, 5039: 20, 21; 1711: 21; 317:  
22; 5899: 24-30; 20, 885, 1562, 2276,  
2459, 2466, 2547, 2798, 5048, 5864,  
6126: 24-33; 2633: 24-43; 58;  
175, 183, 198, 207, 235, 263, 283, 580,  
593, 632, 1000, 1073, 1525, 2237, 2604,  
2977, 4254, 4635, 4653: 25; 2197,  
2925: 28; 342: 28-30; 634, 1279:  
30; 223, 236, 510, 375, 457, 628, 767,  
798, 986, 1357, 1488, 1493, 1742, 1745,  
1828, 1899, 2693, 2751, 2943, 3497, 3566,  
3456, 6243, 6358: 30-43; 2513: 30;  
31; 233: 30, 40; 1470: 30, 41; 986:  
31; 45, 397: 31-33; 4636: 33; 21; 317:  
5049: 34; 1679, 5444: 34, 35; 29;  
667: 34, 35, 55; 5087: 35; 302, 1427,  
1525, 2602, 5591: 36-43; 1562, 1962,  
2276, 2459, 2541, 3769, 4909, 5048, 5864,  
37: 223, 576: 37-42; 2506: 37-43; 6427:  
37, 43; 4: 267, 58: 260, 1054: 38-43;  
38; 38, 41, 49; 375: 39; 180: 39;  
275, 342, 384, 600, 885, 2598, 4891, 5018,  
5413, 6141 (2): 39, 40, 49; 223: 39; 30;  
2490, 2674: 40; 98: 40-43; 1881:  
40, 43; 6179: 41; 175, 223, 275, 600,  
1285 (3), 1937, 2545, 5053, 6149, 6224,  
6285, 6418: 42; 2308: 43; 25, 124,  
244, 3690, 470, 529, 634, 722, 877, 1412,  
1270, 1311, 1313, 4991, 1646, 1862,  
1947, 1969, 1982, 2037, 2409, 2425, 2432,  
2460 (2), 2504, 2606, 2760, 2833, 3028,  
3067, 3302, 3586, 3650, 3686, 3770, 3795,  
3917, 3929, 4103, 4107, 4117, 4877, 4897,  
4988, 5038, 5049, 6097, 6136, 5420, 5769,  
6013, 6116, 6177, 6211, 6308, 6393, 6404,  
44: 16; 240, 880, 482, 611 (2): 720, 729,  
1075, 1666: 44-45; 259, 24, 46;  
44: 52; 4366: 44-53; 5047: 45; 1656:  
45; 46; 5342: 46; 5484: 47; 2449: 54;  
47: 50; 1716, 2459: 49, 50; 920: 52;  
115, 116, 312, 633, 1150, 1151, 1887,  
4043: 54; 449, 575, 846: 54-56; 1682:  
54; 58; 2425: 55; 1369:  
14: 1; 1754: 1, 2; 1743: 1-12; 2279,  
3325, 4809, 6170: 3-10; 1818: 4; 968:  
13; 2435: 13-21; 576: 1063, 1754,  
6417: 13-23; 3332: 14; 1744: 15;  
2465: 19; 2465: 20; 838: 21; 1754:  
22; 843: 22-24; 6438: (2); 22-33;  
2468: 22-36; 4618: 23; 1885, 5379:  
27; 5095: 29; 497: 31; 8187:  
15: 2, 3, 9; 1011: 4; 1875: 4-6; 854:  
6; 525: 7-8; 1875, 3716, 5480: 8;  
235, 4052: 8; 9; 1527: 9; 442, 718,  
1528, 3647, 5630: 11, 12; 28: 14;  
525, 606, 718, 862, 1717, 1792, 1985 (2),  
2026, 2249, 2615, 2528, 2827: 19;  
2025: 802: 21-23; 4618: 21-31; 2280:  
22; 228: 2579: 23; 2653, 3783: 23-25;  
2653: 24; 267, 604, 1783, 2084 (2),  
2512, 2518, 2872, 2960, 2998, 4344: 24;  
28; 1451: 24, 26; 2630: 24, 31; 1341:  
25; 2653: 26; 1783: 26, 27; 2604, 4782:  
27; 284, 1000, 1087, 2574, 28: 3786;

# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

29:39; 575, 4617: 29:31; 5104: 32; 8008: 32:38; 1063.	10:1-4: 5111: 3: 384, 629, 1619: 5-12: 2008: 6: 1800: 6-12; 133, 2883: 8, 12; 1661, 1870: 9, 10; 1764: 13-16; 943: 13-18; 812: 13-23; 1760: 13- 28; 2658: 13-28; 3788, 4644: 15; 343: 15-17; 5767, 5980: 15-19; 1525: 15- 20; 5888: 16; 2780, 3389, 5120, 5330: 16, 17; 785: 16-18; 944, 1522: 17; 611, 1795: 18, 19; 32: 18-97; 2600, 4136: 19; 378, 1525, 1528, 3098, 4122, 5002: 21; 3178: 21-23; 1258, 5585: 21, 23; 2287: 22; 591: 22, 23; 3178, 4758, 5230: 23; 418, 439, 550, 591, 684, 1041, 1125, 1217, 5331: 24; 84, 161, 781, 824, 1310, 1790, 2815, 3385, 3845, 5283, 5085, 5553, 5653, 5621, 5691, 6099, 6212, 6352: 24, 25; 748, 6808: 25; 591, 6425: 26; 505, 248, 276, 2615: 27; 783, 1469, 1881, 2303, 2813, 4142, 6296: 28; 2659.	17:1: 2859: 1-8; 4649: 1-9; 558, 2888: 1-13; 1761: 2; 1323: 2-9; 1285: 4; 5081: 5; 84, 944: 21; 9: 201, 558, 755, 1761, 2659, 2826, 3345, 4142: 22; 5121, 5353: 22-23; 10-13; 558, 3292: 22; 968: 12, 13; 2833: 14, 20; 4649: 22; 1467: 25-27; 6257: 27; 1555.	18:1: 1537: 1-4; 1415: 1-6; 621, 384: 4767: 1-14; 1766, 6130, 2660, 3795: 2, 3; 3481: 3; 309, 4045: 3-5; 1105: 4; 1568, 1709, 3222: 5; 5250: 6; 1568, 2468, 3745, 4622, 5402, 5403: 6, 7; 3885: 6, 10, 14; 2053: 7; 745, 1279, 1285: 21; 9: 437, 4601: 10; 75, 657, 2350, 3441, 4926, 5387, 6225, 6380: 11; 753, 881, 943, 1256, 3568: 13; 3825, 4398, 4941: 14; 1568, 3622: 15; 3030, 3035, 3595, 3744: 21, 22; 3814: 22; 4263, 4459, 4698, 4803, 6123, 5409: 22; 15-17; 1255, 1663, 1666, 5549, 3785, 3812, 4191: 22, 4208, 4218, 4240, 4883, 4; 4282, 4283: 22; 4138, 4803: 22; 4978, 4984, 5123: 22; 4282, 6274: 22, 5529, 5782, 5885, 6291, 6385, 6396: 22; 15, 17; 295, 1575, 1893: 15-18; 3638, 6275, 6144: 15-22; 6445: 15-35; 2431, 5134: 18; 1795, 2658, 3098, 3124, 4645, 4827, 5002: 18, 19; 3789: 19; 1866, 3698: 19, 20; 2849: 20; 551, 1885, 1935: 20, 21; 2406, 4010, 5153, 5592, 5122, 5501, 6297, 6406: 21, 22; 1694, 6291: 21, 23; 2432, 4665, 5801, 4650: 23-30; 6295: 23-35; 151, 2253: 23, 35; 528: 28; 4079: 35; 1694, 2444, 3604, 5123.	19:3-10: 1554: 21; 6-8; 6250: 9; 3044, 3089, 5984, 6197: 11; 736: 12; 801, 1654, 1555, 1892, 3922: 12; 1668: 14; 397: 16-22; 10-21; 10-28; 2727: 16-30; 1774: 19; 2419, 3843: 20, 21; 823: 21; 854, 855, 1656: 23; 597: 23, 24; 5466: 24; 397: 24-26; 1920: 27, 28; 4556: 27-29; 1735, 5376: 28; 342, 350, 551, 551, 699, 1096, 1282, 1374, 1388, 2426, 2430, 2574, 4668: 29; 5207: 30; 4666.	20:1-6: 6097: 1-18; 4668, 5473, 6149: 2; 2448, 5355: 2-17; 6183: 4; 1111: 7; 214: 1, 2940: 15; 826: 16; 682, 724: 17; 2508: 17-34; 4668: 18; 943, 2420: 18, 19; 943: 20-23; 5607: 22; 111, 445: 21, 22; 588, 1543, 2292, 4429, 4745, 5457, 5555, 5081, 5412, 5599: 22, 23; 212, 325, 721, 2072, 1816: 23; 449: 24; 6190: 25-28; 4063, 1093, 1659, 1883: 27; 3821, 5321, 5793: 27, 28; 13, 1987: 28; 43, 62, 145, 358, 387, 393, 408, 416, 482: 28; 1219, 1256, 1298, 866, 867, 965, 988: 28; 1219, 1256, 1298, 1256: 28; 1668, 1682: 1711, 3088, 3142, 3234, 3411, 3622, 4352, 4694, 4818, 5950, 5782, 5875, 5465, 5785, 5878, 5919; 5925, 6290: 34; 2789.	21:1: 1395: 1, 2; 6058: 1-5; 1695: 1-4; 17; 1794, 2745, 3850, 4869: 2, 5; 127: 4, 5; 6285: 5; 485, 839, 2000: 6-10; 2296: 9; 3537, 3911, 5090, 5331: 9-11; 1698: 12; 2046, 4122: 12, 13; 15; 1795, 2332: 13; 4123: 14; 1795: 15; 16; 1795: 16; 4076: 19; 187: 21; 750: 21; 2509: 22; 1868: 23; 992: 23-31; 1035: 23-48; 4678: 24, 25; 575: 31; 348, 1460: 31, 32; 19, 25; 33-43; 1896: 33-44; 2904: 33-45; 518: 33-46; 1795, 1846, 1928, 5504: 41-43; 802: 42; 346, 1760: 42-45; 5817: 43; 107, 284, 1000, 1087, 1460, 2125, 2604, 4593: 44; 448, 3389, 4678.	22:1-7: 343: 1-13; 954, 4225: 1-14; 41, 51, 58, 2300, 4679, 5510: 1-46; 70: 2; 58: 2-14; 4842, 5435: 8-10; 843: 10-14; 40, 2676: 11; 88, 180, 1937: 11-13; 1698, 2160: 11-14; 694, 8693, 5197: 11, 14; 49: 13; 86, 1459, 5949: 13, 14; 1880: 14; 342, 3586, 4138: 15-22; 4686, 5512: 20-22; 675: 21; 454, 1111, 1812: 22-33; 4809, 6093; 33, 92; 1512: 22-33; 5079: 24; 1151: 26, 30, 31; 1512: 30; 734, 3461: 32; 1631, 2875: 34-46; 2755, 4686: 36-40; 1767: 37; 205, 276, 826, 4052: 37-39; 5359, 5643: 37-40; 543, 1462, 5078: 37, 40; 614: 39; 3872, 5699: 40; 1117, 1712: 41-45; 2551: 42; 443, 505, 5993: 42-44; 6446: 42-45; 106, 808: 43; 1622: 44; 255, 296, 810, 2935: 45; 505.	23:1-2: 1523: 1-3; 6148: 1-4; 2716: 1-13; 1134: 1-33; 1211: 2; 342, 559, 1540, 5332: 2; 34678, 5050, 5749; 2- 7; 1922: 3; 4187: 4; 241, 449, 1546: 5, 6, 14; 5470: 6-8; 1523: 6; 6242: 8; 65, 321, 984, 1101, 1278, 1574, 1405, 6398: 8-10; 1895: 8-12; 359, 1093: 9; 297, 569, 494, 5993: 10, 11; 1486: 11; 409: 11, 12; 422: 12; 875, 1886, 2323, 2585, 3577, 3987, 4708, 5271, 5704, 6168: 13; 560, 1001, 1035, 1460, 1736, 1922, 2441, 2640, 2693, 2716, 6081: 13; 33, 416, 439, 664: 14; 1536, 3552, 604: 14, 23; 1940: 15; 187, 144, 1071, 1851, 2872, 3312, 4099, 363: 15; 33: 1962, 4909: 15, 33; 2601, 2603: 19; 1872: 23; 559: 23-25; 6094, 1940: 23-28; 5552: 25; 3986: 31, 32; 1982: 32-39; 805: 33; 521, 1424, 1557, 3674: 34-36; 151, 5462, 5874: 35; 4651, 5256: 35, 36; 151, 1701, 4015: 36; 591: 36-39; 805: 37; 341, 1846, 2296: 37; 38: 2518, 2931, 5947: 37-39; 2746, 3539, 4669, 6255, 6236: 38; 271: 37; 457: 38; 145, 187, 187, 2447, 2650, 3105, 5607, 3633, 3883, 4781; 38, 39; 465, 839, 4463, 4593, 5920: 39; 2746.	24:1-51: 98, 288, 517, 555, 555, 590, 2278, 2302, 2438, 2454, 2462, 5294, 3867, 4273, 4372, 4455, 5556, 5867, 6058, 6230: 2; 1297: 2, 3; 326: 3; 223: 2, 23; 42, 531, 555, 556, 591, 710, 2978: 3-15; 710: 3, 27; 223, 1693: 3, 31; 1149: 3-35; 6149: 3-51; 1395: 5; 710, 5895: 6; 605, 3327, 5526: 6; 879: 7; 551, 4141: 9; 1079: 10; 4079: 10; 12; 6411: 11-24; 766: 12; 2798, 4258, 5118, 5856, 6135: 12, 13; 1995: 13; 6101, 6246, 6430, 6437: 14; 516, 691, 605, 1077, 1349: 21; 1750, 1910, 2055, 2139, 2157, 2238, 2518, 2750, 2798, 2809, 2872, 3294, 3661, 3694, 4302, 4372, 4734, 5162, 5822, 6190, 6305: 15; 442: 15- 21; 3630: 16-31; 711: 17-21; 229: 19; 1379: 20; 590: 21; 622, 879, 1305, 1352, 1585, 1519, 1985, 2564, 2869, 4204, 4755, 4891, 4955, 5019, 5178, 5260, 5269, 5364, 5399, 5564, 5523, 5554, 5753, 6805, 6014, 6229, 6390, 6435: 21, 22; 1791, 5462, 5864, 5865, 5916: 21-25; 5698: 22; 1555, 1912, 5586, 5819, 6113, 5328, 5534, 5567, 5767, 6283, 5852, 6056, 6459: 23; 629, 1692: 23; 323, 323, 98, 113: 24; 114, 143, 613, 667, 1644, 1790, 1738, 2178, 2189, 2353, 2704, 2770, 2875, 3358, 3459, 3490, 3719, 4351, 4739, 21; 5618, 6110, 6285, 6388: 24-26; 2187: 24-27; 5801: 25; 2490: 26; 103, 484, 2188: 26-28; 629: 27; 155, 171, 264, 480, 480: 27; 547, 598: 27, 28; 1890: 27, 37, 39; 2978, 3822: 28; 114, 211, 629, 4937, 6215: 29; 529, 748, 754, 1305, 1947, 2309, 6192: 30; 555, 1851, 1796, 6269, 5316: 31; 529, 845, 885, 888, 907, 1333, 1747, 2497, 2490, 2751, 2752, 3067, 3241, 3586, 6213, 6238: 32; 750, 4788: 32, 33; 127, 6404: 32-34; 6433: 32-44; 4705: 33; 593: 34; 542, 539: 35; 358, 421, 478: 36; 4451: 37; 20, 216, 264: 21, 289, 443, 515, 580, 1874, 2937, 335: 37-39; 419, 184, 297, 827, 1458, 4538: 37-39; 5589: 37, 39; 188, 223, 4706: 37-41; 2798: 38; 20, 264, 342, 580, 2974, 4151; 39; 153: 41; 264: 42; 1796, 2978: 42-44; 6175: 42-51; 1796, 1946: 42; 2303: 43; 812, 3784: 4706: 43, 45; 128: 44-49; 123, 1948: 44-51; 45: 318, 500, 806, 1150, 1151, 1339, 2383, 2752, 4473, 4482, 4483: 21, 22; 6011, 6023, 6076, 6099, 6312: 45, 46; 230, 328, 400, 718, 845, 2489: 45-47; 3811, 4562, 6049, 6159, 8418: 46, 47; 1946: 45-51; 119, 173, 287, 2694, 3586, 3811: 46; 627: 46; 114, 604, 1806: 46-50; 232: 46; 50; 189: 48; 554: 48, 49; 4194: 48-51; 3812, 4473: 49; 1994: 50; 555, 591: 51; 593, 920, 983, 1470, 2303, 5256.	25:1: 243, 5866: 1-3; 5146: 1, 5; 398: 1-10; 343, 3789: 1-12; 3348, 5383: 1- 13; 88, 86, 67, 110, 114: 21, 116, 178, 181: 21, 288, 598, 1873, 2641, 2763, 3667, 4459, 4692, 5522, 5756, 5865, 5776, 6244: 1-30; 3213: 1-48; 38, 1395: 2; 4079: 4- 46; 1086: 5; 2197, 4211: 6; 149, 1147, 2645: 6, 10; 398: 8, 9; 6359: 10; 87, 173, 178, 181, 224, 1112: 21, 1448, 5832, 6213: 11; 4654: 14-28; 1698, 1882: 14-30; 633, 733, 935, 1341, 1549, 1976, 229, 276, 278, 318, 3695, 3689, 4659, 4693: 15; 855, 1848, 2141, 2548: 20; 16; 826: 19; 1078, 1927: 20; 3074: 20-23; 6311: 21; 795, 819, 2461, 2474, 3788, 4242, 5108, 5492: 21, 23; 1105: 243, 3891, 4784: 31, 32; 5528, 2051: 22; 244, 244, 244, 244: 31, 32; 1079: 24-48; 28; 2157: 25-30; 812: 27; 144, 819: 28-30; 1973: 29; 819, 5419: 30; 3033, 4398: 31; 34, 149, 267, 486, 943, 3891, 4784: 31, 32; 5528, 5406: 31-33; 2051: 31-40; 169, 171: 31-48; 195, 207, 269, 658, 700, 704: 32; 769, 800, 825, 892, 1221, 1227, 2303, 2606, 2736, 2833, 3433, 4694, 4784, 4986, 5550, 5694, 5925: 32; 704, 4806: 33; 725, 1057: 33, 34, 41, 1235: 34; 206, 624, 632, 860, 898, 975, 1057, 3531, 3572, 4785, 4966, 6973, 6449: 32, 34, 412, 1558, 1712, 2744: 35; 10-45: 1579: 36; 419, 926: 36; 11, 697, 701, 719, 872, 883, 891, 926, 1180, 1648, 2607, 2842, 2935, 3084, 3165, 4292, 5896, 6392: 41-46; 1219, 1213, 1298, 4338: 41, 46; 785, 872, 890, 924, 1039: 31, 1057, 1107, 2051: 46; 269, 845, 936, 486, 489, 719: 47, 926, 1028, 1046: (2) 1180, 1344, 1679, 1882, 2608: (2) 3587, 3605, 4785, 5537, 5694, 6112, 6286, 26: 1, 2; 1395: 1-16; 1707: 1-75; 6218: 6, 7; 1395: 6-13; 2625, 3877: 6-16; 2743: 7-13; 567: 10-13; 4702: 14-25; 5552: 13; 1373: 1800: 17-24; 5879, 4703: 22; 3850: 24; 1928, 2283, 5879, 4909, 6552, 5683: 26; 5526: (2) 26, 28; 325: 27; 588, 5341: 27, 28; 467, 840, 1637, 1898, 2272, 4453, 5192, 6404: 27-29; 4553: 28; 110, 740, 1589, 1586, 1586, 1586, 1586, 1586, 120: (2) 285, 5566, 4475: 47, 47; 505, 840, 1290, 1504, 1695, 2272, 2436, 4120, 4705, 5193, 5341, 5538, 5643: (2) 6088: 31; 4487: 31, 32; 472: 31-35; 4711: 33; 6202: 34; 6251: 36-46; 1801, 2773, 4707: 36-50; 5885: 38; 205, 276, 2855, 2467, 3178, 3586, 4475: 47, 47; 2037, 5121: 39, 42, 44; 1808: 39-42; 2140: 40; 1641: 41; 799, 2526, 2692, 3744, 3986, 4099, 4705, 4884, 5312, 5550: 45, 46, 50; 2953: 47-50; 5552: 47-75; 1809, 51, 52; 5922: 52; 828, 1757, 1954, 3758, 6085, 6122: 53; 379, 959, 2037, 2288, 604, 53, 54; 76, 1689, 2009: 54; 1041: 55; 5561, 6239: 56; 1987: 57-68; 2780, 3887, 4710, 5660: 59-68; 23, 62; 61; 838: 64; 943, 2935, 5408: 67, 68; 2470: 69-75; 4711.	27:1: 2781: 1-30; 1889: 1-66; 6216: 1, 2; 6009: 3, 4, 5; 2883: 3-10; 5552: 4, 140, 1355: 5; 5552: 6; 1335: 9, 10; 5552: 9, 42; 1341: 11-26; 2312, 5570: 12-14; 575: 18; 3971: 19; 4472: 24; 140, 1394, 2786, 3569, 4797: 24, 25; 1335, 1810, 2478, 25, 30; 1335, 1335: 31-68; 1335: 31-68; 50: 4712: 35; 36; 1739, 1963: 35-50; 2315: 36; 5562, 5837: 40; 5848: 42; 2085: 45; 6097: 46; 84, 3698: 46; 50: 325: 50; 700: 51; 1394: 51-54; 879: 52; 2197: 52, 53; 835, 2812: 53; 1296, 1509: 54; 444, 3755: 50; 2178, 2787, 3905: 57; 1394, 2072: 57; 60: 1360: 62; 4212: 62-66; 2476: 66; 4212.	28:1: 92, 4212: 1-6; 1816: 1, 9; 2478: 1-10; 2606: 1-15; 1816, 3374, 3903: 1-20; 4789: 2; 279, 2478: 3; 879: 6; 2617: 8-20; 2317: 9; 1816, 2802: 9, 10; 3995: 9, 17; 1410: 11-15; 2477, 5578: 13; 342: 16-19; 1522: 16-20; 2808, 3905, 5587: 18; 27, 61, 185, 713, 745, 810, 1163, 1269, 1323, 1552, 1515, 1650, 1670, 1692, 2001, 229, 276, 278, 318, 3695, 3689, 4659, 19: 387: 18-20; 1540, 6450: 18, 20; 61: 19; 197, 296, 1095, 1527, 1545, 1780, 1722, 2001, 2141, 2871, 3004, 4359, 4786: 19, 20; 1047, 1187, 1541, 1780, 3200, 3805: 20; 61, 102, 233, 531, 1746, 1821, 2453, 3686, 2478, 5835, 5045, 5625, 5757, 5838, 6069.	MARK 1:1: 342: (2) 1-11; 1687, 3712: 4; 1421, 2592: 4, 5; 1916: 5; 582: 8; 114: 9-11; 4969: 12-20; 6188: 14, 15; 396, 629, 837, 6188: 14-20; 4969: 15; 598, 748: 15; 12-20; 152: 17; 3208: 20; 3780: 21-34; 1722, 2581, 3309, 3726: 22; 1710, 1715: 25; 3883: 24; 697, 1633, 1680, 3122, 4063, 24, 34; 8182: 25; 3324: 27; 2363: 27; 28; 1785: 28; 1743: 29-45; 4979: 52; 34; 1743: 35; 1868.
--	--	--	---	---	--	---	--	---	--	--	--	---	--

# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

- 2: 1-12: 1722, 2583, 3314, 3788, 4980: 13-  
22: 2590, 4968: 17: 5464: 19: 398:  
19: 20, 109, 114: 23-28: 4995, 6198:  
27: 1732, 5405: 28: 61:  
3: 1-5: 1735, 6195: 1-6: 4995: 5: 787:  
2651, 5125: 6-19: 1735: 7-19: 5008:  
11: 1680: 13-19: 1521: 14-15: 1521:  
18: 3003: 20: 1735: 20-35: 5037:  
22-27: 6199: 22-35: 1735: 23-26:  
3120: 24-26: 2189: 26: 5802: 27:  
585, 1626, 4955, 3784: 29: 192:  
1249: 31: 560: 34-35: 1802: 39:  
1781, 2698:  
4: 1-20: 3763, 5038: 10-13: 776, 1742,  
1962: 10-20: 4909: 11: 397, 1149,  
2712, 3140, 3780, 3803, 4053, 4809, 4909:  
11: 12: 24, 536, 2992, 3763, 3850, 4209:  
13: 1566, 2476, 3250: 15: 3165: 16:  
17: 1656: 18, 19: 2143: 19: 4520:  
20: 338, 421, 21: 22: 1972: 22:  
1954: 26-29: 29, 211, 1742: 26-32:  
5049: 28: 5912: 29: 223: 30, 31:  
597: 35-41: 3324, 5058:  
5: 1-15: 1678: 1-17: 5098:  
6: 58, 2-6, 4976: 18-19: 20: 4976: 24:  
22: 3059, 22: 2617: 23-42: 759:  
30: 464, 574, 8028: 30-34: 1359: 24:  
759: 35-43: 2617, 5052: 38: 2197:  
41: 1512: 41-42: 360: 43: 754:  
6: 2: 3, 4132: 3: 560: 2559: 37: 3755:  
7-11: 1958: 8: 5314: 12: 144: 14:  
29: 2656, 3777, 5098: 17-16: 6386:  
17-29: 1754: 19-25: 2279: 22: 6192:  
24: 3326: 30-31: 890: 30-44: 1754,  
34: 2435, 6450: 34-37: 890: 45: 343:  
3779, 5087: 31: 4890: 31-34: 1743:  
33: 1754: 34: 2435, 6450: 34-37:  
881: 45: 84: 45-58: 5095: 46:  
1865: 48-50: 8650: 50: 187:  
7-113: 5096: 2, 3, 5: 1011: 3: 2419:  
6-8: 6079: 6-9: 780: 7: 4971: 13:  
298, 1011, 3015: 24-30: 8653, 3786,  
5100: 24-37: 337: 31-37: 5108: 37:  
2620:  
8: 20-5103: 16-27: 5111: 24: 798:  
26-25: 759: 26-27: 1743: 27-38:  
3339, 5120: 30: 753: 33: 3165: 34:  
960: 35: 248, 527, 528, 4536: 30:  
2683: 38: 55, 310, 318, 374, 402, 526,  
998, 1188, 25: 49:  
9: 1-5: 5102: 1-3: 1761, 3345, 5121: 7:  
2237: 14-29: 5128: 22: 2179: 23:  
5343: 30-41: 5361: 33-34: 1766: 33:  
37: 1415: 33-50: 1766: 35: 1766: 38:  
39: 749, 3074: 38-40: 760, 4798, 5122,  
5501: 38-41: 1050: 39: 1659, 4867, 5367,  
5410: 39, 40: 4434: 43-44: 111: 43:  
47: 2601: 43-48: 8602: 43-50: 486,  
508: 44-46: 112: 45-47: 112: 47:  
48: 3744: 48: 896: 49: 508: 50:  
2099, 2947:  
10: 3: 1725, 5046: 13-16: 5361: 14:  
397, 521, 462: 15: 21: 22: 5369:  
6: 14: 1-7-27: 1774: 17-31: 3843:  
4465: 21: 4138, 5422: 23: 74:  
2761: 23-24: 1888: 24: 2727: 24:  
25: 397: 28: 2020: 28-30: 1041: 29:  
30: 1346, 5513: 30: 1084: 32-45:  
5483: 33: 2420: 35-40: 178, 3369:  
33: 38: 4495: 33: 926, 410, 4332, 4563,  
4980: 38-40: 4436: 39: 343:  
6171: 42: 844: 42-45: 1583, 1574:  
44: 6072: 44-45: 1046: 45: 33, 280,  
387, 408, 667, 851, 866, 867, 1256, 3337,  
4818: 46: 5847: 46-52: 2729, 5484:  
5494: 2-19: 5852: 11: 4212: 11, 24:  
2005: 12-18: 4212: 12-25: 5503: 13:  
127: 13, 14: 384, 5920: 15: 2332,  
4212: 17: 4123: 19: 4212: 20:  
4122: 20-22: 5920: 21: 701, 2443,  
4788: 22: 875, 2073, 5580, 5920:  
4788, 5580: 23: 66, 3890, 558, 5948:  
12-12: 1795, 1982: 12: 1795: 13-22:  
3852: 18: 1512: 23: 1512: 26:  
2198: 26, 27: 2796: 28-34: 3861: 28:  
44: 5521: 29: 1341: 30: 3755: 31:  
5369: 32-34: 2757: 34: 2756: 30:  
1622: 37: 342, 2414: 41-44: 1672:  
4212: 39: 24: 84:  
13: 1-37: 563: 49: 566: 7, 8: 5969:  
6: 5399, 6083: 9: 376, 926: 22: 2296:  
4438: 23, 33: 566: 26: 261: 27:  
4541: 28: 4788: 28-29: 5920: 31:  
113: 32: 1688, 1796, 1873, 2082, 2156,  
2972, 3160, 5948: 32-37: 1796: 33:  
2808: 34: 2527, 2634: 37: 1796, 2972,  
4212: 40: 14: 84:  
14: 1: 3852: 1-11: 4212, 5540: 1-50:  
3977: 1-72: 6216: 3: 2448 (2): 6:  
2744: 6, 8: 5830: 8: 2447, 2512,  
5230, 5534, 4702: 9: 2448: 12-16:  
4212: 12-25: 5541: 12-26: 1800: 15:  
984: 17-65: 4212: 21: 5453: 22:  
425, 839, 3526, 24: 1293, 1355, 4475:  
25: 721: 27-31: 5563: 29: 2468:  
30: 6251: 32-42: 1801, 5550: 33:  
2774: 34, 37: 669: 38: 3178, 5331,  
5835: 48, 49: 2469: 50: 3178, 4746,  
51: 4347: 51, 52: 6550: 53: 1609:  
53, 54: 5563: 55-64: 1609: 62, 4:  
538: 65: 2470: 66-72: 2469, 5683:  
68, 70, 71: 3178:  
15: 1-15: 1809, 3366: 1-34: 4212: 1-47:  
6216: 3-5: 1559: 9-20: 6111: 30:  
3571: 14: 77: 20: 2787: 22-39:  
4172: 22-37: 1815, 5577: 22-39:  
3369, 6239: 23: 2473: 25: 2473,  
6097: 25-34: 198: 32: 1341, 2086:  
33: 4394, 6097: 34: 2474, 3778: 39:  
2788: 39, 44, 45: 2476: 40: 2473:  
43-45: 198:  
18: 1-12: 4212: 1-8: 1631,  
1816, 5578: 1-11: 6246: 2: 5574: 7:  
1522: 8: 1998: 8-20: 3311: 9:  
2675, 3905: 9-20: 1314, 1536, 2141,  
6384: 11: 108: 12: 18, 266, 379:  
14: 1421: 15: 623: 807: 855, 2874,  
4317: 16: 136: 4359: 16: 606, 700,  
956, 937: 17-18: 3728, 6384, 1998 (2):  
18: 3311: 19: 392, 445, 1059: 19:  
20: 61:  
LUKE  
1: 1-3: 2816: 1-80: 434, 1673: 3: 5829:  
4: 1-34: 5-17: 1915: 5-23: 4939: 6:  
15, 44: 1671: 15: 509: 16: 557: 17:  
556, 557, 1879, 2838: 18, 20, 24: 569:  
19: 490: 26: 490: 27-35: 452: 28:  
2558, 3468: 28-35: 1479: 30, 31: 3114:  
30-35: 3891: 31-33: 1283: 32: 1063:  
32, 33, 55: 5157, 5200: 35: 84, 316 (2):  
432: 76: 77: 99: 2031: 1847: 37:  
5380: 39: 1381: 41-44: 2237: 41-55:  
1175: 46: 205: 46-49: 1479: 46-55:  
1815: 52: 2323: 53: 1754: 54, 68:  
1341: 57-80: 4940: 66, 80: 1671:  
72-74: 5300: 76: 1915: 78, 79: 1772:  
80: 1341: 2562: 116: 1673, 2555: 1-20:  
5700, 4941: 2: 29: 6: 875: 7: 569:  
8: 562, 1401: 8-20: 1478, 3114: 9-14:  
1711: 10: 9: 412, 447, 544, 556, 659,  
691, 1127, 1156, 1908, 2596, 3120, 3952,  
1098, 4103, 4305, 4132, 5186: 10, 11:  
465, 2407, 2733, 597, 6249: 11: 2550,  
4297, 4714, 5300: 11-12: 4963: 12:  
1063: 14: 10, 632, 5576: 15: 316:  
19: 6289: 22-39: 4942: 25: 4098:  
25, 32, 34: 1941: 25-38: 1674: 27:  
3291: 30-32: 2185: 32: 40: 316:  
33: 92, 134: 33-38: 3638: 1549:  
4032: 1682, 1916, 3290, 3710, 4957:  
40, 52: 5064: 41: 3291: 41-52: 2558:  
47: 838: 49: 5065, 5228, 5847: 51:  
1114, 4809, 5128: 52: 5157, 5748, 6314:  
3: 1: 1975, 2132: 1-3: 2132 (2): 1-17:  
2562, 4958: 3: 1424, 5592: 4: 410:  
4115: 5: 141, 2402: 7: 2301: 8: 1:  
4457, 2245: 9: 3986: 12: 1783: 15:  
1673, 1674, 2556, 3292, 6139: 15-22:  
1916: 16: 1916, 2927, 5443: 16, 17:  
2090: 2746: 17: 273, 2987: 18-20:  
6239: 19: 557: 21: 2555, 3608: 22:  
121 (2): 273: 23: 273, 468, 1162:  
28: 38: 1046: 31: 2060: 38: 185, 209,  
273, 315, 354, 364, 376, 382, 555, 776,  
777, 816 (2), 866, 1005, 1264, 1266, 1609,  
1717, 2409, 2607, 2707, 2843, 5582, 5859,  
6388, 6345: 46: 1926:  
4: 1-72: 689: 1-18: 1584: 1-14, 18: 84:  
4: 1-125: 1584: 5-6: 1688: 6-8: 2163:  
8: 3167: 8-12: 1185: 12: 288, 757:  
14, 15: 1748, 3153: 14, 15, 37: 1754:  
14-16: 1921: 14-22: 1917: 14-29:  
5507: 15: 356, 1069: 15, 44: 986:  
16: 4588, 4957: 16-21: 1891, 2057, 2157,  
3291, 5586: 16-22: 432, 6395: 16-30:  
1712, 5800, 6067: 17: 942: 17-21:  
1521, 8807: 18: 240, 436, 798, 838,  
894, 930, 932, 1086, 1617, 2098, 2310,  
2601, 4099: 18, 19: 6083: 18-20:  
1549: 18-21: 2813, 6222: 19: 527,  
4335: 21: 6351: 22: 1502, 2680:  
1821, 1957, 3304: 1970, 4957: 22, 28:  
20: 3153: 25: 389, 3401, 4740: 25:  
26: 5741: 26: 2326: 27: 2347: 28:  
29: 356, 986: 32: 1717, 3860: 33-37:  
1735: 34: 254, 606, 697, 3122: 35:  
3727: 35, 36, 41: 2178: 36, 37: 1743:  
34: 495, 39: 5582: 40: 3309: 41:  
267, 2171:  
5: 1: 1584: 1-11: 1710, 1715, 3307, 3720,  
5554: 4-9: 941: 8: 998, 3755: 9-11:  
1521: 12-15: 1735: 15: 1754: 16:  
1865: 17: 1460: 17, 18: 2583: 17-26:  
1921: 19: 2583: 19, 25, 26: 1736:  
24: 2583: 27: 6080: 29: 1789, 2591:  
34: 495, 39: 5582: 40: 3309: 41:  
6: 10: 5167: 12: 1865, 6379: 12, 13:  
1521: 13: 2078: 13-16: 1526: 17:  
1521: 17-19: 1359, 5085: 19: 454,  
574, 1314, 1735, 2000, 2028, 2787, 3727,  
4138, 4576, 4669: 20: 1493, 1980: 20:  
26: 5004: 20-31: 1735: 21: 5652:  
24: 895, 805: 6080: 22, 23: 785, 2007:  
24: 8045: 25: 4907: 26: 730, 2183:  
27: 4225, 5678: 27, 28: 3849: 27-32:  
6156: 27-36: 606: 27-38: 6008: 28:  
27: 29: 2945: 29, 30: 608: 30:  
2518 (2): 31: 608, 2859: 32: 2848,  
4200, 2853: 32, 33: 465: 33-38: 1938:  
34, 35: 854: 35: 783, 1588, 2841, 2539,  
2613, 2933, 3664, 4971: 36: 5539: 37:  
2894: 38: 1396, 2614: 39: 178, 1875:  
39-40: 5029: 41-48: 1922: 42: 4882:  
43-48: 813: 43-49: 3317: 45: 2588,  
3769, 4201, 5518: 46: 1802, 6445: 47:  
49: 3823: 48: 564:  
7: 1-10: 2620: 1-17: 3754: 2-10: 2139:  
2-16: 1922: 4: 4588: 5: 2581, 6248:  
8: 4595: 11-15: 392: 14: 1512: 14:  
15: 860: 15-17: 1735: 18-28: 2620:  
19: 321: 20-22: 1989: 23: 1536:  
28: 2085, 3282, 1853, 4940, 5030, 5755:  
5859: 29: 1246, 1783: 29, 30: 4599:  
33, 34: 509: 36: 1460: 36-50: 2625,  
3761, 5032: 41-43: 2200, 3830: 42:  
43: 324, 1058:  
8: 1-3: 5570: 1-4: 1735: 2: 2173, 2797,  
6383: 3: 2316, 3257, 4132, 5558: 4:  
15: 1741: 10: 72, 1149, 1151, 2414,  
3388, 5591, 4444: 11: 2827, 3764: 11:  
15: 4910: 15: 97, 2791, 3584, 5650,  
5736: 17: 1972, 2979: 18: 2057, 2142,  
2674: 20: 4584: 21: 1584: 22:  
1063: 26-35: 5800: 30: 215: 41:  
1667: 43-46: 574, 1735: 43-55: 1938:  
46: 105, 454, 1341, 2000: 46-48:  
1359: 52: 2197:  
9: 1: 2173, 2264: 1, 2, 60: 1351: 1-6:  
6: 1522: 6: 1522: 10-17: 1734: 11:  
2435: 12: 1926: 18-27: 1989: 29:  
134, 270: 23: 401, 1988, 3303, 6074:  
24: 248, 4556: 26: 2430, 2966, 3776,  
4115, 5669: 26, 62: 947: 28-36: 1761,  
2659, 3793: 31: 2868: 35: 1989, 3163,  
5121: 40-50: 1769: 45: 7875: 49, 50:  
5501: 50: 228: 51-56: 2874: 4702:  
54: 4132: 54-56: 2960, 5456, 56, 56:  
3320, 5698: 56: 539, 6109, 6122: 57:  
58: 540: 57-62: 2435, 5370: 59, 60:  
1987: 59-62: 84: 60: 702, 1227, 1579:  
62: 819, 854, 935, 955, 1263, 1775, 2281,  
2854, 2405, 3211, 3236, 3657, 4822, 5023,  
6083:  
10: 1: 175: 1-2: 1742: 1-11: 2674: 1-10:  
3346: 1-17: 1521: 1-17: 2072:  
1-24: 5362: 2: 823, 4105, 5200: 5, 6:  
5979: 7: 449: 9: 6980: 11: 2173:  
15: 529, 8600: 16: 402, 3777: 17:  
1503: 18: 1976, 5969: 19: 1740:  
2674, 5393: 18: 519, 1383, 1565: 19:  
5862: 19, 20: 2072: 20: 213, 584,  
1909, 1420, 1484, 1908, 3969, 4033: 21:  
921, 508, 2028, 2026, 2251, 2822, 3138,  
3226, 3228, 3483, 6318: 23-37: 1767,  
1989, 2625, 1808, 5369: 27: 1830, 2807,  
3037, 5286, 5287, 5281, 5887, 6416: 28:  
5072, 5312: 29-35: 5699: 38-42: 5570:  
11: 1: 2251 (2): 1, 2: 468: 1-13:  
1945, 3351, 3805, 5378, 6268: 2: 297,  
1855: 2-4: 2006: 4: 918: 5-8: 9715:  
5: 13: 5381: 7-9: 449: 9: 10:  
5382: 11: 2006: 11: 2006, 1738, 5880:  
12, 13: 29: 13: 193, 376, 5881:  
2466, 2590, 2722, 2866, 3152, 3665, 5716,  
5036, 5202, 6051, 6269: 14, 17, 18:  
760: 14-26: 5377: 20: 4357: 22:  
605: 24-26: 4218: 26: 1943: 28:  
3676: 30: 339: 30: 339:  
54: 5389: 49-51: 8556: 50, 51: 153,  
733, 5256: 52: 1001, 2485, 2693, 3133,  
5087, 5750:  
12: 1: 2635: 1-12: 5390: 2: 2979: 2: 3:  
1362, 1653, 1655, 1972, 2058: 4, 5:  
584, 2602: 5: 527, 2289, 2601, 2602:  
7: 1561: 13-23: 2685: 13-34: 5396:  
15: 1661, 1670: 22-29: 2806, 3938, 4741,  
5004: 19: 205, 276: 22: 3137: 23:  
1624, 1656: 24: 3313: 31-37: 618:  
32: 87, 236, 275, 778, 778, 828, 1055,  
1079, 1102, 1141, 1272, 1360, 1596, 1571,  
1281, 1681, 1836, 1855, 1908, 2074, 2126,  
2364, 2448, 2490, 2797, 2972, 2983, 3004,  
3022, 3068, 3331, 3707: 30: 1418, 1744:  
4817, 4912, 5038, 5082, 5345, 5399, 5677,  
5575, 5677, 6013, 6249, 6449: 35-40:  
1796: 35-46: 2692: 35-48: 3354, 6350:  
121: 37: 186, 149, 191, 516, 629, 713,  
1179, 1352, 1556: 37: 1867, 1877, 1897,  
1898, 1953, 2036, 2207, 2207, 2207, 2207,  
4201, 4446, 4448, 4710, 4782, 5368, 6016,  
6099, 6178, 6381, 6413: 37-48: 1918:  
40: 4692: 41: 1946, 2303: 42: 4211,  
4211, 4211, 4211: 43: 44: 468: 42-48:  
6287: 43: 6047: 43, 44: 6414: 45:  
46: 591: 46: 591: 46, 47: 469, 469, 470,  
779, 2020: 47: 48: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 48: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 49: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 50: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 51: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 52: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 53: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 54: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 55: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 56: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 57: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 58: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 59: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 60: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 61: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 62: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 63: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 64: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 65: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 66: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 67: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 68: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 69: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 70: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 71: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 72: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 73: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 74: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 75: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 76: 249, 754, 469, 1617,  
779, 2020: 7



# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

- 18:20, 2052, 4071, 5291, 5299, 5762, 5838;  
28:29, 5199; 28:30, 5291, 5311, 31, 32; 92:  
32: 1695, 2294, 32, 33; 292: 34, 541,  
2276, 5510; 34, 35; 181, 4788, 5772,  
5920, 5967; 35, 127, 6645;  
14: 1: 5105, 1: 14, 2692, 3831, 7:24;  
5414: 10; 2053: 11; 612, 1766, 8600;  
5079, 5363, 5828, 3978, 4115, 4786, 4898,  
5218, 5844, 5988; 14: 570, 1008, 1512,  
1881; 14, 15; 1735: 15-24; 1957, 2701,  
3833, 5435; 16-20; 2579: 16-24; 2500:  
17; 2500: 16, 5837; 23: 2501, 25;  
30, 1018, 25-32; 254: 25, 26;  
26: 1310, 2986; 26: 75; 358; 42;  
33: 1958; 26, 33, 35; 1945: 26-30;  
3235: 27; 1988, 4550;  
5283 (2): 27-33; 5208: 28; 875, 5454;  
28-31; 338, 421, 28-32; 8072, 2081;  
28-33; 4707; 28-34; 4483; 28-35;  
6083: 33; 854, 2071, 1433, 6352; 28-35;  
35: 2073; 34, 508; 34, 35; 608;  
15: 1: 1783; 1-3; 1460: 1-10; 2706,  
5426; 2: 2414; 3-7; 3798; 4; 1841;  
4, 7; 11-17; 7; 1478; 11-24; 2707;  
360: 10-12; 1459, 1958, 3835, 5434;  
22, 331;  
16: 1-8; 1626: 1-9; 5386: 1-13; 2715,  
5436; 9; 5749; 9-16; 1626: 10;  
1308, 1972, 2434, 3266, 4132, 4206, 5509,  
5740, 6126, 6155; 11; 450; 13; 5465;  
14, 542, 5047; 14, 15; 802; 14-18;  
2716: 15, 210; 4058, 582, 1308;  
1794, 2456, 3295, 4209; 16; 1627, 2122,  
2279; 16-31; 1965; 17, 18; 2716: 19;  
802; 19-31; 283, 487, 1000, 1086, 2603,  
2717, 5004, 5444; 23; 1042, 2600; 23-31;  
802; 28; 6028;  
17: 1-4; 6292, 5663, 5475: 1-37; 2302;  
2: 1972, 5663, 2477, 4502; 8; 1645;  
3, 4; 1694, 2295, 4948; 1-10; 1953: 5;  
19; 1967; 10; 489; 11-19; 1822, 5453;  
14; 759; 20; 102, 168, 189, 210, 287;  
397, 629, 631, 581, 5199; 20, 21; 710,  
3075; 20-24; 113; 20-36; 2798; 20-37;  
5155; 20-37; 2980, 2981; 23; 55;  
24, 123, 153, 264, 348, 598; 26; 20;  
113, 123, 153, 264, 348, 598; 26; 20;  
349, 580, 1874, 2974, 4797, 5470, 6200;  
26-30; 661, 793, 1343; 26, 30; 289;  
27: 20, 264, 580; 27-30; 5470; 29;  
113, 417, 547, 559, 1618; 12, 5076; 29;  
30; 2979; 30, 15; 30-33; 31;  
220; 32; 1860 (2), 2858, 5948; 33;  
248, 294, 859, 1981; 34; 513; 34, 35;  
229; 34-37; 167 (2), 181; 37; 114,  
211, 3714;  
18: 1: 1865, 2005, 2864, 5664, 3946, 4893,  
5020, 5310, 5707; 1-8; 1684, 5203,  
5381; 1-14; 3841; 2-5; 5207; 7;  
2653, 2920, 358; 7-8; 8; 347; 8;  
1794, 2695, 2740, 2898, 3004, 3118, 4151,  
4972, 5573; 9; 2121, 5296; 9-14;  
5464; 9-17; 1972; 11; 4786; 12;  
2592; 14; 4898, 5322; 16; 397; 17;  
2671; 18-30; 774; 19; 1783; 23;  
35; 1719; 24; 2477; 24-27; 1094;  
25; 2762; 28-30; 969; 32; 2420; 35;  
43; 3847;  
19: 1-10; 1783, 2730, 3847, 5464; 5;  
1104; 9; 6251; 10; 603, 609, 770,  
877, 866, 1046, 1264, 1267, 1683, 1683,  
1949, 2395, 2454, 4155, 4629, 4911, 5478;  
11, 12; 499, 2764, 2804, 13-27; 1094;  
1972, 2735, 3213, 5492, 6311; 12; 127;  
1829, 1908, 2075; 12-15; 1490; 12-26;  
3148; 12-27; 1951; 13; 855, 3652;  
13-24; 1862; 14; 4122; 14, 27; 3083;  
15; 60, 82, 155, 817, 1972; 15-27;  
2956; 15, 27; 8; 17; 82; 17; 6101;  
17, 19; 12, 105; 20-22; 21; 20-24; 2157;  
22; 1825, 4473; 24-26; 1973; 26; 68;  
27; 817; 29-48; 1794; 30, 41; 127;  
3040; 5230; 38; 6274; 40; 1795,  
5990, 5362, 6073, 6395; 41; 1886, 2296,  
1278; 41-44; 176, 876, 899, 1846, 2746;  
42, 44; 44; 44; 223, 505; 1745, 2086;  
2981, 3437, 3883, 5722; 47, 48; 1982;  
20: 9-19; 1795, 1982; 14-16; 5577; 17,  
18; 3359; 22-25; 6257; 26; 1937;  
27; 92, 1512; 27-40; 5611; 28-38;  
170; 33; 1509; 33, 35, 36; 1512; 34;  
30; 915, 591; 1-31; 5611, 5754; 34, 38;  
377; 35; 205, 277, 1107, 5900; 36;  
62, 66, 101, 145, 168, 194; 37; 2198,  
4160, 5108; 37, 38; 1631, 1881, 2805,  
5108, 5207; 38; 668, 875, 2198, 5041,  
5073; 40; 5230; 41-44; 379, 1411;  
41-47; 1696; 48; 6242;  
21: 1-4; 591; 1-31; 5611, 5754; 2: 548;  
2, 3, 4; 450; 2-4; 1334; 8, 9; 5969;  
9; 798; 10; 6481; 10-12; 879; 11;  
6026; 12, 13; 6433; 15; 698, 825,  
2599, 2952; 16; 2142; 17; 1653, 2282;  
19; 2073, 2791, 5354, 4135, 4910, 5650,  
6430, 5653; 20-24; 1074; 20-33; 1983;  
21; 161; 22, 235, 277, 22, 23;  
23; 2564; 23, 24; 2236; 24; 109,  
517, 1297, 1373, 1979, 2237, 2361, 3359,  
4778, 5526, 5564 (2), 5710, 6192, 6236,  
6408; 24, 26; 6191; 25; 302, 353,  
1813, 2216, 6190, 6143, 6191; 25, 26;  
5554, 5632, 6083, 6229; 25-27; 1611;  
25-28; 3771, 5805; 25-31; 2749, 2938,  
3693, 4301, 4733, 4943, 6189; 26; 26;  
353, 410, 1305, 1879, 1605, 1704, 1705,  
1711, 2462, 2868, 3619, 5633, 5658, 5998,  
4185; 26; 6389, 5658, 2076, 2076;  
2966, 3890, 4103, 5662, 5253, 5619, 5704,  
5799, 5852, 5854, 6025, 6100, 6181, 6266;  
28-31; 384; 28, 31; 5735; 29, 31; 127;  
31; 107, 396; 34; 264, 298, 378, 572;  
1614, 1818; 34, 35; 35; 34-36; 127, 504,  
565, 580, 1796; 34, 36; 5256; 35; 2300;  
4185; 36; 155; 36; 21, 264, 866, 298,  
409, 425, 592, 172, 1319, 1648, 1862, 1952,  
1963, 2302, 2405, 2647, 2975, 3405, 4054,  
4705, 5255, 5318, 5382;  
22: 1-24; 1987; 1-30; 6146; 1-71;  
6216; 2: 1013; 3: 1943, 4577; 7;  
94; 1018, 3749; 7, 11, 13; 3749; 7-20;  
125; 7-30; 1800; 7-38; 211; 8-20; 1013;  
12: 596; 15; 2449, 3526, 3877, 6872; 15;  
16; 465, 839, 3749; 15, 19, 20; 803;  
16; 721; 16-18; 212; 17-20; 466, 839;  
19; 721, 1182, 1627, 1625, 2771, 3526,  
5341; 20; 1293, 1355, 1728, 4475, 4563,  
4980; 23; 573; 24; 1537, 1800, 2676;  
24-26; 1415; 24-30; 3363; 24-31;  
2449; 24-37; 1987; 26, 27; 85; 27;  
2125; 28-30; 811, 1882; 29; 2490,  
3068; 29, 30; 1851, 6211; 30; 2426,  
2430; 31; 3165, 3823; 31, 32; 1793,  
3355, 4508, 5241, 5241, 5241, 5241;  
2500; 35-39; 2778; 30; 5895; 36-38;  
2468, 5922; 39-45; 5595; 39-46;  
1801, 1718; 42; 146, 798, 1125, 1904,  
2773, 3885, 4983, 5189, 5204, 5846; 43;  
75, 1156, 2468; 43, 44; 146, 3040;  
47-65; 1809; 53; 1233; 62; 5202;  
5219; 2470; 60-71; 2470; 70, 71;  
5219;  
23: 1: 1809; 1-25; 1809; 1-56; 6216;  
2: 2472, 3551; 2, 14; 577; 4; 2785,  
3366; 5, 6; 4556; 5-12; 3558; 8;  
2472, 2786; 13-25; 3595; 13-26;  
2785; 22; 2797; 26; 1359, 1815, 3569,  
6355, 5221; 27-31; 1816; 27; 3900;  
27, 29; 2473; 27-31; 1816; 28; 1886;  
30; 621; 31; 6349, 6111; 33-37;  
3179; 33-46; 1988, 3900; 34; 591,  
1614, 1655, 1694, 2474, 4172; 35-53;  
2787; 39-43; 5132; 40; 331; 42;  
4908; 42-43; 406; 43; 2474,  
44; 6037; 44-48; 2954; 44-45; 4212;  
44; 700, 1808, 1880, 2474, 4633, 5621,  
6313, 6400; 49, 55; 4556; 53; 3568;  
54; 4212 (2);  
24: 1: 4212; 1-12; 3816, 2794; 1-53;  
1415; 2-10; 2472; 4; 2797, 6248; 5-3;  
5573; 7; 908; 10; 4176; 12; 1816;  
13; 122; 1382; 13-21; 3905; 13-23;  
1942; 13-32; 1823, 2322, 2478; 13-35;  
2800, 5415; 15; 262; 15, 34; 2802; 18;  
33; 1823; 20, 21; 5391; 21; 102, 1247,  
1441, 2085, 2735, 6216; 21, 46; 3574;  
23-27; 6314; 25; 4280; 25, 26; 2798,  
5284; 25-27; 800, 1394, 2659;  
13; 25-49; 134; 26; 1829, 2289;  
2927, 4767, 5495; 26, 31; 2455; 26;  
46; 3130; 27; 387, 3005, 3177; 27;  
32; 543, 1522; 29, 30, 42; 1014; 30;  
466, 2265; 30, 31; 1421, 2771, 5222;  
31; 5222; 32; 1787, 1980; 34; 106,  
1886, 5905; 32, 33; 1942; 33; 533;  
1995; 35; 466, 839, 2932; 35, 43;  
840; 36-49; 5587; 36-53; 3910; 39;  
554, 578, 1856 (2), 1952 (2), 5222; 39;  
43; 2478; 41-43; 1855; 44; 486; 44;  
33; 1828; 45; 1322, 6824; 46; 506,  
1289, 2271, 2468, 3706, 6191; 46, 47;  
1846; 47; 169, 885, 1457, 1461; 48;  
1521, 1522; 48-51; 1522; 49; 5684,  
6308; 50, 51; 3905; 50-53; 5588, 6097;  
51; 2081, 2818, 2924, 4304; 52; 1522;  
53; 4307;  
25: 1: 21, 338, 505, 803, 5583, 2426, 2726,  
2985, 3975, 3921, 3946, 4165, 5993; 1;  
2: 2738; 3: 444, 709, 1514,  
1678, 1686, 3861, 4098 (2), 4748, 5992,  
4768, 6356; 4: 1-105; 4768, 5992;  
5: 1-105; 4768, 5992, 4768, 5992;  
5: 1-105; 4768, 5992, 4768, 5992;  
4085; 2: 3; 1599, 1609, 2190; 3; 369,  
700, 677, 919, 1005, 1063, 1125, 1247,  
1266, 1278, 1642, 1686, 1904, 2431, 2519,  
2827, 5100, 5064; 3, 10; 3921; 4;  
677; 493, 4154; 4: 1068, 1829;  
4: 1-105; 4768, 5992, 4768, 5992;  
9, 33; 77, 159, 244, 331, 351, 390, 412,  
447, 465, 536, 544, 659, 691, 1311, 1645,  
1674, 1710, 1711, 1750, 1771, 1910, 1941,  
1984, 2048, 2055, 2069, 2125, 2127, 2209,  
2268, 2319, 2490, 2550, 2573, 2633, 2690,  
2750, 2824, 2868, 2944, 2970, 2984, 2984,  
4478, 4677, 4734, 478, 4987, 4988, 5055,  
5152, 5279, 5336, 5375, 5822, 6174, 6190;  
9-11; 5316; 10; 114, 128, 873, 4998,  
4687; 10, 3; 1210; 10, 11; 350; 11;  
11, 1696, 1735, 2469, 2579, 3300, 6067,  
5172; 11, 12; 1725, 2129, 2409, 3403;  
4177, 5295, 5310; 11-13; 5119; 12;  
91, 280, 343, 351, 517, 530, 628, 1005,  
1336, 1401, 1416, 1509, 2070, 2071, 2279,  
2311, 2373, 2401, 2425, 2442, 2455, 2675,  
2686, 2761, 2788, 2795, 2848, 2848, 2848,  
4018, 4058, 4539, 4039, 5083, 5163, 5206,  
5207, 5510, 5623, 5859, 6289; 12, 13;  
2225, 2284, 3277, 5760; 13; 837, 1410,  
2129, 3140, 3486, 4537, 4958, 5068; 13, 18;  
3075; 14; 21, 47, 106 (2), 444, 611,  
677, 709, 776, 744, 980 (2), 1005, 1049,  
1045, 1126, 1282, 1282, 1516, 1603, 1679,  
1806, 1850, 1904, 1952, 2150, 2288, 2477,  
2773, 3496, 4098, 4155, 4587, 5135, 5622,  
5748, 5848, 6080, 6413; 14, 15; 505; 15;  
114; 16; 182, 440, 1262, 1442; 17;  
970, 1738, 1735, 3177, 3474, 5046; 18;  
1158, 1247, 1635, 2454, 2781, 4558; 19;  
34; 3477; 19; 3849, 3725; 19-27;  
1736; 19-34; 2570, 4112; 21; 1687,  
3293; 23-27; 1687; 24; 477; 25;  
3341; 26; 248, 968, 2983, 5510; 26;  
27; 1735; 29; 77, 93, 99, 325, 469, 566,  
735, 686, 726, 776, 779, 876, 967, 1030,  
1032, 1068, 1145, 1145, 1145, 1145, 1145,  
5163, 5059, 6218; 29-34; 2237; 29;  
30; 4750; 30; 1779; 31; 60, 114,  
2085; 31-40; 2560; 31, 49; 1341;  
32; 72, 2373; 32, 33; 2417; 32-34;  
240, 5157, 5264, 6307; 34; 2565; 35;  
46; 2417; 35-49; 1694; 35, 51; 5481,  
4157, 4157, 4157, 4157, 4157, 4157, 4157,  
38; 38, 39; 540; 41; 5300; 41, 45;  
2743; 44; 3309; 47; 5517, 6317;  
47-49; 2085;  
2: 1-11; 1695, 2418, 3163, 3484; 6;  
1682; 10; 509, 1101; 11; 241, 526,  
629, 1314, 2444, 4137, 4537, 5065, 5789;  
12; 12; 845; 12; 845; 12; 845; 12; 845;  
22; 1122; 13-25; 1695; 17; 1452,  
5250; 18-22; 5714; 19; 98, 638, 2294  
(2), 2447, 2874; 19-21; 3080; 19, 21;  
1695, 6310; 19-22; 198; 21; 2795,  
2874, 3375;  
3: 1-2; 1460; 1-16; 4696, 2421, 3485;  
1-17; 837; 1-18; 2572; 1-21; 1228,  
4124; 1-30; 2960, 4147; 72; 3; 16;  
14; 153, 444, 817, 2150; 31; 16;  
3, 5; 397, 1510, 3082; 3-6; 1149, 1856;  
3, 6; 2980; 3-7; 41; 3-8; 210, 837,  
1189, 1952, 2134, 5580; 3, 5, 8; 2082;  
5, 113, 117, 2082, 2172, 5592, 3600,  
4766; 5, 6; 4798; 5-7; 1510; 6; 2, 27,  
41, 47, 89, 102, 103, 177, 205, 277,  
1278, 2841, 2908;  
1830; 7: 3774; 8; 189, 262, 274, 579,  
1476, 1817, 2455, 2478, 2801, 2809; 10;  
1341; 11; 5065; 12; 507, 2081, 2455,  
3307, 4166, 4314, 4675, 4696, 5156; 12;  
13; 1125; 12-17; 445, 4059, 5138, 505,  
5658, 619, 828, 1458, 1458, 1458, 1458,  
1882, 2555, 2288, 2832, 2422, 2659, 2765,  
3378, 3398, 3417, 3531, 3912, 4611, 4549,  
4757, 5132, 5179, 5188, 5207, 5333, 5772;  
13, 31; 106; 14; 1054, 1849, 2407, 5253,  
5316; 14, 15; 669, 3100, 4047, 5221,  
5239; 14-17; 246; 15; 17, 17, 17, 17,  
883, 1337; 16; 33, 206, 243, 305;  
405, 556, 884, 936, 944, 1262, 1266, 1437,  
1494, 1601, 1670, 1693, 1833, 1849, 1965,  
2099, 2120, 2633, 2755, 2807, 3033, 3872,  
4133, 4572, 4633, 4760, 4765, 5135, 5138,  
5434, 5353, 5597, 5927, 6080, 6133, 6229,  
6242, 6337;  
3114; 17; 97, 631, 699, 4702, 5768;  
17, 18; 857; 18; 246, 688, 970, 1229,  
1726, 2059 (2), 2573; 19; 722, 723,  
1329, 1655, 2573, 2611, 2612, 4126, 5037;  
19, 20; 192; 1618; 19-21; 1033, 2501,  
6328, 6412; 20; 266, 1194, 2415, 2460,  
4833, 4833; 20-21; 1538; 21; 532;  
3120; 23; 396, 1541; 20-36; 1694;  
28, 29; 1737; 29; 39, 51, 88, 109, 114,  
219, 398, 1388, 1916, 4543, 4940, 5510;  
30; 1733, 1916, 4130, 31, 32; 446, 1060;  
33; 1074; 34; 182, 1416, 1917, 2064,  
2260, 6306; 35; 1653, 2055, 2055;  
36; 606, 787, 1077, 1106 (2) 1179, 1219  
(2), 1253, 1265, 1273, 1437, 1438, 1592,  
1598, 1772, 2051, 2059, 2122, 2320, 2841,  
3083, 3132, 3730, 4819, 4840, 5354, 5621,  
5931, 6318, 6319, 6365;  
4: 1; 4130; 1-2; 1540, 2572; 1-3;  
3494, 5964; 1-42; 1063; 2; 444; 4;  
1482; 5-14; 1495; 5-15; 2423; 5-26;  
2574; 6; 167; 840, 1754, 4138;  
8; 9; 29; 824, 1006, 2064, 3804;  
3862; 9-26; 1702; 10; 4711, 4130;  
10-14; 1363; 12; 33; 4131; 14; 117,  
252, 1642, 1878, 2508, 3410, 4132, 5865,  
6028, 6258; 14-17; 4131; 19-29;  
4130; 20-24; 5900; 22, 25, 66, 432,  
570, 2960, 3468, 2905, 4599,  
5069, 2079, 2237, 3899, 4984, 4991, 5149,  
5681; 23, 24; 770, 2010, 2479, 2511,  
3715, 4841, 5082; 24; 1557, 2190, 4409,  
4466, 3421; 25; 906 (2); 25, 26; 5400;  
26; 2646; 28-30; 1549; 31-34; 1712;  
32; 1820, 1957; 34; 27, 84, 327, 920,  
1125, 1689, 2694; 34-36; 5077; 34;

# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

38: 115, 116: 35; 223, 3514: 35, 36;  
4000: 35-38: 600, 1071, 5802  
877, 2457, 2490, 3385, 5063, 5599, 5824  
6100, 6117, 6148: 37: 627: 38: 19;  
263, 580, 4891, 5018: 30; 1549: 42;  
2433, 4108: 43-54: 2424, 3439, 4132:  
46-53: 2617.  
5: 19: 1728, 4157, 4980, 6384: 1-15:  
3500: 1-47: 35: 2-7: 38: 7: 2433:  
127: 2993: 14: 750, 2008: 4138: 16:  
1296: 17: 27: 51 (2), 975, 1006, 1609;  
1685, 1879, 2430: 17: 18: 3476: 17-27:  
2433: 18: 803, 4208, 5219: 19: 27;  
52, 369, 560, 714, 803, 1286, 5065: 20:  
27, 51, 3949: 21: 27 (2), 51: 6325:  
21, 22: 51: 21-27: 1329: 21: 51: 6325:  
22: 27, 51, 387, 408, 740, 587, 722, 975,  
1058, 1068, 1116, 1238, 1261, 1287, 1383,  
1469, 1550, 1983, 2048, 2426 (2), 2480,  
2613, 2726, 5073: 22: 23, 262: 1278:  
22, 24: 2425: 22, 27, 30: 2705: 23:  
27, 164, 280, 418, 1231, 1581, 1747, 1769,  
1904, 2156, 2199, 2408, 2795, 2888, 2985,  
3161, 4475, 3911, 4115: 24: 21, 33,  
433, 518, 527 (2), 669, 970, 1273, 1726,  
1738, 2057, 2398, 2405, 2486, 5931: 24:  
25: 1330: 24-27: 905: 25: 27, 27, 28,  
1006, 1077, 1116, 1157, 1581, 1881, 1908,  
3140, 3433, 4398, 25, 28, 241: 25, 28:  
589, 1615, 1881, 2997: 25-29: 1478,  
1718, 4793, 5612: 25, 28, 29: 1711, 2063,  
5372, 6354: 25, 29: 5967: 26: 53,  
334, 232, 279, 447, 659, 673, 715, 1052,  
1298, 1642, 1873, 2519, 4018, 4155, 5808,  
5066: 26, 27: 27-29: 1611, 1618:  
28: 303, 392, 474, 632, 781, 887, 894,  
1248, 2331, 2599, 3174, 3177, 4168 (2),  
4298, 4588, 4811, 6081: 28, 29: 27, 690,  
903, 1018, 1213, 1330, 1359, 1374, 1505,  
1506, 1592, 1634, 1714, 1773, 1853, 2009,  
2618, 2624, 2637, 2645, 2652, 2658, 3028,  
3066, 3074, 3085, 3106, 3117, 3388, 3559,  
3795, 3902, 3998, 4552, 4729, 4989, 5017,  
5165, 5107, 5108, 5166, 5167, 5402, 5539,  
5612, 5635, 6080, 6322, 6387: 28, 29:  
25: 5443: 28-30: 2795: 29: 6088:  
1371, 1512, 1854, 2338, 2402, 2426, 2705,  
4298, 5003, 5434, 5487, 4552, 4556, 4794,  
4396: 29, 30: 722, 2613: 30: 52, 207,  
296, 310, 437, 714, 743, 1125, 2408, 3076,  
3378, 3748, 6168: 30, 36: 4051: 31-33:  
2011: 32: 4165: 35: 968, 2407: 32:  
3494, 4534, 5320: 36: 37: 2011: 37: 27:  
1924: 39: 37, 428, 446, 597, 653, 692,  
1060, 1628, 2011, 2714, 4332: 40:  
2051: 40, 41: 2965: 42: 2648: 44:  
24, 653, 955, 1135, 2639, 4208, 6212:  
45: 1725, 5046: 45, 46: 491, 3724: 45:  
47, 40, 67, 2420: 46: 413, 691, 4058,  
4352.  
6: 14: 1754, 2485, 3502: 1-21: 4178:  
1-71: 53, 1063: 2: 3509: 4, 51: 3178:  
5-13: 5419: 5-14: 2643: 11: 3098:  
12: 5002: 14: 3068: 14, 15: 3098:  
15: 1063: 27-35, 3850: 21: 6187: 22:  
40: 2651: 25-36: 1755: 20-37: 1818,  
44, 16: 20-58: 27: 3189: 27: 3189:  
37-58: 1328: 28: 1161: 30, 31, 38:  
31-57: 2422: 32: 3779: 32-35: 38,  
1899, 5767: 32-38: 29: 33, 35: 2772:  
33, 35, 51: 5870: 33, 38, 50: 106: 33:  
51: 57: 1329: 35: 2435, 3352, 4617,  
5087, 5278: 37: 140, 3848, 200, 1068,  
17, 44, 1604, 3714, 3144, 45: 1849,  
1941: 38, 84, 117, 445, 3076, 4107,  
5086, 5378, 5848, 6168: 38, 51: 1059:  
39, 40: 2001: 40: 27: 40, 54: 1878: 41:  
46, 84, 1636, 2272, 5192, 5767: 42:  
43, 1680, 4352, 444: 43, 636, 602,  
1287, 2340, 2508, 2509, 2755, 4049,  
4158, 4311, 4467, 4516, 4783, 4883, 5339,  
6201, 5583, 6431, 6362: 44: 37: 1697,  
4476, 6438: 44, 45: 40, 385: 44, 54:  
2001: 45: 33, 752, 1321, 2419, 3550,  
3856: 40, 47: 81: 47: 1435: 50:  
44, 51: 360: 48: 291, 338: 50: 1014:  
117, 2918: 51: 15, 16, 128, 251, 253,  
445, 608, 611, 936, 1015, 1086, 1161,  
1228, 1247, 1592, 1673, 1806, 1849, 1873,  
1995, 2099, 2291, 2415, 3502, 4010, 4108,  
4143, 4247, 4489, 3412 (2), 6060:  
55: 53: 112, 375, 417, 518, 587:  
106: 52-68: 4494: 53: 166, 719, 490,  
936, 1636, 1799, 1800, 3132, 4189, 5230,  
5432, 5609: 53, 54: 211: 53, 54, 63:  
611: 53-55: 1336: 53-63: 327: 54:  
5432: 54, 56: 1244: 55: 427: 580:  
2592, 5345: 56: 936: 57: 619: 60:  
47, 1059, 4132, 3748, 5088: 60, 66, 67:  
1178: 60-69: 5507: 61: 62: 1161: 61:  
60: 445, 1059: 62: 445, 1059, 1916, 5165,  
5588, 6622, 5767, 6356: 63: 63, 193,  
576, 1937, 4644, 5087, 6318: 66, 67:  
1656: 66-69: 785, 1153: 68: 488,  
257, 528: 69: 439, 1521, 2658, 8280:  
70, 71: 1962, 4909.  
7: 1: 2448, 4130: 1-53: 1069: 4-6:  
2296: 5, 1736: 6: 1682: 9, 21:  
4148: 14: 2437: 15: 748, 1682, 5840:  
10: 3726: 17: 24, 74, 85, 210, 286,  
782, 923, 1103, 1114, 2419, 2459, 3188,  
4334, 4809, 5136, 5948, 6155: 19: 1726,  
337, 1401, 5616, 5948: 23: 2432, 3294,  
5245: 24-37: 2437: 30: 1271, 1715, 2771:  
2819: 30, 32: 575: 32-46: 2467: 35:  
2125: 37: 443, 4130: 37-39: 117,  
5365: 37-40: 3508: 38: 2424, 2508:  
39: 168, 169, 182, 218, 262, 385, 412,  
666, 954, 1416, 1891, 1892, 1962, 2070,  
2075, 2155 (2), 2436, 2584, 2649,  
2657, 2788, 2981, 3227, 3588, 4146, 4593,  
4908, 5065, 5088, 5361, 5408, 5582, 5587,  
5637, 5681, 5831, 6309, 6362: 40, 42:  
443: 43: 443: 43-40: 1715: 43-53:  
5928: 44-46: 575: 44-52: 4174: 45:  
48: 6081: 46: 575, 586, 1682, 1937,  
3735, 3795, 3803, 4107, 4147, 4675, 4967,  
5561, 6239, 6311: 49: 342: 50, 51:  
1809: 52: 3568.  
8: 31-11: 3434: 12: 375, 860, 1829, 1745,  
2409, 2438, 2548, 3243, 3509, 5105, 5111,  
5718, 6311, 6165, 6174: 14: 29: 441,  
1161: 14, 23, 42: 1059: 15: 192: 18:  
52: 16-18: 802: 18: 448: 18, 19: 443:  
20: 2771: 21-29: 2438: 28: 207, 669,  
745, 1054: 29: 1802, 1903, 1943:  
2502: 20, 40: 34: 31: 38, 5909: 31:  
31: 1406, 3155: 31: 31: 38, 5909: 31:  
31-40: 3511: 32: 310: (2), 402, 3116,  
3140, 3188, 3550, 4880, 6259: 32, 36:  
1658: 34: 6149: 36: 970, 1726, 1737,  
2421, 3893, 3956, 4005, 4920, 5456, 6186,  
6341, 6418: 39-58: 1059: 39: 1042,  
2604: 39, 44: 4072: 41: 445, 2425:  
41: 42: 2889: 42: 2808, 3866: 43:  
42, 54, 55: 445, 1616: 42, 58: 633:  
43: 192: 44: 171, 192, 433, 781, 322  
(2), 910, 1005, 1217, 1678, 2329, 2777,  
2839, 3165, 3269, 3365, 3458, 3596, 3773,  
3928, 4551, 4781, 5038, 5166, 5209, 5338,  
5356, 5462, 5623, 5800, 5909, 6289, 6339,  
6477, 6485: 45: 1667, 247, 6514: 51: 875:  
62: 1147: 53: 218: (2), (2), 1069,  
1161: 54, 55: 1059: 54, 56: 218: 56:  
74, 2836, 3937, 5139, 5434, 5905: 56:  
58: 445 (2), 1161: 56, 58: 2895: 58:  
505, 1059, 1161: 2477, 5063, 5677, 6356:  
59: 58: 1682: 59: 6088:  
9: 1-11: 1775: 3518: 1-17: 2667: 1-41:  
4148: 3: 5260: 4: 948, 1002, 1409,  
1591, 1746, 1754, 3332, 4926, 5097, 5462,  
5559, 6244, 6367: 5: 775, 3243, 6174,  
6413: 7: 759: 12: 4171: 22: 213,  
805: 22, 34: 5479: 31: 469, 585, 1410,  
2164, 6021: 34: 305, 986: 35: 214:  
35-37: 2437: 37: 2646: 39: 214, 899,  
805, 2057: 40: 3475: 41: 723:  
10: 1: 683, 1582, 3142, 3199, 3527, 3673:  
1, 2: 2441: 1, 5: 910, 1206: 1, 8, 9:  
1442: 1-16: 2441, 2672, 3268: 1-18:  
4157: 3: 575: 3: 2667: 4: 1775:  
6: 1362, 2647: 6: 7, 9: 441:  
7-18: 5527: 9-11: 1719: 10: 1086,  
4702, 5609, 6318, 6321: 11: 63, 1298,  
2431: 12-15: 3142: 15: 1228, 1247,  
1719, 2415, 2467: 15-18: 189: 15, 18:  
652: 16: 81, 701, 880, 1746, 1648 (2),  
1724, 1892, 2436, 2437, 2438, 2439,  
5654, 5694, 6450: 17: 1253, 1254: 17:  
18: 640, 667, 1298 (2), 1336, 5442, 5585,  
6209, 6321: 18: 27, 608, 677, 814, 823,  
1213, 1287, 2037, 2099: 20: 5094: 21:  
724: 25: 810, 838: 26: 140: 20-28:  
26: 27: 1418, 2006, 1469, 1469, 1469:  
5163, 7875: 7875: 27, 5: 1790, 5491,  
5693: 27-28: 297, 560, 5609: 27-29:  
1458, 1648: 28: 62, 140, 279: 28, 29:  
1893, 3332, 5128: 29: 207, 634, 715 (2),  
1697, 2047, 2286, 2773, 4165, 4476, 5748,  
5846: 29-30: 6781: 30: 1715:  
31: 683: 31-35: 1478: 31-40: 5623:  
38: 449: 34, 35: 1013: 35: 301, 338,  
421, 474: 35, 36: 280: 36: 69, 633,  
944, 5768: 38: 2000:  
11: 1-2: 1395: 1-14: 1017: 1-46: 5611:  
1: 37, 4160: 3: 4552: 4: 4787:  
1: 37, 4160: 3: 4552: 4: 4787:  
11: 678, 1377, 1880, 2796, 2959, 4552,  
5073: 11, 12: 2197: 11-14: 1126, 3777,  
5166: 11, 14: 2172, 3027: 14, 15:  
4552: 23, 24: 4552: 23-26: 1856: 24:  
5339: 24, 25: 1512: 24, 26: 1965: 25:  
8758, 881: 11-18: 555, 3796: 26: 213:  
773, 1076, 1231, 1855: 30: 795:  
45: 1774: 32-45: 3529: 35: 1886:  
40: 141: 41, 42: 2023, 2251, 3698: 42:  
799, 1659, 1908, 3161: 43, 44: 360,  
4552: 44, 392, 734: 47-53: 2045:  
5076: 49-52: 5541: 49, 53: 1693: 50:  
2780, 5230, 5313: 50-52: 1416: 50-53:  
2470: 55: 2022.  
12: 1-42, 2622, 3852, 4212, 6119: 1, 9:  
17: 1512: 1-11: 2447, 3534: 1, 12:  
1289, 2270: 1, 12, 13: 211, 465, 639,  
1795: 1-50: 6216: 2-11: 432: 3:  
1395: 2045: 2719, 4387, 4906, 5555:  
5282, 12, 13: 668: 11-15: 1216:  
10: 5191: 12-19: 1794: 12-26: 3537:  
13: 517, 1341, 2086: 16: 435: 20-33:  
2757: 24: 67, 729, 3626, 4354, 5343:  
24, 25: 729: 25: 53 (2), 667, 729,  
2807: 25, 26: 667: 26: 729, 1707,  
5621: 27: 146 (2), 729, 931: 27, 28:  
131: 30-32: 3698: 30-33: 689:  
814, 2337, 5269: 28, 29: 1717, 2237:  
29: 1238, 2252: 30: 31: 3032: 31:  
362: 433, 492, 601, 668, 716, 720, 790,  
1082, 3032, 5909: 31, 32: 1226, 1388:  
32: 691, 1054, 1227, 1941, 2397, 2467,  
2653, 2659, 3645, 4049, 4450, 4458,  
4476 (2), 5316, 6363, 6448: 32, 33: 75:  
1849, 3554: 33: 1226: 35, 56: 2036,  
6413: 38: 2414: 39, 40: 1742: 40:  
2651, 4099: 41: 4787: 42, 43: 2201:  
43: 582: 46-48: 2057: 47: 604, 1383,  
1405, 2415, 2434: 48: 532, 1362, 2426,  
2426, 2434, 2677, 5574: 49: 146, 3786,  
13-1: 1987, 1254, 1271, 1779: 1-14:  
3542: 1-17: 2449, 3537, 6072: 1-18:  
1047: 2, 27: 2283: 4-17: 843, 844,  
2278 (2): 6-10: 5375: 7-10: 5091:  
8: 5091: 13: 809: 13-17: 1987: 14:  
194, 5099, 6392: 15: 210, 285: 16:  
571, 2047: 17: 1302 (2), 1226, 4584:  
18: 3543, 3760, 4908, 6970: 19: 108,  
5421: 20: 380, 6419, 23: 2571: 20:  
30: 2772: 26-28: 6073: 26, 27, 28:  
3543: 27: 1687, 3884, 4577, 6412: 31:  
1525: 31-33: 1254: 33: 102, 182,  
208: 34: 343, 350, 700: 33: 1801:  
34: 542, 1670, 3603, 4232: (2), 4254,  
4267, 4543, 4772, 4872, 5072, 5947, 6267,  
6289: 34, 35: 1130, 1325, 2230, 6153,  
6148, 6271, 6368: 35: 31, 415, 633, 985,  
2435, 2155, 3603, 4358, 6290.  
14: 1: 6870: 1-2: 631: 1-3: 102, 4064:  
1-14: 1453: 1-15: 151: 1-17: 180, 2167,  
4707: 2: 700, 5305: 2, 3: 151, 1821,  
1828, 1966, 5181, 6225, 6251: 3: 341,  
580, 700, 1881, 2438, 2765, 2798, 3191,  
5181, 5863: 3, 15: 1827: 6: 106, 442,  
444, 466, 469, 555, 560, 688, 814, 840,  
1007, 1052, 1278, 1636, 1774, 1881, 1981,  
2044, 2252, 2409, 2411, 2510, 5196,  
5479, 5690, 5737, 6114, 6363: 6: 7:  
493: 7: 2466: 7, 9: 453: 9: 1298:  
10: 164, 188, 369, 240, 418, 810, 929:  
10, 28: 3161: 12: 1722, 1828, 2000,  
2126, 2434, 2532, 6384: 13: 1328, 1580,  
1580, 5182: 13, 14: 411, 411, 411,  
974, 1730, 4837, 6155, 6194, 6270, 6429:  
15, 16: 137: 15-18: 1821: 15, 21, 23:  
1253, 1254: 15, 21, 24: 1665: 15-27:  
2455: 16: 183, 3434, 4164, 6290: 16:  
17: 102, 2070 (2), 2225, 4557: 16-26:  
158: 16, 26: 2818: 17: 752, 4906,  
1762: 17: 526, 5749: 19: 1904, 2930,  
4474, 5199, 5291, 5762, 5830: 21: 139,  
1823, 2188, 8810, 5163, 5520: 21-28:  
1802, 1821, 1865, 2093, 2638, 4402: 21:  
23: 139, 1906, 3251: 21, 23, 27: 3331,  
6178: 22-24: 6270: 23: 556, 1584,  
1914, 1914: 24: 15: 23:  
23, 26: 1981: 24: 164, 418: 26: 368,  
372, 442, 1151, 1419, 1525, 1627, 2476,  
2665, 2729, 3052, 5088: 27: 1046, 1245,  
1834, 1876, 2231, 3123, 3763, 4818, 4883,  
4901, 5432: 28: 207, 290, 369 (2), 405,  
4901, 5432: 28: 207, 290, 369 (2), 405,  
4901, 5432: 28: 207, 290, 369 (2), 405,  
3076, 3861, 4051, 4107, 4165, 5378, 5748,  
5846: 28, 10: 2454: 30: 256, 266, 267,  
286, 314, 331, 352, 350, 362 (2), 409, 507,  
525, 532, 547, 592, 615, 720, 1092, 1094,  
1134, 1686, 1688, 1809, 2406, 2691, 2724,  
2822, 3165, 6240, 5853, 5909, 5917: 31:  
2464: 31: 3168.  
15: 1-174, 2425: 1-2: 2287, 4494, 6287:  
1-5: 6043: 1-6: 1578: 1-8: 140, 2287,  
2804: 1-11: 2464: 1-12: 3544: 1-27:  
30, 81, 1047, 1801, 2373, 2453, 3385,  
5023, 6239: 2: 67, 467, 732, 1081, 1298,  
1414, 4911, 5023, 5208, 5901, 6212: 2:  
6: 1301: 3: 31:  
6: 2643: 4: 6: 1008: 4, 6, 10: 2456:  
5: 118, 1579, 2151, 2287, 3842, 4064,  
5441, 5383, 5942: 5, 6: 1007, 1016,  
1570: 5, 7: 5902: 6: 970, 1056, 1726,  
1998, 2154, 2287: 7: 797, 798, 1967,  
2163, 3451, 3561, 3663, 3748, 4818,  
(2), 5209, 5311, 5488, 5692, 6155: 8:  
6255: 9: 10: 1254: 10: 21, 159, 2649,  
2900, 5082: 10: 12: 6289: 10, 12, 17:  
5608: 10, 14: 1253: 11: 5082: 11, 12:  
21: 12: 50: 3803, 4253, 4267, 4450,  
4519, 4850, 5921, 6156, 1674, 1748,  
1748: 13: 5643: 12-15: 1498: 12, 15: 51,  
12: 129: 1254: 13: 770, 1175, 2648, 4795:  
13, 14: 1180, 6131: 14: 85, 764, 1013,  
1174, 1802, 2287, 2418: 14, 15: 408,  
493: 15: 11, 85, 230, 2304, 740, 976 (2),  
799, 1138, 1416, 1735, 2208, 2434, 2464,  
5159, 5511, 5512: 15: 12: 2157:  
2252, 2286, 2658, 5002, 5863, 5901: 16:  
8: 5760: 16, 18, 19: 5737: 17-20:  
1346: 18: 1652, 2415, 3223, 3330, 3801,  
4813 (





## INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

53: 61: 54: 4328: 54-60: 414: 2108:  
2952, 2957: 55: 56: 3392, 1283: 568:  
1592: 58: 700: 59: 1880, 2788: 4328:  
59, 60: 240: 60: 1881, 2617, 2197, 3027:  
3715, 4078, 4588, 4729, 4794, 5059, 5166:  
5259:  
8: 1: 367: 1: 2: 2957: 1: 3: 5357: 1: 4:  
1432, 2901: 1: 4: 1861: 1: 17: 2109:  
10: 405: 3: 1: 4282, 5172: 3: 13: 2959:  
4: 338: 421, 670: (2), 942, 984, 4336:  
4: 25: 4329: 5: 25: 1433: 7: 266: 9:  
24: 266: 12: 2220: 12, 13, 38: 444:  
12-19: 1957: 12-20: 2764: 12, 36, 38:  
1958: 13: 1544: 13, 14, 376: 13-20:  
1598: 14: 1584: 14, 17: 1452: 16:  
1544: 15: 1719: 15: 18: 4872: 18-24:  
1447: 20-23: 1544: 20-31: 6259: 20:  
40: 1438, 4110, 4332, 6450: 27: 3043:  
27-38: 3616: 28: 372: 29-39: 2964:  
32: 4591, 6405: 32-35: 6168: 33:  
47: 35, 39: 760: 35-39: 6259:  
9: 1: 5192: 1: 5034: 1: 15: 2117:  
10: 455: 1: 20: 1444, 2968: 2:  
3140, 3170: 3: 6: 1444: 3-18: 1873:  
4: 5053: 4: 5: 5173, 5394: 4: 8: 1540:  
5: 5274: 6: 934, 2824, 3222: 7: 18:  
262, 579: 8: 1416: 8, 9: 5952: 9:  
1323, 6274: 10, 12: 1432: 11, 12:  
1442: 11, 17: 2823: 12: 5002, 5400: 15:  
16: 2825, 5941, 6265, 6274: 16: 581:  
1884, 5147, 6116: 17: 1523: 17-20:  
2117: 18: 760, 1539: 19, 20: 1445,  
20: 986: 26, 27: 1720: 30: 2222:  
2998: 31: 1435, 4132: 31-43: 2986,  
4355: 32: 1333, 32: 47:  
33: 1998: 34-35: 616: 36: 6253: 36:  
39: 6035: 36-43: 1381: 40, 42: 61:  
10: 1: 2222, 3755: 1, 2, 4: 5200: 1-8:  
1922: 1-35: 2620: 1-48: 376, 786:  
1381, 1451, 1526, 1945, 2657, 3440, 4344,  
5021, 5048, 5454: 3, 17, 19: 4142: 4:  
2989: 11, 12: 1527: 10: 772: 22: 5550:  
17: 1984: 20: 19: 372: 22: 5550:  
5550: 24, 44: 5394: 25-48: 5379: 26:  
144, 2989: 28-35: 1087: 29: 338, 421:  
2989: 30-34: 3132: 32: 1451: 33:  
46: 1760: 33-48: 1525: 34: 1180:  
5168: 34, 35: 2458: 34, 36: 31: 284:  
43: 1451: 33-35: 2989: 35: 2989:  
338: 58: 710, 1068, 1278: 35: 36-43:  
246: 37: 1922: 37, 38: 270: 37-39:  
240: 38: 84, 271, 273, 289, 370, 423,  
1802, 2157, 4099, 4137, 5227, 6307: 39:  
43: 1522: 40: 2795: 41: 773: 42:  
1383: 43: 2995, 4476: 44, 45, 47: 199:  
44-47: 1523: 44-48: 1540: 45: 189:  
445: 760, 937: 47, 48: 1539: 48:  
11: 1: 1584: 1-18: 1455: 1-30: 1381:  
15: 2995: 5: 4142: 13, 14: 5833:  
13-16: 2071: 14: 1451, 2989: 15-17:  
20: 2181, 414, 658, 919, 972, 1708: 18:  
26: 2181: 19: 984: 19: 48: 1830:  
155: 2397: 1557: 21: 4557: 22, 23:  
1087: 26: 584: 27: 2223: 28: 4467,  
4526:  
12: 1-3: 2301: 1-6: 1523: 1-9: 3002: 1-7:  
17: 1455: 1-19: 4346: 2, 3: 3896: 4:  
1290, 1631, 2271, 5191: 5, 12: 2029:  
5-17: 2139: 17: 20: 9:  
8: 265: 9: 4142: 12: 2692, 2932,  
2941: 3698: 12-25: 3006: 17: 3004:  
23: 3002: 25: 4357:  
13: 1-12: 3004, 4359: 1-13: 1461, 2140:  
2: 372: 2: 3: 2022, 5808: 3: 812: (2):  
1720: 5: 986: 8-11: 2173: 40: 266:  
439, 1175: 3163: 10: 11: 5260: 13:  
20: 13, 36: 2197: 13: 52: 3364: 16:  
17: 2085: 16, 24: 1341: 19, 20: 1980:  
(2), 6265: 19-21: 5645: 20: 1080:  
21: 1980, 6336: 22: 1709, 2694: 23:  
24: 2085: 24: 60, 114, 1421: 26:  
327, 552: 26-30: 2149: 20-43: 1465:  
27: 1793: 27, 30: 32: 33: 34:  
31: 195: 31: 33: 337: 37: 30:  
1364: 35: 4664: 36: 1881, 2301, 3027:  
37-39: 2220: 38: 587, 1211, 3069: 39:  
17, 199, 253, 352, 364, 391, 1437, 6319:  
40: 352: 40, 41: 1487: 41: 352, 1997:  
2004, 2013, 2021, 2028, 5338, 4364: 43:  
552: 3009: 44: 1584: 44-52: 1466: 46:  
254, 1795, 3846, 20: 5048, 48:  
4: 2702, 5445: 47: 33, 353, 2150: 48:  
142, 606, 5594: 50: 331, 1653: (2): 52:  
199:  
14: 1-7: 1466: 1-28: 4368: 8-19: 3011:  
8-22: 1471: 10: 1998: 11: 122: 2150:  
12: 355: 14: 800: 15: 144: 1526:  
1884, 2987: 16: 4373: 17: 2223:  
2009: 20-22: 6271: 21-23: 781, 1890:  
17, 199, 2415, 4647, 5118, 5218, 5696,  
5712, 5817, 6115, 6266: 23: 1523, 1890,  
5807, 5940: 26, 27: 1720, 1957: 26:  
28: 5940: 28: 1472:  
15: 1: 1087: 1-6: 2158: 1-31: 1087: 1-3:  
35: 4374: 1-41: 397, 551: 3: 1957:  
3018: 4: 937, 1728: 5: 1180: 5:  
37: 1890: 6: 144, 2657: 7: 21: 1087:  
9: 3774: 9-11: 974, 1732: 9-29: 972,  
10: 1872: 11: 1475, 2158: 12:  
15: 3251: 12-29: 1472: 13-17: 1652,  
5817: 13-18: 107, 372, 3732, 5163,  
5776: 14: 33, 465, 827, 961, 1149, 1324,  
1710, 1820, 2157, 2377, 2538, 2861, 3013,  
5130, 4213: 14-16: 181, 237, 24

## ROMANS

1: 1: 2657, 2853: 1-4: 1436: 1-32: 4109: 3: 136: 944, 974, 1751: 3: 1: 106: 400: 316: 145: 182: 151: 205: 151: 205: 151: 205: 5090, 6247: 5: 162: 6: 759: 6: 7: 2377, 4214: 7: 6, 618, 2719, 2987: 8: 3181: 8-15: 3143: 8-17: 1581: 12: 4589: 16: 20-20, 402, 92, 1570, 1698, 1710, 2399, 2524, 2593, 3208, 3282 (2): 4106, 4567, 4987, 5339, 6155, 6248: 1-17: 17: 92: 145: 204: 6145: 17: 85: 787, 1486, 1506, 1683, 2087, 3114, 3648, 5259, 5402: 18-21: 1843: 18-28: 5909: 18-32: 1091, 1617: 20: 29, 249, 1515: 20-30: 3921: 20-32: 866, 3193: 21: 49, 648, 1753: 21-22: 1645, 1717, 22: 5801: 22-25: 2399, 3165: 22: 22, 28: 1365: 21-28: 2399, 3165: 21: 29: 1683, 3256, 3575: 21-31: 3038: 21-32: 1223, 1783, 1835, 5974: 22: 23: 634: 23: 204 (2): 3068: 24: 49: 24, 25, 28, 1717: 25: 6127: 25, 28: 1897: 26: 268, 279: 2719: 28: 171, 1468, 3654, 3688, 3788: 28-31: 1555: 28-32: 5305, 5909: 29-31: 4019: 32: 3083.

2: 1: 648, 3332: 1-6: 1802: 1-11: 1223: 1-29: 1091, 3528, 4109: 2-25: 12: 3: 11: 1471: 4: 100, 759, 2790: 5: 787: 6-8: 4501: 7: 10, 62, 78, 112, 192, 282: 7-19: 281, 297, 404, 560: 7-15: 727, 744, 809, 112, 192, 282: 8-10: 281, 297, 404, 560: 8-19: 2799, 2859, 5107, 5154, 5175, 5774, 5913, 4904, 5118, 5371, 5677, 5711, 5844, 5871, 6147: 8: 2804, 4009: 8, 9: 222, 404: 9: 1412, 3779: 10: 952, 1340: 12: 33: 13: 989 (2): 13, 17: 2719: 14, 15: 550, 587, 5344: 15: 199, 1717, 222, 404, 5107, 5154, 5175, 5774, 5871, 6147: 21: 2156: 21-28: 687: 24: 5404: 26: 929: 27: 4586: 28, 29: 222, 404, 2443, 4586, 5964: 29: 600.

3: 1-2: 1725, 1747, 1798, 2936, 3108, 4570, 4656, 5046, 5504, 6446: 1-23: 1091: 1-

# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

31: 1223: 2: 532, 1622 (2), 1846, 8070  
 32: 1895, 401, 170, 1087, 1156  
 1246, 1453, 2614, 2835, 3922, 3986, 4774,  
 4826: 5: 787: 6: 2426: 8: 848, 871,  
 1289, 1312, 1778, 3145: 9: 2807, 3398:  
 9: 10: 648, 929, 2050, 2719, 4586: 9: 19:  
 419: 9-20: 1030: 10: 777, 812, 1217, 1565,  
 1655, 2594, 2706, 3581, 3582, 3583, 3584,  
 4003, 4587, 4854, 499, 5108, 5356, 5794,  
 5978, 6136, 6138: 10-18: 3398: 10-23:  
 6520: 10: 23: 5169, 5201: 13: 2560,  
 4480: 15: 2053: 16: 705: 18: 484: 19:  
 6: 246, 258, 544, 886, 975, 1067, 1785,  
 1789, 417, 1346, 1565: 20: 656, 648,  
 929, 2719, 2719, 19: 23: 2030: 10:  
 26: 542, 1582, 3719: 19-23: 193: 20:  
 13, 416, 428, 542, 543, 688, 789, 823 (2),  
 1785, 2050, 2269, 3843, 5046, 5070, 5333,  
 5946: 20: 21: 518: 20-22: 6442: 20:  
 26: 430 (2): 21: 498: 20, 28: 1787:  
 21: 490: 21: 21: 1223, 1565: 22: 26:  
 504 (2): 23: 1724, 3857: 23-26: 787:  
 24: 440, 661, 1141, 1442: 24: 25: 441  
 (2), 660 (2), 1336: 24-26: 929, 1125,  
 1350, 1392, 1810, 2338: 24-26: 648: 25:  
 420 (3), 644, 768, 836, 1230, 1293,  
 1601, 2689, 458, 459, 918, 965, 1618,  
 5750: 25: 26: 128, 669: 26: 109, 429,  
 441, 657, 660, 769, 1267, 1322, 1437, 1442,  
 1591, 1983, 2059, 2698, 2822, 3059, 3706,  
 3823, 4941, 5071: 27: 929, 1159, 2163:  
 27: 28: 476, 560: 27-31: 2720: 28:  
 6519: 29: 1565: 31: 542, 1729, 2442:  
 36: 931.  
 4: 1-4: 2875: 1-8: 560: 1-11: 6115: 1-15:  
 2720: 1-25: 688, 930, 2837: 2-4:  
 1969: 3: 217, 2854, 4003, 4442: 4:  
 24: 5: 76, 555, 657: 5-9: 193: 6-8:  
 2194: 7: 1054, 4842: 7-8: 648, 1064:  
 1698: 1995: 8: 4866: 10:  
 4370: 10-13: 196: 11-14: 5178: 11:  
 17: 1915: 12-16: 1156, 1753: 13:  
 1063, 1969, 6136: 13-22: 1436: 15:  
 5070, 5074: 16: 201, 220, 282, 793,  
 1042, 1316, 1906, 2355, 2604, 3259, 4071,  
 4342, 4453, 4661, 4662, 4663: 16:  
 17: 905, 1140, 4366, 5300: 17: 38, 666,  
 793, 1156, 1623, 1630, 1754, 1881, 2908,  
 3601, 4538, 4646, 4657, 5041, 5388, 5909,  
 6449: 17: 18: 632, 18: 751: 19:  
 4059: 10, 20: 731: 19-21: 5380: 40:  
 5385: 21: 905, 4818: 20: 1968:  
 4438: 23-25: 4442: 24: 116, 1005,  
 2795, 2873: 24: 25: 1995: 25: 199,  
 246, 391, 393, 416, 648, 705, 925, 930,  
 1246, 2720.  
 5: 1: 199, 274, 391 (2), 440, 441, 648, 660,  
 1231, 1502, 1969, 2548, 2625, 2652, 2720,  
 3201, 3382, 3512 (2), 3519, 4390, 4476,  
 4379, 5341, 5342, 5343, 5344, 5345, 5346,  
 6448, 1262, 1387, 2220, 2225, 2285, 2732,  
 2778, 2823, 2941, 3020, 3201, 4447, 4640,  
 4789: 1-3: 930: 1-5: 1007, 6115: 1-5:  
 471: 1-6: 1576: 1-9: 2135: 1-10: 759: 1-11:  
 1583: 1-21: 42, 1223, 2191: 2:  
 335, 422, 645, 559, 918, 1277, 1341, 4237,  
 2: 3: 648: 2: 5: 648, 1213, 2737,  
 3309, 5848, 5365: 3: 4: 1022, 1721, 4592,  
 6261, 6406: 3: 5: 2005, 2405, 3123, 5218,  
 5879, 5951, 6274: 3: 5: 3281: 3-6: 199: 4:  
 5: 6281: 5: 74, 197, 1787, 2436, 3933:  
 5-12: 1185: 6: 47, 177, 497, 598, 685,  
 1389, 4099: 6: 49, 1904, 1905, 1906, 1907,  
 1590: 6-9: 13: 6-11: 930: 6, 18, 19: 652:  
 7: 2648: 7: 8: 197, 1709: 8: 9, 77,  
 405, 416, 556, 788, 1268, 1282, 1576,  
 1693, 1815, 1833, 1955, 2120, 2870, 4277,  
 4766, 5032: 8: 9: 866, 3155: 8-10: 222,  
 404, 753, 2556: 8: 10: 290: 8-11: 728:  
 8: 13: 3949: 9: 199, 416, 441, 657, 660,  
 685, 787 (2), 1230, 1293, 1336, 1395,  
 1459: 9-18: 16: 10: 16, 39, 43, 47  
 (2), 53, 68, 77, 99, 196, 222, 253, 327,  
 482, 483, 496, 504, 587, 604, 676, 677,  
 705, 763, 864, 1028, 1175, 1447, 3438:  
 10-20: 728: 10: 21: 107, 127, 128:  
 190, 483, 965: 12: 13, 14, 43 (2), 75,  
 177, 463, 465, 477, 483 (2), 583, 604, 625,  
 641, 676, 678, 698, 723, 838, 866, 871,  
 875, 891 (2), 981, 1026, 1031, 1085, 1091,  
 1105, 1196, 1226, 1228, 1253, 1284, 1365,  
 1374, 1452, 1454, 1506, 1552, 1610, 1748,  
 1642, 1718, 1719, 1720, 1724, 1900,  
 2040, 2050, 2116, 2163, 2258, 2660, 2719,  
 2720, 2759, 3847, 3093, 3106, 3183, 3235,  
 3256, 3279, 3365, 3378, 3391, 3417, 3458,  
 3473, 3686, 3900, 3915, 3921, 4017, 4018,  
 4138, 4148, 4363, 4522, 4812, 4972, 5140,  
 5355, 5402, 5436, 5719, 5972, 6148: 12:  
 14: 99, 6034, 12-17: 4498: 12: 47, 1277,  
 2050, 2051, 2282: 12, 17, 10: 429: 12-18:  
 43, 483: 12, 18: 911, 1125, 1378, 1576,  
 1725, 5046, 5293, 6325: 12, 18, 19: 145,  
 430, 2600, 2713: 12-19: 1099, 1221, 2100,  
 2395, 4504, 6249: 12-19: 777, 6000,  
 6900, 6259: 19, 21: 690: 12-20:  
 930, 2000: 12-21: 1043, 3654: 13:  
 6071: 13, 14: 99: 14: 29, 257: 14:  
 5779: 15: 465, 729, 794, 2283,  
 4634: 15, 16: 37: 15, 17: 173: 15-19:  
 864: 15-21: 648, 6080, 6360: 16: 648,  
 725, 970, 1726, 1794, 1853, 1984: 16:  
 18, 491, 701, 857, 16: 19: 112: 16:  
 20: 866: 17: 1230, 1718, 1794, 6034:  
 17, 18: 6114: 17-19: 448, 669, 736, 749,  
 764, 770, 776, 787, 809, 825, 871, 881,  
 891, 1103 (2), 1178, 1265, 1565, 2118,  
 3106: 17, 19: 1350: 17-20: 1196: 17:  
 1230, 2007: 17-20: 604: 18: 15:  
 532, 332, 441, 545, 465, 470, 541, 676,  
 688 (2), 776, 782, 838, 875, 891, 903,  
 1151, 1190, 1205, 1215, 1218, 1450, 1718,  
 1794, 2197, 3106, 3261, 4018, 4760, 6442:  
 18, 19: 7, 14, 235, 250, 258, 399, 351,  
 363, 381, 430, 432, 440, 441, 464, 467,  
 470, 541, 615, 616, 630, 639, 640,  
 678, 735, 827, 840, 1601, 1637, 1642,  
 1900, 2050, 2051, 2099, 2272, 2739, 2856,  
 5192, 5259: 18-20: 1610, 3279: 18:  
 21: 429, 2395: 19: 96, 131, 164, 240,  
 408, 417, 477, 723, 927, 1359, 1633,  
 1794, 5418, 6136: 19, 20: 1378: 20:  
 2293: 20, 21: 37, 930: 21: 930, 965,  
 1125, 1218, 1718, 1772, 6013:  
 6: 1: 648: 1, 2: 1528 (2), 1628 (2), 1984:  
 1-23: 160, 930, 1223, 1449, 1480, 1768,  
 2720: 2: 11, 728, 1789: 2-4: 952:  
 2: 2-5: 117: 2-6: 2167, 3067:  
 3: 1861: 3: 132: 2-7: 270:  
 327, 858, 1278, 1301, 1544, 2565, 2700,  
 4019, 4264, 5054, 6083: 3-4: 445, 396,  
 306, 937, 1016, 1322, 2231, 2417: 3-5:  
 514, 1008, 1021, 1278, 1542, 1545, 1987,  
 2137, 2417, 2465, 2773, 2810 (2), 2825,  
 2931, 3152, 3166, 3871, 3872, 6355:  
 4: 154, 759, 1004, 1753, 2037, 2152,  
 5040, 5446, 5748, 6346: 4, 5: 1542,  
 5189: 4-6: 5063: 4-8: 411: 4, 8, 11:  
 608: 5: 48, 99, 133, 191, 1260, 1262,  
 1442, 1511, 1512, 1542, 2477, 2671: 7:  
 7: 212: 5: 8: 3165: 6: 99, 929, 960,  
 980, 2001, 6034: 6, 11: 648, 728, 968:  
 8: 1822: 7: 9: 4041: 7-9: 99: 7:  
 12: 89: 8: 117, 128, 281, 382, 442, 514,  
 626, 1015, 1260, 1511, 1542, 2123, 3014,  
 3709, 3776, 3962, 5643: 8-11: 80: 9:  
 653, 677, 701, 770, 1009, 1155, 1642,  
 2603, 2610, 2637, 2822, 3990, 4010, 6093,  
 5303, 5841, 5925, 6111, 768, 968:  
 10, 11: 144, 158: 11: 79, 93, 366,  
 648, 965, 1594, 3132, 3246, 4537, 5355,  
 11, 12: 1528, 1628: 11-13: 366: 12:  
 1219, 1842, 5356, 5378, 6034: 12, 14:  
 4041: 12, 14: 17: 1626: 12, 18, 22:  
 608: 12-22: 1802: 13: 99, 245: 13:  
 19: 608: 14: 542, 614, 971, 973, 1028,  
 1800, 1726, 1728, 3752, 4013, 4505, 4538,  
 4586, 4600, 5071, 5287, 5887, 5901, 6345:  
 14-18: 1627: 15: 642, 975, 1728, 5098:  
 16: 450, 495, 1217, 1498, 3083, 3084,  
 3120, 3893, 4035, 1527, 4524, 5665,  
 5896, 6142, 6177, 6294: 16, 17: 635,  
 5: 4041: 16-10: 635: 17: 85,  
 1802: 18: 244, 18, 22, 23: 1628:  
 19: 608, 1066, 4041, 4099: 20: 3512:  
 21: 3083: 21, 23: 1298: 22: 48, 50,  
 90, 142, 199, 279, 1066: 23: 362, 392,  
 434, 465, 536, 562 (2), 585, 586:  
 24: 76, 863, 966, 1039, 1085 (2), 1099,  
 1218, 1377, 1443, 1567, 1718, 1878 (2),  
 1882, 1983, 2047, 2051, 2398, 2599, 2607,  
 2841, 3025, 3066, 3083, 3106, 3391, 3431,  
 3621, 3715, 4207, 4363, 4552, 4644, 4684,  
 4757, 4820, 4840, 4881, 5044, 5063, 5067,  
 5090, 5093, 5149, 5159, 5359, 5600, 5603,  
 5759, 6080, 6354.  
 7: 1: 454, 4505, 5169, 6314: 1-4: 1527,  
 2716, 4505: 1-25: 1224, 1729, 2121,  
 2720, 2724, 4869, 5725: 2-6: 1446: 4:  
 804, 1388, 1627, 3447, 4537, 5359: 4-6:  
 908 (2): 4, 6: 2118: 5: 5123: 6:  
 282: 7, 19: 37: 7, 24: 6343: 7-25:  
 97, 4961: 9: 1322: 9-11: 1724: 9-12:  
 3177: 10: 887, 1713, 1724, 1958, 1984,  
 4010, 4013, 5070, 5480, 6442, 6446: 10:  
 13: 454: 10: 17: 127, 128: 10:  
 18: 455, 503, 687, 820, 1322, 1403, 1462,  
 2100, 2329, 2602, 5756, 6450: 13: 410,  
 998 (2): 1730: 13, 16: 282: 14: 573,  
 636, 1626, 2097, 2580, 5295, 5355, 5756:  
 14, 15: 5117: 14-24: 410: 14-25:  
 2048: 15, 18, 19, 4819, 15-23: 684:  
 15-25: 109: 16-18: 5587: 17: 80,  
 18: 2464, 2539, 3899, 3886, 4869, 5475,  
 18, 19: 6125: 18-25: 1223: 19-23:  
 6269: 20-25: 587: 22, 23: 191: 23:  
 998, 1884, 6438: 24: 1322, 1730, 3436,  
 6260: 25: 192, 2049, 2730: 25:  
 2192, 3249, 3201, 4810, 5295, 5308: 25,  
 18: 4554.  
 8: 1: 42, 192, 371, 387, 393, 689, 857, 875,  
 770, 1188, 1231, 1286, 1438, 1527, 1726,  
 1753, 2474, 2573, 3688, 4656, 4657, 4799,  
 4982, 5240, 5621: 1, 2: 332, 518, 1, 3,  
 4: 1233: 1-4: 4522, 5725, 5894, 6346,  
 6164: 1-4: 4036: 1-17: 21:  
 14: 5200: 1-15: 1223: 1-16: 93: 1-39:  
 2264, 4869: 2: 90, 128, 1224, 1463,  
 1498, 3018, 4014, 5006: 2-4: 1323: 3:  
 37, 316, 429, 434, 892, 997, 998 (3), 999,  
 1358, 1458, 2049, 2611, 5729, 4089, 4608:  
 3, 4: 2121, 4869: 3-6: 1404: 4: 69,  
 72, 193, 823, 2304, 2440, 2689, 2754,  
 2987, 3060, 3062, 3237, 3366, 3763, 3947,  
 4052, 4137, 4442, 4504, 4580, 5027, 5035,  
 5071, 5099, 5287, 5295, 5325, 5404, 5431,  
 5362, 5865, 5887, 5947, 6049, 6370: 5: 8,  
 9, 225: 6: 636, 1221, 1283, 1324,  
 1748: 6-9: 3083, 4628, 4968 (2): 7:  
 84, 199, 482, 527, 1299, 2162, 5117, 5738,  
 6294: 8, 9: 120, 3251: 8-14: 4842,  
 8-17: 120: 9: 102, 154, 157, 176, 256,  
 287, 273, 371, 455, 465, 797, 1018,  
 1141, 1657, 1658, 1659, 1981, 2330, 2444,  
 2474, 3051, 3822, 3982, 3894, 3985, 4377,  
 4494, 5829, 5850, 5902, 6213, 6264, 6289,  
 6306 (2): 9, 10: 42, 120, 160, 759: 9:  
 11: 52, 146: 9-14: 97: 9-14: 1114,  
 4898, 5228: 9-15: 81: 10: 51, 79, 282:  
 2029, 4041, 5036: 10, 11: 385, 2321:  
 10-13: 157: 11: 27, 42, 66, 805, 856,  
 962, 1005, 1113, 1642, 1649, 1981, 2029,  
 2037, 2336, 2795, 3756, 3913, 4808, 4810,  
 5035, 5060, 6748, 6347: 12, 13: 1223:  
 12-30: 5637: 13: 43, 156, 158, 159,  
 164, 165, 166, 1699: 12-22: 1748:  
 1753, 1981, 4020, 4809, 4830, 5233, 5259,  
 5805, 5931: 13, 14: 142, 279, 5582,  
 6355: 14: 50, 164, 261, 418, 1224, 1316,  
 1728, 1748, 1790, 1841, 2333, 3075, 3076,  
 3203, 4869, 5383, 5868, 6267: 15:  
 4287: 15-16: 1163: 16: 581:  
 14, 16, 17: 6083: 14-17: 6083: 14-28:  
 24: 15: 91, 375, 520, 976, 1151, 1227,  
 5093, 5149, 6440: 15, 17: 2405: 16:  
 197, 373, 759: 16-17: 50, 140, 2820,  
 2924, 3359, 4799, 5163, 6074, 6098, 6100,  
 6287: 16-17: 2702: 17: 15, 21, 30,  
 144, 158, 169, 218, 225, 251, 252, 263,  
 274, 280 (2), 283, 398, 411, 467,  
 492, 514, 517, 548, 555, 579, 608, 609,  
 623, 682, 745, 802, 883 (2), 840, 1008,  
 1262, 1360, 1372, 1493, 1508, 1561, 1566,  
 1575, 1585, 1626, 1627, 1750, 1782,  
 1787, 1855, 1879, 1908, 1910, 2000, 2055,  
 2063, 2074, 2125, 2155, 2238, 2272, 2400,  
 2409 (3), 2415, 2505, 2551, 2581, 2634,  
 2652, 2707, 2750, 2759, 2761 (2), 2773,  
 2782, 2784, 2787, 2798, 2843, 2925, 3167,  
 3177, 3197, 3494, 3582, 3583, 3584, 3585,  
 3937, 3956, 3962, 3979, 3988, 4071, 4302,  
 4376, 4465, 4491, 4734, 4973, 4997, 5063,  
 5079, 5080, 5152, 5373, 5192, 5207 (2),  
 5228, 5432, 5532, 5562, 5643, 5677, 5739,  
 5822, 5830, 5839, 5919, 6190, 6249, 6266,  
 6355, 6308, 5842, 6442: 17: 13: 445,  
 581, 1542, 1724, 1881, 2049, 2737, 2770,  
 5341, 6434: 17-19: 2563: 17-22: 1164:  
 17, 28, 29: 3107: 18: 19, 28, 33, 263,  
 339, 385, 569, 579, 817, 832, 1656, 1699,  
 1718, 2979, 3001, 4320, 4780, 5824, 5872,  
 6274, 1810, 1811, 337: 18:  
 22: 2809: 19: 32, 36, 51, 255, 238, 351,  
 457, 541, 743, 1832, 2799, 5032, 6293:  
 19-21: 211, 373, 873, 5576, 6338: 19:  
 21: 816, 868, 1225, 5909, 6267: 19, 21:  
 22: 858, 1030, 3749: 19-22: 215, 494,  
 1907, 1872, 2883, 2972, 2973, 3001,  
 3002, 3003, 3004, 3005, 3006, 3007, 3008,  
 19, 22, 23: 431: 19-23: 817, 1082,  
 1685, 2763, 2799, 5818, 6177: 19-24:  
 369, 751: 20: 60, 616, 724, 780, 822,  
 1225 (2), 1226 (2), 1477, 3339: 20, 21:  
 5356, 5706: 20-23: 572: 20-24: 521,  
 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527,

## INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

2376, 2405, 4213, 5301: 29, 33; 230  
403: 30; 840, 1141, 2376, 4441  
33, 1630, 1838, 2288, 5850, 5230,  
4212, 5043, 5313: 31, 28; 1140: 31,  
33, 34; 5802: 31-34; 225, 504: 31-39  
1511, 1696, 1906, 1956, 3052, 6269: 32  
1511: 32, 33; 393: 33; 193: 2286  
5886, 3944, 4528, 4578, 5881, 6100: 33  
34, 1456, 1494, 1495, 3466  
349, 1495, 1500, 1511: 7; 3557: 7  
6448: 34, 33; 4656: 35; 657, 4815  
35, 37; 1254, 2286: 35-39; 199, 581  
1893, 2093, 3232, 5962, 6440: 36; 212  
5173: 36, 37; 443: 37; 2590, 3868  
5980, 4904, 4919, 4991, 5095, 5166, 5779  
6911: 37-39, 2286: 39; 1141, 38, 39  
0: 15: 1140: 1-3; 2212, 4969, 6188: 2  
6: 139: 2-4; 1696: 3; 3182, 4278, 469: 5  
3-5: 1030: 4; 1725, 2730, 5046: 5  
5: 557, 1436, 1855, 2996, 3192, 5344: 6  
1140, 1584, 1871, 5338: 7; 82, 4441: 8  
6-8: 1436: 6, 31: 11: 7; 3557: 7  
8: 161: 8; 90, 99, 184, 201, 9095  
1850: 8-13; 2443: 10; 3962: 10-13  
5198: 11; 612, 1651: 11-13: 5  
13: 257: 11-16; 1624: 11, 30; 184  
12: 3954, 6338: 13; 532, 1744, 14  
870: 15; 752: 15, 24; 24, 405: 16  
16: 158, 1906, 2011: 16; 552, 5263  
3305: 17, 18, 2911: 20; 422, 612, 623  
21: 612, 1225: 21; 21, 22: 1872: 21  
23: 422: 22, 470, 2236, 2564, 2790  
3033, 5433: 22-33; 2443: 23, 24  
1696: 23-26; 1341: 21: 26-29; 75  
27, 518, 599, 862, 1254, 1584  
2455, 2565, 2581, 2702, 2948, 4298: 27  
29, 1743, 2236: 27, 32; 1696: 27-33  
1769: 28; 116, 5612: 29; 116: 30  
752, 1696: 30-32; 201: 30-33; 1970  
2503: 31, 32; 752, 2086: 31-33; 863  
2085, 2419: 32; 681: 32, 33; 75  
1255, 5817: 33; 1649, 1855, 2011  
10: 3969, 6188: 2; 1071, 2919: 2-5; 1221  
3: 864, 2368, 4903, 5848: 4; 226, 515  
411, 542: 21, 972, 1724, 1735, 1777, 1789  
1984, 2121, 3062, 3752, 4505, 5047: 22  
4037: 4, 10: 3071: 5; 2882, 4710, 4711  
503, 573, 682, 789, 1487, 1747, 1751  
4704, 4760, 4767, 4869, 4905, 4911, 5072  
503, 5253, 5342, 6343, 6370, 6371: 6  
7: 5409: 8-14; 2220: 9; 2164: 9, 10  
5784: 10; 1822, 2651, 2964, 5518, 5436  
1746, 5497, 5539: 11; 3962: 12, 61  
1141, 1696, 3356: 21; 3654, 5581, 5582  
13, 14: 858: 13-15; 2290, 505, 715  
33: 690: 14; 2290, 505, 715  
939, 1008, 2122, 3025, 3282, 4989, 5134  
5834: 14, 15; 2875: 15; 287, 757  
5047: 16, 17; 752: 17; 69, 434, 5555  
1581, 1582, 1584, 1740, 3518, 5550: 18  
923, 1993: 19; 1341: 19-21; 2128  
11: 1: 793: 1796, 1796, 1796: 20, 21, 2072  
1-3: 116: 1796, 1796, 1796: 1-3; 2358  
1033, 2622, 2751: 1-3; 107, 802  
1970, 2301, 2442, 2931, 3139, 5194, 3664  
3937, 3962, 4969, 5532, 5837: 21, 2063  
6188: 2: 545, 6162: 2, 7, 15; 5965  
2, 27, 29: 1789: 5; 26, 518, 793, 866  
1713: 5; 3686  
548, 3166: 7; 2441, 1696, 1742, 1373  
2266, 2125, 1276, 2212, 2380, 2419, 2442  
2026, 3910, 4710, 4538, 4942, 4958, 5005  
5029, 5231, 5295, 5302, 5371, 5837: 7  
8: 793: 5836: 7-9; 1087: 7-11; 1481  
1373, 1769: 7, 11, 12; 1796: 7-12; 2128  
2125, 2615: 1-23; 2792, 2792: 17-29  
5047: 7-20; 383: 20; 8: 5962: 9; 4287  
9: 2441: 9, 10; 4781: 9-11; 4942  
10, 12: 2419: 11; 177: 11, 12; 3078  
11-29: 4706: 12; 107, 1696, 3865: 12  
15: 2196, 4067, 5368: 12, 15, 32; 2854  
12-25: 1087: 13; 179, 2823: 13-15; 4938  
21: 177, 1565, 1777, 1777: 14, 15, 15  
5335, 6366: 15, 16; 5533: 15-21; 2125  
1796: 32; 2213: 16; 33: 16-21; 4497  
16-22: 5776: 16, 23; 1324: 17; 704  
875, 2702, 5023, 5837: 17-19; 3026  
17-21: 3157: 17-23; 953: 17-24; 2086  
4656, 5777: 19-24; 3356: 19-25; 2289  
1000: 19-32; 20-33: 1373: 22; 837  
2419, 4524: 20-33; 1373: 22; 837  
557, 389, 599: 21; 1395, 2237, 2881, 3685  
3855, 4470, 4624, 4931, 6235: 25, 26  
7, 201, 258, 545, 762, 1341, 2090, 2096  
7989, 3148, 3501, 4593, 4781, 5269, 5318  
6084: 25-27; 187, 207, 207: 25, 26  
2631, 6123, 6123, 6123: 27, 27, 27, 27  
1892, 5047, 6145: 25-30; 2086, 3071  
3361, 3965: 25-31; 1786, 1819: 21  
2983, 4537: 25-32; 107, 400, 748, 487  
1769, 1919, 2125, 2330, 2402, 2424, 2424  
8000, 3066, 3253, 3195, 3854, 3854, 6249  
5434, 4594, 4594, 5195, 5832, 5839, 6249  
2533: 34, 365, 384, 1615, 2076, 2116  
2124, 2561, 3434, 3916, 4444, 4758, 4942  
5498, 5231, 5234, 5273, 5443: 25-34  
5101: 25-35; 5004: 25-36; 4453, 4475

4454. 4512, 5608: 26.27: 2126, 3249  
4457: 26.28: 868, 5302, 6235: 26.29  
2946, 3937: 26.31: 1764, 2037: 26.32  
1565, 2503, 2882, 2996, 4683, 5626: 26.  
33: 2443, 2522, 2605: 27: 792, 4319, 4320  
4377, 4464, 4484, 4497, 4512, 4520, 4523  
4542, 4575, 4612, 4624, 4630, 4634, 4646  
4672, 4737, 4752, 4822: 27.28: 4382  
4646, 4548: 27.29: 259, 5047: 27.30  
4681: 27.31: 2605, 4456, 4505: 27.31  
4476: 27.32: 2438, 4354, 4478, 4781  
28.32: 3078: 28.33: 7, 258, 545: 29  
3685, 4370, 6157: 29.32: 4320, 4457  
27.32, 2555: 30: 1000, 1188, 3338  
284, 1000, 31: 30.33: 376, 381  
128, 201, 3542, 1624, 2128, 2209, 2398  
2631, 2821, 3469, 4454, 4492, 4497, 4498  
4506, 4513, 4548, 4592, 4625, 5000, 6406  
31.32: 745, 868, 4781, 5008: 32: 365  
31.32, 770, 1583, 2138, 4820: 32.33: 429  
1552, 1565: 33: 336, 4428, 730, 8207, 8279  
34: 1737, 4461: 34.36: 1681: 36  
324, 1268, 1270, 1777, 1778.  
12. 1: 21, 99, 128, 157, 198, 245, 273, 297  
328, 441 (2): 242, 465, 469, 567, 685  
711, 814, 875, 882, 905, 914, 942, 946  
1099, 1066, 1135, 1151, 1262 (2), 1542  
1566, 1585, 1747, 1822, 1902, 2072, 2128  
1529, 1542, 2442, 2456, 2468, 2629, 2659  
2723, 2778, 3000, 3133, 3163, 3219, 3265  
3269, 3318, 3683, 3844, 3913, 3918, 3966  
4035, 4108, 4262, 4255, 4312, 4321, 4363  
4340, 4354, 4390, 4398 (2), 4433, 4435  
4455, 4464, 4493, 4494, 4497, 4505, 4515  
4526, 4534, 4537, 4538, 4539, 4540, 4541  
4542 (2), 4549, 4599, 4629 (2), 4632, 4634, 4646  
4709, 4784, 4783, 4787, 4807, 4832, 4835  
4855, 4900, 4920, 4980, 5003, 5006, 5027  
5031, 5035, 5055, 5079, 5101, 5126, 5168  
5285, 5299, 5318, 5324, 5420, 5422, 5495  
5599, 5622, 5677, 5692, 5745, 5775, 5807  
5873, 5917, 6074, 6075, 6076, 6077  
6447, 6448, 6449: 35: 156, 1345, 1802, 2750  
4830, 4855, 4915, 5134, 5196 (2), 5734  
6352: 1. 3. 9: 1047: 1.15: 1586: 2: 1000  
371, 626, 1096, 1273, 1585, 1628, 1778  
2123, 2131, 2505, 3540, 3890, 4909, 5114  
3476, 3482, 5499, 5654, 5726, 5902, 6116  
6168, 6279, 6281, 6282, 6283, 6284, 6285, 6286  
6287, 6288, 6289, 6290, 6291, 6292, 6293, 6294  
6: 733: 3.16: 1628: 4.5: 295, 1574  
4241, 5227: 4.6: 437, 827: 4.8  
2093: 5: 3458: 6.465: 6.8: 1638  
6.13: 2141: 7.20: 2196: 8.450: 9.9  
3603, 6250: 9.13: 2004: 9.21: 2212  
3615, 1849, 1849, 1849, 1849, 1849, 1849, 1849  
2290: 11.1532: 1865, 2485, 4871, 5166  
(2), 5201, 5134: 11.17: 873: 12.197  
1865, 3584, 5020: 13: 909, 977, 1139  
3432: 14: 221, 701, 917, 2443, 2879  
16: 1104, 1130, 1956, 2053, 3290: 17  
2768, 3018, 3018, 3018, 3018, 3018, 3018, 3018  
1775, 7508, 6127: 19: 247, 757, 1778  
1653, 3841: 19.20: 3801: 19.21: 6397  
20: 1653, 1861, 2053, 5825: 21: 1586  
2893, 4241, 5779.  
13. 1: 362, 1464, 1555, 5952: 1.2: 5466  
1.4: 1912: 1.5: 1533: 1.7: 1732, 5840  
1.7.8: 2002: 1.9: 60: 1.10: 1732, 7163  
1748, 6297, 6287: 1.9: 1533, 1536  
4.4: 3178: 8.3654: 3872, 5006, 6291  
6427: 8.10: 1732, 4858, 5006, 6313: 8  
10. 3: 8.13: 4401: 8.14: 1789, 3029  
9: 6085, 6122: 9.10: 2728: 10: 195  
315, 614, 655, 1117, 1888, 1499, 1567  
2590, 2606, 2607, 2754, 2807, 3033, 3218  
3890, 4453, 4454, 4455, 4456, 4457, 4458, 4459  
4460, 4461, 4462, 4463, 4464, 4465, 4466, 4467, 4468, 4469, 4470, 4471, 4472, 4473, 4474, 4475, 4476, 4477, 4478, 4479, 4480, 4481, 4482, 4483, 4484, 4485, 4486, 4487, 4488, 4489, 4490, 4491, 4492, 4493, 4494, 4495, 4496, 4497, 4498, 4499, 4500, 4501, 4502, 4503, 4504, 4505, 4506, 4507, 4508, 4509, 4510, 4511, 4512, 4513, 4514, 4515, 4516, 4517, 4518, 4519, 4520, 4521, 4522, 4523, 4524, 4525, 4526, 4527, 4528, 4529, 4530, 4531, 4532, 4533, 4534, 4535, 4536, 4537, 4538, 4539, 4540, 4541, 4542, 4543, 4544, 4545, 4546, 4547, 4548, 4549, 4550, 4551, 4552, 4553, 4554, 4555, 4556, 4557, 4558, 4559, 4560, 4561, 4562, 4563, 4564, 4565, 4566, 4567, 4568, 4569, 4570, 4571, 4572, 4573, 4574, 4575, 4576, 4577, 4578, 4579, 4580, 4581, 4582, 4583, 4584, 4585, 4586, 4587, 4588, 4589, 4590, 4591, 4592, 4593, 4594, 4595, 4596, 4597, 4598, 4599, 4600, 4601, 4602, 4603, 4604, 4605, 4606, 4607, 4608, 4609, 4610, 4611, 4612, 4613, 4614, 4615, 4616, 4617, 4618, 4619, 4620, 4621, 4622, 4623, 4624, 4625, 4626, 4627, 4628, 4629, 4630, 4631, 4632, 4633, 4634, 4635, 4636,

26345, 34355, 36144, 36466, 5607, 6084, 6115, 6163, 6433 : 4-6; 6055 : 5, 3; 3435 : 5, 6; 1130 : 5-7; 5953 : 6; 3920 : 12; 6080 : 13; 543, 2625 : 24; 449 : 25, 20, 31; 1139 : 28-32; 1865 : 30, 31; 1358 : 11; 1899 : 10-12; 766 : 1076 : 158 : 1720 : 3208 : 12-17; 1870 : 1549 : 1894 : 13; 766, 1076 : 15 : 1139 : 15, 16; 1550 : 17; 1130, 1279, 1453, 1482, 1571, 1575, 1665, 1720, 2368, 4299, 4327, 4375, 4381, 4461, 4469, 4483, 4540, 6322 : 17, 18; 1559, 1589, 4531, 6204, 6223, 6224, 6355 : 17-19, 32; 15 : 18; 1720 : 13, 14, 36, 115, 26, 122, 257, 70 : 33, 696, 725, 868, 1057, 1176, 1687, 2433, 2434, 2842, 3121, 3165, 3926, 4363 : 22, 23; 1582 : 23; 1523 : 25; 287, 757 : 25, 26; 1279, 3192 : 25-27; 369 : 20, 27; 369 : 27; 385.

I CORINTHIANS

1 : 1 : 2823 : 1-31; 69 : 2 : 179, 375, 442, 1898, 2987, 3171 : 3, 7; 6289 : 4; 643, 2192, 4646 : 1593 : 5, 6; 27 : 7; 2979 : 9; 1211 : 9, 10; 69 : 140; 50 : 583 : 1306, 1421, 1537, 2386, 3820, 4375 : 10; 11 : 4446 : 10-13; 81, 1571 : 11-13; 918, 1593, 4199, 5742, 5941 : 11; 13; 868 : 11-17; 1540 : 12; 5298 : 12, 13; 693 : 13; 868, 1545 : 15; 1582 : 14-16; 1510 : 17; 43, 33, 15, 1540 : 17; 17, 18 : 17; 17, 21, 145 : 519; 483, 745, 1447, 1557, 1875, 2616 : 18-20; 1782 : 18-21; 1643 : 18, 23; 1259 : 18-24; 2106 : 18-31; 1043, 5919 : 19, 236, 550, 2026 : 19, 20; 1617 : 19, 31; 1418 : 20-21; 1955 : 20, 31; 1919 : 21; 471, 735, 790, 853, 2826, 2844, 2919, 3305, 3458 : 22; 553, 589 : 6013, 6307 : 21, 23, 24; 2220 : 22; 72 : 22, 23; 43, 483 : 22-24; 863 : 22, 31; 75 : 23; 323, 3298 : 23, 24; 1235, 1550, 1647 : 24; 1430, 1568 : 24, 30; 1859 : 25; 5534 : 25; 1102, 1642, 1728, 2844 : 27, 29, 30; 1566, 2844 : 27, 29; 5676, 5692 : 26, 27; 1566, 2844 : 27, 29; 2860, 4969, 5415, 5711 : 26-28; 2132, 3218, 3220, 3797, 4121, 4158 : 26-20; 1172, 1206, 1747, 1920, 1921, 1954, 2492, 2580, 2761, 2948, 3952, 4200, 5566, 5719, 5840, 6317 : 20-31; 21, 4747, 1627, 2860, 3277, 5569, 5628 : 27, 29; 1968 : 27; 5935 : 28; 742, 801, 28, 29 : 35; 30 : 493, 1151, 1250, 1298, 1323, 2622, 3279, 4243 : 31; 5105, 5507 : 30, 31; 1768 : 31; 5445.

2 : 1 : 1363 : 1, 2; 5919 : 1, 4, 5; 1525 : 1, 5; 3200, 5045, 5968 : 1, 10; 1043 : 2; 175, 229, 1779, 2196, 5044, 5046, 5970 : 3; 837, 8192, 4464 : 1745 : 5, 5; 1524 : 4, 13; 1719 : 5; 126, 207 : 5, 7; 1732 : 5-14; 589 : 5-16; 1526 : 6, 7; 1151 : 6-10; 1598, 3200 : 6, 12; 1782 : 6-10; 2767 : 7; 1637 : 7; 369, 519 : 7-12; 2419 : 18; 1747 : 18; 119, 87, 286, 517 : 524, 5315, 5519, 5711, 6293 : 8-14; 2053 : 9; 18, 261, 578, 1176, 1254, 1828, 2284, 2439, 3267, 3285, 3789, 3861, 3892, 3914, 4669, 4765, 4810, 4968 : 21, 4975, 5080, 5852, 6266 : 9, 10; 222, 404, 534, 1445, 1511, 1697, 2071, 2581, 2783, 2784, 2844, 1666, 3181, 3278 : 9, 10; 613, 633 : 9, 10; 14, 2782 : 9-11; 137 : 9-12; 753 : 9-13; 2973 : 9, 13; 218 : 9-14; 1042, 5719 : 9-15; 5742 : 9-16; 127, 371, 1643, 5500 : 10; 113, 252, 493, 905, 1416, 1506, 2422, 2519, 2565, 3297, 4398, 4458, 5402, 5536, 5597 : 10, 12; 2575 : 10; 13, 73 : 10, 13; 2958, 4396 : 10-14; 1506 : 10, 14; 2455 : 10-16; 1627 : 11; 370 : 11, 12; 124, 373, 1760, 4968 : 12; 1189, 2596, 5088 : 12, 13; 1191 : 12-14; 2193 : 13; 18, 261, 1336, 2593 : 13, 14; 1043 : 14; 21, 119, 137, 279, 279, 279, 279 : 14; 279 : 14; 376 : 175, 591, 412, 474, 493, 524, 692, 813, 1151, 1511, 1820, 1873, 1962, 2816, 2855, 2981, 3177, 3265, 3291, 3376, 3586, 4005, 4125, 4894, 4908, 4968, 5054, 5064, 6088, 5133, 5157 : 21, 5190, 5296, 5506, 5838, 5920, 5941, 5982, 6248, 6266, 6422 : 24, 9; 6010, 6190 : 14, 19; 553, 573 : 14; 4544, 5066, 5219 : 14, 15; 775 : 15; 938, 3217 : 15, 16; 1151 : 16; 371, 505, 3709, 3920, 3928, 5124, 6306.

3 : 1 : 526, 885, 1043, 2136, 5445 : 1, 2; 5938 : 1-3; 1550, 1593 : 1-4; 344, 1309 : 1-8; 81 : 17; 5941 : 2; 806 : 3; 2386 : 4; 4, 4252 : 5; 1449 : 5; 157 : 7; 17 : 8; 310 : 309 : 3, 23 : 2184 : 4; 5298 : 4-8; 918 : 5, 6; 1425 : 7; 2179 : 9; 1298, 3020, 5302 : 9, 11; 428 : 9-15; 428 : 10-15; 275, 428, 781, 3318, 5470, 6312, 6319 : 11; 813, 1213, 1844, 1576, 1760, 1900, 1982, 2191, 3143 : 11-15; 36 : 50; 589 : 15; 1425, 1573, 223 : 17; 5296, 5294, 3594, 3853, 4302, 4372, 4734, 5152, 5444, 5517, 5696, 5753, 5822, 6190 : 12; 221, 358, 403, 564, 2054, 3684, 4079 : 12, 13; 5097 : 12-14;

## I CORINTHIANS

1: 1: 2883; 1-31: 69; 2: 179, 375, 442;  
1898, 2987, 3717, 3747: 3-7: 6289; 4: 643;  
2192: 4-6: 1593; 5, 6: 27: 7: 2979;  
9: 1211: 9-10: 69: 10: 309, 1130 (21);  
1306, 1421, 1537, 2386, 3820, 4375: 10;  
11: 1448; 11: 1485; 12: 1557, 1875, 2028;  
13: 188, 1593, 4199, 5742, 5941: 11;  
13: 868; 11-17: 1540: 12: 5298; 12;  
13: 699: 13; 868, 1544: 14: 1582;  
14-16: 1540: 17: 43, 483, 505, 1540;  
5125, 5817, 17, 18: 863; 17-24: 1452, 18;  
5125, 5817, 745, 17: 1557, 1875, 2028;  
18-20: 1782; 18-21: 1643; 18, 19;  
1259: 18-24: 2106: 18-31: 1043, 5923;  
19: 236, 550, 2026: 19, 20: 1617: 19;  
31: 1418: 20, 21: 1955: 20, 31: 1919;  
21: 416, 735, 790, 853, 2368, 2820, 2834;  
21: 416, 735, 790, 853, 2368, 2820, 2834;  
6013: 20-21: 21, 23: 22: 22, 22;  
22, 23: 43, 483: 22-24: 863: 22, 31:  
75: 23, 323, 3298: 23-24: 1235, 1550;  
1647: 24: 1410, 1568: 24, 30: 1559;  
25: 5534: 26: 811: 1102, 1642, 1901;  
2368, 2414, 2705, 2854, 297, 582, 465;  
5676: 25-27: 2597, 27: 1566, 28: 2728;  
2860, 4969, 5415, 5711: 26-28: 2152;  
3218, 3206, 3797, 4121, 4158: 26-20;  
1178, 1260, 1747, 1920, 1921, 1954, 2492;  
5800, 2761, 2938, 3952, 4200, 5566, 5719;  
5840, 6317: 26-31: 21, 21, 21, 21;  
5840, 6317: 25-28: 28, 28, 4963: 27-29;  
5995: 28: 742, 2001: 28, 29: 350: 30;  
493, 1151, 1250, 1298, 1323, 2262, 3279;  
4244 (2), 5105, 5507: 30, 31: 1768;  
31: 5445;  
2: 1: 1363: 1-2: 5919: 1, 4, 5: 1526;  
1-3: 5045, 5505: 1-10: 1041: 2;  
43: 229, 1793, 1811, 2190: 1-4: 5045;  
5970: 3: 837, 2192, 4416: 4: 1745;  
4, 5: 1524: 4, 13: 1719: 5: 126, 207;  
5, 7: 1732: 5-14: 589; 5-16: 1526;  
6: 7: 1151: 6-10: 1598: 3200: 6-12:  
6-16: 10;  
369, 519: 7-12: 2419: 7-16: 2074: 8;  
61, 1718, 2745, 2786, 5712, 5234, 5315;  
5512, 5751, 6293: 8-14: 2053: 9: 18;  
261, 578, 1176, 1254, 1828, 2884, 2439;  
3627, 3285, 3789, 3861, 3892, 3941, 4669;  
4810, 4810, 4810, 4810, 4810, 4810;  
6266: 9, 10: 222, 404, 534, 1445, 1551;  
1697, 2071, 2581, 2723, 2761, 2834, 3166;  
3167, 3278, 3518, 5585, 4910, 6134, 6336;  
9, 10, 14: 2798: 9-11: 137: 9-12: 775;  
1732: 9-13: 2993: 9, 13: 218: 9-14:  
1732: 9-14: 5719: 10: 112;  
31, 1643, 5580: 10, 11: 252, 493, 498;  
116, 1506, 2422, 2519, 2565, 3297, 498;  
4452, 5402, 5536, 5597: 10, 12: 2575;  
10-13: 373, 578: 10, 13: 2958, 4367;  
10-14: 1508: 10, 14: 2455: 10-18;  
1627: 11: 379: 11-12: 373, 176;  
11: 379: 11-18: 2596, 5088: 12-13;  
1151: 12-14: 2193: 13: 18, 261, 1336;  
2999: 13-14: 1043: 14: 21, 119, 137;  
176, 179, 214, 231, 242, 301, 341, 373;  
375, 391, 412, 744, 493, 523, 692, 813;  
1151, 1511, 1880, 1912, 1967, 2028, 2028;  
2028: 11-17: 6591, 3376, 5580, 4005;  
4125, 4894, 4098, 1968, 5054, 5064, 5088;  
5139, 5157 (2), 5190, 5295, 5506, 5838;  
5920, 5941, 5982, 6248, 6266, 6422: 14, 9;  
10: 6060, 6100: 14-10: 1420, 2573, 2712;  
4314, 4544, 5066, 5219: 14, 15: 775;  
5066, 5219: 15, 15: 1151, 18; 17;  
505, 3709, 3920, 3928, 5124, 6306;  
3: 1: 526, 865, 863, 2136, 5445: 1, 2;  
5938: 1-3: 1550, 1593: 1-4: 344, 1309;  
1-5: 81: 1-7: 5941: 2: 806: 3: 2886;  
3: 4: 4252: 3-5: 5742: 3-6: 1574;  
7: 1552: 3-7: 1875, 1875, 2184: 4;  
5298: 4-8: 318, 5, 6: 1425, 2179;  
9: 1298, 3020, 5302: 9, 11: 428: 0-15;  
428: 10-15: 275, 428, 781, 3318, 5047;  
6312, 6319: 11: 813, 1213, 1484, 1576;  
1760, 1900, 1982, 2191, 5143: 11-15;  
36, 505, 886, 7550: 11-15: 233;  
496, 4750, 4840, 4840, 3853, 4302, 4732;  
4734, 5152, 5444, 5517, 5698, 5753, 5822;  
6190: 12: 221, 358, 404, 564, 2054;  
3684, 4079: 12-13: 5097: 12-14:

# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

1784: 12-15: 266; 1797, 5711, 6292:  
12: 15: 3748: 13: 2077, 221, 403, 801,  
862, 1548, 1656, 1944, 2751, 2792, 2979,  
3405, 3411, 3760, 4208, 4264, 4284, 4583,  
4628, 5517, 5916, 6099, 6350: 13-15:  
571, 588, 4569, 5029: 14: 15: 1029: 15:  
183, 140, 576, 1758, 1858, 2458, 2481,  
5814, 5858, 5941, 6079 (2), 6191, 5056,  
5252: 16: 55, 172, 305, 398, 638, 1401,  
2795, 3053, 5713, 5830: 16, 17: 980,  
1484, 1750, 5910, 2055, 2238, 2367, 2750,  
3294, 3694, 4302, 4372, 4734, 5132, 5822,  
6190, 6310: 17: 35, 638 (2), 1981, 2510,  
5212, 5858, 5616, 4299, 5504: 18: 1875,  
2074, 2616, 3558: 18, 19: 1617: 19:  
391, 942, 1518 (2), 1580, 1776, 1896,  
2087, 2624, 2882, 6013, 6333: 21: 223:  
1617, 2157, 2586, 3161, 3300, 5147, 5692:  
21, 23: 4162, 6311: 22, 23: 1184, 2466,  
3734, 4064, 4784, 5654: 23: 387, 1217:  
4: 1: 1523, 1543: 1, 2: 819, 2157: 1, 7:  
1972: 1, 21: 416: 2: 1549, 3033, 3185,  
5885: 3: 2480, 4829, 5887: 3, 4: 664,  
4971, 5586, 5902, 6153: 3-5: 6153: 4:  
4: 251: 5, 98, 569, 722, 1262, 1869, 954,  
1972, 2415, 2499, 3817, 4178, 4294,  
5519, 5694, 5845, 6100: 6, 7: 1807: 7:  
2460, 2999, 3557, 3842, 5000, 5284, 6280:  
7-9: 3127: 8: 5023: 8, 1: 1524: 9:  
518, 1679, 1680, 1884, 2839, 6176: 9-13:  
1524: 10, 374, 1109, 1570, 2547, 5755,  
10, 495: 10, 13: 617: 10, 15: 1570:  
11-13: 2192, 4416: 12: 548, 552, 733,  
2412, 2426, 5732: 13: 3226, 3918, 5252:  
14: 2514, 6368: 15: 33, 72, 836 (2),  
14: 756: 17-19: 3150: 20: 1322:  
5: 1: 954: 1-6: 1663: 1-13: 1550: 3:  
20, 269, 416, 1661, 1815, 35: 2430,  
4055: 3, 15: 3445, 5056: 4: 2431: 4:  
5: 3146: 4, 6: 3802: 5: 80, 954, 1470,  
1698, 2295, 3165, 3684, 4035, 4079, 4546,  
4555, 5102, 5196, 6319: 6: 3811, 4209:  
6-8: 1800, 2283, 2292: 7: 24, 128, 208,  
2111, 510, 2192, 2476, 2598, 2599, 15: 1657,  
2116, 2446, 2262, 2635, 2918, 3013, 3308,  
3525 (2), 3749, 4128, 4420, 4703: 7:  
8: 211, 721, 803, 839, 1787, 2436, 2449,  
2772, 3960, 4153, 5353, 5393, 5420, 5641,  
6215: 8, 17: 253, 2116: 9-13: 868,  
2130: 10: 2129, 2476, 2608, 2698: 11:  
1255, 1453, 5757, 5962, 5982:  
6: 1: 332, 2945: 1, 2: 332: 1, 4: 1679:  
1-6: 2430: 2: 207, 288, 409, 433, 569,  
699, 722, 781, 892, 954, 1092, 1222, 1316,  
1371, 1419, 1510, 1655, 1693, 1748, 1772,  
1941, 2029, 2117, 2505, 2538, 2575, 2598,  
2215, 2424: 2: 2617, 2613, 2733, 3028,  
3056, 3113, 3305, 3528, 3778, 3832, 3917,  
4198, 4515, 4558, 4902, 4986, 4990, 4991,  
4996, 5030, 5234, 5274, 5414, 5442, 5446,  
4976: 2, 3: 416, 433, 519, 664, 1070:  
1155, 1211, 1583, 1531, 2426, 2430, 2691,  
4085, 3904, 4161, 4161, 4161, 4161:  
281, 486, 828, 893, 1265, 1648, 1833,  
1634, 2185, 2399, 2582, 2612, 2616, 3727,  
(2), 3771, 4068, 4071, 4084, 4789, 5044,  
6254: 5: 2431: 5-11: 1550: 7: 49,  
944, 866, 6275: 7, 8: 1504: 9: 10:  
3454: 9-11: 161: 10: 2431, 2431, 2431:  
3092, 3248, 3451, 5098: 11: 199, 374,  
4188, 4933, 5216, 5260, 5275: 12: 916,  
1269, 1777: 13: 2001: 14: 297, 1005,  
1227, 2001, 2037, 2795: 15: 5918: 15:  
16: 721: 16: 1283: 17: 1130: 19:  
92, 1981, 635, 5258, 5504, 6312:  
20: 13: 20: 381, 387, 389, 416, 432,  
464, 642, 876, 981, 1088, 1247, 1350,  
2097, 2873, 3885, 4157, 4519, 4601, 4635,  
4798, 4998, 5067, 6154:  
7: 1: 3809: 1-9: 1555: 1-40: 4091: 5:  
3165, 3170: 5-7: 3181: 6: 4155: 7:  
4228: 10, 12: 1555: 10-15: 1981:  
10-16: 1554: 11: 1554: 12, 25, 40: 1419:  
13: 2991, 3181: 14: 952, 1961, 2009,  
2020, 2023, 2520, 2339, 2719, 3204, 3462,  
3507, 3773, 4090: 15: 1523, 1554, 2946:  
18, 19: 1556: 20, 22: 1348: 20-22: 2781:  
3066: 20-24: 1083: 21: 1083: 21, 22:  
3777, 5726: 23: 387, 416, 684, 3088,  
3458: 24: 5498: 25-35: 1663, 3810,  
4228: 25-40: 1554: 25, 40: 1419: 27:  
1083: 27-40: 3148: 28: 1554: 29:  
1083, 3811, 5908: 29-31: 300: 32, 33:  
1892: 32-35: 1554: 35, 36, 38: 1554:  
38: 8002, 5900: 39: 1881:  
8: 1: 2037, 2219, 2297, 2807, 3850, 4042:  
1-13: 1586, 2198, 3020, 3144, 5412: 3:  
1254, 4980: 4: 2158: 4, 6: 1062: 4:  
13: 4473: 5, 6: 369, 803, 1410 (2): 6:  
6, 46, 462, 733, 802, 96, 1008, 1060,  
1268, 1269 (2), 1278, 1410, 1777: 7:  
1778, 1904, 2001, 2431, 2463, 3172, 3474,  
4051, 4107 (2), 4165, 5055, 5552, 5392,  
5537, 5549, 5747, 5748 (2), 5699, 6897,  
5929, 6134: 9: 715, 4478: 9-13: 6845:  
10: 4831: 11: 1553, 3136: 11, 12:  
4099: 13: 1101, 1695, 5753, 4191, 4479,  
4833, 4920:  
9: 1: 1873, 2823: 1, 2: 1419: 4-14: 619:  
7-11: 1638: 7-18: 2500: 9: 3177: 11:  
1455: 11-15: 548: 12: 985: 12-15:  
1822: 12, 18, 1638: 13: 638: 16:

637, 670, 4006, 5593, 5968, 6095: 19-  
27: 2118: 20: 3022: 21: 542: 23-25:  
140: 24: 297, 347, 624: 24-27: 827,  
3069, 5935: 25: 204 (2), 1642, 2339,  
5573, 4833, 6338: 25-28: 3272: 26:  
3119, 4899: 27: 140, 296, 462, 624,  
960, 1457, 1575, 1634, 1861, 1885,  
2226, 3009, 2466, 2769, 2878, 2952, 5573,  
3892, 4210, 4227, 4287, 4810, 4811, 4830,  
4921, 5001, 5220, 5245, 5686, 5777, 6128,  
10: 1, 2: 1541, 4498: 1-11: 6127: 2:  
1322, 1725, 1984, 2417, 2855, 3712, 5046,  
5046: 3: 8306: 4: 1861, 1828, 1922,  
5509, 4012, 5315, 5957: 6: 57: 6, 11:  
5333: 6-12: 5267: 10: 4502: 11:  
414, 658, 722, 919, 1146, 1419, 1450,  
1842, 1850, 2613, 2942, 3650, 4057, 4705,  
4782, 5055, 5239, 5335, 5531, 5401, 5490,  
5598, 5752, 5800, 5967, 6309, 6437: 15:  
1229, 11-13: 15: 5278: 2, 3: 1458,  
1268, 3665, 4361, 4711, 5543: 13: 28,  
327, 572, 699, 964, 1211, 1802, 2005,  
2568, 3236, 3261, 3807, 3820, 3865, 4094,  
4164, 4628, 5119, 5147, 5239, 5440, 5498,  
5651, 5764, 5879, 5902, 6027, 6224, 6246,  
6249, 6414, 14006: 15-17:  
900, 1016, 2812, 4453, 5654: 16: 325,  
466, 467, 404 (2), 1302, 1338, 1637 (2),  
1898, 2272 (2), 2292, 5548, 4128,  
4153, 3311, 4475, 4547, 4605, 5192 (2),  
10, 17: 57, 353, 466, 476, 511, 709, 887,  
820, 1290, 1379, 1800, 1922, 943, 2116,  
2148 (2), 2272, 2436, 2622, 2772, 3014,  
3194, 3526, 3880, 4375, 4591, 4620, 4625,  
4703, 5192, 5541, 5542, 5536, 5542, 5748,  
5871, 6060, 6219, 6405: 16-18: 721:  
16-21: 6216: 17: 94, 1289, 2211, 3348,  
4205, 4678, 5192, 5478, 5478, 5478:  
1617, 2086, 5092: 19, 20: 5910: 20:  
685, 1643, 1991, 2173, 3068, 3770, 3374,  
6386, 6399: 20, 21: 3363, 6383: 21:  
1958, 2406, 3963, 4547, 6413: 21, 22:  
1898: 23: 1628, 4478: 23-33: 3665,  
4205, 4678, 5192, 5478, 5478, 5478:  
28, 29: 4479: 29: 8866, 4478: 31:  
1849, 2724, 5573, 5674, 4919, 5099, 5740:  
33: 4479:  
11: 1: 1886, 5494: 1-34: 1548, 1548: 10:  
483: 3: 202, 296, 388, 462, 765, 1075,  
1639, 1639: 2: 1554, 4545, 2985, 5555:  
6: 4097: 4-5: 2629, 6398: 5: 227,  
768, 1078, 1550: 5-16: 1551: 7, 9, 91,  
1266, 1297: 9: 1551: 10: 1078: 11:  
1773: 12: 1268, 1269, 1777, 1778: 16:  
1822, 4097: 17-22: 1550: 18: 2368,  
3366: 18, 19: 538, 1577, 1711, 4376,  
5169, 5981, 5981: 19, 20: 491, 1130,  
1279, 1919, 5015, 3638, 1470, 5932, 6691:  
20-29: 3768: 20-34: 1444, 6216: 21:  
22: 2008: 21-33: 5941: 22: 2932:  
23: 466, 750, 839, 1625: 23-25: 1800,  
4436: 23-25: 1014: 23-26: 325, 2291,  
4436: 27-28: 1800, 1800, 1800:  
25: 3960, 5191, 5641: 24-26: 1800, 2271,  
3880, 5192: 25: 1786, 4475, 4583, 4980,  
25, 26: 1338, 6218: 26: 811, 446, 466,  
619, 839, 840, 1115, 1382, 1504, 2436,  
2798, 1942, 3652, 4188, 5592, 5341, 5541,  
5589, 4966: 27-29: 2008: 27-30: 57,  
33, 1018: 28: 1291, 1516, 1808, 2272, 5193:  
28, 29: 1637: 29: 2773, 5872: 30:  
840, 1637, 2197: 30-34: 2008: 31:  
374, 4760, 5807, 5890: 31-32: 187, 874,  
1471, 1748, 1759, 1988, 1985, 2490, 4476,  
4870, 6105, 4288, 4919, 6002, 5850, 6038,  
6152: 31-34: 1550, 2008: 32: 569,  
739, 1397, 1468, 1655, 1854, 2398, 2405,  
2435:  
12: 1: 3014: 1, 4: 1695: 1-11: 5223:  
1-31: 64, 81, 182, 371, 781, 1010, 1992,  
2679, 2799, 3068, 3066, 3661, 4859:  
3357, 5685, 5782: 2: 1361 (2): 3:  
137, 2164: 4, 8, 9: 437: 4-11: 5093:  
6: 6303: 6, 7, 28: 373: 7: 182, 365,  
48, 732, 2736: 7-11: 895: 7, 11: 1998:  
8-10: 4422, 6384: 8-11: 1638, 1695:  
8, 11: 18: 882, 882: 11: 37, 227, 227:  
11: 67, 11-29: 4156: 12: 155, 751,  
1150, 3880, 4841, 4997, 5536: 12, 13:  
5212: 12, 13, 27: 5748: 12-14: 5508,  
5871, 6259: 12, 18: 1639: 12, 18, 20:  
5532: 12-20: 1894: 12-23: 6307: 12:  
20: 5150, 4807: 12-23: 1579, 2838,  
6000, 5522, 6000: 12-31: 1579, 2838,  
2645: 13: 48, 270, 3712, 5156, 5235,  
5615: 13, 14: 3153: 13-27: 587, 757:  
14-20: 365: 14-31: 5322: 15, 21: 1587:  
17-19: 733, 2157: 17-24: 1938: 18:  
292, 2985, 2767, 4047, 4376, 5245, 5741,  
6169, 6200: 18, 22: 1252, 1831: 18:  
20, 24, 25: 836: 21: 757, 4655: 22:  
850, 2157: 22, 13: 1570: 22, 29: 855,  
24: 6291: 24, 25: 309: 24-26: 3647,  
5557: 25: 538, 589, 1190 (2): 27:  
1895: 25, 29: 1638, 25-31: 2141: 27:  
4064, 3929, 3998, 5065, 5118, 6241, 832:  
26, 27: 3776: 26-31: 1822: 27: 962,  
1008, 1655, 2122, 2477, 2580, 2859,  
3756, 4129, 4341, 5532, 5536, 5873, 6308,  
27-31: 364, 836, 3143: 28: 435, 732,  
1136 (2), 1419, 1575: 28, 29: 1524,

1891, 2224: 28-30: 1156, 6384: 28, 30:  
1998: 28-31: 958, 1549: 29: 386, 4122:  
31: 886, 732, 1549, 2863, 3046, 4021,  
5265, 5831:  
13: 1, 735, 2675, 3800: 1, 2: 78, 2820:  
1-3: 1439, 1998, 2807, 554: 1, 4:  
6100: 1, 7: 3811, 3811, 3811, 3811:  
2961: 1-13: 109, 437, 732, 1213, 2020,  
2205 (2), 2223 (2), 2234, 2240, 3150,  
3233, 3862, 4229, 4442, 5093, 5225, 5370,  
5450, 5811, 5901, 6135, 6442: 2: 50, 74,  
85, 493, 5145, 5550, 3800, 4578, 4920:  
2-4: 3249, 3: 800, 5127, 5348, 5786:  
5: 2590, 3800, 5214: 4, 5: 5307: 7:  
1907: 4-8: 2446: 4, 8, 13: 2807: 5:  
3800, 3866, 4785, 5123, 5603: 6: 753,  
3800: 7: 1269, 1777, 3800, 5443: 8:  
120, 162, 1433, 1558, 1722, 1890, 2001:  
2880, 3800, 4872, 4878, 8-10: 605: 8:  
13: 5949, 5786: 9, 10: 120: 9-12: 106,  
3800: 10: 314, 2001, 2981, 4558, 5095:  
11: 120, 1906, 1972, 5151, 5689: 12:  
67, 469, 518 (2), 516, 678, 536, 2345,  
2835, 3285, 4042, 5560, 5804, 6296: 13:  
488, 471, 1435, 2250, 3800, 4731, 5668,  
5668:  
14: 1: 733, 2807: 1, 3: 85: 1, 31, 39:  
984: 1-40: 781, 5265: 3: 305 (2): 3, 4:  
1549: 3-5: 183: 3-14: 836: 5:  
6384: 8: 309: 9: 1481: 9, 15: 825:  
11, 2023: 13, 14: 2692, 3698: 14-17:  
19, 1663: 15: 1439, 1439, 1439, 1439:  
2291: 18: 2764, 5265: 19: 1638, 4732:  
20: 230, 521, 564, 1663, 1972, 2063, 2560,  
2660: 21: 3962: 22: 375, 376, 378:  
22-24: 8364: 22, 24: 825: 24, 25: 1868:  
26: 638, 1998, 4010: 28, 30, 33: 1550:  
29-31: 836: 32: 127, 127, 127, 127:  
32: 5143, 33, 39, 40: 836: 33: 94:  
3922: 34, 35: 1550: 36: 3828: 37:  
434, 445: 37, 39: 1822: 40: 1889: 40,  
26: 1893: 40, 33: 1133 (2):  
15: 1: 3822: 1-3: 1550: 1-8: 6115: 1:  
11: 4994: 1-20: 4187: 1-58: 93 (3):  
95, 122, 139, 165, 601, 759, 822, 933,  
1259, 1852, 1889, 2191, 2328, 2794, 3994,  
4173, 4668, 4791, 4889, 5544, 6215, 6215,  
598, 124, 93, 416, 416, 416, 416, 416,  
641, 648, 652 (2), 678, 708, 1025, 1058,  
1086, 1591, 1794, 1900, 2315, 2601, 2787,  
3066, 3593, 5650, 5678, 5702, 6249, 6269:  
3, 4: 925, 1443, 1572, 1576, 6800: 4-5:  
6254: 3-8: 1328: 3, 21: 1900: 4: 30,  
598, 1889, 2717, 3171, 5574, 6710, 3902,  
5191: 5: 1881: 5-8: 1522, 1591, 1873:  
6, 5: 2072: 6: 1831, 2197, 2808, 3343:  
3346, 3376, 3476, 3905, 5165, 5237, 5589:  
6, 8: 2478: 6, 18: 1794: 7: 3905: 8:  
242 (2), 550, 579, 1522, 1523, 1558, 5043,  
5408, 5416: 8-10: 419: 9: 419:  
10: 1: 1883: 1, 12: 705: 868,  
1508: 12, 13: 1512: 12-18: 1219, 1455:  
2187, 5563, 4175: 12-20: 1248: 12-22:  
6081: 12-23: 1816: 12-25: 2185: 12:  
26: 5191: 12-28: 1511: 13: 1508: 13:  
14: 1450, 5333, 5768: 13-18: 1881, 1882,  
2276, 2794, 4797: 13, 14: 2072: 14:  
199, 1774, 14, 15, 18: 5016: 14-18:  
1505, 1508, 3903: 14, 18: 3374, 6246:  
14-20: 4688: 15: 1005, 2795: 15-18: 846,  
1018, 2102: 16-18: 902, 1816, 5579,  
6148: 16-21: 1854: 17: 3934, 2809,  
4181: 17, 15: 1632, 18: 32:  
18: 18: 875: 19: 492: 20: 361, 1289,  
1505, 1508, 1631, 1692, 1881, 2271, 2288,  
2467, 2476, 2618, 2747, 2794, 2811, 3523,  
4142, 5191, 5831, 6246, 6398: 20, 21:  
1642, 3128: 20-22: 838, 903: 20-23:  
3131, 20-28: 704: 20, 51: 2197: 20:  
381, 3175: 21: 93, 164, 242, 280, 329,  
381, 418, 482, 573, 611, 640, 652, 709,  
713, 720, 729, 803, 981, 1086, 1177, 1204,  
1247, 1508, 1512, 1673, 1718, 1854, 1856,  
2150, 2794, 3706, 3710, 3951, 4498, 5141,  
5157, 5900, 6258: 21, 22: 62, 860, 527,  
627, 829, 829, 829, 829, 829, 829, 829,  
3295, 3774, 4792, 4843, 4869, 4905, 4955,  
5050, 5211, 5314, 5550, 5925, 6314, 6360,  
21-23: 4775, 5108, 5166, 5291, 5639, 5768,  
5872, 5919: 21-24: 1125: 21-28: 6337:  
28-29: 5336: 22: 62, 145, 221 (2), 254,  
327, 329, 351, 405, 429 (2), 438, 465, 513,  
523, 541, 545, 613, 676, 698, 777, 826,  
838, 1018, 1043, 1125, 1149, 1190, 1215,  
1218, 1449, 1477, 1510, 1567 (2), 1610,  
1718, 1794, 1851, 2100, 2464, 3106, 3621,  
(2),

# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

3322, 4538, 4974: 24, 28; 3161: 25;  
19, 654, 716, 734, 763, 898, 1077, 1155;  
1176, 1681, 2083, 6449: 25, 26; 303,  
283, 474, 579, 583, 585, 593, 595,  
6365: 25, 26, 28; 2577: 25-27; 6145:  
25-28; 165, 1179, 2049, 2607: 25, 28;  
331: 26; 10, 625, 360, 678, 770, 822,  
1018, 1077, 1218, 1272, 1772, 2001, 1,  
2303, 2601, 6034: 26, 54; 578: 26;  
327, 1204, 1279, 1289, 1778 (2), 1879,  
2809, 2935, 3079, 3161, 3281, 3470, 3475,  
6354: 27, 28; 726 (2), 792, 802, 1262,  
2032, 2747, 3687: 28; 62, 136, 249, 269,  
369, 382, 715, 766, 388, 1076, 3470, 3683,  
3861, 4729, 5022, 5210: 28, 18; 573:  
29; 1545, 1986, 31: 3282, 5105, 5175;  
29: 1816, 2207: 33; 1589, 2146, 2419,  
2577, 5123: 35, 1; 205, 277, 666, 1852,  
5025: 35-38; 2797: 35, 38; 340: 35;  
48: 637: 35-55; 1511: 36, 37; 42:  
38-38; 360, 1853, 2187, 3638, 3250: 36;  
50: 5026: 37; 360: 37, 38; 666, 1860,  
2029, 2032: 38; 201, 308, 316, 360, 1149,  
2281, 2479, 4499, 4994, 5166, 6318: 38;  
40: 18, 828: 38-41; 507: 38-44; 454,  
576, 612: 38-45; 2797: 38-48; 261:  
38, 48, 49; 2123: 39-41; 5622: 39-42;  
45: 39, 48, 222: 40; 208, 219, 277:  
40 (2); 1550: 40-41; 458, 1283, 2242:  
40-44; 1146, 2762, 3965: 41; 828, 1996,  
2239, 6101: 41, 42; 2067, 5178, 5951,  
6140, 6448: 41-44; 868: 42; 41, 206,  
277, 361, 1512, 1854, 2359 (2): 42, 43;  
1769, 4177: 42-45; 98, 308, 361, 666,  
666, 1135, 1642, 1692, 1854, 1856, 1881,  
1879, 1952, 2156, 2194, 2359, 2422, 2477,  
2618, 2980, 3063, 3485, 3729, 3904, 4991,  
5091, 5090, 5126, 5138, 5222, 5304, 5329,  
5416, 5830, 5903, 6398: 43; 42, 43;  
2251, 2753, 2757, 4850, 6247: 42-48;  
47: 42, 50; 204: 42-51; 3031: 42;  
53: 1542, 2339: 42-54; 1105: 43;  
6035, 6312: 43, 38; 3027: 43, 44;  
1995, 2819, 4064, 4123, 4308, 6635, 6690,  
5748, 5839: 44; 89, 119, 1021, 1801, 274,  
414, 482, 511, 579, 1856, 1910, 1851,  
1873, 1996, 4869, 5060: 44, 45; 18, 262,  
579: 44-40; 328: 44, 46; 60: 44-49;  
155, 261: 44-50; 469, 1064: 44, 50;  
56: 45; 29, 41, 62, 206, 277, 316, 1043,  
1438, 1747, 1995, 2856, 2981, 4851, 45;  
44, 1911: 45-47; 5719: 45-47; 2344:  
45, 47, 48; 1149 (2), 2841: 45-48; 1855:  
45-49; 4556: 46; 29, 89, 406, 477: 1510;  
47: 41, 61, 89, 106, 145, 363, 777, 5967,  
6436: 47, 48; 382: 48; 41, 206, 277,  
360, 507, 668: 48, 49; 801: 48-50;  
2194: 49; 41, 66, 89, 104, 578, 667, 1298,  
1855, 1881, 1775, 5575: 49-53;  
1873: 50; 41, 242, 397, 507, 611, 677,  
1692, 1855, 1952, 2082, 2359, 2423, 2422,  
2439, 2573, 3075, 3082, 4054, 4108, 4124,  
4553, 4675, 4795, 4810, 4966, 5055, 5177,  
5199, 5208, 5354, 5575, 5684, 5772, 5930,  
5998, 50-52; 1381, 5229, 5407, 5889,  
5753: 50-53; 1881: 50-54; 1644, 5776;  
50-58; 3173: 51; 41, 274, 293, 308, 473;  
845, 1496, 1693, 2617, 3027, 3823, 5123;  
51, 50: 49-51; 51, 502: 52 (2); 665, 828,  
678, 845, 915, 1654, 1856, 3075, 5107,  
3776, 3823, 4133, 4214, 5108 (2), 5119,  
5256, 5339, 5829, 6013, 6018: 51-53;  
827, 1052, 4071: 51-54; 41, 5078: 52;  
10, 19, 194, 200, 204 (2), 263, 304, 368,  
475, 579, 626 (2), 2339, 3868, 5059, 5123,  
6355: 52, 53; 187, 2747: 52, 50; 5222:  
53; 252, 1642: 2339 (2); 5116, 6354:  
53, 54; 204 (4), 802, 2339 (2), 5711:  
54; 86, 474, 625, 677, 1218, 2339 (2);  
54, 55; 894, 2600: 54, 55, 57; 678: 54;  
57: 763; 55: 308, 894: 50; 678, 1683,  
1748, 3339, 3474, 464, 644, 641;  
16: 1: 1139: 1, 2; 5926: 1, 4; 3159: 2;  
365, 449, 465, 521, 543, 584, 963, 1334,  
1346, 1378, 1390, 1409, 1490, 1600, 1862,  
1942, 2241, 2410, 2582, 2636, 2669 (2),  
3102 (2), 3103, 5600 (2), 6372:  
31, 1780: 12; 1822: 13; 90, 609, 679,  
1664, 1882, 1972, 2031, 3008, 4912, 5795,  
5839: 13, 14; 1485: 14; 5417: 19;  
1549, 1895: 20; 1550: 22; 8007, 6242:

5967: 5; 2005, 2922, 5; 6; 974, 4331;  
6: 67, 614 (2), 628, 1404, 3330, 4319,  
4331, 4474, 4478 (2), 4537, 4592, 4595,  
4597, 4612, 4613, 4614, 4615, 4616,  
2001, 2086: 7-11; 2035: 7-12; 974:  
(2); 7-13; 3177: 8; 4495: 9; 238,  
3579: 9, 10; 1403: 11; 2001: 13, 14;  
4619: 13-16; 2605: 13-18; 21, 2086:  
14; 2007: 14-16; 151 (2); 15; 67:  
16; 812: 17; 261, 67, 1278, 1404, 1533,  
1738, 1995, 2478, 2981, 3075, 4005, 4123,  
4155, 4176, 4994, 5222, 5237, 5579, 5580,  
6038: 18; 200, 371, 548, 1284, 1404,  
1698, 2137, 3031, 3040, 3537, 3635, 4152,  
5669, 6029, 6115, 6350, 6347:  
4: 1, 2413: 1, 2; 1661: 1, 4; 525: 1-18;  
2: 1, 448, 463, 1323, 1584, 1979,  
2569: 3; 857: 3, 4; 699, 877, 1046,  
5717, 5849: 3, 4, 6; 1323: 3-6; 802:  
4; 803, 858, 862, 1092, 1174, 1210, 1383,  
1400, 1419, 1643, 1645, 1684, 1712, 1717,  
1877, 1918, 1976, 1959, 1962, 2014, 2030,  
2049 (2), 2076, 2122, 2137, 2189, 2220,  
2247, 2256, 2267, 2375, 2377, 2387, 2409,  
2474, 2478, 2504, 2548, 2550, 2557, 2573,  
2582, 2596, 2690, 2707, 2712, 2824, 2832,  
2851, 3084, 3158, 3197, 3474, 3520, 3475,  
3524, 3526, 3528, 3529, 3530, 3531, 3532,  
3564, 4445, 4587, 4591, 4597, 4629, 4692,  
4841, 4907, 4908, 5024, 5053, 5084, 5184,  
5209, 5269, 5275, 5391, 5418, 5445, 5485,  
5655, 5749, 5797, 5832, 5853, 5896, 5909,  
5923, 6134, 6266, 6386 (2): 4-6; 3915,  
3524, 6208, 6298, 4, 9; 112: 4-12;  
5839: 5-9; 1661: 5-11; 2416: 6; 137,  
375, 795, 1103, 1771, 2037, 3288: 6, 7;  
1046: 6-18; 5758: 7; 41, 340, 1149,  
1760, 1698, 1856, 1921, 1984, 2373, 2445,  
2463, 2656, 4904, 5123, 6335: 8, 9; 28;  
8369, 5670: 8-10; 431: 24, 26; 6265:  
10; 4498, 5053, 5901: 10-11; 128, 129,  
11; 327, 338, 455, 1648: 11, 10; 192:  
12; 5022: 13; 1147, 6124: 14, 74;  
297, 813, 916, 2795, 3282, 4528: 14-18;  
327, 1007: 15; 1269, 1777, 4133: 16;  
1946, 2122, 2241, 2242, 2243, 2244, 2245,  
2246, 2247, 2248, 2249, 2250, 2251, 2252,  
2253, 2254, 2255, 2256, 2257, 2258, 2259,  
2260, 2261, 2262, 2263, 2264, 2265, 2266,  
2267, 2268, 2269, 2270, 2271, 2272, 2273,  
2274, 2275, 2276, 2277, 2278, 2279, 2280,  
2281, 2282, 2283, 2284, 2285, 2286, 2287,  
2288, 2289, 2290, 2291, 2292, 2293, 2294,  
2295, 2296, 2297, 2298, 2299, 2300, 2301,  
2302, 2303, 2304, 2305, 2306, 2307, 2308,  
2309, 2310, 2311, 2312, 2313, 2314, 2315,  
2316, 2317, 2318, 2319, 2320, 2321, 2322,  
2323, 2324, 2325, 2326, 2327, 2328, 2329,  
2330, 2331, 2332, 2333, 2334, 2335, 2336,  
2337, 2338, 2339, 2340, 2341, 2342, 2343,  
2344, 2345, 2346, 2347, 2348, 2349, 2350,  
2351, 2352, 2353, 2354, 2355, 2356, 2357,  
2358, 2359, 2360, 2361, 2362, 2363, 2364,  
2365, 2366, 2367, 2368, 2369, 2370, 2371,  
2372, 2373, 2374, 2375, 2376, 2377, 2378,  
2379, 2380, 2381, 2382, 2383, 2384, 2385,  
2386, 2387, 2388, 2389, 2390, 2391, 2392,  
2393, 2394, 2395, 2396, 2397, 2398, 2399,  
2400, 2401, 2402, 2403, 2404, 2405, 2406,  
2407, 2408, 2409, 2410, 2411, 2412, 2413,  
2414, 2415, 2416, 2417, 2418, 2419, 2420,  
2421, 2422, 2423, 2424, 2425, 2426, 2427,  
2428, 2429, 2430, 2431, 2432, 2433, 2434,  
2435, 2436, 2437, 2438, 2439, 2440, 2441,  
2442, 2443, 2444, 2445, 2446, 2447, 2448,  
2449, 2450, 2451, 2452, 2453, 2454, 2455,  
2456, 2457, 2458, 2459, 2460, 2461, 2462,  
2463, 2464, 2465, 2466, 2467, 2468, 2469,  
2470, 2471, 2472, 2473, 2474, 2475, 2476,  
2477, 2478, 2479, 2480, 2481, 2482, 2483,  
2484, 2485, 2486, 2487, 2488, 2489, 2490,  
2491, 2492, 2493, 2494, 2495, 2496, 2497,  
2498, 2499, 2500, 2501, 2502, 2503, 2504,  
2505, 2506, 2507, 2508, 2509, 2510, 2511,  
2512, 2513, 2514, 2515, 2516, 2517, 2518,  
2519, 2520, 2521, 2522, 2523, 2524, 2525,  
2526, 2527, 2528, 2529, 2530, 2531, 2532,  
2533, 2534, 2535, 2536, 2537, 2538, 2539,  
2540, 2541, 2542, 2543, 2544, 2545, 2546,  
2547, 2548, 2549, 2550, 2551, 2552, 2553,  
2554, 2555, 2556, 2557, 2558, 2559, 2560,  
2561, 2562, 2563, 2564, 2565, 2566, 2567,  
2568, 2569, 2570, 2571, 2572, 2573, 2574,  
2575, 2576, 2577, 2578, 2579, 2580, 2581,  
2582, 2583, 2584, 2585, 2586, 2587, 2588,  
2589, 2590, 2591, 2592, 2593, 2594, 2595,  
2596, 2597, 2598, 2599, 2600, 2601, 2602,  
2603, 2604, 2605, 2606, 2607, 2608, 2609,  
2610, 2611, 2612, 2613, 2614, 2615, 2616,  
2617, 2618, 2619, 2620, 2621, 2622, 2623,  
2624, 2625, 2626, 2627, 2628, 2629, 2630,  
2631, 2632, 2633, 2634, 2635, 2636, 2637,  
2638, 2639, 2640, 2641, 2642, 2643, 2644,  
2645, 2646, 2647, 2648, 2649, 2650, 2651,  
2652, 2653, 2654, 2655, 2656, 2657, 2658,  
2659, 2660, 2661, 2662, 2663, 2664, 2665,  
2666, 2667, 2668, 2669, 2670, 2671, 2672,  
2673, 2674, 2675, 2676, 2677, 2678, 2679,  
2680, 2681, 2682, 2683, 2684, 2685, 2686,  
2687, 2688, 2689, 2690, 2691, 2692, 2693,  
2694, 2695, 2696, 2697, 2698, 2699, 2700,  
2701, 2702, 2703, 2704, 2705, 2706, 2707,  
2708, 2709, 2710, 2711, 2712, 2713, 2714,  
2715, 2716, 2717, 2718, 2719, 2720, 2721,  
2722, 2723, 2724, 2725, 2726, 2727, 2728,  
2729, 2730, 2731, 2732, 2733, 2734, 2735,  
2736, 2737, 2738, 2739, 2740, 2741, 2742,  
2743, 2744, 2745, 2746, 2747, 2748, 2749,  
2750, 2751, 2752, 2753, 2754, 2755, 2756,  
2757, 2758, 2759, 2760, 2761, 2762, 2763,  
2764, 2765, 2766, 2767, 2768, 2769, 2770,  
2771, 2772, 2773, 2774, 2775, 2776, 2777,  
2778, 2779, 2780, 2781, 2782, 2783, 2784,  
2785, 2786, 2787, 2788, 2789, 2790, 2791,  
2792, 2793, 2794, 2795, 2796, 2797, 2798,  
2799, 2800, 2801, 2802, 2803, 2804, 2805,  
2806, 2807, 2808, 2809, 2810, 2811, 2812,  
2813, 2814, 2815, 2816, 2817, 2818, 2819,  
2820, 2821, 2822, 2823, 2824, 2825, 2826,  
2827, 2828, 2829, 2830, 2831, 2832, 2833,  
2834, 2835, 2836, 2837, 2838, 2839, 2840,  
2841, 2842, 2843, 2844, 2845, 2846, 2847,  
2848, 2849, 2850, 2851, 2852, 2853, 2854,  
2855, 2856, 2857, 2858, 2859, 2860, 2861,  
2862, 2863, 2864, 2865, 2866, 2867, 2868,  
2869, 2870, 2871, 2872, 2873, 2874, 2875,  
2876, 2877, 2878, 2879, 2880, 2881, 2882,  
2883, 2884, 2885, 2886, 2887, 2888, 2889,  
2890, 2891, 2892, 2893, 2894, 2895, 2896,  
2897, 2898, 2899, 2900, 2901, 2902, 2903,  
2904, 2905, 2906, 2907, 2908, 2909, 2910,  
2911, 2912, 2913, 2914, 2915, 2916, 2917,  
2918, 2919, 2920, 2921, 2922, 2923, 2924,  
2925, 2926, 2927, 2928, 2929, 2930, 2931,  
2932, 2933, 2934, 2935, 2936, 2937, 2938,  
2939, 2940, 2941, 2942, 2943, 2944, 2945,  
2946, 2947, 2948, 2949, 2950, 2951, 2952,  
2953, 2954, 2955, 2956, 2957, 2958, 2959,  
2960, 2961, 2962, 2963, 2964, 2965, 2966,  
2967, 2968, 2969, 2970, 2971, 2972, 2973,  
2974, 2975, 2976, 2977, 2978, 2979, 2980,  
2981, 2982, 2983, 2984, 2985, 2986, 2987,  
2988, 2989, 2990, 2991, 2992, 2993, 2994,  
2995, 2996, 2997, 2998, 2999, 3000, 3001,  
3002, 3003, 3004, 3005, 3006, 3007, 3008,  
3009, 3010, 3011, 3012, 3013, 3014, 3015,  
3016, 3017, 3018, 3019, 3020, 3021, 3022,  
3023, 3024, 3025, 3026, 3027, 3028, 3029,  
3030, 3031, 3032, 3033, 3034, 3035, 3036,  
3037, 3038, 3039, 3040, 3041, 3042, 3043,  
3044, 3045, 3046, 3047, 3048, 3049, 3050,  
3051, 3052, 3053, 3054, 3055, 3056, 3057,  
3058, 3059, 3060, 3061, 3062, 3063, 3064,  
3065, 3066, 3067, 3068, 3069, 3070, 3071,  
3072, 3073, 3074, 3075, 3076, 3077, 3078,  
3079, 3080, 3081, 3082, 3083, 3084, 3085,  
3086, 3087, 3088, 3089, 3090, 3091, 3092,  
3093, 3094, 3095, 3096, 3097, 3098, 3099,  
3100, 3101, 3102, 3103, 3104, 3105, 3106,  
3107, 3108, 3109, 3110, 3111, 3112, 3113,  
3114, 3115, 3116, 3117, 3118, 3119, 3120,  
3121, 3122, 3123, 3124, 3125, 3126, 3127,  
3128, 3129, 3130, 3131, 3132, 3133, 3134,  
3135, 3136, 3137, 3138, 3139, 3140, 3141,  
3142, 3143, 3144, 3145, 3146, 3147, 3148,  
3149, 3150, 3151, 3152, 3153, 3154, 3155,  
3156, 3157, 3158, 3159, 3160, 3161, 3162,  
3163, 3164, 3165, 3166, 3167, 3168, 3169,  
3170, 3171, 3172, 3173, 3174, 3175, 3176,  
3177, 3178, 3179, 3180, 3181, 3182, 3183,  
3184, 3185, 3186, 3187, 3188, 3189, 3190,  
3191, 3192, 3193, 3194, 3195, 3196, 3197,  
3198, 3199, 3200, 3201, 3202, 3203, 3204,  
3205, 3206, 3207, 3208, 3209, 3210, 3211,  
3212, 3213, 3214, 3215, 3216, 3217, 3218,  
3219, 3220, 3221, 3222, 3223, 3224, 3225,  
3226, 3227, 3228, 3229, 3230, 3231, 3232,  
3233, 3234, 3235, 3236, 3237, 3238, 3239,  
3240, 3241, 3242, 3243, 3244, 3245, 3246,  
3247, 3248, 3249, 3250, 3251, 3252, 3253,  
3254, 3255, 3256, 3257, 3258, 3259, 3260,  
3261, 3262, 3263, 3264, 3265, 3266, 3267,  
3268, 3269, 3270, 3271, 3272, 3273, 3274,  
3275, 3276, 3277, 3278, 3279, 3280, 3281,  
3282, 3283, 3284, 3285, 3286, 3287, 3288,  
3289, 3290, 3291, 3292, 3293, 3294, 3295,  
3296, 3297, 3298, 3299, 3300, 3301, 3302,  
3303, 3304, 3305, 3306, 3307, 3308, 3309,  
3310, 3311, 3312, 3313, 3314, 3315, 3316,  
3317, 3318, 3319, 3320, 3321, 3322, 3323,  
3324, 3325, 3326, 3327, 3328, 3329, 3330,  
3331, 3332, 3333, 3334, 3335, 3336, 3337,  
3338, 3339, 3340, 3341, 3342, 3343, 3344,  
3345, 3346, 3347, 3348, 3349, 3350, 3351,  
3352, 3353, 3354, 3355, 3356, 3357, 3358,  
3359, 3360, 3361, 3362, 3363,



## INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

15, 26, 1697: 16: 28, 282, 322, 905, 954, 1063, 1218, 1376, 2778, 1684, 3937, 4370, 5848, 6156, 6450: 16: 17: 6156, 6235: 16-20: 139, 1436, 2854, 4334, 1160, 1629: 11-20: 257, 334, 692, 904, 924, 1077, 1091, 1114, 1116, 1117, 1164, 1167, 1195, 1270, 1310, 1311, 1516, 1541, 1564, 1572, 1593, 1615, 1630, 1649, 1724, 1771, 1788, 1790, 1818, 1832, 1881, 1908, 2063, 2086, 2122, 2117, 2122, 2128, 2209, 2297, 2306, 2376, 2398, 2409, 2415, 2428, 2431, 2432, 2433, 2434, 2435, 2436, 2437, 2438, 2439, 2440, 2441, 2442, 2443, 2444, 2445, 2446, 2447, 2448, 2449, 2450, 2451, 2452, 2453, 2454, 2455, 2456, 2457, 2458, 2459, 2460, 2461, 2462, 2463, 2464, 2465, 2466, 2467, 2468, 2469, 2470, 2471, 2472, 2473, 2474, 2475, 2476, 2477, 2478, 2479, 2480, 2481, 2482, 2483, 2484, 2485, 2486, 2487, 2488, 2489, 2490, 2491, 2492, 2493, 2494, 2495, 2496, 2497, 2498, 2499, 2500, 2501, 2502, 2503, 2504, 2505, 2506, 2507, 2508, 2509, 2510, 2511, 2512, 2513, 2514, 2515, 2516, 2517, 2518, 2519, 2520, 2521, 2522, 2523, 2524, 2525, 2526, 2527, 2528, 2529, 2530, 2531, 2532, 2533, 2534, 2535, 2536, 2537, 2538, 2539, 2540, 2541, 2542, 2543, 2544, 2545, 2546, 2547, 2548, 2549, 2550, 2551, 2552, 2553, 2554, 2555, 2556, 2557, 2558, 2559, 2560, 2561, 2562, 2563, 2564, 2565, 2566, 2567, 2568, 2569, 2570, 2571, 2572, 2573, 2574, 2575, 2576, 2577, 2578, 2579, 2580, 2581, 2582, 2583, 2584, 2585, 2586, 2587, 2588, 2589, 2590, 2591, 2592, 2593, 2594, 2595, 2596, 2597, 2598, 2599, 2600, 2601, 2602, 2603, 2604, 2605, 2606, 2607, 2608, 2609, 2610, 2611, 2612, 2613, 2614, 2615, 2616, 2617, 2618, 2619, 2620, 2621, 2622, 2623, 2624, 2625, 2626, 2627, 2628, 2629, 2630, 2631, 2632, 2633, 2634, 2635, 2636, 2637, 2638, 2639, 2640, 2641, 2642, 2643, 2644, 2645, 2646, 2647, 2648, 2649, 2650, 2651, 2652, 2653, 2654, 2655, 2656, 2657, 2658, 2659, 2660, 2661, 2662, 2663, 2664, 2665, 2666, 2667, 2668, 2669, 2670, 2671, 2672, 2673, 2674, 2675, 2676, 2677, 2678, 2679, 2680, 2681, 2682, 2683, 2684, 2685, 2686, 2687, 2688, 2689, 2690, 2691, 2692, 2693, 2694, 2695, 2696, 2697, 2698, 2699, 2700, 2701, 2702, 2703, 2704, 2705, 2706, 2707, 2708, 2709, 2710, 2711, 2712, 2713, 2714, 2715, 2716, 2717, 2718, 2719, 2720, 2721, 2722, 2723, 2724, 2725, 2726, 2727, 2728, 2729, 2730, 2731, 2732, 2733, 2734, 2735, 2736, 2737, 2738, 2739, 2740, 2741, 2742, 2743, 2744, 2745, 2746, 2747, 2748, 2749, 2750, 2751, 2752, 2753, 2754, 2755, 2756, 2757, 2758, 2759, 2760, 2761, 2762, 2763, 2764, 2765, 2766, 2767, 2768, 2769, 2770, 2771, 2772, 2773, 2774, 2775, 2776, 2777, 2778, 2779, 2780, 2781, 2782, 2783, 2784, 2785, 2786, 2787, 2788, 2789, 2790, 2791, 2792, 2793, 2794, 2795, 2796, 2797, 2798, 2799, 2800, 2801, 2802, 2803, 2804, 2805, 2806, 2807, 2808, 2809, 2810, 2811, 2812, 2813, 2814, 2815, 2816, 2817, 2818, 2819, 2820, 2821, 2822, 2823, 2824, 2825, 2826, 2827, 2828, 2829, 2830, 2831, 2832, 2833, 2834, 2835, 2836, 2837, 2838, 2839, 2840, 2841, 2842, 2843, 2844, 2845, 2846, 2847, 2848, 2849, 2850, 2851, 2852, 2853, 2854, 2855, 2856, 2857, 2858, 2859, 2860, 2861, 2862, 2863, 2864, 2865, 2866, 2867, 2868, 2869, 2870, 2871, 2872, 2873, 2874, 2875, 2876, 2877, 2878, 2879, 2880, 2881, 2882, 2883, 2884, 2885, 2886, 2887, 2888, 2889, 2890, 2891, 2892, 2893, 2894, 2895, 2896, 2897, 2898, 2899, 2900, 2901, 2902, 2903, 2904, 2905, 2906, 2907, 2908, 2909, 2910, 2911, 2912, 2913, 2914, 2915, 2916, 2917, 2918, 2919, 2920, 2921, 2922, 2923, 2924, 2925, 2926, 2927, 2928, 2929, 2930, 2931, 2932, 2933, 2934, 2935, 2936, 2937, 2938, 2939, 2940, 2941, 2942, 2943, 2944, 2945, 2946, 2947, 2948, 2949, 2950, 2951, 2952, 2953, 2954, 2955, 2956, 2957, 2958, 2959, 2960, 2961, 2962, 2963, 2964, 2965, 2966, 2967, 2968, 2969, 2970, 2971, 2972, 2973, 2974, 2975, 2976, 2977, 2978, 2979, 2980, 2981, 2982, 2983, 2984, 2985, 2986, 2987, 2988, 2989, 2990, 2991, 2992, 2993, 2994, 2995, 2996, 2997, 2998, 2999, 3000, 3001, 3002, 3003, 3004, 3005, 3006, 3007, 3008, 3009, 3010, 3011, 3012, 3013, 3014, 3015, 3016, 3017, 3018, 3019, 3020, 3021, 3022, 3023, 3024, 3025, 3026, 3027, 3028, 3029, 3030, 3031, 3032, 3033, 3034, 3035, 3036, 3037, 3038, 3039

# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

6123, 6248, 5379, 5488, 5896, 5910, 6143,  
8332: 12-17; 1487: 12-18; 5851, 5926,  
6128: 13; 170, 100, 378, 414, 645, 686,  
1417, 1689, 2034, 2218, 2275, 2532, 3298,  
3328, 3331, 3358, 3948, 4042, 4151, 4416,  
5082, 5098, 5298, 5901, 5967, 6144, 6178,  
6246, 6299: 13, 14; 1802, 4077: 13-  
17; 1744, 2755: 13-18; 5184, 5678,  
6231: 14; 212: 14-17; 5340, 5734: 15;  
192, 212, 825, 2913: 16; 3518: 17;  
242, 359, 1584, 3550, 6179: 63, 13; 18;  
1739, 1902, 5289, 5310, 7445, 901: 18;  
19: 2049: 19; 367: 21; 1570: 24;  
204.

## PHILIPPIANS

1: 1: 1139, 1957, 2991: 3, 4; 5944: 3-  
5; 4406: 4, 9; 3570: 5; 4071: 6;  
593, 1298, 1721, 2154, 2160, 2642, 2738,  
3155, 3651, 4133, 5118, 5485, 6261: 8;  
493: 9; 664, 2576: 9, 10; 6283: 9;  
11: 585: 10; 6378: 11; 455: 12, 13;  
145, 15, 16; 5259: 15-18; 831, 1537,  
1612, 1618: 19; 1048: 20; 51, 80, 1372,  
709: 20; 4542: 21, 23; 1018: 21-24;  
1827: 21, 29; 6442: 23; 284, 1827,  
6133, 6850 (4), 6318, 6443: 24, 25; 749:  
25; 1271, 1779: 27; 90, 1938, 2443,  
3920, 4805: 27, 28; 6142: 27-29;  
636: 27, 29; 177: 29; 51, 80, 1372,  
159, 4491, 765, 6060, 6218, 6426, 6429.

2: 1, 2: 3436: 1, 5; 32: 1-10; 69: 1-11;  
1703, 2227, 5846: 2; 3929, 6310: 2, 3;  
1130: 2-5; 5810: 2, 5; 309: 3; 2011,  
3158, 4928, 5842, 5959, 6442: 3-5;  
1516: 4; 1199, 1213, 1676: 5; 416,  
938, 962, 1563, 1987, 2613, 6168, 6308,  
5-8; 106, 2761, 5157: 5-19; 1892: 6-  
10; 4929, 6080: 5-11; 709, 3048, 5352:  
5-12; 2777: 6; 369, 490, 725, 802, 1515,  
6088, 5748: 6, 7; 89, 490, 508, 5767,  
6168: 6-8; 445, 482, 709, 1058, 1938,  
6104, 4098: 6, 7; 822: 6, 10; 490, 483,  
100, 1337, 1686: 7; 9, 436, 547, 1060,  
1161, 2752: 7, 8; 482, 809, 881, 1230,  
1231, 5352: 7-9; 453, 1603, 5250: 7-  
10; 3537, 4171: 11, 11; 1849: 8; 4, 7,  
76, 101, 157, 779, 573, 687, 678, 221,  
9, 11; 387, 3590, 4098, 5118, 5068, 6128,  
5186, 5946, 6163: 8, 9; 66, 164, 370,  
382, 418, 482, 5131, 1599, 1873, 1879,  
4455, 5180, 5749: 8-10; 1385: 8-11;  
341, 1228, 1278, 1552, 1670, 2199, 2479,  
4783, 5283, 5292, 5690, 5761, 6352: 8-  
12; 1487, 5186: 9; 51, 235, 242, 329,  
445, 456, 646, 578, 710, 803, 838, 872,  
1060, 1059, 1282, 1269, 1286, 1350, 1666,  
1683, 1598, 1679, 1693, 2585, 3028, 3378,  
3476, 4176, 4905, 4929, 5079, 5863, 5878,  
5863, 5178, 6334: 9, 10; 99, 486, 687,  
2516, 3912, 3979, 4159, 4687, 5268,  
5848, 6048, 6048, 6048, 6048, 6048,  
2761, 5822, 5416, 5567, 5612, 5748, 5919,  
6038, 6248: 9, 11; 61, 1057: 10; 1252,  
1466, 2819, 2972, 3687, 3725, 4964, 6168,  
10, 11; 331, 490, 319, 4878, 4879, 5185,  
11; 165, 268, 321, 419, 1948, 4181: 10-  
11; 711, 710, 706, 2094, 2123, 2979,  
3518, 5886, 6352, 6442: 12, 13; 1920,  
2123, 2514, 3130, 3986, 4796, 4910, 5303,  
5492, 5758, 5854: 12-16; 2228, 4929:  
12-17; 5810: 13; 164, 317, 418, 548,  
597, 1046, 1175, 1272, 1662, 1782, 2123,  
2915, 2979, 3021, 3257, 3586, 4321, 4799,  
5094, 5244, 6282, 6319: 14; 4502: 14;  
10; 4929: 14, 15; 593: 15; 338, 375,  
421, 106, 1007, 1713, 3646, 3710, 4191,  
4678: 15, 16; 4797: 16; 1358, 2836:  
17; 5811: 19, 25; 1670: 19, 25;  
1707: 20; 2367: 20, 27; 712: 20, 28;  
2207, 5810: 27; 2090, 2838: 28-30;  
1720: 29, 30; 1822, 2007.

3: 2: 1751: 2, 3; 1661, 1670: 2, 18, 19;  
1703: 3-7; 3200: 4, 10; 1671: 5;  
1441: 5, 6; 2853: 6; 1885: 7; 465:  
7, 8; 2444, 2957: 7-11; 827, 835, 1076,  
1688, 2832, 3282: 7-14; 843, 3207,  
6442: 7-15; 366, 478: 8; 245, 1037,  
1512, 2037, 2879, 3001, 4526, 5824, 6442:  
8, 9; 2479, 2729, 3968: 8-10; 1759,  
4477: 8, 10; 2701: 8-11; 80, 133, 361,  
364, 472, 1506, 1511, 542: 8, 11; 127:  
9; 494: 9; 190, 390, 9; 393, 479,  
1008, 1028, 3500, 3880: 9-11; 4680: 9-  
15; 2618: 10, 30, 32, 117, 131, 352,  
115, 206, 277, 379, 382, 396, 445, 850,  
1015, 1692, 1854, 1857, 1881, 2138, 5218,  
2795, 2797, 3132, 3174, 3576, 4457, 4504,  
4519, 4527, 4549, 4549, 4549, 4588, 5108,  
5290, 5713, 6240, 6354, 6398: 10, 11;  
729, 1204, 1260, 1276, 1302, 1437, 1512,  
1612, 2051, 2477, 2659, 2747, 4464, 4527,  
4534: 10-12; 2194: 10-14; 1671, 6148:  
11; 205, 277, 624, 1179, 1703, 1854: 11;  
15: 1447: 12; 85, 99, 1884, 1910: 12-  
13; 1570: 13; 1263, 2466, 2500, 5044,  
6135: 13; 14; 99, 478, 526, 1906, 2353,  
2951, 5046, 5080, 5319, 5968, 6083, 6169:  
14; 21, 25, 33, 211, 447, 629, 1171, 1084,  
1585, 1881, 1884, 1886, 2138, 2415, 2845,  
5023, 5126, 5172, 5248, 5248, 5248, 5248,  
14, 15; 1974:

479, 6442: 15, 16; 458, 1573, 1898:  
15-17; 366, 2755, 4153: 16; 4302: 16;  
17: 1130: 16-18; 1536: 17; 463, 478,  
641, 1884, 2453, 4299, 4461, 6130: 17-  
19; 914, 1047: 18; 162, 182, 191, 191,  
2135, 2147, 2559: 18, 19; 366, 1898,  
1886, 2094, 3083: 19; 1085: 20; 362,  
424, 1062, 1827, 2039, 3170: 20, 21;  
1096, 1102, 2064: 21; 41, 66, 89, 146,  
169, 206, 237, 261, 277, 286, 315, 366,  
608, 608, 1509, 1669, 1768, 2478, 2479,  
4071, 5579, 6406.

4: 1, 10, 366, 1073: 1-13; 3127: 3; 227,  
766, 1076, 1309, 1549, 1707, 1721, 3152,  
3288: 5; 298, 396, 2460, 2493, 3242,  
3455, 3866, 4080, 5099, 5249, 5840: 6;  
1865, 5381, 5874, 62: 6, 7; 1648,  
6100: 7; 1287, 1502, 1858, 1832, 4579,  
4928, 4901, 5879: 8; 121, 1588, 1703,  
1767, 1885, 1938, 2015, 2540, 2588, 2890,  
2998, 3304 (2), 3392, 3783, 4805, 4826,  
5214, 5518, 5908, 6442: 8, 9; 3206:  
10; 2514: 10-18; 1822: 10-19; 1703:  
10; 11, 12; 1822: 12; 6276: 13;  
160, 772, 1588, 2154, 3088, 4005, 4061,  
4064, 4458, 5113, 5330, 5759, 6100: 14-  
19; 5810: 15-17; 2514: 16; 3127,  
5846: 17; 1486: 19; 187, 415, 1802,  
3400, 5915: 14-19; 2227: 21-25; 1895.

## COLOSSIANS

1: 1-20; 2293: 2, 4; 3068: 4;  
5: 1779: 6; 2479: 7; 1771: 9, 10;  
654, 2263, 4093, 4287, 4309: 9;  
2020: 11; 2790, 6274: 12; 942, 1007,  
1598, 1842, 2479, 2508, 2707, 4828, 5072,  
5239, 5614, 6292: 12, 13; 1339: 12-18;  
2984: 13; 32, 167, 878, 944, 1149, 1151,  
1233, 2112, 3074, 4198: 13; 95, 94, 324,  
3703, 4665, 1068, 1332, 1294, 1496, 1608,  
1336, 1810: 15; 41, 237, 338, 381, 421,  
560, 803, 838, 1063, 1125, 1210, 1514,  
1904, 2773, 4098, 4107, 5239, 5311, 5748,  
5972, 5992, 6168: 15, 16; 1609: 15-  
17; 505, 1161, 1247, 1583, 1593, 1642,  
1648, 1668: 15-18; 5767:  
1060, 1063, 15, 18; 1278, 2573, 3912:  
16, 21, 1268, 1550, 1617: 16, 17; 490,  
1125, 2985: 16-18; 827: 18; 11, 42,  
89 (2), 132, 320, 413, 810, 1445, 2288,  
2408, 2422, 2467, 2479, 2618, 2630, 5653,  
3703, 4354, 4544, 5518, 5580, 6049, 6081,  
6088, 6240: 19; 9, 27, 1063, 1904, 2061:  
19, 20; 4665: 20, 44, 1930, 1299, 1336,  
1679, 1680: 20-22; 1392: 21; 37,  
2707, 2760, 4341, 4448: 21, 22; 106:  
21-23; 90: 22; 611, 976, 1601, 1713,  
4080, 5120: 22, 23; 1842: 22, 23;  
916: 23; 882, 1218, 1435, 1722, 2518,  
2692, 2872: 24; 28, 80, 147, 150, 157,  
218, 245, 252, 283, 334, 443, 467 (2),  
492, 514, 581, 611, 648, 729, 840, 985,  
1102, 1151, 1171, 1231, 1364, 1387, 1637,  
1871, 1911, 1964, 1987, 2000, 2201, 2245,  
2245, 2415, 2415, 2415, 2415, 2415,  
2709, 2778, 2782, 2782, 2824, 2908, 2924,  
3115, 3175, 3192, 3218, 3256, 3688, 3683,  
3709, 3776, 4128, 4130, 4352, 4397, 4475,  
4492, 4543, 4710, 4832, 5079, 5117, 5447,  
5492, 5581, 6667, 6891, 6892, 6904,  
5173, 3192 (2), 5342, 5268, 6290, 6442:  
5872, 5872, 6442, 24-28; 827: 24, 28; 1309:  
25-27; 5549, 5941: 28; 179, 875, 1656,  
3192, 4053, 4310, 4492, 4531, 4715, 4841,  
5054: 26, 27; 368, 2070, 2490, 3152,  
3710, 4341, 4841, 5391, 6081, 6100: 27;  
160, 237, 283, 368 (2), 906, 1775, 1345,  
390, 3916, 4034, 433, 4415, 4495, 5227,  
5500: 28; 1149, 1223: 28, 29; 883:  
2: 1, 3; 6224, 6438, 6440: 1-8; 494: 2, 3;  
2263: 2, 10; 449: 3; 1856, 2762: 4;  
2179: 6; 613: 6; 47; 5357: 6, 7, 9;  
1008: 6-8; 90, 3218, 4647: 7; 1558:  
7, 8; 1719: 10; 1670, 2611: 9;  
9; 27, 249, 341, 1515, 2084, 5927: 10;  
1550, 2587, 2671 (2), 3902: 12; 154,  
327, 1005, 1540, 1542, 2798, 5063, 6335,  
13; 1734, 5197: 13, 14; 973, 1729:  
14; 314, 1205, 1231, 1454, 1454, 1587,  
1540 (2), 1724, 1724, 1724, 3753, 3837,  
4843, 4913, 4905, 5047, 6447: 14, 15;  
669: 14, 16; 543: 14-17; 974, 975:  
1734: 16; 1557, 2118, 2534: 16, 17;  
598, 975, 1499, 1527, 2119: 17; 810,  
402, 812, 6218, 6509: 17, 20; 243, 137,  
2838, 3613: 18, 19; 496, 2081, 4547,  
4821: 19; 247, 1986, 4571, 2481, 3613:  
20; 73, 80, 192, 1729, 1861, 5047: 20, 21;  
1540: 20-22; 90, 20, 22; 127: 20-23;  
1540.

3: 1: 237, 1594, 3132, 3203, 3756, 3838,  
4490, 4863, 5089, 5354, 5449, 5449:  
12; 914, 6585: 11; 11;  
2479: 1-17; 1151: 2; 5062, 5739,  
5889, 5906, 6335: 3; 30, 80, 180, 666,  
875, 1077, 1179, 1264, 1861, 4658, 4865,  
5101, 5103, 5255, 6294, 6422: 3;  
2928, 3028, 6099, 6100: 3;  
89, 207, 265, 6381, 6381, 6381, 6381,  
1281, 1900, 2064, 2155, 2303, 4155,  
4542, 4892, 4784, 5008, 5399, 6293:  
5: 112, 121, 1594, 1699, 1836, 2336, 2459,  
2788, 3047, 4349, 4741, 4787, 5248, 5, 6;  
6212: 5-9; 8175: 5-10; 1857, 4070:  
6, 10; 1079: 8; 787, 2283, 2390, 2444,  
3288: 8, 9; 4829: 9; 5103: 9, 10;  
1214, 1594, 2331, 4894, 5685, 6347: 10;  
191: 11; 3043: 12; 2790: 12, 13;  
2456, 3586: 12-14; 121, 4829: 12-15;  
1296, 2428, 2688: 12-16; 5603: 12-17;  
25: 12-25; 1594: 13; 324, 613, 1058:  
14; 1530, 3350, 1984, 6100, 6167:  
14, 15; 6133: 15; 187, 827, 1563,  
1652, 1668, 2076, 3588, 2722, 2947, 4354,  
5571, 6108: 16; 663, 962, 1890, 2521;  
17: 1849: 329, 17-24; 25: 18, 21;  
5168: 21; 3573: 22; 2037: 23;  
1882: 23, 24; 1768, 1769, 2343: 24;  
2690.

4: 1: 1464: 2; 5020 (2), 5381: 2, 3;  
3715: 3; 110, 585: 5, 6; 756, 2099:  
6; 25, 84, 646, 698, 1116, 1937, 2443,  
3573: 7-9; 1721: 10; 1822, 2141, 3003,  
3009, 4564: 10, 11; 1707: 12; 1273,  
1146, 14, 15; 1895: 15; 2941: 16.

## I THESSALONIANS

1: 45: 3550: 5; 1322, 1419: 6; 4278:  
4973: 10; 298, 370, 787, 1005, 1827,  
2795.  
2: 2: 3123: 4-7; 1524: 4, 9; 1419:  
5, 6; 36945: 5-8; 3130: 6; 2300:  
7; 3130: 7-9; 2500: 8, 9; 733: 8, 9;  
2426: 9; 3130: 3157: 10; 3130:  
11; 3130, 3435, 4514, 6288: 12, 13;  
1419: 14, 15; 2416: 14, 15; 5577:  
15, 16; 115, 2301: 16; 278, 1702,  
1713, 1983, 2246, 2564, 2599, 2786, 2927,  
3292, 4172, 4566, 5505: 17, 19; 1323:  
18; 3165, 5712: 19; 223, 1693, 788:  
3, 19, 20; 665: 20; 5841:  
3, 13; 3765: 2-5; 2665: 2, 5, 6;  
1719: 3, 4; 147: 7; 4416: 7, 10;  
1719: 8; 6201: 12; 5901: 12, 13;  
4662: 13; 223, 349, 665, 1693, 2979,  
3170, 946, 1273, 1781, 2412, 3555, 4355,  
5100, 5126, 5130, 5130, 5130, 5170,  
7; 50, 85, 9; 12, 6292, 9, 10; 6274:  
9-12; 2196: 9-18; 21968: 10, 11;  
5100, 5167: 11; 4824, 6291: 13;  
1881: 13, 14; 678, 3063, 3436, 4160,  
4175, 5612: 13-17; 3355: 13-18; 41,  
58; 14; 1126, 1591, 1768, 1881, 2220,  
2617, 3027, 3529, 4634, 4794: 14, 15;  
170, 1210, 2528: 14-16; 5166: 14, 16;  
5107: 14-18; 1509, 2798: 15; 181, 223,  
813, 1693, 1881, 2979: 15, 16; 2981,  
6149: 15-17; 212, 2765, 3107, 5182:  
15, 17; 2937, 473: 16; 19, 42, 20, 491,  
387, 464, 120, 264, 349, 679 (2), 681,  
826, 1454, 2025 (3), 2026: 16, 17; 252,  
1686, 846, 1260, 1827, 1854, 5132: 16-18;  
167, 827: 17; 35, 152, 665, 887, 6771,  
8018: 18; 2665.  
5: 1, 2: 598, 2196: 1-3; 1873: 1-4; 339,  
3437, 610: 5-8; 181, 191, 598, 602,  
1416: 1765: 1-6; 2693, 3489, 5758, 6082,  
6175: 1-5; 237: 1-8; 5400: 1-9; 2303:  
1-10; 87: 2; 665, 1742, 2504, 6398;  
2, 3; 661: 2-4; 579, 1785, 2309, 2972,  
2973: 2, 4, 9; 868: 2-5; 2513: 2-6;  
1682, 1682, 325, 521, 107, 1607, 2528,  
6026, 6070, 6178: 3-4; 18, 112, 2979,  
3784: 3-5; 2691: 4; 98, 310, 326,  
384, 402, 555, 601, 712, 1470, 1760, 1877,  
2765, 2942, 3120, 3822, 4185, 5715: 4-8;  
1948, 5595: 4-6; 173, 593, 1873: 4-8;  
1063: 5; 375, 666, 607, 1607, 5: 5;  
1768: 6; 1769, 3789, 5256: 8;  
1435, 2051: 10; 418, 1128, 2197, 3027;  
11; 1867, 2665, 2707, 3014, 6290: 11-15;  
6450: 12, 13; 1895: 12-14; 3034:  
12-24; 4417: 13; 397, 844, 1130, 1137,  
1871, 1638, 1841, 2079, 2278, 2846, 3737,  
5254, 5814, 6281, 6281, 6281, 6281,  
5884, 5846, 3638, 6291: 14-23; 1273,  
1781: 14-28; 3135: 15; 5844, 5897,  
6291: 17; 1865, 2004, 4883, 5707:  
17, 18; 799, 8068, 5838: 18; 2363:  
19; 371, 3434, 4992, 5129, 5391: 19-22;  
1900: 21; 46, 654, 864, 1204, 422,  
1721, 1777, 1788, 2532, 4490, 4750: 22;  
1586, 1789, 2017, 4728: 23; 89, 197,  
223, 441, 1693, 1881, 2979, 4528: 24;  
200, 225, 645, 906, 946, 1018, 1142, 1211,  
16



# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

2: 1. 164, 279, 1.2: 519: 1.3: 665:  
1.5: 1798: 1.8: 1827: 1.8: 1893:  
1.8: 9: 223: 1.17: 54 (2): 304, 707,  
1185, 5335: 2.10: 3128: 3: 278, 775,  
632, 638, 980, 1093, 1526, 5735: 3.6:  
711: 3.7: 1093: 3.8: 512, 402, 1904:  
3.10: 1775: 5.4: 304, 306, 517, 636,  
980: 6.7: 1977: 7.1: 506, 711, 816:  
7.8: 368: 8: 124, 247, 267, 307, 712,  
757, 815, 1977, 2001, 2979 (3), 3082 (2):  
8.12: 1369: 9: 617, 2173, 3165, 3742,  
8, 10: 1887: 9.11: 4588, 6888, 6886:  
9.12: 2189, 2792, 3128, 6395: 10: 2891,  
3158, 3567, 3908, 4194: 10.11: 1556,  
1648, 3290: 10.12: 1949, 2540, 2813,  
2875, 2900, 3125, 3847, 5800, 5909: 10:  
12: 3941: 11: 308, 1280, 1474, 1736,  
1895, 2033, 2159, 2353, 3181, 3332, 4176,  
4253, 5098, 6451: 11.12: 316, 186, 1869,  
2035, 2174, 2274, 4490, 4404, 6332: 11:  
17: 4300: 13: 25, 69, 41, 197, 377, 433,  
475, 442, 585, 630, 831, 1567, 1950, 2538,  
3621: 13.14: 1419: 14: 351, 485,  
810, 571, 5748, 14, 15: 5684: 16:  
1554, 2178, 2792, 3128, 3165, 3742:  
3.1: 585: 1371: 2404: 1.18: 1641: 2:  
4515: 3: 1139, 1823: 4: 2418: 5:  
604, 2648: 6: 1130, 1663: 6.14:  
4515, 1509, 1578: 6.15: 1523: 7.9:  
1884: 7.11: 2804: 7.13: 619: 8.10:  
2005, 2500, 2905, 3500, 4194, 4878:  
11.15: 2009: 13.15: 3034, 14: 295,  
1575: 15: 3092: 16: 6263.

## I TIMOTHY

1: 3: 1822: 3.4: 868, 3199, 5045, 5970,  
3.6: 1130: 5: 1712, 2733, 2807, 3830,  
4513, 5123, 5755: 5.7: 6412: 6.7:  
3215: 7: 1443, 2156: 11.13: 1127:  
12: 1825, 3002: 12.14: 1444: 12.16:  
1885: 13: 1883, 412: 15: 97, 416,  
507, 2117, 2312, 2432, 5032: 16: 1144,  
2790: 17: 142, 204, 252, 279, 280, 715,  
2289, 2339, 2985, 4071: 18: 2578, 6142:  
18.19: 1127: 19: 1319, 19.20: 297,  
668, 3680, 4612: 20: 1664, 2207, 3221,  
2295, 2837, 3165, 3559:  
2.1: 798, 3715, 5204, 5205: 1.3: 1235,  
6271: 1.4: 33, 3600: 1.6: 630, 689:  
2: 799, 1550, 2946, 4516: 3.4: 691,  
1106, 5186, 5427, 6174: 3.6: 779, 1273,  
1359, 1565, 1618, 3156, 5501, 5870, 6080,  
6365: 4: 9, 77, 111, 249, 341, 432, 482,  
412 (2), 429, 477, 493, 497, 539, 545, 556,  
603, 630, 694, 753, 770, 780, 790, 890,  
1125, 1179, 1218, 1235, 1233, 1273, 1311,  
1674, 1781, 2059 (2), 2127, 2735, 4545,  
5219, 5251, 5303, 5243, 5279, 5551, 5725,  
5814, 5864, 5994, 6029, 6276, 6277,  
5372: 4.6: 517, 623, 903, 999, 1015,  
1043, 1166, 1224, 1337, 1373, 1438, 1496,  
1633, 1710, 1908, 2122, 4490, 3263, 5801,  
6421: 4.6: 47, 78, 290, 405, 838, 1077,  
1180: 4.7: 630: 5: 13, 316, 545,  
789, 1125, 333, 352, 525, 527:  
5.6: 33, 62, 75, 106, 328, 652, 726,  
787, 864, 1086, 1155, 1228, 1230, 1256  
(2), 1265, 1278, 1443, 1452, 1572, 1724,  
1750, 1910, 1965, 2051, 2055, 2150, 2238,  
2409, 2713, 2750, 3063, 3101, 3106, 3285,  
3414, 3475, 3566, 3915, 4309, 4310, 4372,  
4437, 4495, 4515, 4637, 4715, 4754, 4800,  
(2), 4905, 5210, 5512, 5554, 5822, 5919,  
5925 (2), 5928, 6160, 6190, 6314, 6337:  
5.7: 1235: 6: 9, 9, 42, 72, 72 (2), 144,  
145, 217, 324, 387, 392, 408, 416, 432, 447,  
507, 518, 536, 561, 545, 556, 604, 629, 632,  
659, 688, 698 (2), 709, 720, 776, 855, 867,  
878, 890, 905, 918 (2), 923 (2), 925, 931,  
949, 951, 965, 980, 981, 1027, 1058, 1086,  
1151, 1177, 1190, 1213, 1256, 1293, 1311,  
1425, 1478, 1567, 1583, 1585, 1590, 1719,  
1750, 1771, 1787, 1807, 1808, 1812, 1813,  
2127, 2238 (2), 2477, 2510, 2618, 2638,  
2639, 2750, 2997, 3016, 3025, 3026, 3038,  
3142, 3174, 3256, 3294, 3414, 3621, 3694,  
3927, 3710, 3725, 3744, 4302, 4372, 4519,  
4633, 4784, 4747, 4818 (2), 4855, 4864,  
4868, 5031, 5068, 5152, 5153, 5154, 5155,  
5822, 5873, 5978, 6190: 7: 1148, 1161,  
2127: 9: 874: 10: 1075, 1083, 1096:  
11: 1649: 11.12: 5922: 12: 766, 1076,  
1549, 5588: 13: 1518: 14: 776, 866,  
874, 1005, 1190, 1794, 2395, 4019 (2),  
6306: 15: 5822:  
3.1: 6185: 1.5: 3411: 1.7: 1891,  
5941: 1.13: 1583, 1890: 2: 2741,  
3432, 4122, 5699: 2.3: 1245: 2.4:  
5940: 2.6: 6220: 3: 5585: 4.5:  
5591: 6: 1815, 5577, 5183, 5956: 6:  
2952, 3165: 7.13: 189: 8.11: 189:  
5974: 14.15: 4008: 15: 1570, 1707,  
1720, 1813, 4081, 5392: 16: 9, 27, 106,  
160, 440, 455, 660, 1223, 1246, 1622, 1679,  
2434, 5290, 5960.  
4.1: 171: 5.6: 14, 632, 639, 1843, 1775,  
1782, 2173, 2179, 2189, 2499, 2771, 3128,  
3199, 3215, 3365, 3941, 3963, 4087, 5045,  
5085, 5149, 5314, 5353, 5382, 5387, 5388,  
5406, 5443, 5445, 5468, 5483, 5673, 5851,  
5970, 6292, 6305, 6333, 6383, 6399: 1.2:

5800, 5853: 1.3: 1554: 1.4: 3098:  
1.7: 868: 2: 3596, 1803: 3: 662:  
3.4: 1856: 6.10: 1043: 7: 1720: 8:  
274, 1911, 2351, 2514, 5114: 10: 9, 17:  
253, 352, 545, 809, 611, 691, 742, 778,  
838, 1419, 1218, 1255, 1278, 1337, 1437,  
1442, 1642, 2142, 5172, 5280, 5285: 11:  
12: 1894: 12: 2655, 5493, 5860, 5901:  
12.15: 2146: 14: 1957, 3178: 15: 16,  
33: 10: 1569, 1628, 3212:  
5.1.2: 4977: 1.3.5: 1586: 3.16:  
1554: 4: 2513: 7.8: 4548: 8: 479,  
10, 17: 418, 664, 1148, 1314, 1638, 1628,  
2474, 2488, 2689, 2762, 4854, 5229, 6291,  
6401: 8.16: 2293: 9.16: 5091: 10:  
851, 1101, 1293, 2293, 2519, 3543: 13:  
3624, 4378, 6291: 14: 1554, 4090: 15:  
3165: 17: 1571, 1848: 17.18: 619:  
19: 3395, 3785, 4514: 22: 1957 (2):  
23: 715, 1685, 1695, 2007, 2364: 24:  
527, 1397, 1471, 1618, 1985, 2305, 2430,  
4856, 5318: 24.25: 1655, 1773:  
6.1.1: 1862: 1.2: 1464: 3.5: 3594,  
5122, 6099, 6200, 6224: 3.6: 6804:  
5.12.20: 1467: 6.6: 613, 820:  
3.551: 5.11: 6276: 7.12: 901: 8:  
1630: 9: 873, 2033, 2054, 3083: 9.11:  
4071: 9.17, 18: 1828: 10: 3573, 3878,  
3939, 4022, 5552: 10.11: 2259: 11:  
129: 12: 142, 279, 399, 715, 1040, 1823,  
2353, 2409, 2510, 3128, 3156, 3157, 3158,  
618: 6142: 12.13: 6253: 12.14: 3652:  
12.19: 1878: 13: 2470, 2471, 3178:  
13.16: 1127: 14: 4298: 14.15: 2979:  
14.16: 2747: 15: 4411: 15.16: 1642,  
1817, 4243: 16: 44, 142, 204, 233, 252,  
254, 279, 280, 348, 352, 353, 546, 558, 598,  
631: 7.15: 822, 1052, 1558, 1598, 1692,  
1872, 1879, 2047, 2289, 2339, 3575, 3774,  
3788, 4055, 4071, 4966, 6354, 6398: 17:  
2932, 3667, 3734: 17.19: 2763, 6276:  
19: 1872: 20: 299, 392, 736, 1026, 1892,  
2611, 3490, 5816, 5910, 5968: 20.21:  
1702, 3500.

## II TIMOTHY

1.1.7: 2157: 4.4: 1886: 5: 1671: 5.13:  
603: 6: 1419, 1438, 5581: 7: 1079,  
1122, 1412, 1693, 1707, 1737, 1777, 1837,  
252, 2503, 2537, 2540, 2541, 2542, 2543,  
3773, 3785: 3890, 3941, 3972, 4307, 4378,  
5093, 5094, 5099, 5670, 5726, 5840, 6093,  
6281: 8: 4888: 8.10: 1642, 3282: 9:  
447, 643, 659, 810, 5023: 9.10: 1881: 10:  
27, 62, 194, 217, 252, 399, 385, 422, 436,  
625, 626, 638: 7.12: 140, 1005, 1641, 1675,  
3339, 3175, 3447, 3768: 12: 140, 491,  
6418, 5608, 5772, 6148: 12: 140, 491,  
1627, 1881, 2816, 4500, 5993: 12.15:  
868: 13: 369: 15: 2221, 4459, 6222:  
16: 6392: 18: 2782:  
2.7: 75, 6013: 3: 1708, 1823, 2782, 5011,  
5162, 3651: 4.4: 514, 5403, 624, 6555:  
5.6: 5: 3069: 5: 481, 560, 1312,  
1429, 4288: 6: 413, 3644, 4864 (2),  
7: 3512, 5382: 8: 944: 9: 1584: 10:  
3588: 11: 80, 127, 297, 411, 1260, 1454,  
3250, 4453: 11.12: 121, 467, 681, 840,  
914, 1293, 1568, 1574, 537, 538, 547,  
5203, 5683, 4784, 4855, 4942, 5196, 5250,  
5270, 5342, 5621, 5643, 6013, 6043, 6115,  
6308, 6326: 11.13: 1139: 12: 30, 73,  
80, 157, 200, 245, 297, 318, 364, 442, 465,  
531, 623, 1151, 1176, 1211, 1310, 1378,  
1652, 1782, 2121, 2172, 2278, 3668, 3709,  
3778, 4138, 4147, 4547, 4920, 5051, 5067,  
5079, 5090, 5108, 5147 (2), 5173, 5198,  
5392, 5420, 5495, 5546, 5677, 6275, 6421,  
6442: 12.11: 5063: 13: 14, 250, 1177,  
3024: 14.19: 868: 14.21: 1629: 15:  
35, 340, 415, 646, 829, 838, 849, 859,  
2741, 3097, 3413, 4595, 4675, 4786, 4838,  
4930, 4966, 5045, 6203, 5232, 5391, 5611,  
5575, 5808, 6155, 6169: 15.16: 3199,  
5970: 15.17: 1720: 15.19: 1659: 16:  
1206, 1589: 16.15: 5045: 16.17: 3215:  
16.18: 119, 397, 1313: 16.18: 3215:  
1800, 2221, 4459, 6222: 17.18: 665,  
1664: 18: 1508, 1512, 1796: 19: 425,  
566, 1103, 1527, 1628, 1697, 3097, 3155,  
3781, 3987, 3964, 4335, 4818, 4839, 4876,  
5707: 19.20: 6211: 20: 1872: 20.21:  
2279, 5493, 5759, 6351: 21: 1066, 3064,  
22: 2517, 2947, 3973: 24, 5699, 6912:  
24.25: 1245, 5698: 24.26: 1767, 2654,  
3485: 25: 1920, 2309, 2757, 3100: 25,  
26: 868: 26: 2179, 3165:  
3.1: 760, 846, 868, 1318, 1350, 1362, 4970,  
1.2: 4467: 1.4: 4087: 1.5: 825, 1345,  
1870, 1954, 2053, 2459, 2793, 2873, 3448,  
3898, 4978, 5622, 5696, 6155: 1.5: 1664:  
1.6: 171, 6333: 1.13: 968, 1720: 1.13:  
352, 1335: 2.5: 110, 1319, 3343: 4:  
2074, 3449, 5413: 4.5: 8542, 5696: 5:  
855, 1317, 1350, 1453, 1901, 3928, 5123,  
5414, 5429: 5.13: 858: 9:  
651, 867, 1530, 3153, 5508: 7.8: 3128:  
8: 171, 341, 867, 1643, 3994, 4060, 6384:  
8.13: 4130: 8.14: 4438: 10: 2791, 3585,  
2437, 2501, 3722, 3823, 3391, 3648, 3702,

4910: 10.12: 1472: 12: 212, 374, 492,  
569, 785, 1009, 1372, 1790, 2251, 2415,  
2437, 2501, 2782, 3223, 3391, 3648, 3792,  
3776, 3801, 4051, 4813, 4871, 4897, 4902,  
5094, 5116, 5118, 5189, 5218, 5227, 5294,  
5333, 5394, 5444, 5546, 5671, 5778, 5394,  
5670, 6139, 6210, 6277 (2), 713: 3411,  
589, 1217, 2219, 2798, 5098, 5123: 13.17:  
6303: 14.17: 1063, 2185, 3216: 15: 33,  
318, 362, 858, 1671: 15.16: 1145, 2140:  
15.17: 200, 928, 1158, 2163, 5050: 15,  
17: 867: 16: 678, 1144, 1146, 1822,  
16, 17: 418, 664, 1148, 1314, 1638, 1628,  
1867, 1892, 1900, 2240, 2414, 2690, 2887,  
4075, 5067, 5355, 5406, 5588, 5714: 17:  
76, 274, 1334, 1624, 2179, 2419, 2452,  
2466, 2835, 2980, 3273, 3288, 3488, 4067,  
4362, 4878, 5082, 5368, 5558.  
4.1: 52, 568, 2979: 1.5: 646: 1.3:  
293: 1.4: 731: 1.5: 1523, 1892: 1.6:  
1524: 1.8: 3210: 1.18: 4526: 2:  
416, 664, 1480, 2969, 3211, 3728, 4977,  
6264: 2.3: 882: 2.5: 380: 2.14.17:  
532: 3: 568, 868, 1488, 968 (2): 1000,  
2156, 2710, 2977: 3.4: 10, 107, 315,  
676, 1130, 1190, 1320, 2185, 2767, 3920,  
3347, 4073: 4: 1969: 6: 6250 (4): 7:  
6.8: 569, 700, 1884, 4239, 6012: 7:  
2229, 4533: 7.8: 298, 654, 1450, 1458,  
1598, 2060, 2765, 3125, 3137, 3253, 3299,  
4040, 6288: 8.6: 30, 34, 170, 536, 790,  
845, 1106, 1258, 1316, 1352, 1378, 1595,  
1696, 1796, 1881, 1893, 2064, 2229, 2421,  
2798, 2926, 2979, 3652, 5407: 10: 110,  
3820, 4196: 11: 2141, 3009, 4364: 14:  
1469, 2207, 6222: 14.17: 1349, 3820: 14:  
1582, 1584: 15.17: 3820: 16: 319, 3124:  
17: 4555: 16.18: 2229: 18: 1881: 19:  
1549, 3212: 20: 712, 1689, 2564, 3159.

## TITUS

1.1: 3586: 3: 826: 4: 1894: 5: 536,  
1890, 3745: 5.11: 1890: 6.10: 6220:  
6.11: 1822: 7: 3242: 7.8: 3573,  
3872: 9: 3295: 9.10: 868: 10.11:  
1890: 11: 2166: 13: 1453: 15:  
4443: 15.16: 2516, 3600, 5746: 16:  
2517:  
2.1.7.8: 1892: 1.15: 2723: 2: 2791,  
3585, 4910, 5651: 5: 1584: 7: 204:  
7.8: 5901: 11: 691, 3587: 11.12:  
1438: 11.13: 457, 11.14: 2283, 2989,  
11.15: 1890: 12.13: 2061, 310, 12.14:  
2148: 13: 298, 1180, 1893, 2798, 2979,  
2920, 6114: 13.14: 471, 4081: 14: 710,  
5210, 5217, 2604, 3068, 5461 (2), 6321:  
14.15: 1480: 15: 1453, 1894:  
3.1: 1553: 2: 2444, 2588, 3242, 4281,  
5182, 5288, 6081: 3.2: 319, 319: 4124:  
3.6: 2648: 5: 2179, 2422, 5849, 5854:  
6.0: 1768: 5.7: 1386: 7: 441, 660,  
1278, 1435: 9: 3200, 4009, 6268: 10:  
1453, 1576: 15: 1895, 2807, 6242.

## PHILEMON

2: 984, 1893 (2), 2941: 4.7: 4726: 6:  
7: 3662: 7: 5555, 5888: 7.16: 1583:  
10.17: 1707: 12.17: 1822: 16: 611.

## HEBREWS

1.1.2: 1146, 2400, 3161, 4092: 1.3:  
6319: 1.8: 2407: 2: 21, 30, 398 (2),  
1262, 1386, 1617, 1642, 1673, 2551, 3764,  
5088, 5186, 6266: 2.3: 3181: 2.4: 458:  
3: 189, 315, 348, 361, 385 (2), 546, 578,  
776, 1210 (2), 1628, 1585, 1587, 1806,  
1817, 1872, 2179, 2519, 2587, 2600, 4417,  
4667, 5181, 5269, 5430, 6447: 3.4: 316,  
1336, 5579, 6248: 4: 453, 846, 616, 852,  
856, 872, 1554: 4.5: 142, 279: 4.6:  
2465: 4.6: 61, 458, 837, 1060,  
2551, 5268, 558: 5.8: 358, 357: 6:  
144, 838, 2155, 3683, 4695: 6.8: 9: 6,  
10, 12: 83: 7: 18, 579, 5257, 5278: 8:  
332, 3749: 8.9: 345, 3535: 8.12: 307,  
9: 1151, 1251, 2131, 3341, 4909, 3359,  
2702, 3749: 9: 1004, 3754: 10.12:  
598, 1848, 4222: 13: 17, 490, 810,  
5935: 14: 10, 18, 61, 75, 99, 143, 159,  
254, 261, 265, 281, 348, 578, 657, 1478,  
1561, 1681, 2051, 2140, 2179, 2577, 2974,  
3665, 3798, 3965, 4214, 4218, 4798, 4823,  
5050, 6199, 6285, 6294:  
2.18: 409, 371, 1006, 1823, 2389, 3532,  
3178, 3438, 3617, 5114, 5863: 1.3: 2093,  
3: 3164: 1.4: 1146: 1.18: 43,

## INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

1870, 1866, 1903, 1910, 1962, 2051, 2055.  
2019, 2099, 2238, 2396, 2471, 2777, 2750.  
3025, 3066, 3285, 3598, 3474, 3674, 3694, 3773.  
3844, 3847, 4726, 4138, 4302, 4372, 4633.  
4734, 4966, 4982, 5027, 5064, 5066, 5135.  
5166, 5222, 5887, 5291, 5622, 5748, 5882.  
5873, 5956, 6072, 6080, 6100, 6110, 6560.  
6600, 6610, 6620, 6630, 6640, 6650, 6660.  
6670, 6680, 6690, 6700, 6710, 6720, 6730.  
6740, 6750, 6760, 6770, 6780, 6790, 6800.  
6810, 6820, 6830, 6840, 6850, 6860, 6870.  
6880, 6890, 6900, 6910, 6920, 6930, 6940.  
6950, 6960, 6970, 6980, 6990, 7000, 7010.  
7020, 7030, 7040, 7050, 7060, 7070, 7080.  
7090, 7100, 7110, 7120, 7130, 7140, 7150.  
7160, 7170, 7180, 7190, 7200, 7210, 7220.  
7230, 7240, 7250, 7260, 7270, 7280, 7290.  
7300, 7310, 7320, 7330, 7340, 7350, 7360.  
7370, 7380, 7390, 7400, 7410, 7420, 7430.  
7440, 7450, 7460, 7470, 7480, 7490, 7500.  
7510, 7520, 7530, 7540, 7550, 7560, 7570.  
7580, 7590, 7600, 7610, 7620, 7630, 7640.  
7650, 7660, 7670, 7680, 7690, 7700, 7710.  
7720, 7730, 7740, 7750, 7760, 7770, 7780.  
7790, 7800, 7810, 7820, 7830, 7840, 7850.  
7860, 7870, 7880, 7890, 7900, 7910, 7920.  
7930, 7940, 7950, 7960, 7970, 7980, 7990.  
8000, 8010, 8020, 8030, 8040, 8050, 8060.  
8070, 8080, 8090, 8100, 8110, 8120, 8130.  
8140, 8150, 8160, 8170, 8180, 8190, 8200.  
8210, 8220, 8230, 8240, 8250, 8260, 8270.  
8280, 8290, 8300, 8310, 8320, 8330, 8340.  
8350, 8360, 8370, 8380, 8390, 8400, 8410.  
8420, 8430, 8440, 8450, 8460, 8470, 8480.  
8490, 8500, 8510, 8520, 8530, 8540, 8550.  
8560, 8570, 8580, 8590, 8600, 8610, 8620.  
8630, 8640, 8650, 8660, 8670, 8680, 8690.  
8700, 8710, 8720, 8730, 8740, 8750, 8760.  
8770, 8780, 8790, 8800, 8810, 8820, 8830.  
8840, 8850, 8860, 8870, 8880, 8890, 8900.  
8910, 8920, 8930, 8940, 8950, 8960, 8970.  
8980, 8990, 9000, 9010, 9020, 9030, 9040.  
9050, 9060, 9070, 9080, 9090, 9100, 9110.  
9120, 9130, 9140, 9150, 9160, 9170, 9180.  
9190, 9200, 9210, 9220, 9230, 9240, 9250.  
9260, 9270, 9280, 9290, 9300, 9310, 9320.  
9330, 9340, 9350, 9360, 9370, 9380, 9390.  
9400, 9410, 9420, 9430, 9440, 9450, 9460.  
9470, 9480, 9490, 9500, 9510, 9520, 9530.  
9540, 9550, 9560, 9570, 9580, 9590, 9600.  
9610, 9620, 9630, 9640, 9650, 9660, 9670.  
9680, 9690, 9700, 9710, 9720, 9730, 9740.  
9750, 9760, 9770, 9780, 9790, 9800, 9810.  
9820, 9830, 9840, 9850, 9860, 9870, 9880.  
9890, 9900, 9910, 9920, 9930, 9940, 9950.  
9960, 9970, 9980, 9990, 10000, 10010.  
10020, 10030, 10040, 10050, 10060, 10070.  
10080, 10090, 10100, 10110, 10120, 10130.  
10140, 10150, 10160, 10170, 10180, 10190.  
10200, 10210, 10220, 10230, 10240, 10250.  
10260, 10270, 10280, 10290, 10300, 10310.  
10320, 10330, 10340, 10350, 10360, 10370.  
10380, 10390, 10400, 10410, 10420, 10430.  
10440, 10450, 10460, 10470, 10480, 10490.  
10500, 10510, 10520, 10530, 10540, 10550.  
10560, 10570, 10580, 10590, 10600, 10610.  
10620, 10630, 10640, 10650, 10660, 10670.  
10680, 10690, 10700, 10710, 10720, 10730.  
10740, 10750, 10760, 10770, 10780, 10790.  
10800, 10810, 10820, 10830, 10840, 10850.  
10860, 10870, 10880, 10890, 10900, 10910.  
10920, 10930, 10940, 10950, 10960, 10970.  
10980, 10990, 11000, 11010, 11020, 11030.  
11040, 11050, 11060, 11070, 11080, 11090.  
11100, 11110, 11120, 11130, 11140, 11150.  
11160, 11170, 11180, 11190, 11200, 11210.  
11220, 11230, 11240, 11250, 11260, 11270.  
11280, 11290, 11300, 11310, 11320, 11330.  
11340, 11350, 11360, 11370, 11380, 11390.  
11400, 11410, 11420, 11430, 11440, 11450.  
11460, 11470, 11480, 11490, 11500, 11510.  
11520, 11530, 11540, 11550, 11560, 11570.  
11580, 11590, 11600, 11610, 11620, 11630.  
11640, 11650, 11660, 11670, 11680, 11690.  
11700, 11710, 11720, 11730, 11740, 11750.  
11760, 11770, 11780, 11790, 11800, 11810.  
11820, 11830, 11840, 11850, 11860, 11870.  
11880, 11890, 11900, 11910, 11920, 11930.  
11940, 11950, 11960, 11970, 11980, 11990.  
12000, 12010, 12020, 12030, 12040, 12050.  
12060, 12070, 12080, 12090, 12100, 12110.  
12120, 12130, 12140, 12150, 12160, 12170.  
12180, 12190, 12200, 12210, 12220, 12230.  
12240, 12250, 12260, 12270, 12280, 12290.  
12300, 12310, 12320, 12330, 12340, 12350.  
12360,

1246, 724 (2): 875, 885 (2): 891, 1250,  
 1296, 1228, 1154, 1458, 1459, 1467, 1469,  
 1483, 1568, 1618, 1694, 1699, 1835, 2338,  
 2430, 2658, 2670, 2707, 2732, 2738, 3034,  
 3055, 3077, 3088, 3126, 3202, 3260, 3262,  
 3474, 3725, 3628, 3835, 5041, 5093, 5100,  
 5205, 5208, 5211, 5295, 5115, 535, 636,  
 4. 6: 77, 261, 723, 1249, 3995: 47  
 32860, 5315: 4-8: 770, 872, 1178, 1188,  
 1336, 1391, 1442, 1492, 1698, 1786, 1850,  
 1869, 1962, 2051, 2099, 1908, 1921, 5452,  
 5684: 1-9: 1981: 4-10: 1951, 2191,  
 2275, 5175: 5-5: 1514, 1511, 5: 2280:  
 6: 694, 2283, 2612, 2698, 2942, 3756 (2)  
 4435, 4907, 5333, 5957: 7-8: 1459: 8:  
 2443: 9.10: 566: 10: 957, 1487, 1821,  
 2007, 2239, 3214, 5525, 5818: 11: 2642,  
 3578, 5497: 12: 2790, 5858, 5936: 13:  
 577: 3205, 3807, 13-10: 282, 523,  
 5827, 644: 13-10: 110, 102:  
 1720: 4367, 5300: 16-18: 6227: 17:  
 3207, 4682: 17-19: 3946, 6116, 4344:  
 17-20: 3389, 4319, 6249: 18: 14, 111,  
 2500, 1177, 2127, 4079, 4133: 18-19: 3109,  
 5177: 20: 2020, 2459, 4939: 19: 2163,  
 2908, 3518, 3684, 3972, 4496, 6137, 6740,  
 20: 4511, 6815: 20: 600, 1335, 5460,  
 5967.  
 1: 1063: 1-17: 5549: 1-28: 713, 5958:  
 2: 238, 1296, 6328: 3: 195, 3951: 4:  
 161: 4-10: 3951: 5, 10: 776: 7: 762,  
 1422: 9, 10: 1520, 4961: 10: 1516:  
 12: 3785: 16: 74, 196: 18: 4321:  
 18, 19: 196, 611: 18-22: 4511: 13:  
 1775, 892, 1724 (2): 18-19: 6341: 10:  
 518: 21: 712, 1101, 5591, 111: 4759  
 518: 21: 712, 789, 1829, 4438, 4477,  
 4475 (5), 4494, 4498, 4560: 25: 374,  
 5065, 701, 1601, 1793, 2051, 2821, 3115,  
 3146, 3279, 3282, 3912, 4034, 4437, 4634,  
 526, 5315, 5351, 6126: 26: 1456,  
 527: 3952: 26: 174, 776, 5385, 1801,  
 1917, 4049, 4587, 4763, 4964, 4968, 6005,  
 5064, 5117, 5172, 5352, 5702, 5748, 5767,  
 5830, 5836, 5916, 6059, 6218, 6311, 6313,  
 6314, 6447: 26: 27, 4545, 4546, 5392:  
 26-28: 38: 260, 310: 27, 39: 377, 40:  
 1979, 1775, 2265, 4397, 4780, 4781, 4965  
 (2): 5162.  
 1: 1335: 1-13: 3511, 2: 245: 3:  
 141, 2523, 3665, 5519, 5444: 3-5: 5411,  
 5: 29, 150, 3309 (2): 4: 5-13: 2338:  
 6: 174, 518, 788, 1355, 2535, 4509, 4612:  
 6-8: 1732: 6-13: 974, 3364, 5301: 7-12:  
 6326: 8: 1314: 8-10: 4321, 4340: 8-11:  
 4989, 6146: 8-12: 3308: 8-13: 3597,  
 3916, 4821, 4964: 9: 971, 1749, 1751:  
 9: 971, 1749, 1751, 772: 10: 1456,  
 1646, 3649, 6325: 11: 2314: 12: 2328,  
 5299: 13: 4319.  
 1: 1726: 1-20: 974: 1-28: 1336, 4511,  
 4621: 3-4: 5961: 4: 3283, 5: 420,  
 (2): 641 (2): 5027: 6: 1732: 6, 7:  
 4875: 6-28: 528: 7: 1829, 5961 (2):  
 7-14: 1829: 8: 591: 8-10: 715: 9:  
 598, 2116: 10: 1253: 11: 1335: 11:  
 12: 850 (2): 11: 513: 12: 6: 1300:  
 12: 11: 519: 18: 1377: 12: 1330:  
 12, 23: 759: 13: 1897: 13, 14: 4624:  
 14: 71, 84, 127, 516, 368, 387, 454, 1293,  
 1298, 1336, 2021, 2822, 3088, 4547, 4895,  
 14, 15: 804, 2328: 14-17: 804: 14-23:  
 4328: 15: 285, 738 (2): 1335, 1624,  
 636, 638: 15: 450, 450, 4895, 4895:  
 15-22: 78: 1824, 1508, 1565: 16:  
 4624: 16, 17: 1834, 4588: 19: 283,  
 1822, 4371, 5342: 18, 20: 2859, 4570,  
 6446: 19-21: 4537: 19-22: 792: 19:  
 24: 5164: 12: 591, 710, 1470, 1510,  
 1824, 1824, 1877: 19: 591, 597,  
 5053, 4060, 5848: 591: 22, 23: 838,  
 1836: 22, 26: 391: 22-28: 493: 23:  
 294, 316, 518, 1585, 1714, 3387, 4531,  
 4534, 4546, 4681, 4808, 5027, 5162, 5175,  
 5299, 5334, 5777, 6029, 5799, 6322 (2):  
 636, 638: 24: 204, 4905, 4892, 4896,  
 535, 3918: 45: 4519: 45: 4587, 4633, 4832,  
 4997, 5041, 5093, 5165, 5917, 6200, 6222,  
 5777, 5815, 5830, 5873, 6115, 6145, 6311,  
 6361, 6448: 24-28: 2821: 24, 28: 3709:  
 24: 44, 78, 93, 147, 282, 464, 640 (2):  
 611, 685, 876: 27: 1854, 5528: 27:  
 1747, 1775, 28: 59, 406, 416, 685, 778,  
 1747, 1775, 2511, 6655.  
 1: 72, 157, 211, 271, 598, 715, 8720,  
 3044, 4034, 4537, 5165, 6174, 8218, 6348,  
 5162: 1, 2, 4: 591: 1-4: 1030, 3730,  
 5162, 5293, 6325: 1-9: 6324: 1-10: 892,  
 1724, 1730, 2611: 1-14: 174, 4390: 1-20:  
 391: 1336, 4512, 5918: 3-4: 586: 4:  
 144, 282

[illegible]

- 1067, 1096, 1389, 1509, 1562, 2035, 2052,  
2059, 2105, 2153, 2288, 2289, 2375, 2422,  
2438, 2526, 2535, 2541, 2572, 2582, 2583,  
3868, 3937, 4350, 4543, 4556, 5398, 5855:  
40: 154, 138, 252, 297, 350, 554, 605, 637,  
742, 760, 838, 1007, 1095, 1180, 1260, 1262,  
1761, 1872, 1897, 2070, 2122, 2659, 2677,  
2985, 3248, 3345, 3794, 4054, 4454, 4554,  
4595, 5291: 40: 35, 187, 211, 212, 213,  
12: 1: 1790, 2123, 2166, 2622, 2755, 8792,  
3149, 3168, 3585, 4096, 4389, 4911, 4979,  
5318: 1: 2, 1072, 2892, 5164, 5433, 5859:  
1-3: 1263, 4921, 5199: 1-29: 2035, 3132,  
3391, 4011, 4366, 4498, 4518: 2: 164,  
174, 207, 511, 516, 545, 705, 1058, 1506,  
1829, 2467, 3023, 3535, 4905, 4982, 5129,  
5215, 5321, 5352, 5768, 5927, 6265, 6369:  
2: 3: 280, 4246: 2-4: 1641: 3: 28,  
1721, 1864, 2204, 2313, 3313, 3585, 3866,  
4099, 4221, 4802, 4897, 5058, 5884, 6039,  
6064, 6261, 6273: 3, 2: 1879, 3: 3-4:  
6264: 5: 114, 12: 12, 1335, 2557, 5679,  
4-8: 28: 4-13: 722, 1520, 2613: 5: 6,  
2055, 5807: 5-8: 1281, 1944, 3695:  
5-8: 772, 6171: 5-11: 2007: 5: 12,  
1748, 5807: 6: 424, 569, 1008, 1254,  
4545, 4338, 4948, 511, 5459: 6: 7,  
5147: 6-9: 348, 767, 8217:  
199, 2425: 6-11: 5482: 6-13: 4449:  
7: 2405, 4897, 5621: 7-8: 3153, 5239,  
6275: 8: 374, 521, 1316, 1721, 2412,  
5283, 5322, 5807, 5721, 5879, 6269, 6271:  
10: 7, 6268, 808, 872: 9-11: 6281:  
10: 7, 6268, 808, 872: 9-11: 6281:  
11: 780, 1944, 2804, 4897, 5395, 6361: 11,  
12: 1063: 11-15: 6358: 13: 52, 773,  
825, 2499, 2853, 4348, 6099, 5974: 14:  
127, 156, 405, 714: 12: 1739, 1904, 2155,  
2946, 3280, 3745, 5922, 5923, 5952, 6005,  
6122, 6127, 6187, 6188, 6255, 6440: 14:  
17: 151, 14-19: 5990: 15: 1863, 1892,  
2406, 3595, 4513, 4808, 6346, 6433: 15-17:  
1225, 1669, 5198: 10: 3955, 4544,  
4686, 6339, 6341: 10, 17: 5198, 5452:  
17: 2283, 4907, 5452: 18-21: 1913,  
1915: 18-22: 155, 167, 168, 56, 58, 58,  
18-24: 1299, 1322, 1389, 2035, 5282,  
6367: 18-25: 4212: 18-26: 3177: 18-27:  
22: 5516: 20: 3364: 21: 418, 4571:  
22: 155, 159, 238, 4212: 22-23: 181,  
548, 4823: 22: 5294, 22-24: 5804: 22:  
18: 4490: 23: 69, 212,  
236, 584, 1108, 1113, 1309, 1311,  
1624, 1689, 1720, 1786, 1893, 2273, 2291,  
2429, 2496, 2538, 2545, 2547, 2548, 2581,  
2650, 2657, 2709, 2753, 2810, 2830, 3459,  
3959, 3969, 4128, 4643, 4703, 543, 4877,  
4903, 4940, 5003, 5022, 5023, 5063, 5073,  
5079, 5105, 517, 5166, 5194, 5243, 5247,  
5350, 5392, 5516, 5649, 5692, 570, 5319,  
6355: 24: 788, 791, 1335, 1336, 1614,  
3916, 3930, 3960, 4309, 4322, 4365, 4371,  
5577, 5641: 24-28: 4477: 25: 1518,  
1714, 5164, 5989: 25: 15, 3083: 25: 26,  
3652: 25: 5913, 6035: 25-26: 2988,  
25-29: 2156, 5990, 26: 529, 719, 1303,  
1355, 2521, 2560, 2704, 3411, 5516: 26:  
27: 59, 302, 754, 1561, 1692, 1704, 1814,  
1899, 2709, 5917, 6223: 20-28: 1155,  
3037, 3052, 3817, 4503, 4364: 20-29:  
1774, 1805, 2641: 27: 712, 3053, 4323,  
4561: 27: 22, 167, 748, 467: 27-29:  
5794: 28: 1814, 1969, 2709, 3053, 3114,  
5285, 6067: 29: 1850, 6174.  
13: 1-25: 4554, 4514: 2: 909, 2099, 2741,  
2856, 3432, 3946, 5178: 4: 916, 2902,  
5353: 5: 1672, 1745, 1906, 2405, 3400,  
4876, 6101: 5: 2951, 6225: 6: 1865,  
4875, 5295, 5539, 6365: 7: 1558, 1584,  
3060: 7-17: 4514: 7-17: 4503, 7-17, 24:  
2080: 8: 2826, 3321, 5065, 5209: 2:  
6138: 10: 4514, 4782, 4867, 5492, 5753:  
11: 17, 139, 4681, 4867, 4900: 11: 12,  
13: 1586: 11-13: 60, 148, 4368, 4398, 4426,  
4535, 4855: 12: 5173, 5256:  
11-15: 4920: 12: 416: 12: 1230, 1293,  
4428: 12-16: 1273, 1781: 13: 157, 379,  
1872, 3776, 3917, 4036, 4354, 4434, 4607,  
13, 14: 1096: 14: 172, 4655: 15: 17,  
355, 5884: 15: 16, 548, 4031, 4922:  
16: 140, 186: 16: 1778: 17: 1822, 1848,  
18: 1371, 2576: 20: 3536, 3431, 2795:  
4321: 20: 2021, 1997, 3662, 4495, 6319:  
21: 2590, 3279.  
JAMES  
1: 1: 1405, 2100, 1: 2: 2085: 1: 27,  
1405: 2: 2936, 3001, 3776, 5331, 5459,  
6274: 2-4: 5499: 2-12: 2005: 2: 12:  
2258, 5459: 3: 2792, 3584: 3: 4: 2737,  
3618: 4: 1721, 2651, 3152, 3153,  
5650, 5807, 6260: 5: 1585, 1777, 2006,  
2262, 2263, 2493, 3978, 5202, 5380, 5382,  
5633: 5: 6: 3715: 6: 333, 2005, 3737,  
6: 7: 5380: 6-8: 2065: 7: 3253: 7: 789:  
1899: 8: 1985, 2335, 3721, 3913, 4079:  
12: 4855, 5381, 621: 12: 2, 645, 1234,  
13: 3217, 3297, 5499, 5688: 13: 157,  
12: 13: 3297: 13: 1269, 1351, 1718,  
1778, 2095, 2568, 3145, 3353, 3807, 5263,  
6269: 13, 14: 1299, 1623, 2769, 4810,  
5701: 13, 14, 17: 870: 13, 16: 1271,  
1779: 13-20: 1270, 1779: 14: 2005:  
14: 15: 1017, 2248, 2602, 3378:  
14: 149, 1718, 1891, 2074, 3929, 5102: 16:  
1450: 16-27: 1595: 17: 324, 428,  
1059, 1269, 2286, 2465, 3971, 4783, 4883,  
4898, 5001, 5124, 5382, 5674, 6167, 6437:  
18: 33, 152, 253, 361, 566, 577, 521, 555,  
645, 984, 1007, 1023, 1259, 1273, 1324,  
1619, 1781, 2091, 2074, 2100, 2409, 2440,  
2490, 2747, 2796, 2890, 3132, 3175, 3250,  
3377, 3959, 3995, 4124, 4175, 4350, 4752,  
4645, 4999, 5166, 5273, 5298, 5579, 5640,  
5772, 5870, 6134, 6337: 19: 787, 2289:  
19, 20: 5573: 20: 787: 21: 4634: 21:  
5035: 21, 22: 2058: 22: 1882, 2694,  
3745: 22: 502, 5686: 22: 1882, 2694:  
6155: 22-27: 6270: 23-25: 1054: 25:  
973, 1322, 1498, 1729, 1802, 2093, 2122,  
3018, 3830, 6155: 27: 689, 2782, 2788,  
2: 1-5: 1956: 1-26: 1405: 5: 32, 210,  
285, 811, 983, 1102, 1172, 1264, 1351,  
1632, 1747, 1953, 2122, 2246, 2406, 2490,  
2549, 2580, 2747, 2796, 2890, 3132, 3175,  
3958, 4054, 3491, 3707, 3720, 3797, 3952,  
4158, 4343, 5415, 5676, 5692, 6136, 6317:  
8: 542, 1498, 5123: 10: 543, 604, 608,  
812, 929, 1983, 5071: 12: 2486: 13:  
2128, 2687, 2687, 3735, 5324: 14: 1158,  
2162: 14-17: 811: 14: 17, 518:  
23: 2159: 14-22: 3777, 15, 109: 23: 2:  
17: 2162, 2847, 3114: 18: 5892, 6370,  
(2): 18, 22: 5518: 19: 35, 265, 267,  
606, 2171: 20: 6099: 22: 30, 50, 2854,  
5956: 23: 273, 1623, 2875, 3915, 4476,  
5207: 24: 50: 20: 2425:  
3: 1: 351, 2180, 2654, 2962, 3613, 3799,  
4123, 4123, 4902, 5185, 5389,  
5956: 10: 5908: 1-12: 4380, 5202,  
6464: 1-13: 2156: 1-18: 1406, 3769:  
2: 1938, 3305, 3785, 5517, 5750, 6290,  
6291: 5: 5102: 6: 2601: (2): 2603,  
3769, 4217, 4381, 4584, 5779, 6: 2502:  
7: 3603: 8: 6291, 8-10: 4442, 539:  
9: 701, 6212, 6212, 6212, 6212, 6212, 6212,  
11: 848, 971, 1726, 4201, 4224: 13:  
1448, 2724: 13, 14, 17: 1520: 13-18:  
2263: 14-16: 1285, 1518: 15: 209,  
1520, 1648: 15: 16: 2446: 15-17: 1567,  
2180: 16: 3977: 17: 1448, 1518, 2214,  
2886, 2946, 3437, 3479, 4553, 3921, 4307,  
4792, 4821, 5518, 5184, 6048: 18: 2947,  
4: 2: 2006: 2: 3: 5790: 3: 436, 798,  
1866, 1972, 2005, 2865, 3431, 5209, 5311,  
5381: 4: 1668, 2444, 3458, 4765, 4797,  
5733: 6: 725, 1686, 2053, 2250, 2450,  
5439, 3337, 3734, 3828, 3866, 5186, 5414,  
5433, 5955, 6169: 6: 10: 4537: 7: 1685,  
2172, 2590, 3718, 5184, 5896: 7-8: 6169:  
7-10: 2095: 8: 1949, 2734, 4629, 4638,  
4654, 4841, 5201, 5207, 5330, 5733: 10:  
2700: 11: 6081: 11: 12: 4240, 6255:  
12: 1085, 1641, 2480, 5886: 13: 15,  
1862: 17: 396:  
5: 1: 26, 409, 1032, 1955, 3757, 3923, 4144,  
5015, 5112, 5792, 5896: 6: 14: 592,  
718, 1791, 3107: 1-5: 1875, 2760, 3057:  
1-6: 1176, 1352, 1518, 1519, 1676, 1690,  
1896, 1963, 2039, 5256: 17: 1155, 1470:  
1-8: 621, 1714, 1423, 1776: 2100: 1-9:  
2044, 3117: 1-12: 6426: 1-12: 6426:  
2958: 6: 3: 667: 4: 4067, 6427: 4-6:  
1035: 6: 1073: 7: 1115, 1245, 1759,  
2926, 2979, 3827, 6426, 6428: 7-8: 223,  
1693, 1784: 8: 298, 1954, 2799, 3652: 9:  
1815, 6429: 10: 1695, 1708, 2010, 2790,  
4653, 6428: 10-11: 3585: 11: 1505, 2782,  
5401, 5878, 6429, 6430: 12: 1827, 5020,  
6429: 13: 2008: 14: 4099, 5391: 14:  
15: 785, 2008: 14-16: 2100, 2838, 3518,  
4100: 15: 4099, 6274: 15: 15: 759,  
5901: 16: 1617, 1686, 2094, 2856, 3662,  
4100, 4597, 4912, 5232, 5306, 5480: 17:  
557, 3401, 4740: 19: 20: 1860, 3035:  
20: 494, 1480, 3798, 4628, 5458, 5925.  
I PETER  
1: 1: 2126: 1-12: 1598: 2: 134, 270,  
416, 475, 585, 831, 1293, 1336, 2328, 2376,  
2854, 2940, 3281, 3282, 3587, 3635, 3960,  
4213, 4398, 4492, 5641, 5877: 2-10:  
2377: 3: 10: 127, 223: 1009:  
297, 301, 302, 343, 353, 368, 377, 474,  
837, 905, 1227, 1278, 1508, 1510, 1512,  
2129, 2407, 3687, 4368, 5108, 5507, 5623,  
5742: 3-4: 6134: 3-5: 191, 6099, 6115:  
3, 5, 23: 777: 3-7: 297: 3-9: 6346:  
3-12: 435: 3-13: 149: 4: 191, 1077,  
2339, 2762, 2973, 3079, 5855: 44: 44:  
4: 5: 1881, 2979, 3282, 3938, 5877: 4-23:  
5-14: 5: 292, 1258, 5229: 5-7: 5403:  
20: 1: 4554: 5: 13: 2051: 6: 2005: 6:  
5499, 5912: 7: 56, 187, 298, 388, 569: 7:  
1106, 1650, 1822, 1893, 1944, 2064, 2558,  
2339, 4004, 5114, 5149, 4088, 6098,  
6122, 6266: 8-9: 12: 127: 8:  
1387, 5907: 9: 2767: 8-12: 5341:  
10: 218, 481, 1197: 10, 11: 691, 1418,  
2012: 10-12: 1297, 349, 352, 368, 431,  
5157, 1524, 1622, 2053, 2345, 2521, 2542,  
3650, 4961, 5136, 603, 6368: 10, 12:  
598, 598: 10-13: 957: 11: 157, 263,  
311, 644, 669, 1016, 1724, 1782, 2000,  
2557, 3100, 3588, 3683, 4780, 5147: 11:  
12: 66: 12: 41, 143, 182, 252, 254, 281,  
370: (2): 442, 470, 946, 1148, 1419: (2):  
1478, 1497, 1528, 1551, 1673, 1681, 1697,  
2070, 2374, 2484, 3424, 3455, 3614, 3646,  
4800, 4287, 6567: 13: 1938, 2528, 2725,  
2932, 2978, 3180, 4175, 5824, 5920, 6027,  
6102, 6299: 13-16: 3149: 13, 16: 353:  
14, 15: 5481: 15: 5482: 15, 16: 1351,  
1600, 3449, 3880, 5008: 15-19: 13: 16:  
5182, 5192, 16: 19: 965: 17: 2829,  
2425, 6400: 18: 432, 1335: 18, 19:  
211, 387, 652, 866, 965, 1086, 1247, 1293,  
1298, 1316, 1321, 1550, 3881, 4147, 4336,  
4601, 4653: (2): 4991, 6442: 18-20: 416,  
788, 1031: 18-21: 1356: 18-13: 2280:  
19: 581, 592, 164, 570, 612, 684, 685,  
686: (2): 905, 1750, 1810: (2): 1910, 2055,  
2238, 2750, 2855, 3294, 3694, 4902, 4972,  
4734, 5152, 5822, 6190: 19: 20: 6059:  
20: 2479, 2690: 21: 1005, 2795: 22:  
32, 205, 276, 1659, 1802, 1845, 4533, 5218:  
(2): 2807, 4603, 4766, 5504: 1982, 545:  
23: 1676, 2446: 23, 192, 387, 1642,  
1697, 1698, 2162, 2339, 6318: 23, 25:  
2012: 24: 611, 1149: 25: 803.  
2: 1: 110, 3163: 1: 2: 2444: 1: 3: 3267,  
5941: 1-17: 1553: 2: 23, 118, 229,  
562, 1593, 2012, 2660, 4317, 5102, 5139,  
5327: 2-3: 1968: 3: 1968, 1968, 1968,  
3: 3: 3197: 4: 25: 3175: 5: 1525,  
1969, 4116, 5250: 4-6: 145, 271, 1760,  
5537: 4-7: 813, 1484, 1490, 2656, 2832,  
2987, 4645: 4-8: 1522, 1568, 2012, 2737,  
3622: 4-9: 6148: 5: 391, 399, 441,  
548, 600, 819, 1043, 1133, 1982, 2347,  
2508, 3265, 3789, 4455, 5504: 1982, 545:  
5: 9: 1835, 2512, 2918, 5713: 6: 681,  
3587: 6-8: 1649: 7: 176, 2520, 2833,  
3280, 3773: 7-8: 1922: 7-9: 2604:  
8: 1690, 3776, 5258: 9: 12, 398, 404,  
510, 571, 942, 959, 962, 1135, 1419, 1284,  
1453, 1549, 1567, 1673, 1735, 1735,  
2125, 2444, 2730, 2795, 2817, 2923,  
2935, 3108, 3199, 3211, 3265, 4505, 3597,  
3621, 3656, 3753, 3777, 3998, 4528, 4593,  
4740, 4787, 4919, 5099, 5057, 5229, 5492,  
5414, 5460, 5461, 5521, 5547, 5626, 5680,  
5692, 5807, 5825, 5859, 5899, 5899,  
6054: 9: 10: 2051, 2127, 3564: 9, 10:  
25: 2126: 9: 21: 399: 12: 177: (2):  
1821, 1938, 4805, 4993, 5084, 5462: 13:  
1732, 2799: 13-17: 5840, 6257: 13-23:  
2128: 15: 1273, 1781: 17: 1555, 1556,  
2289, 2807, 3696: 18-23: 1553: 19:  
1433, 2426: 18-21: 1938, 1805, 1938,  
1938: 20: 21: 609, 5712: 20-22: 138:  
20-23: 1964, 3584, 3889: 20-24: 25:  
21: 80, 218, 233, 397, 811, 1007, 1262,  
1553, 1810, 2689, 3350, 5586, 3913, 4090,  
6005, 5159, 5680, 5696, 5774, 6038, 6060,  
6074, 6082, 6099, 6109, 6122, 6122, 6122,  
6265, 6369, 6369, 6369, 6369, 6369,  
22: 189, 776, 2767: 22, 23: 2412, 4978:  
24: 416: 23: 2426, 3783, 4710, 4802,  
5189, 5678, 6266: 24: 78, 199, 246, 324,  
387, 416, 464, 631, 640, 441, 866, 1058,  
4099, 4868: 25: 670, 1575, 2341, 2705,  
4278.  
3: 1: 1553: 1-6: 5168: 4: 204, 2231,  
2141, 2544, 3214, 5537: 6: 1553: 7:  
1464, 3808: 8: 2213, 2454, 2654, 3163,  
3654, 3920, 3925, 6291: 8-9: 1845, 2877:  
8-17: 28: 10: 4740: 11: 3145: 12:  
723, 1097, 1561, 1865, 2613, 3463: 12:  
14: 589: 13-16: 1956: 14: 6293: 15:  
20: 340, 349, 735, 984, 1539, 1565, 4588,  
5052, 5902, 6133, 6259: 16: 2426, 4281:  
17: 1273, 1781: 18: 47, 67, 80, 102,  
106, 199, 280, 316, 387, 391, 482, 507, 608,  
611, 652, 677: (2): 678, 690, 710, 720, 779,  
1228, 1247, 1278, 1298, 1353, 1576,  
1416, 1576, 1777, 1777, 1777, 2797,  
2925, 2981, 3066, 3075, 3167, 3903, 3904,  
3905, 4123, 4471, 4552, 4854, 4997, 5025,  
5064, 5090, 5222: (2): 5552, 5578: (2):  
5580, 5621, 5772, 5774, 5829, 5917, 6080,  
6247: 15, 19: 560, 5043, 18-20: 244,  
1678, 1678: 19: 1000, 465, 2844, 4534:  
6243: 19, 20: 458, 1987, 2843: 20:  
277, 2843, 4976: 20, 21: 3931: 21:  
1512: 22: 1679, 1853, 2935, 3167, 5118,  
5252.  
4: 1: 212, 611, 2458,

# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

2264, 3207, 3518, 5809, 6716, 6219, 6274,  
6292: 12, 14; 214, 518, 5412, 6430: 12;  
10, 6: 321; 12, 10; 581, 761, 1859: 12, 17;  
49, 414: 12, 10; 13, 11, 51, 115;  
441, 1563, 1782, 2979, 3192, 5159, 5778,  
6311: 15, 16; 2007: 14; 311, 2519:  
14, 15; 5544: 14, 16; 817, 5779, 6268:  
14, 19; 28: 15; 1447, 2494, 3248, 3624,  
4467, 5177, 5274, 5417, 6289: 15, 10;  
7242: 16; 1509, 584, 3188, 3189, 3736,  
5177 (2), 6292: 17; 58, 331, 475, 569,  
1356, 1795, 2426, 2430, 3405, 3870, 4191,  
4208, 4583, 6367: 17, 18; 605: 18;  
2053, 4293: 19; 25, 1273, 1781, 1802,  
1816.  
5, 1: 1894, 2952, 2979, 5341: 1, 2; 1890:  
1, 3; 1523, 1524, 1559: 1, 4; 3142, 5185:  
1, 6; 1553: 1, 10; 19, 263, 579: 1, 11;  
1892, 1895: 2; 2500, 6124, 2, 3; 1822:  
2, 4; 118: 3; 1093, 2156, 3, 3; 2838,  
3217, 3503, 4772, 5221, 6139: 4; 1077,  
1881, 1898, 2732, 3211, 3226, 3652, 6249:  
5; 425, 1161, 2053, 2450, 2498, 3060, 3537  
(2), 3734, 5185, 5216, 5361, 5514, 5843,  
5900, 6254, 6398: 5, 6; 1920, 2654,  
2700, 2738, 2777, 3537, 6166: 6; 135,  
271, 422, 1217, 1487, 1766, 1916, 2412,  
2660, 2882, 3036, 3295, 3412, 3413, 3414,  
3832, 3978, 4047, 4276, 4364, 4483, 4575,  
4669, 4708, 4928, 5185, 5186, 5197, 5261,  
5284, 5414, 5704, 5825, 5843, 5844, 5847,  
5890, 5955, 5959, 5988: 7; 1385, 2083,  
2259, 3400, 5508, 5741 (2), 6101: 8;  
423, 726, 1480, 1687, 1898, 1904, 1973,  
2088, 4088, 6422: 8, 9; 90, 1859, 2172,  
2769, 5183, 6437: 9; 1627, 5378: 10;  
311, 4053, 1218, 1888, 3215, 3585, 4750,  
5147, 6274: 13; 1895: 14; 1550.

## II PETER

1, 1: 1284, 1531: 1, 13; 2, 440: 2; 552:  
2, 3; 2136, 3551, 4474: 2, 4; 200: 3;  
2941, 5081: 3, 4; 327, 1480, 4784, 4828,  
5116, 5117, 6229: 4; 9, 142, 217, 2714,  
2800, 2907 (2), 389 (2), 354, 382, 413, 442,  
456, 474, 514, 517, 569, 603, 613, 618, 637,  
667, 777 (2), 802, 816, 823, 826, 828, 905,  
916, 1007, 1096, 1112, 1149, 1178 (2), 1210,  
1262 (2), 1265, 1286, 1357, 1560,  
1437, 1442, 1452, 1495, 1512, 1513, 1514,  
1515, 1516, 1517, 1518 (2), 1586, 1628, 1646,  
1698, 1750, 1879 (2), 1881, 1910, 1944,  
2035, 2051, 2055, 2148, 2154, 2228, 2238,  
2317, 2409, 2434, 2723, 2750, 2859, 2940,  
2980, 2982, 3050, 3142, 3149, 3281, 3294,  
3486, 3528, 3621, 3684, 3684, 3995, 4173,  
4072, 4218, 4302, 4372, 4498, 4734, 4799,  
4810, 4929, 5025, 5035, 5152, 5166, 5199,  
5250, 5263, 5288, 5371, 5580, 5596, 5622,  
5711, 5748, 5822, 5859, 6109, 6122, 6413,  
6318, 6352, 6437, 6354, 6447: 4, 7; 1642:  
4, 8; 90, 6068, 4, 10; 6116: 4, 11; 2406,  
2508, 2528, 2622, 2629, 4979, 5678,  
6100: 4, 12; 2692: 5; 2037, 3116, 3163,  
3551: 5, 7; 78, 136, 4808, 5678: 5, 8;  
385, 471, 1046, 1576, 2210, 2560, 3168,  
4096, 5280, 5693, 5997, 6218: 5, 10;  
1859, 5596: 5, 11; 1270, 1818: 5, 12;  
2238, 2750, 2783, 3088, 3295, 3694, 4302,  
4472, 4734, 5152, 5206, 5570, 7602, 8222,  
6190: 5, 11; 50: 5, 12; 2219: 5, 15;  
2804: 6; 3584: 7; 2807, 3949: 8;  
137, 523, 2087, 3530: 8, 10; 1642: 8;  
11: 2330, 5678: 8, 11; 2929, 5968:  
9; 137, 199, 538, 1757, 2250, 10: 523;  
624, 682, 874, 1458, 1574, 1644, 2220,  
2415, 2739, 2835, 2940, 3585, 3913, 4138,  
4461, 4408 (2), 5341, 5460, 5677: 10, 11;  
200, 523, 1698, 2154, 2450, 2487, 4732,  
4810, 5370, 5377, 5559, 5739, 5914, 6068:  
11; 32, 78, 126, 226, 249, 250, 3165,  
4037, 4708, 5037, 5899, 6202: 12; 3089,  
4051, 6259: 12, 15; 3137, 3215 (2), 14: 34;  
(2), 4215: 15; 5829: 15, 19; 1899: 16;  
223, 1693, 5121: 16, 18; 1517, 2288,  
2659, 3345, 3790, 6333: 16, 18; 5793,  
6439: 16, 19; 16: 10; 1900:  
10, 21: 5772: 17, 18; 542: 19; 123,  
176, 341, 348, 454, 493, 519, 559, 579,  
598, 820, 1012, 1401, 1408, 1761, 2313,  
2550, 2972, 2979, 3162, 3703, 4305, 4649,  
4778, 4858, 4890, 4988, 5038, 5224, 5369,  
6389: 19, 21; 2012, 2273, 4148: 20;  
2012: 21; 24, 349, 378, 1418: 20;  
1622, 1690, 1900, 2349, 2820, 3027, 3210,  
3424, 3764, 3650, 4197, 5055, 5322, 5536,  
2, 1: 44, 125, 190, 265, 387, 423, 448 (2),  
463, 641, 676, 767, 852, 1085, 1135, 1335,  
1439, 1439, 1746, 1782, 2156, 2507, 2598,  
2693, 3085, 3150, 3343, 3769, 5758: 1, 3, 2;  
392, 744, 910, 2698, 3142: 1, 3; 1664,  
1851, 1890: 2; 431, 4477: 3, 11; 5801:  
4; 111, 124, 170, 254, 266, 1799, 2171,  
2603, 2646, 3309, 3390, 3934, 4068, 4577,  
4682, 4976, 5939, 5160, 3471, 5470, 5706,  
6167, 6199, 6240, 6342, 6384: 4, 5; 866,  
1154, 1879, 5043, 5115: 4, 9; 583: 5;  
10, 1560, 1614, 2843: 6; 999, 1270, 1618,  
1779, 5076: 7, 8; 3939: 8; 884: 9;  
33, 569, 1010, 1469, 1882, 2608, 2613,  
4103, 4856: 10, 12; 3083: 12; 1005,

1006, 1657, 1755, 4843, 4849, 4965, 1989,  
5057, 5078, 5107, 5311, 5344, 5371, 5641,  
5776, 5847, 6253, 6415, 6416, 6417,  
1444, 2201, 15, 16; 949: 17; 6111:  
20, 22; 383, 1539, 1698, 2017: 21; 6298,  
4784: 21, 22; 1022, 1633, 2991, 4628:  
22; 280, 2053, 2295, 3892, 5270, 6294.  
3, 1: 822, 2540: 1, 2; 5863: 1, 6; 434:  
1, 10; 210, 210, 21, 18; 1148: 8; 149,  
3215: 3, 4; 337, 2693, 2975, 5963, 6995,  
6081, 6373: 3, 5; 1190: 4; 216, 223,  
(2), 327, 349, 555, 555, 579, 691, 603, 621,  
794, 948, 1092, 1488, 1693, 1881, 2197,  
2975, 3437, 3893, 5062, 6175: 5; 6397:  
5, 7; 1814: 6; 97, 256, 1615, 6208: 6;  
7; 1684, 2843: 6; 632: 6, 7, 13;  
1677: 7; 256, 1615, 4880, 5317, 6143;  
7, 8; 5078, 5179: 7, 10; 1402: 7, 10;  
13; 668: 8; 91, 230, 568, 702, 1187,  
1610, 1718, 2153, 2304, 2454, 2664, 2779,  
2768, 2990, 3068, 3180, 3379, 3531, 3839,  
4552, 5199, 5668, 5780, 6013: 8, 9; 908:  
9; 198, 1085, 1125, 1272, 1449, 1781,  
2939, 2574, 4858: 9, 12; 6373: 10; 555,  
593, 668, 1785, 2218, 3215, 4222, 4627,  
5348, 5517, 5863, 6916: 10, 11, 13;  
1814: 10, 12, 13; 6014: 10, 13; 70,  
128, 165, 383: 10, 12; 86: 10;  
13; 1148, 1470, 5161, 5456, 5753: 11;  
32, 1622, 1981, 2010, 3149, 3781, 4805,  
4979, 5405, 5735: 11, 12; 298: 11, 14;  
3216: 11, 14; 1914, 2778: 12; 2798,  
4808, 4990: 13; 206, 210, 1615, 1809,  
2144, 2218, 2832, 2904, 3161, 5536;  
6796: 13, 14; 2947: 13, 18; 6065: 14;  
32, 165, 5864, 5990: 14, 11; 2123: 14;  
10; 181: 15; 416, 552, 664, 2791, 5864;  
15, 16; 167, 1041, 4719: 16; 179, 668,  
1148, 1778, 3083, 4433: 17; 1661, 1671,  
1860, 2189, 2218, 4326 (2); 17, 18;  
2037: 18; 21, 118, 780, 1050, 1049,  
2037 (2), 3550, 6312.

## I JOHN

1, 1: 460, 6318: 1, 3; 623, 1145: 1, 3;  
1299: 3; 2508, 6448: 3, 7; 1627: 4;  
1494: 4, 3; 1495: 5; 837, 1832, 2057,  
2161, 6174: 5, 6; 888: 5, 10; 2235:  
6; 647: 6; 51, 71: 7; 1513: 7;  
316, 316, 465, 464, 562, 689, 1230, 1231,  
1293, 1298, 1336, 1482, 2283, 4870, 6111,  
6551: 7, 8; 689: 7, 9; 3281: 8; 2053,  
2440, 2721, 4615: 8, 9; 5903: 8, 10;  
5440, 5750: 9; 13, 252, 769, 1565, 1646,  
1654, 1985, 2398, 280, 3656, 4931, 5105,  
5440, 5988, 6180: 9, 10;  
2, 1: 469, 791, 1239, 1482, 1829, 1938,  
1962, 1985, 3255, 3260, 3281, 3708, 4359,  
4516, 4548, 4554, 4584, 4585, 4680, 4765,  
4805, 4898, 4908, 5041, 5089, 5270, 5401,  
5491, 6196, 6066, 6361, 6448: 1, 2; 1640,  
1565, 1982: 1, 6; 1659, 2008: 2; 43, 152,  
165, 18, 420, 429, 469, 563, 640, 641, 642,  
652, 645, 704, 788, 838, 866 (2), 876, 1026,  
1256, 1328, 1356, 1425, 1590, 1794, 1810,  
1836, 2052, 2197, 2596, 2801, 2735, 2832,  
3013, 3066, 3858, 3261, 3279, 3725, 3844,  
4244, 4126, 4126, 4127, 4127, 4127, 4127,  
4633 (2), 1108, 5164, 5342, 5860, 5925,  
6128, 6337, 6360 (2), 6449: 3; 976,  
1730: 4; 2154: 4, 6; 495: 5; 2649,  
4765, 4897, 5276: 5, 6, 28; 1008: 6;  
13, 1802, 3237, 4446: 9, 11; 4326 (2),  
10: 1529, 5231, 6292, 9, 11; 1069:  
13, 13; 97: 12; 900: 15; 97, 1251  
(2), 1539, 1790, 1955, 2755, 3949, 4196,  
5138, 5218, 5512, 5513: 15, 18; 3872:  
15, 17; 1089: 16; 1859, 2123, 2154: 16;  
17; 1189: 17; 1085, 1273, 1781, 2694:  
18; 144, 814, 1775, 1796, 4692, 4835, 18,  
2210, 3294, 3218, 3218, 3218, 3218, 3218,  
990, 1132, 1279, 1289, 1318, 1589, 2270,  
2368, 2407, 3708, 4485, 4551, 5191: 19;  
20; 126, 4375: 20; 2224, 4210, 4688:  
20, 27; 51, 20, 27; 380, 2810, 3551, 6083:  
21, 27; 21, 27; 22, 144: 24, 25; 138:  
22, 27; 22, 27; 22, 27; 22, 27; 22, 27;  
21, 27; 26, 27; 380: 27; 218, 541, 1636,  
1891, 1917, 2224, 5228, 5392, 5537, 5549,  
5807, 6134, 6307: 27, 28; 4841: 28;  
223, 1693: 28, 29; 29: 837, 947, 962;  
3, 1: 31, 255, 351, 368, 761, 837, 943, 962,  
963, 963, 1254, 1254, 1254, 1254, 1254,  
2778, 3769, 3797, 3949, 4133, 4399, 4465,  
4811, 5082, 5559, 5439, 6322: 1, 2; 50,  
1052, 1949, 5440, 6352: 1, 24; 6312:  
2; 41, 66, 98, 102, 127, 147, 169, 206,  
274, 301, 354, 361, 447, 454, 465, 474,  
504, 578, 659, 555, 816, 802, 1008, 1149,  
1210, 3294, 3218, 3218, 3218, 3218, 3218,  
1511, 1523, 1585, 1669, 1693, 1750, 1797,  
1817 (2), 1857, 1872, 1873, 1881, 1904,  
1908, 1910, 1933 (2), 1952, 1996 (2),  
2022, 2055, 2238, 2352, 2454, 2479, 2587,  
2671, 2750, 2798 (2), 2843, 3075, 3175,  
3293, 3294, 3218, 3218, 3218, 3218, 3218,  
4625, 473, 486, 4914, 4924, 4968, 5105,  
5149, 5152, 5299, 5317, 5416, 5575, 5589,  
5623 (2), 5680, 5748, 5822, 6177, 6190,  
6225, 6266, 6354, 6361: 2, 3; 69, 197,  
5149, 5711, 6116: 3; 32, 351, 558, 829,

1138, 1626, 1802, 1849, 2314, 2456, 2617,  
2671, 3393, 3573, 3680, 3987, 6116: 3, 2;  
2280: 3, 8; 1571: 3, 9; 3281: 3, 10;  
1983, 5446: 5; 93, 21, 116, 608, 884,  
1585, 2767: 6, 7; 4909: 6, 9; 3154,  
2335, 3938: 8, 9; 3246: 7; 49, 1323:  
7, 8; 3323: 8, 10; 3581: 8; 164, 255,  
477, 430, 453, 477, 542, 555, 701, 870,  
1088, 1298, 1782, 3390, 3440, 8510, 5198,  
5184: 8, 10; 3581: 8, 14, 15; 1085:  
9; 216, 837, 2440 (2), 2941, 5476, 4614,  
4810, 4812, 5197, 5438, 5742: 9, 10;  
1897: 10; 49, 97, 1180: 11, 14, 16;  
1329: 11, 14, 23; 1254: 11, 23; 3603,  
3689: 12; 1175, 2777, 2828, 13; 2415:  
3281, 3223, 3330, 4369, 4677, 4815 (2),  
4818, 4967, 6327: 14; 1738, 2241, 3033,  
4253, 4863, 4989, 4995, 5346, 5931, 5948,  
6100, 6290: 14, 16; 6271: 14, 16; 1309,  
2453: 15; 423, 1655, 1839, 2299, 2444,  
2460, 2710, 2777, 3595, 3927, 4226, 5027,  
5123, 5150, 5151, 5178, 6081, 6085, 6122,  
6265: 16; 32, 128, 328, 703 (2), 942,  
2292, 2343, 2415, 2442, 2507, 2518, 2648,  
2649, 2659, 2722, 2751, 2755, 2787, 2807,  
2824, 2988, 3518, 3624, 4128, 4138, 4209,  
4270, 4492, 4584, 4584, 4584, 4584, 4584,  
564, 5582, 5921, 6290, 6412: 16, 18;  
811: 17; 2649, 2932, 6290: 18; 941,  
2011, 2343, 4444, 4480, 5116, 5948, 6290:  
18, 19; 1845: 18, 21; 943:  
4, 1: 9, 651, 1524, 1940: 1, 3; 2180: 1, 6;  
2280: 1, 6; 1571: 2, 9; 3281: 2, 3;  
148 (2), 149 (2): 3; 106, 144, 980 (3);  
981: 4; 1653, 4814, 5488: 4, 8; 1956:  
5; 980: 6; 370, 1822, 7; 837: 7, 8;  
3654: 7, 8, 10; 3831: 7, 11, 12; 1254:  
7, 19; 1264: 8; 9, 447, 493, 659, 1845,  
3608, 4841, 5094, 5124, 5588, 6290: 8, 16;  
269, 5138: 8, 20; 2757: 9; 9;  
387, 498, 504, 885, 944, 1609, 1835, 2070,  
2640, 2713, 3321, 3658, 3872, 6138: 9, 10;  
31, 678, 864, 709 (2), 1328, 1881, 2120,  
2226, 6134: 10; 9, 290, 324, 405, 420,  
563, 616, 641 (2), 616, 1059, 1254, 1352,  
1352, 1352, 10, 11, 10; 1254: 12, 35;  
1949, 4649, 6290: 13; 5537: 14; 5108:  
14, 15; 144: 16; 890, 2328, 2807, 3251,  
4662, 5291, 5318, 5369, 5417: 16, 18;  
1958: 17; 613, 715, 1864, 2430, 2789,  
3292, 3484, 3756, 3805, 4545, 4547, 5189,  
5189, 5189, 5189, 5189, 5189, 5189, 5189,  
1906, 2020, 2424, 2608 (2), 2986, 3735  
(2), 3850, 4841, 5245, 6399, 6440: 19;  
10, 21, 42, 556, 1955, 2648, 2754: 20;  
1767, 2155, 2228, 2765, 3033, 3777, 3805,  
3862, 3994, 4253, 5399, 5810, 6292: 20;  
21; 32, 182, 182, 182, 182, 182, 182,  
5, 1: 116, 864, 1252, 2406, 2629, 2757,  
4052, 5921, 5958: 2, 12; 1254: 1, 4, 18;  
837: 2; 244: 2, 3; 759, 4201: 3;  
2039, 2648, 3021, 3546, 6116, 6135, 6489:  
4; 374, 628, 778, 1586, 1719, 1790, 1801,  
1859, 1907, 2198, 2198, 2264, 2651, 3060,  
3518, 4897, 4908, 4919, 5053, 5245, 5425,  
6129, 6285, 6354, 6363: 4, 5; 2073:  
6; 1927: 6; 197, 141: 7; 505, 560,  
714 (3), 802, 1210, 2817, 5352, 5993: 7;  
8; 207 (2), 278 (2), 369, 767, 1314,  
1414, 1536, 6709: 8; 73, 277, 5280:  
9, 10; 999, 1329, 1691: 11; 142, 279:  
11, 12; 560, 1329, 1878, 1934 (2): 12;  
1085, 1219, 1273, 1437, 1592, 1854, 1882,  
2059, 2841, 2931, 3068, 3083, 3132 (2), 3132,  
3803, 3927, 4819, 4840, 5293, 5354, 5931,  
6318: 14; 489: 14, 15; 5175, 5280:  
14, 14, 138, 259, 388, 382, 732, 912, 1694  
(2), 1699, 1842, 1962, 2001, 2080, 2286,  
2612, 2648, 2707, 2738, 2759, 3260, 3715,  
4079, 4450, 4460, 4625, 4835, 4908, 5100,  
5284, 8325: 16, 17; 1249, 1983, 3083:  
17; 870, 1285, 5750: 18; 874, 856, 868,  
1644, 1697, 1898, 1903, 2161, 2235,  
2444, 2722, 3281, 4252,

## INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

6954: 8, 170, 854, 866, 701, 1164, 5803,  
1642, 1679 (2). 1833, 2171, 8646, 2843,  
3490, 3727, 3771, 3931, 4068, 4521, 4577,  
4879, 4978, 5043, 5059, 5160, 5182, 5289,  
6167, 6399, 6332, 6380, 6, 7, 1615 (2),  
1616, 1617, 1618, 1688, 6115, 7618,  
1270, 1617, 1618, 1672, 1773, 1838, 1860,  
3947, 4070, 4351: 9, 490 (2), 2, 1761,  
2309, 2478, 2896, 3799, 3939, 4054, 587,  
8255: 10, 6847, 8255, 10, 11, 1664:  
12, 12, 4461, 11, 959, 2204, 3044, 11,  
8, 11, 8255, 10, 11, 1664:  
4606, 4626, 4834, 4856, 4830, 4834, 4855,  
5641, 5478, 12, 13, 13: 6355, 6412: 13,  
393, 6111, 6255, 6413: 14, 19, 108, 149,  
265, 579, 631, 6926: 14, 15, 619, 3417,  
4486, 4494, 4495, 4496, 4497, 4498, 4499,  
6258: 16, 6256, 16-20, 6412, 17-21:  
6258: 19-21, 2843: 20, 317, 458, 836,  
1564, 2690, 2770, 4435, 4830, 4894, 5098:  
20, 21, 5095, 8253: 20-26, 846: 21,  
52, 182, 1160, 1553, 1799, 1889, 2259,  
2260, 2261, 2262, 2263, 2264, 2265,  
21, 22, 3803: 21-23, 1679, 9033: 22,  
3833: 22-23, 1860, 2770, 6290: 23,  
46, 2782, 8296, 3799, 4372, 6271: 23,  
24: 8382: 24, 792, 458, 2480, 2974,  
5066, 5067, 5068, 5069, 5070: 24, 25, 588, 916,  
5487, 5488, 6286.

## REVELATION

1: 329, 364, 366, 390, 490, 766, 866, 1371,  
1673, 1941, 2156, 2434, 3168, 5055, 5992:  
1-8: 5991: 1, 10: 2033: 1-20: 3668:  
2: 1584: 3; 1214, 2887, 5915: 4: 370,  
1693: 4, 12, 20: 569: 4, 18: 1806: 5;  
358, 371, 16, 12, 421, 1300, 1254, 1298,  
1673, 1941, 2156, 2434, 3168, 5055, 5992:  
6307: 5, 8, 2798: 6, 110: 1158, 1263,  
1505, 1750, 1940, 1941, 2055, 2238, 2477,  
2750, 3284, 3694, 4302, 4378, 4734, 5152,  
5822, 8190: 7: 140, 149, 245, 1073,  
1746, 1798, 2869, 5762: 7, 8: 1948: 8;  
446, 716, 919, 1005, 1060, 1161, 1278,  
1281, 1282, 1283, 1284, 1285, 1286, 1287,  
1288, 1289: 8, 11: 17: 614: 8, 11: 148,  
422: 9-10: 1598, 2828: 10-20: 3568:  
1727: 10-18: 1283, 1383: 10-20: 3568:  
11: 356, 4098, 5551: 12, 13, 20: 3650:  
12-20: 356: 12, 20: 552: 13, 19:  
13-18: 1995: 13, 20: 6412: 14, 18,  
15, 261: 14, 18: 1938: 15, 20: 3568:  
15: 8274, 6303: 17, 1904: 17-20:  
5991: 18, 49, 68, 168, 165, 331, 417,  
418, 483, 485, 541, 816, 1005, 3333, 1263,  
1283, 2337, 2600, 3336, 3563, 3948, 4174,  
4587, 5065, 5812, 6706, 6447: 19: 6415:  
20: 170, 435, 494, 491, 3619, 5992, 6159,  
6415: 20: 198, 2418, 2419, 2420, 2421,  
2: 1-5: 1491, 6-8: 6415: 7:  
356: 1-8: 1895, 2826: 1-17: 5992:  
1-20: 457, 2431, 3668: 2: 5005, 5295,  
5347, 5444, 5752, 5765, 5829, 5831, 5940:  
3: 4099: 2-4: 2497: 5: 109, 599,  
6415: 5-10: 1283, 1284, 1285, 1286,  
1287, 1288, 1289, 1290, 1291, 1292, 1293,  
1294, 1295, 1296, 1297, 1298, 1299, 1300,  
1301, 1302, 1303, 1304, 1305, 1306, 1307,  
1308, 1309, 1310, 1311, 1312, 1313, 1314,  
1315, 1316, 1317, 1318, 1319, 1320, 1321,  
1322, 1323, 1324, 1325, 1326, 1327, 1328,  
1329, 1330, 1331, 1332, 1333, 1334, 1335,  
1336, 1337, 1338, 1339, 1340, 1341, 1342,  
1343, 1344, 1345, 1346, 1347, 1348, 1349,  
1350, 1351, 1352, 1353, 1354, 1355, 1356,  
1357, 1358, 1359, 1360, 1361, 1362, 1363,  
1364, 1365, 1366, 1367, 1368, 1369, 1370,  
1371, 1372, 1373, 1374, 1375, 1376, 1377,  
1378, 1379, 1380, 1381, 1382, 1383, 1384,  
1385, 1386, 1387, 1388, 1389, 1390, 1391,  
1392, 1393, 1394, 1395, 1396, 1397, 1398,  
1399, 1400, 1401, 1402, 1403, 1404, 1405,  
1406, 1407, 1408, 1409, 1410, 1411, 1412,  
1413, 1414, 1415, 1416, 1417, 1418, 1419,  
1420, 1421, 1422, 1423, 1424, 1425, 1426,  
1427, 1428, 1429, 1430, 1431, 1432, 1433,  
1434, 1435, 1436, 1437, 1438, 1439, 1440,  
1441, 1442, 1443, 1444, 1445, 1446, 1447,  
1448, 1449, 1450, 1451, 1452, 1453, 1454,  
1455, 1456, 1457, 1458, 1459, 1460, 1461,  
1462, 1463, 1464, 1465, 1466, 1467, 1468,  
1469, 1470, 1471, 1472, 1473, 1474, 1475,  
1476, 1477, 1478, 1479, 1480, 1481, 1482,  
1483, 1484, 1485, 1486, 1487, 1488, 1489,  
1490, 1491, 1492, 1493, 1494, 1495, 1496,  
1497, 1498, 1499, 1500, 1501, 1502, 1503,  
1504, 1505, 1506, 1507, 1508, 1509, 1510,  
1511, 1512, 1513, 1514, 1515, 1516, 1517,  
1518, 1519, 1520, 1521, 1522, 1523, 1524,  
1525, 1526, 1527, 1528, 1529, 1530, 1531,  
1532, 1533, 1534, 1535, 1536, 1537, 1538,  
1539, 1540, 1541, 1542, 1543, 1544, 1545,  
1546, 1547, 1548, 1549, 1550, 1551, 1552,  
1553, 1554, 1555, 1556, 1557, 1558, 1559,  
1560, 1561, 1562, 1563, 1564, 1565, 1566,  
1567, 1568, 1569, 1570, 1571, 1572, 1573,  
1574, 1575, 1576, 1577, 1578, 1579, 1580,  
1581, 1582, 1583, 1584, 1585, 1586, 1587,  
1588, 1589, 1590, 1591, 1592, 1593, 1594,  
1595, 1596, 1597, 1598, 1599, 1600, 1601,  
1602, 1603, 1604, 1605, 1606, 1607, 1608,  
1609, 1610, 1611, 1612, 1613, 1614, 1615,  
1616, 1617, 1618, 1619, 1620, 1621, 1622,  
1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, 1627, 1628, 1629,  
1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1635, 1636,  
1637, 1638, 1639, 1640, 1641, 1642, 1643,  
1644, 1645, 1646, 1647, 1648, 1649, 1650,  
1651, 1652, 1653, 1654, 1655, 1656, 1657,  
1658, 1659, 1660, 1661, 1662, 1663, 1664,  
1665, 1666, 1667, 1668, 1669, 1670, 1671,  
1672, 1673, 1674, 1675, 1676, 1677, 1678,  
1679, 1680, 1681, 1682, 1683, 1684, 1685,  
1686, 1687, 1688, 1689, 1690, 1691, 1692,  
1693, 1694, 1695, 1696, 1697, 1698, 1699,  
1700, 1701, 1702, 1703, 1704, 1705, 1706,  
1707, 1708, 1709, 1710, 1711, 1712, 1713,  
1714, 1715, 1716, 1717, 1718, 1719,

[illegible]

1385, 8992, 5458: 18: 5, 22, 56, 180  
81, 82 (2): 1, 16, 148, 159, 172, 180  
227, 256 (2): 287, 518, 592, 668, 757, 842  
(2): 1881, 2935, 3083 (2): 4142, 5563  
5632, 5715, 6070, 6083, 6429: 19: 6353  
12 1499, 1289, 1577, 2124, 2270, 2835  
3570, 4492, 5191, 5742: 1-17: 55 (2)  
63, 306 (2): 330, 513, 1447, 5329: 3: 55  
3, 9: 44, 56: 5: 1149: 8: 537, 3526  
4741: 6, 15: 389, 1841, 3408, 4147  
5751, 5867: 6: 1499, 1841, 3408, 4147  
17: 17, 1851, 5849: 11: 479, 1293: 12  
179, 1977: 13: 177: 13, 177: 14: 171: 14  
360, 3893, 4741: 15, 16: 5750: 16, 19  
177.  
13: 2195, 590, 497: 1-18: 29, 63, 290, 304  
307, 318, 350, 497: 1-18: 1409, 1446, 1447  
284, 318, 350, 497: 1-18: 373, 5259, 5349  
6124: 2, 44, 368, 994, 2308, 2538: 3, 53  
994: 3, 12: 3082: 4-8: 834, 1093  
12, 62: 6386: 5: 509, 3406, 4741, 3741  
5751: 8: 788, 875, 1809, 2540, 2541  
2547, 3423, 5868: 11, 14, 147: 15, 16  
17: 17, 1851, 5849: 1-18: 1040, 5601  
12: 4144: 13: 5439: 14: 595, 617  
694: 14, 15: 6386: 14-16: 2513  
14-17: 607, 1948, 2207, 6386: 15  
1350, 1409, 1474, 1843, 1870, 2207, 3282  
3601, 3672, 3698, 1456, 1870, 2207, 3282  
3601, 3672, 3698, 1456, 1870, 2207, 3282  
6125: 15, 17: 2288: 15, 18: 2495  
16: 595, 3120, 6386: 16-17: 1002, 1018  
1845: 17: 968, 3886: 18: 355, 1973  
14-1: 155, 1407: 3: 523: 3: 583: 3  
505: 105, 170, 172, 180, 922, 5563  
5064: 1-18: 1-20: 225 (2), 5493, 6151  
3: 2452, 5570, 6344: 3, 5: 828: 4  
33, 155, 156, 253, 624, 1257, 1045, 2418  
5490, 3031, 3600, 4645, 4702, 6640, 5753  
5870: 4, 5: 454: 6: 27, 924: 6, 5753  
17: 6-10: 168: 6-8: 394, 345, 312  
17: 17, 1851, 5849: 1-18: 1040, 5601  
475, 717, 1552, 1571, 2300, 3056, 3182  
10, 10: 171: 9-11: 304, 475, 1040, 2609  
9-12: 1732 (2): 10, 11: 487: 12  
304, 475: 13: 304, 388, 344, 475  
514, 558, 631, 664, 585, 708, 845, 1065  
514, 558, 631, 664, 585, 708, 845, 1065  
314, 3883, 4912, 5566, 5755, 5930, 6013  
6018, 6056, 6055 (2): 6, 6098, 6149 (2)  
6161, 6128, 6349: 13, 14, 16: 2982  
16, 16: 6200: 13-18: 823, 14: 447  
173, 1362, 142, 6149: 15, 18  
14: 36: 14: 36: 14: 36: 14: 36: 14: 36  
230: 14-20: 116, 155: 15, 20, 22  
264, 6117, 6148, 6149, 6245: 15, 16  
1062: 15, 18: 1571: 15, 20: 3327: 16  
153: 17: 3104: 17, 18: 6150: 17, 19  
6149: 18: 3104, 4296, 6161, 6167, 617  
(2), 6182, 6194, 6195, 6381: 1-18  
18: 18: 18: 18: 18: 18: 18: 18: 18  
3544, 4875.  
15-1: 151, 497, 6377: 1-4: 168: 1-6  
140: 1-8: 76, 116, 170 (2): 194, 157  
230: 2: 81, 156 (2), 589, 1524, 354  
5386: 2, 3: 926, 398, 558, 558, 558  
4: 130, 288, 558, 558, 558, 558, 558  
177: 3337, 3729: 3, 4: 541, 2603, 272  
3078, 3283, 3729: 4, 6, 9, 9, 33, 493  
524, 898, 3645, 5430: 5-7: 614: 8, 58  
1750, 1910, 2055, 2288, 2750, 3294, 368  
3402, 4372, 4734, 5152, 5826, 6117  
7: 151, 156, 159, 169, 171 (2)  
151, 550.  
16-1: 498, 511, 6180: 1-17: 6169: 1-21  
687, 1657: 2: 498 (2), 6386 (2): 1, 21  
6386: 3: 498: 4-6: 499: 7: 498  
5799: 8, 9: 499: 9-11: 45: 10  
1167: 10-11: 509, 399, 12: 45: 617  
4898, 4899: 509, 399, 12: 45: 617  
151, 550, 6180: 13, 14: 1040, 3120: 14  
266, 377 (2), 510, 617, 6383: 15  
509, 511, 579, 1428, 2782, 3811, 6271  
16: 510, 5448: 10-18: 5062, 5738: 17  
152, 511, 6216, 6422: 17-21: 6395: 18  
511, 2094, 2358, 2782, 3811, 6271  
511, 579, 1428, 2782, 3811, 6271  
511, 579, 1428, 2782, 3811, 6271  
6415: 19, 21: 6415: 20: 511 (2)  
20, 21: 6243: 21: 511, 3344.  
17-1: 5846: 1-5: 1488, 1925, 5474, 5911  
5911: 1-5: 6143: 1-6: 471, 1498, 5009  
5478: 1, 3: 15: 471, 1498, 5009  
45, 45, 118, 206, 306, 510, 330, 40  
1741, 2372, 2488, 6208, 6428: 2: 50  
1896, 2904, 3049, 3104, 3122, 3247, 4287  
2, 4, 5: 2300: 3: 507: 4: 46, 434  
1371, 1775, 845: 5: 5099: 4-6: 6427  
3: 45, 319, 428 (2), 360, 1357, 1764, 204  
721, 721, 428 (2), 360, 1357, 1764, 204  
3220, 5058: 5092: 6: 307, 984, 3408  
6, 18: 1002: 7: 472: 8: 2540: 9, 10  
2062: 10: 6383: 11: 6440: 12, 13  
6192, 6411: 14: 134, 270, 424, 613, 678  
174, 817, 875, 1442, 1470, 1470, 1470  
678, 817, 875, 1442, 1470, 1470, 1470  
510: 3568, 5846, 5910: 16: 3108  
2307, 6192, 6374, 6488: 18: 323, 63  
18-1: 172, 2135, 2372: 1-5: 2338, 6146

# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

1-24: 189, 310, 409, 471, 986, 1961, 2372,  
2498, 3624, 6098, 8755, 8911, 9969, 8203,  
6428: 2, 5, 9, 228, 243, 275, 317, 602,  
117, 987, 1357 (2), 1358, 2634, 3408, 5945: 5  
2-3: 378, 1898, 2645: 2-4: 221, 275,  
304, 474, 2498, 2608, 2645, 2663, 2982,  
2-4: 1011, 1444, 1766, 2661, 3884, 5696:  
2-4, 21: 1371: 2-5: 1673, 3596: 2, 5:  
1857: 2, 5, 9: 1371: 2, 9: 486: 2, 11:  
23: 603: 3: 982, 1187, 1898, 2890, 2904,  
3045, 3104, 3112, 3247, 3380, 3403, 3452,  
3962, 4287, 5474: 4: 168, 171 (2), 174,  
215, 227, 310, 317, 375, 378, 399, 413,  
436, 438, 457, 473, 475, 718, 849, 862,  
945, 983, 986, 1295, 1357, 1364, 1371,  
1372, 1383, 1548, 1578, 1819, 1708, 1787,  
1875, 1898, 1960, 1969, 1983, 2047, 2168,  
2451, 2461, 2538, 2614, 2693, 2704, 2762,  
2845, 2883, 3113, 3135, 3249, 3610, 3843,  
3653, 3963, 4022, 4044, 4200, 5098 (2),  
5134, 5478, 5565, 5647, 5750, 6289, 6426:  
5: 1547, 2147, 6438: 5, 18: 1577: 4:  
12: 825: 5, 23: 4592: 5: 438: 5, 6:  
1011: 5-7: 54, 306, 1423: 5, 10: 1896:  
5-21: 6025: 6: 1371: 7: 587, 1002,  
4449, 6761: 7, 8, 21: 1002: 7, 21:  
5993: 8: 507, 996: 8, 10: 2338: 9:  
1571: 9, 11, 17: 1547: 9-15: 414:  
10: 4966: 11: 6428: 11, 10: 436,  
1571: 16-19: 1896: 17, 21: 6328: 20,  
21: 92, 436: 21: 45, 177, 276, 694, 712,  
731, 1352, 3343, 3563, 3963, 6068, 5092,  
5148, 5478: 23: 177, 341, 498, 690,  
1388, 2569, 2598, 3834: 24: 151, 1463,  
1708, 3408,  
18-1, 2: 172: 1-8: 5911: 1, 21: 194,  
4647, 5411: 2: 130, 276, 2300: 2, 5-7:  
275: 3: 894, 2609: 5: 275: 5-7:  
172: 5-9: 148, 1986: 5-10: 288: 6:  
170, 428, 5458: 6: 7: 428, 828, 1211:  
6-9: 4930 (2), 4079, 5865: 7: 88, 153,  
217, 298, 343, 827, 830, 845, 919,  
1302, 1349, 1388, 1430, 1564, 1652, 1702,  
1941, 2122, 2201, 2345, 2415, 2429, 2690,  
3104, 3200, 4739, 4878, 5185, 5383, 4500:  
7, 8: 68, 76, 823, 2764: 7-9: 3417, 3647,  
5415: 8: 60, 76, 157, 170, 845, 884,  
471, 1000, 1036, 1459, 2604, 6111: 9:  
86, 148, 172, 276, 349, 593, 2764, 3834,  
4274, 6251: 10: 149, 496, 1635, 3970,  
4800, 6291: 11: 5461: 11-16: 774,  
1926: 11-21: 668: 13: 21, 106, 339,  
421, 1060, 6218: 14: 22: 14, 15: 5451,  
15: 327, 1149, 1369, 1519, 1735, 2374,  
5193, 5238, 15-21: 938, 2045: 16:  
2747, 5780: 17: 6150, 6215: 17, 18:  
899: 17, 18, 21: 817: 18-20: 817:  
18-21: 377: 19: 166, 365, 420, 834, 939,  
19, 20: 356, 365, 834: 19-21: 780, 899:  
20: 634, 894, 1048, 1434, 1398, 2569,  
2601, 2608 (4), 2609, 6261, 6386,  
20-1: 1771, 2189, 3209: 1, 2: 1233 (2),  
1736, 2606: 1-3: 501, 877, 1738, 2553,  
2398, 2415, 2645, 2690, 2724, 3004, 5182,

5280, 6379: 1-4: 2428, 3073: 1-5:  
1814: 1-6: 2798: 1-15: 22, 64, 306, 330,  
331, 327, 501, 845, 2609: 2: 44, 170,  
265, 362 (8), 109, 642, 627, 634, 701,  
1055, 1233, 2049, 2406, 2550, 2590, 3941,  
4609, 4976, 5048, 6264, 6356: 2, 3: 171,  
2220, 2898, 3158, 3178, 3274, 3778, 6020,  
6013: 2, 3, 6: 5190: 2-4: 1093: 2, 4:  
11: 893: 2-6: 4: 3: 401, 1008, 1968,  
2504, 2560, 2569, 2709 (2), 3104, 3120,  
3652, 3686, 3719, 3784, 4110, 4350, 4652,  
4908, 5118: 3, 4: 501, 763: 3, 7: 1989:  
3, 7, 8: 54, 305: 3-9: 3579: 4: 4, 6,  
62, 86, 171, 255, 256, 281, 307, 322, 356,  
378, 382, 511, 512, 621, 512, 586, 589, 694,  
701, 764 (2), 878, 1718, 1766, 1818, 1855,  
2007, 2091, 2109, 2122, 2282, 2304, 2416,  
2490, 2495, 2518, 2700, 2827, 2833, 2844,  
2942, 3132, 3175, 3286, 4807, 5179, 5692:  
4, 5: 2700, 2795: 4-6: 152, 278, 353,  
6034, 6351: 4, 6: 82, 1138, 2539, 5105:  
4-7: 2749: 4-10: 601: 5: 62, 194 (2),  
207, 248, 278 (4), 331, 360, 365, 366 (2),  
501, 909, 1105, 1108 (3), 1192, 1280, 1210,  
1326, 1414, 1537, 1778, 3487, 4989, 6079,  
5103: 5, 6: 1512, 3338, 5711, 6443:  
6: 12, 66, 165, 170, 494, 200, 206, 277,  
361, 361 (3), 404, 419, 670, 654, 1132,  
1136, 1204 (2), 1222, 1351, 1391, 1448  
(2), 1451, 1478, 1438, 1493, 1505, 1508,  
1509, 1511, 1648, 1681, 1750, 1854, 1872,  
1908, 1910, 2051, 2055, 2074, 2109, 2194,  
2536, 2217, 2595, 2760, 2797, 3026, 3294,  
3445, 3696, 3836, 4305, 4375, 4504, 4635,  
4677, 4715, 4734, 4840, 4914, 4964, 4966,  
4973, 5017, 5049, 5132, 5152, 5166, 5232,  
5263, 5291, 5314, 5455, 5604, 5604, 5612,  
5693, 5726, 5822, 5859, 6081, 6083, 6190,  
6247, 6274, 6436: 6, 7: 501: 6-10:  
331, 1292: 7: 278, 4770: 7, 8: 1687:  
7, 8: 912, 2833: 7-9: 37, 500, 501, 769,  
3461, 4389, 4903, 6326: 7-10: 62, 332,  
1057, 1108, 1778, 2051, 2304, 2809, 3132,  
5080, 5116, 5182, 6240, 5925: 7-15: 725,  
729, 2890: 8-10: 1040: 9: 276, 883,  
1068, 1219, 1222, 1775, 2544, 2608, 3091,  
3445, 3579, 3605, 4882, 5182: 9, 10:  
2609, 3433, 4538: 9, 10, 14: 1233: 9,  
14, 15: 894, 2551: 9, 15: 890: 10:  
896, 898, 1039, 1040, 1057, 1219, 1430,  
1443, 1687, 3730, 6261: 10, 14: 1833:  
10, 14, 15: 1861, 1448, 2004, 2608 (2),  
10, 15: 869, 728: 11: 4721: 11, 12:  
1903: 11-13: 2338: 11-15: 332, 601,  
2304: 12: 519, 527, 701, 1753, 1854,  
2195, 2304, 2677, 3433, 3580, 3605, 5377,  
5804: 12-13: 893: 12-15: 912, 1478:  
13: 701, 4331, 4348, 4474: 13, 12:  
2608: 13, 14: 2601: 14: 477, 655, 769,  
878, 1040, 1178, 1180, 1449, 1710, 2607,  
2608, 2736, 3084, 3242, 3282, 4217, 4559,  
4627, 5344: 14, 15: 219, 381, 382, 769,  
912, 1073, 1882: 15: 628, 726, 764,  
1108, 1450, 2601, 2609.

21-1: 716: 1, 2: 893: 1-5: 2323, 4411,  
4766, 6068: 1-7: 343, 2332: 1-8: 501,  
503: 1-10: 8: 548: 1, 9, 10: 860:  
1-27: 186, 330 (2), 397, 420, 501, 893,  
2606, 2609, 3226: 3: 219, 238, 307, 338,  
481, 684 (2), 1352, 2221, 2606, 4387,  
5181, 6388: 2, 9: 1879, 6748: 3: 210,  
280: 3, 4: 2690: 3-5: 441, 6694: 3-7:  
393: 3-8: 1926: 4: 94, 121, 868 (2),  
673, 687, 616, 1454, 1869, 2000, 2076,  
2231, 3797, 2581, 2601, 2640, 3083, 3225,  
3684, 3707, 4794, 5032, 5048, 5250, 6082,  
6093: 4, 5: 728, 2129, 4979, 5057, 5273,  
5700: 4, 22: 769: 5: 1117, 2184, 3083,  
1673, 6379: 6: 446, 1080, 1181, 1278,  
1641, 1899, 3569, 4990, 6351: 6-8: 1478:  
7: 1164, 4071, 5669: 7, 8: 763, 1598:  
8: 381, 541, 891, 893 (2), 912, 1219,  
1261, 1324, 1364, 1443, 1454, 1601, 1648,  
2172, 2608 (2), 2609, 3083, 4192: 8, 27:  
912: 9, 112, 422, 454, 581, 1586, 1865,  
2652, 4361, 4755, 5400: 9, 10: 81, 471,  
3570, 5919: 9, 10, 24: 68: 9-11: 169,  
238, 1210, 2332, 3282: 9-14: 4992: 9:  
27: 501, 1389, 2231: 10, 11: 471, 893:  
10, 11, 24: 58: 10-27: 866, 2601: 11:  
1210, 2087: 11-14: 4387, 11-23: 629,  
12: 1353, 2656: 14: 66, 162, 742, 1041,  
1149, 1455, 1522, 1524, 1793, 1884, 2689,  
2658, 2820, 2925, 3128, 3308, 3789, 4165,  
4347, 5742, 5940: 15: 6116: 17: 1349:  
18, 21: 1944: 19, 20: 6148: 19-27:  
333: 21: 1756: 21-25: 1900: 22:  
172, 1969, 6310: 22, 23: 189: 22, 24:  
3286: 22-27: 2332: 23, 24: 701: 23:  
25: 2087, 6177: 24: 25, 124, 169, 238,  
338, 421, 430, 654, 2088, 2231: 24-26:  
1951, 2338, 24, 26: 4656: 26: 219: 27:  
654, 890, 1037, 2139, 5105: 27, 10:  
2987,  
22-1: 477, 1703, 1899: 1, 2: 58, 3410,  
4990, 5846, 6084, 6214: 1, 2, 17: 903:  
1-3: 334, 397, 447, 533: 1-5: 601 (2),  
1-6: 223: 1-7: 886: 1-11: 3570: 1:  
17: 2260, 3598: 1-21: 350 (2), 2308,  
3625: 2: 2665: 3: 98, 156, 260, 586,  
587, 3803, 5273: 4: 4470: 4, 5: 2087:  
5: 303: 6-14: 6028: 7: 137: 9: 63,  
581, 1867, 1895, 2079, 6291: 10: 6149:  
11: 477, 587: 12: 726, 2613: 12, 15,  
16: 477: 13: 446, 1080, 1181, 1278,  
1514, 1748: 14: 976, 1730: 14, 15:  
896, 4992, 6326: 14, 15, 19: 890: 15:  
1037, 1430, 1454, 1660, 2653: 16: 106,  
160, 348, 809 (2), 944, 1063: 17: 8, 37,  
252, 267, 360, 334, 477, 533, 646, 660,  
906, 1044, 1095, 1185, 1185, 1284,  
1363 (2), 1908, 1932, 2000, 2184, 2607,  
2575, 2606, 2652, 2759, 3410, 3485, 3495,  
3571, 3624, 3645, 3917, 4140, 4627, 4882,  
5084, 5428, 5748, 6028, 6267, 8377: 17,  
20: 1388: 18, 19: 1210: 20: 531, 731,  
2986.



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Being merely a list of the articles published in the forty years of Reprints. Of value chiefly as showing the wide range of subjects. Of use only when the exact title of an article is remembered.

A Baptist and Present Truth (Letter) 5506	A Fourteen-Year-Old Martyr 5921	A Minister Encourages His Flock 3081
A Baptist Minister's Appreciation (Letter in reply) 5477	A Fourth No-Ransom Theory 864	A Minister's Indictment of His Profession 3358
A Baptist Preacher's Opinion Endorsed 4017	A Free Salvation (Poem) 440, 601	A Minister's Presentiments and Reasons 2537
A Bargain While They Last (Notice) 4302	A Frenzy of Delusion 4514	A Ministerial Attempt to "Answer" the Truth (Letter) 5995
A Beautiful Life—A Marvelous Example (Letter) 6106	A Fresh Call for Volunteers 2555	A Misapprehension 228, 1107, 1378
A Beautiful Robe (Poem) 56	A Friend in Need a Friend Indeed 4223, 5664	A Missionary Free (Notice) 996
A Beautiful Temple 60	A Fulfillment of Prophecy—Ezek. 7:19 2382	A Moderator Awakening Late 2375
A Beautiful Thought 632	A General Criticism 3782	A Modern Reformation 2869
A Bible League 3263	A General Meeting—Come! (Notice) 834	A Momentous Struggle Begun 1489
A Bible Prohibition of Confederacy 3864	A General View of the Messianic Kingdom 5181	A Monster Petition 4799
A Bible Reading (Seven Stages) 465	A Generous Proposition (Notice) 4195	A Month Later (Notice) 1061
A Bible Reading (The Atonement) 416	A German Anti-Military Critic 4800	A Morning without Clouds 1072
A Bible Student at the Front (Letter) 6556	A Gift for Your Friends (Notice) 5620	A Mountain Swallowed by the Sea 3838
A Bible Study on Knowledge 3550	A Glimpse at the Social and Religious Life of India 1601, 1607, 1612	A Naval Officer on Personal Religion 3234
A Bishop's Gloomy Survey 3860	A Glimpse of Christianity in Japan 2946	A New and Important Movement (Federation of Protestant Churches) 1197
A Black Outlook for Industry 3923	A Gloom Outlook 5322	A New Arrangement (Notice) 5152
A Blind Boy's Wisdom (Letter) 5903	A God-Fearing Bad Man 4811	A New Branch of the Service (Further Explained) 1714
A Bottle of Spikenard, Very Costly 2447	A God Ready to Pardon 4837	A New Chemical Agent 2900
A Brief Statement of Rome's Teachings 3596	A Godly Young King 3393	A New Church Movement 4698
A Broader Love 1216	A Good King's Error 5315	A New Cure for Pneumonia 5691
A Broken Vow—A Fulfilled Penalty 3623	A Good Man's Sin 3607	A New Dogma: The "Assumption" of the Virgin Mary 3320
A Brother in Christ Heard From (Letter) 996	A Good Son of a Bad Father 1530	A New Era for the Jews 2897
A Bruised Reed (Poem) 880	A Gracious Prince! (Poem) 3652	A New German Translation (Notice) 1901
A Buried City Upsets the Chronology of the Bible (?) 2034	A Great Conference for Religions Cooperation 4066	A New Government for Palestine Proposed (Copy of Letter by the Editor) 1342
A Business Man's View 3615	A Great Convention of Truth People—Niagara Falls (Report) 4468	A New Jerusalem Is Building 4205
A Candid Confession 1619	A Great Lesson to Be Learned 4573	A New Leaf (Poem) 1611
A Candid Confession Truly, from a Prominent Man 4195	A Great Mountain Melting 4911	A New Name—God-given 3960
A Case in Instance 4405	A Great Reformer 2248	A New Rendering of John 1:1 3075
A Catholic Church Prop 4699	A Great Revolution Possible 5625	A New Requirement for Catholics 1241
A Change Already in Progress 2681	A Great Waster (Letter) 3284	A New Stimulus to Bible Study 5468
A China Missionary Writes 979	A Greater Than Solomon 571	A Newspaper View of the Welsh Revival 3583
A Chinaman's View of Christianity 978	A Happy New Year (Poem) 1005	A Notable Preacher's Views 4016
A Chinese View of Christian Civilization 3403	A Happy New Year, 1894 469	A Note of Warning (Letter) 6105
A Christian Soldier's Battle 3857	A Harmonious View 3398	A Nut for Evolutionists 3619
A Church Rust 3864	A Helpful Service 1044	A Paralytic Healed 1722
A City Without Walls 4789	A High Priest of Coming Good Things 703	A Parent's Best Heritage to His Child 6108
A Comparative Estimate of the Election 3062	A Hindu Christian's Creed 1293	A Pastor in the Making 2939
A Confederacy—Isaiah 8:12 4110	A Jewish Kingdom Proposed 1641	A Pastor's Testimony 3017
A Conscience Void of Offense 4499	A Jewish View of Jesus 3967	A Peculiar Item from a Catholic Journal 5187
A Convincing Proof of Resurrection 5236	A Joyful Experience (Letter) 1620	A Peculiar People 1567, 3621
A Correction 1501, 1825, 4202, 6382	A Kansas Boast 4741	A Pentecostal Memorial 1658
A Crisis (for Methodism) 2463	A Kind Master, a Good Servant 3076	A People's Palace 3329
A Criticism 1297	A King Sold Himself 4581	A Perfume of Sweet Odor 2472
A Criticism Criticised 305	A Lamentable Lack 4362	A Pilgrim in the West (Notice) 3151
A Crumb from the Children's Table 4627	A Layman on the "New Theology" 5058	A Plain Statement of the Case 2768
A Cup of Cold Water (Poem) 2458	A Layman to the Rescue 3987	A Plain Way of Stating It 73
A Cure for Surface Cancer (Notice) 4324	A Legion of Demons 3740	A Plan for Those Who Cannot Give All Their Time and Cannot Leave Home 928
A Dangerous and Formidable Gun 876	A Lesson on Divine Providence 6096	A Plea for the Sisters 3741
A Dangerous Rule 6193	A Letter and Its Answer 4183	A Pleasing Companion 5952
A Day of Decisions 5512	A Letter from South Africa 6035	A Prayer That Failed 1215
A Debtor's Obligations (Interesting and Peculiar Case) 804	A Light to the Gentiles 3919	A Possible Political Storm Center 6389
A Dedicated Toy Bank (Letter) 5876	A Little Child Shall Lead Them (Poem) 5810	A Post Office Thief Still Robbing Our Mail! (Notice) 2555
A Deferred Hope about Realized 6192	A Little Talk by the Way 3556	A Practical Self-Examination on Love 4917
A Denunciation of Chicago University by Rev. J. B. Cranfill of Texas 4065	A Little Talk with Jesus (Poem) 31	A Prayer for Light 5630
A Deploable Condition of Unbelief 5468	A Little While (Poem) 301, 731, 2568, 5586	A Prayer of Thanksgiving (Poem) 5961
A Device of the Adversary 6109	A Live Topic Discussed by Traveling Ministers (Evolution Theory) 2392	A Precantonian Correction 2945
A Disadvantageous Postal Ruling 2892	A Living Christ 82	A Presbyterian Minister's Longing 2983
A Disciple's Prayer (Poem) 5230	A Lonely Voice of Protest Against Evolution and Higher Criticism Heresies 3066	A Presbyterian Minister's Pointed Criticism of His Creed 3976
A Discouraged Prophet's Flight 4741	A Look at the British Empire 2315	A Preaching Preacher Looking in the Right Direction 3118
A Discouraged Reformer 2333	A Man after God's Own Heart (Letter) 6069	A Prince of Peace Like Myself 1636
A Discourse by the Editor, at Bible House Chapel, Allegheny, Pa. 1339	A Maturing Obligation (Letter and Reply) 5486	A Privilege and a Service 3670
A Dishonor to His Father 3598	A Memorial Number (Notice) 5988	A Privilege to Uphold the Work (Letter) 6037
A Doctor's Examination of Christian Science 3422	A Message from Edinburgh (Letter) 6036	A Prominent Man's View 3264
A Donation of Miracle Wheat 4544	A Message from San Francisco Friends 6047	A Proper Seeking of Divine Favor 3252
A Faith Foundation Necessary 5029	A Message from Scotland (Letter) 6063	A Prophecy Nearing Fulfillment (Habakkuk 3:17, 18) 5383
A Faithful Watchman 6373	A Message from Wales (Letter) 6381	A Prophet Like Moses 2858, 3068
A Famine in the Land—Amos 8:11 1579	A Message of Gratitude (Letter) 727	A Proposed Pan-American Congress of Religion and Education 1770
A Father's Letter to His Son 4232	A Methodist Bishop's Opinion 1471	A Psalm of Thanksgiving 6165
A Fearful Thing 386		
A Federation of Churches (Dr. McCosh Outlines a Plan) 1208		
A Few National Reform Utterances 3872		
A Few Words of Kindly Greetings (Letter) 6378		
A Fifth No-Ransom Theory 864		
A Form and "Yell" of Godliness 3593		
A Former Pastor's Letter 446, 658		

# INDEX OF ARTICLES

A Question Concerning the Ransom.....	1589	A "Truth" Baby (Letter).....	5657	Abraham's Shameful Disloyalty.....	3261
A Question of Today.....	1326	A Truthful Criticism.....	2147	Abstinence for the Sake of Others 1586, 3665	
A Question for the Mediator.....	4681	A Unitarian Confession of Faith.....	832	Accept Those Appointed by Him.....	6041
A Race of Slaves.....	5355	A Useful Stone versus a Stumbling.....		(Letter).....	5321
A Railway to Jerusalem.....	1174	Stone.....	2656	Acceptable and Inacceptable Worship.....	4534
A Ransom—In What Sense?.....	918	A Usurpation of Authority.....	2914	Acceptable to God.....	1205, 4534
A Ray from the Past.....	831	A Valiant Soldier of the Cross (Letter).....	6417	Acceptable with God.....	524
A Reason for the Hope (Dialogue).....	122	A Valuable Manuscript Found.....	1529	Accepted.....	1215
A Recommended Cure for Pellagra.....		A Vast Majority in Hell.....	905	Accepted and Rejected Sacrificers.....	2776
(Letter).....	5937	A Vatican Council for Protestants.....	993	Accepting God's Gifts Gratefully.....	
A Reflective M. E. Minister.....	1770	A Very Good Suggestion (Letter).....	6366	(Notice).....	1750
A Religious Teacher Measured by.....		A Vessel unto Honor, Sanctified.....	3096	According to Thy Faith.....	3430
A "Two-Foot Rule".....	1115	A View from the Other Side of the.....		Acknowledgment of the Lord's Favor.....	
A Remarkable Confirmation (Letter).....	6377	Watch Tower.....	341	(Notice).....	6174
A Remarkable Faith Cure.....	782	A Vision of Coming Glory.....	2659, 3345	Acquaint Thyself with Him (Poem).....	969
A Remarkable Forecast.....	3873	A Vision of the Kingdom.....	3793	Acquaint Yourself with God.....	5326
A Remarkable Friendship.....	3232	A Visit to the Heavenly Court (Poem).....	2475	Actually No Life-Rights to Sacrifice.....	4905
A Remarkable Narrative.....	1689	A Voice from Abroad (Letter).....	6030	Adam and Eve—Christ and the Church.....	
A Reply by the Editor (In "The Port of.....		A Voice from an English Prison—.....		a Contrast.....	4018
Spain Gazette", Trinidad, B. W. I.).....	5543	A Faithfulness to the Prince of Peace.....	6053	Adam's Sin and God's Grace.....	1610
A Reply to Brother McPhail's Tract.....		A Voice from Costa Rica (Letter).....	6036	Adam's Death to Cease Gradually.....	6365
(Letters).....	4488	A Voice from Far-Off Australia (Letter).....	6089	Adam's or Sacrificial Death?.....	5264
A Resolution (Letter).....	6298	A Voice from Glasgow (Letter).....	6035	Added Because of Transgressions.....	682
A Re-Statement of the "Vow" (Letter).....	4232	A Voice from India (Letter).....	6056	Address at Morning Service.....	
A Review Lesson.....	4299	A Voice from Ireland (Letter).....	6132	By A. H. Macmillan.....	6000
A River That Makes Glad.....	686	A Voice from Jamaica (Letter).....	6062	Address Us Hereafter at Brooklyn, N. Y.....	
A Roman Archbishop's Boast.....	3671	A Voice from Korea (Letter).....	5525	(Notice).....	4360
A Romanist View of Mortal Sin.....	2898	A Voice from London (Letter).....	6029	Addresses at Afternoon Service.....	6001
A Royal Banquet Declined.....	2701	A Voice from Over the Sea (Letter).....	3750	Admits He Lived a Lie.....	2247
A Royal Service (Poem).....	1722	A Voice from Paris Ecclesia (Letter).....	6054	Admonitions for the Consecrated.....	4008
A Sabbath in Capernaum.....	1722	A Voice from the Colporteur Ranks.....	6037	Advancing Toward Church Federation 3359	
A Saint in the Shadow (Poem).....	1240	(Letter).....	1304	Advantages and Disadvantages of.....	
A Savior and a Great One! (Poem).....	1615	A Voice from the Jews.....	5944	Debates.....	5685
A Savior—A Life-Giver.....	4941	A Voice from the London Office (Letter).....	5944	Adversary Speeding Up—His Time.....	
A "Scap-Goat" Query.....	4015	A Wall Street View of the Decline.....		Short! (Letter).....	6105
A Scathing Criticism.....	6374	Faith.....	3958	Advice to Pilgrims, Good for All.....	5142
A School Girl's Power.....	3541	A Warning to the Church.....	6222, 6334	Advice to the Saints.....	999
A Scientific Bible.....	4363	A Wave of Superstition.....	4159	Get a Comforter.....	5216
A Seasonable Word on Christian Science.....	3185	A Well Known Fact.....	6374	Afflictions of Christ for Church and.....	
A Search for Atoning Blood.....	3454	A Wicked Woman and a Weak Man.....	2636	World.....	4492
A Second Chance.....	704	A Wide Difference.....	1520	After Change—Before Glory.....	167
A Second No-Ransom Theory.....	863	A Wise Fisherman (Letter).....	728	After Death the Judgment.....	147, 528
A Seed Thought.....	57	A Wise Woman.....	1839	After the Order of Melchisedec.....	713, 3951
A Seething Continent.....	977	A Wise Worldly Conclusion.....	5773	After the Wind the Earthquake.....	6206
A Serious Breach of Etiquette.....	6375	A Wonderful Deliverance (Letter).....	1723	After This Many Years.....	2251
A Serious Question.....	1622	A Wonderful Thing in Religion.....	2750	Against So-Called Higher Criticism.....	1772
A Sermon for Children (Poem).....	1986	A Word about Credits (Notice).....	4726	Ages to Come.....	726
A Short Sermon From a Familiar.....		A Word from Australia (Letter).....		Agnosties in Heaven.....	2247
Text.....	290, 405	A Word from Bro. A. D. Jones, of.....	328	Agnosticism in Jewish Pulpits, Too.....	3008
A Sign from Heaven.....	5111	"Zion's Day Star".....	1012	Agree with Thine Adversary Quickly.....	1713
A Sign of Our Times.....	4087	A Word from Brother Tackabury.....	6394	Abah's Sin—Covenantless, Murder.....	5770
A Sigh-Heart Message (Letter).....	5496	A Word from South Africa (Letter).....	1851	Abah's the Faithless King.....	6102
A Simple Confession Necessary.....	2632	A Word of Caution.....	6069	Aim of the American Zionists.....	6315
A Singular Coincidence.....	1020	A Word of Explanation.....	5743	Aionion—Everlasting.....	719
A Singular Proceeding.....	6389	A Word of Pastoral Counsel.....	502	Alas, Too True!.....	4363
A Sister Free Writes (Letter).....	994	A Word of Warning.....	5575	Alexander and the Bankrupt.....	313
A Small Confession to Zionists.....	3229	A Word to Christians (Poem).....	3412	Alexander Campbell's View.....	1713
A Snare—A Trap—A Stumbling-Block.....	3404	A Word to Colporteurs.....	5197	All Confidence in the Brethren (Letter).....	6048
A Social Bishop.....	1676	A Word to Our Dear Colporteurs.....	1491	All Crowns Appointed.....	6416
A Social Revolution.....	5467	A Word to Methodists (From Bishop.....	6072	All Deceivableness of Unrighteousness.....	4583
A Soft Answer (Letter).....	6368	Foster).....	5256	Allegheny Church Meetings.....	
A Soft Answer Turneth Away Wrath.....	4533	A Word to the Watchers.....	6105	(Notice).....	1750, 2055, 2750
A Soldier of the Cross.....	1352	A Word to the Wise.....	5852	All Go to Purgatory.....	3506
A Song of Triumph.....	6209	(Letter).....	3619	All in Adam and All in Christ.....	1437
A Song of Triumph (Poem).....	6281	A Work of Charity.....	2630	All in the Court in Favor with God.....	4922
A Sound Mind.....	191	A Worldly Man's Outlook.....	2604	All My Springs Are in Thee (Poem).....	2287
A Sore Heel versus a Sore Heel.....	2850	A Zionist Leader's View of Jesus.....	3020	All of One Mind (Letter).....	5989
A Special Edition of the Linear Bible.....	4939	Abiding as a Priest.....	4723	All of the Israel of God.....	2084
(Notice).....	2850	Abiding in Me (Poem).....	4331	All the Way My Savior Leads Me.....	3809
A Special January Number (Notice).....	4939	Abiding in Divine Love, Conditional.....	6196	All Things Are of God.....	1268
A Special Word to Australian Friends.....		Ability and Opportunity Misused.....	3167	All Things Are Possible.....	5128
(Notice).....	3382	Able Ministers of the New Covenant.....	3672	All Things Continue as They Were.....	4109
A Species of Insanity.....	2866	Able to Appreciate "Tower" More Fully.....	5790	All Things Indeed Are Pure.....	4085
A Spirit Hath Not Flesh and Bones.....	2317	Abtiss Comprehend with All Saints.....	3724	All Things New (Poem).....	1064
A Statesman's View of Europe's Future.....	3162	Able to Create and Then to Sacrifice.....	3017	All Things to All Men—Winning Some.....	4824
A Stimulus to the Colporteur Work.....		Christ.....	5790	All Things Work for Good (Poem).....	3793
(Notice).....	6407	About Dividing Classes (Letter and.....	3724	All Things Work for Good to Them.....	5240
A Stone of Stumbling.....	175, 3776	Reply).....	3017	All Things Working for Our Highest.....	6331
A Strange Confession.....	3507	About Foundations.....	5195	God (Letter).....	1748
A Strange Thought.....	102	About Holy Thursday.....	6237	All This Be Thy Portion (Poem).....	
A Successful Minister.....	1108	About Magnetic-Hypnotic Cures, etc.....	3147	"Abna Mater" Will Succeed Doxology.....	3567
A Succession of Surprises.....	6349	About Midnight.....	1108	Almost Home (Poem).....	5477
A Suggestion to the Consecrated.....		About Missions in China.....	3635	Almost Led Astray by Satan's Devices.....	
(Notice).....	775	About My Father's Business.....	2740	(Letter).....	5024
A Suggestion to Many "Tower" Readers.....	4363	About old Manuscripts.....	411	Alms Thou Persuadest Me.....	3196
A Suggestion to the Readers.....	4363	About Paper-Covered Dawns (Notice).....	1191	Also Provide Things Honest.....	6105
A Suppositional Case.....	4303	About "Pilgrim's" Calls (Notice).....	3617	Always for All Things.....	1489
A Synagogue and Jews at Athens.....		About Our Prosperity.....	1037	Amalgamation of Three Strong.....	
(A Correction).....	2208	About Post-Office Boxes (Notice).....	5169	Denominations.....	3723
A Synopsis of the Encyclical.....	4074	About Renewing Your Z. W. T. Sub.....	2846	Amazing Discoveries Concerning the.....	
A Temperance Lesson.....	1502	scription (Notice).....	5177	Book of Genesis.....	2107
A Tempest-Torn Prisoner of Hope.....	4505	About the Ammunition.....	2847	Ambassadors for Christ.....	1045
A Testimony from East Indies.....	3522	About Tracts (Notice).....	5180	America Needs Piety More Than Vast.....	
A Text Suggested for 1913.....	5155	Abraham and the Hebrews.....	3946	Enterprises.....	4231
A Theological Discussion (Announce-.....		Abraham Called of God.....	4439	American Church Dwindling.....	4204
ment of Debate with Rev. E. L.....		Abraham Saw My Day and Was Glad.....	2934	American Farmers Forming a Union.....	3967
Eaton, D. D.).....	3258	(Letter and Reply).....	6319	American Unrest.....	6026
A Third No-Ransom Theory.....	864	Abraham's Age on Entering Canaan.....	2025	An Accuser Silenced.....	204
A Thorn in the Flesh.....	1744	Abraham's Age on Entering Canaan.....	2024	An Alarming Proposition.....	1168
A Thought (Poem).....	1027	Abraham's Lot's Testings.....		An Alarming Victory.....	1307
A Thousand Shall Fall.....	4304	Abraham's Faith Tested.....		An Allegory.....	1159
A Thousand Shall Fall at Thy Side.....	1356	Abraham's Prayers for Sodom.....		An Ancient and Interesting Document.....	
A Through Ticket.....	794	Abraham's Three Wives.....		(Found in the Vatican at Rome) 1366, 1367	
A Timely Warning.....	6074	Abraham's Wife—His Niece?.....		An Answer to Every Man.....	349
A Timely Warning to the Classes.....	3774	Abraham Lincoln's Confession of Faith.....		An Answer to the Queen Regent of Spain 2298	
(Letter).....	5820	Abram Leaving Home.....		An Apostasy or a Revival.....	3906
A Token of My Covenant (Poem).....	2108	Abraham's Defeat and Death.....		An Appeal from Holland (Letter).....	6435
A Tract for Hebrews (Notice).....	4300	Abraham's Rebellion.....		An Appreciative Editor.....	1046
A Tract for Seventh-Day Adventists.....	6159			An Approved Method for Berean.....	
A Tribute to the Seventh Messenger.....				Studies (Letter).....	4886



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

An Astounding Proposition ("The Disappointment of Jesus Christ")	5238
An Astrologer's Outlook	3148
An Asylum for the Exiles	393
An Ecclesiastical Battle, by Judge J. F. Rutledge (Letter)	5842
An Editor Lectures Christianity	2912
An Editor Who Sees Something	3541
An Eminent Baptist's Avoval	1149
An Episcopal Bishop on Baptism	1213
An Episcopalian Minister's View	1061
An Example from Japan	1044
An Excellent Example	1808
An Exhortation to "Walk in the Light" (Letter)	6341
An Explanation of Some Scriptures Frequently Misconstrued	283
An Expression of Confidence (Letter)	6035
An Expression of Love and Confidence (Letter)	6378
An Illustration of This Power	4771
An Important Question	1285
An Impostor Noted	4662
An Inconsistent Contemporary (Letter)	708
An Indian's Enthusiasm for the Truth	5842
An Infallible Test	351
An Interesting Letter	571, 608, 646, 2367, 2515, 2522, 3183, 4016, 4118, 4126, 4134, 4211, 4402, 5143, 5217, 5273, 5290
An Interesting Meeting	1212
An Interesting Question	2709, 4064, 5227, 5299, 5466
An Interesting Question Answered	2999, 3126, 3721, 4041, 4085
An Interesting Visit (Letter)	6331
An Interpolated Text	5079
An Invisible Hand Is Shaking	2247
An Irrevocable Step (in Presbyterian Creed Revision)	1182
An Italian Brother before the Military Tribunal (Letter)	6052
An Objection Answered	85, 794
An Open Letter	202, 300, 755
An Opportunity for Service (Notice)	1696
An Outline for Study of the Song of Solomon	4232
An Uncandid Evasion	932
An Uncertain Compliment	3498
An Unfaithful Treasurer's Fall	5552
An Unfortunate German	3404
An Unpleasant Duty	4231
An Unsectarian Presentation	4431
Ananias and Sapphira	1426
Anarchism	990
Anarchists in Small Minority	4144
Anarchy Opposed to All Christian Faith	2892
Anastasis—Resurrection	360, 1258
Ancient New Testament Greek MSS.	434
Ancient Records (Accounts of the Hebrew Invasion Found in Egypt)	1652
Ancient Tablets Agree with the Bible	3162
Ancient Worthies—How Perfected?	4611
Ancient Worthies Not Represented in the Court	4579, 4867
Ancient Worthies under Faith Covenant	4330
And After Death the Judgment	147
And He Healed Many That Were Sick	2581
And She Was a Sinner	5032
And Sitting Down, They Watched Him Then	5837
And the Door Was Shut	288, 1112
And the Fields Shall Yield No Meat	6108
And There Shall Be Famines	6107
And There Was a Great Calm (Poem)	6351
Ancient Archaeology and Religion	3622
Ancient Withdrawal Letters	3653
Anglophone Blessings—"Dead, Yet Speaketh" (Letter)	6075
Anglophone Company Closing out	6064
Anglophone Company Reorganized	6091
Anglophone Hymn Books (Notice)	6069
Anglophone Hymn Records (Notice)	5988
Anglophone Improved with Use (Letter)	6133
Angels Which Kept Not Their First Estate	1677
Anger	1248
Anger, Hatred, Strife, Murder	3400
Anniversary of Our Lord's Death	1100
Annual Meeting of Shareholders of W. T. B. & T. Society	6201, 6378
Annual Reports of the Watch Tower Bible & Tract Society	1350, 1599, 1745, 2077, 2233, 2402, 2548, 2740, 2921, 3119, 3287, 3470, 3680, 3906, 4103, 4293, 4530, 4726, 4934, 5144, 5365, 5591, 5133, 6021, 6181, 6367
Annual Reports of W. T. B. & T. Society's Foreign Branches	2743, 2923, 3121, 3288, 3472, 3698, 3714, 3919, 4119, 4314, 4563, 4737, 4745, 5174, 5397, 5616, 5826, 6006, 6195
Anointed—Established—Sealed	5498
Anointed to Preach	240
Anointing the False Prophet (Letter)	6424
Anointing "The Feet" of Christ	5230
Another Branch of the Work	1702
Another Brave Brother Across the Sea (Letter)	6089

Another "Chosen Vessel"	888
Another Day with Thee (Poem)	6088
Another Evidence of the Working of the Great Trouble	1331
Another Factor—Religious Ambitions	3327
Another Harmony Suggestion	4351
Another Infallible Church	1034
Another New Reading Reader (Letter)	6131
Another Operation at Toledo	3889
Another Paper (Notice)	294
Another Part of the Work	1280
Another Peace-Compelling Gun	4744
Another Swiss Helper	2905
Another Voice from Abroad (Letter)	6062
Another Voice from Heaven	5092
Another Way of "Counting the Cost"	3272
Answers to Your Letters (Notice)	906
Antagonistic to Scripture	6334
Anti-Christ	143
Anti-Clerical Agitation in Spain	2898
Anti-Injunction Law or Rebellion	3272
Anti-Semitic Move Renewed in Russia	2938
Antitypes Follow Types at Once	5066
Anxious to Check the German Socialists	3229
Apostolic Advice to a Young Christian	2165
Apostolic Injunction	5708
Never So Significant	5708
Apostolic Succession and the Problem of Unity	3791
Apostolic Succession Unscriptural	5002
Appeal for Munitions	5765
Appeals to the Human Senses	6333
Appetite and Greed	6338
Apples of Gold in Pictures of Silver (Letter)	6288
Applicable to Two Classes	5031
Application for Exemption	6121
Applies to the Begotten Ones	5041
Applies to Those Not Spirit-Begotten	5041
Applying Truth to One's Self	1627
Appreciates Free Press and Speech (Letter)	6243
Appreciates the Lord's Continued Blessings (Letter)	6172
Appreciates the "Point" of the Sword (Letter)	6198
Appreciates the Table of the Lord	6398
Appreciating Receding Service (Letter)	6444
Appreciating the Lord's Provisions (Letter)	6378
Appreciation of Present Difficulties (Letter)	6400
Appreciative Hearts in the Southland (Letter)	6365
Appreciative Words from a Stranger	6126
Approval, Whether Successful or Not (Notice)	2920
Archaeological Verification of Bible Records	3443
Archangel Signifies Highest Angel	5050
Arctic Ice a Menace to Ocean Steamships	3184
Are Christians Deserting Lower New York?	2427
Are Great Sacrifices and Sufferings Necessary to Joint-Heirship?	2410
Are Not Anarchists Demanded?	4160
Are Public Prayers Authorized?	2023
Are Some Spared to Complete Their Trials?	1995
Are Suicides Morally Responsible?	5318
Are the Adversaries Increasing in Power	6198
Are the Heathens Saved or Lost?	2705
Are the Latter Days at Hand?	1531
Are There Few That Be Saved?	3083
Are They Not All Ministering Spirits?	2349
Are We Actual or Reckoned New Creatures?	5325
Are We Begotten to the Divine Nature?	4665
Are Ye Able? (Poem)	5033, 5655
Are Ye Able?	5421
Are You Watching (Poem)	2809
Arguing for Denominational Union	3425
Arguments for Protestant Provision	3095
Arguments for Christian Unity	3388
Armageddon	4403
Armageddon Sermon in Newspapers (Notice)	5137
Armenian Fugitives Distribute Tracts (Letter)	6409
Army's Call to an Edinburgh Colporteur	5054
Arraigned as a Blasphemer	4710
Arrival of Brother and Sister Russell (Notice)	1331
Art Thou He That Troubleth Israel?	234
Artificial Milk, Butter and Cheese	4846
As a Deceiver, Yet True	3553
"As and "So"	613
As Becometh Women Professing Godliness	1075, 1083, 1096, 1104
As by One Man's Disobedience	4262
As Deceivers and Yet True	3895, 4736, 5189, 5773
As I Have Loved You	1325
As Moments Pass the Kingdom Nears	5790
As Seeing Him Who Is Invisible	2802
As the Father Loveth Me (Poem)	1475
As the Lightning	113
As the Lord Hath Prospered Them (Letter)	6205

As the Serpent Beguiled Eve	910, 4087
As to Serving the Memorial Emblems	1793
As to Securing Halls for Eureka Drama (Letter)	5657
As to the Deserving (Letter)	6119
As Unknown and Yet Well Known (Poem)	65
As Unhindered as the Savior Himself (Letter)	5797
As Viewed By Others	1294
As We Expected	1235
Ascend, Beloved (Poem)	138
Ashamed of Me and My Word	3776
Asia Heard the Word of the Lord	4420
Ask What I shall Give Thee	5714
Asking His Blessing upon Our Food	6124
Aspirations of a New Convert (Poem)	2436
Aspirations of the Royal Priesthood (Poem)	2168
Asquith Met Things in Characteristic Way (Letter)	5761
Assaults on St. Paul	3481
Assembling Together	316, 597
Associated Bible Students (Notice)	5573
Assurance of Hearty Sympathy (Letter)	6109
Assurance of Love and Loyalty to Truth (Letter)	6272
Assurances of Cooperation (Letter)	6019
Assurances of Full Confidence (Letter)	6048
Assuredly God Was with Him	3989
Astrological Predictions of Our Time	3637
At All Times (Poem)	1293
At Close of Day (Poem)	1491
At E. Bible Conference—Los Angeles	3567
At Peace Amongst Yourselves	5929
At the Feast of Tabernacles	2137
At the Grave-Side (Letter)	6016
At the Temple—Sunday, Feb. 4 (Notice)	6052
Atonement—Resurrection	32
Attaining Christian Liberty	3017
Attempting to Deceive God	2913
Attending Nominal Church Services	4653
Attention, Australian Friends (Notice)	6263
Attention, WATCH TOWER Readers! (Notice)	2656
Augusta E. Stetson's Declarations	4743
Austria-Hungary Prepares for War	3396
Austria's Troubles	3107
Average Human Brain Shows No Improvement	3967
Avoid Flattery	2593
Avoid It, Pass Not Near It, Turn from It, Awake, Thou That Sleepest, and Arise	2966
Aware to the Nearness of the Kingdom (Letter)	6126
Awakened by the Photo-Drama of Creation (Letter)	5714
Awakened by Volume Seven (Letter)	6211
Away from Rome Movement in England	3098
Babylon Is Fallen	45
Babylon the Great	174
Babylon's New Suburbs (The Public Schools)	965
Back Issues a Priceless Inheritance (Letter)	6121
Back Issues Requested (Notice)	6118
Back Number (Notice)	312
Back to Palestine	4056
Back to the Holy Land	1491
Bail Denied—Appeal Pending	6382
Balances to the Tract Fund (Notice)	4302
Balancing Earthly Good with Divine Favor	2850
Baltic Provinces Alarmed	3628
Baptism and Its Import	1539
Baptism for Remission of Sins for Jews Only	5962
Baptism of Jesus and Announcement of His Work	2236
Baptism of the Holy Ghost	182
Baptism unto Repentance Not Baptism into Christ	3152
Baptist D. D.'s Disgrace	4719
Baptist Preacher Gets Light (Letter)	5695
Baptist Views Changing	3487
Baptists Bound as Truly as Others	3248
Baptists Endorse Higher Criticism	4714
Bargains That Were Costly	3325
Barren Fig Tree—Defiled Temple	5593
Battering Down the Walls of Hell (Notice)	6031
Battle in the Ecclesiastical Heavens (Notice)	6028
Battle for the Great Day of God Almighty	2691
Battling for the Truth	2691
Be at Peace Amongst Yourselves	4772
Be Content with Such Things as Ye Have	2351
Be Instant in Season and Out of Season (Notice)	6264
Be Not Entangled Again	1067
Be Not Quickly Moved	652
Be Not Unequal to the Truth	1584
Be Not Wise Above What Is Written (Letter and Reply)	890
Be of Good Cheer	847
Be of Good Courage	6284
Be Patient, Brethren (Poem)	4468
Be Ready—For the Days Are Evil (Poem)	5899

# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Be Ready to Receive the Truth.....	3603	Bible Study on Humility and Meekness 3537	Brother Russell's Sermons (Notice) ....	4597
Be Strong ..... 679		B.S.M. in a Letter-Box Did It (Letter) 5773	Brother Russell's Sermons in Book	
Be Strong (Poem) ..... 4101		Bibles Printed and Sold, but Not Read 3329	(Notice) ..... 6133	
"Be Strong and of a Good Courage" 3079, 4060		Biblical Criticisms among Methodists 3480	Brother Russell's Sermons in German	
"Be Strong in the Faith" (Letter) 6018		Binding the Bundle of Life ..... 1632	and Swedish (Notice) ..... 5061	
Be Temperate in All Things ..... 4009		Binding the Strong Man ..... 3784	Brother Russell's Sermons Weekly	
"Be Thou Faithful unto Death" (Poem) 6281		Biography of Brother Russell ..... 5997	(Notice) ..... 3776, 4153, 4470, 5152	
Be True to God ..... 468, 582		Birth of "The Man Christ Jesus" ..... 4098	Brother Russell's Study (Illustration) 2687	
Be Ye Not Forgetful Readers ..... 4370		Birthday Greetings (Poem) ..... 4804	Brother Russell's Sunday Discourses	
"Be Ye, Therefore, Sober" ..... 1187		Bishop Fallows Not a Spiritualist ..... 4521	(Notice) ..... 3465	
Be Ye Wise as Serpents—Harmless		Bishop Foster's New Gospel ..... 1709, 1716	Brother Russell's Thanks and	
as Doves ..... 1535		Bishop R. S. Foster's View ..... 1051	Apologies ..... 4332	
Behar Thou Me Up (Poem) ..... 6387		Bishop Fowler on Money and Salvation 3272	Brother Seagrin's Letter ..... 488	
Behar Up the Feet ..... 844		Bishop Potter and the Saloon ..... 3418	Bro. G. W. Stetson (Obituary) ..... 46	
"Behar Ye One Another's Burdens" 3646		Bishop Quigley on Socialism ..... 3017	Brother Geo. Storrs (Notice) ..... 71	
"Because Jesus Was Not Yet Glorified" 2155		Bishop Ryle's Millennial Creed ..... 2798	Brother Tackabury's Death (Obituary) 1052	
"Because the Days Are Evil" ..... 3593		Bitterness and Passion Increase ..... 5852	"Brother to Him That Is a Great	
"Because We Love the Brethren" ..... 5346		Blameless and Harmless, without	Waster" (Letter) ..... 6126	
"Before Abraham Was, I Am" ..... 445, 1069		Blameless and Harmless, without	Brotherhood in the Anointed One ..... 4317	
"Before Afflicted, I Went Astray" ..... 5811		Rebuke ..... 4797	Brotherly Kindness—Brotherly Love	
Before Christ's Judgment Seat ..... 3869		Blameless, Not Faultless ..... 1115	(Berean Bible Study)	
Before the Great White Throne (Hymn		"Blames War Office for State of	3603, 3624, 3638, 3654, 3674	
with Music) ..... 1926		Things" ..... 5764	"Brought Down to Hell" ..... 5075	
Before the Throne ..... 170		"Blasting at the Rock of Ages" ..... 4393	Bright into Prominence ..... 6194	
Beggars Might Be Kings ..... 841		Blazed a Track through Bad Theology	Buddhism Is Advancing ..... 549	
Beginning of Melchisedec Priesthood ..... 4668		(Letter) ..... 5804	Burdens ..... 3242	
Beginning of the Christian Era ..... 4009		"Blessed Are the Meek" ..... 5370	Burned Live Kittens ..... 5969	
Beginning the Christian Life ..... 6257		"Blessed Are the Merciful" ..... 5746	Burned Set of "Dawns"—	
Begotten and Born of the Spirit ..... 836		Blessed Are the Persecuted ..... 4865	Sorry Now (Letter) ..... 3614	
Begotten of God—He Cannot Sin ..... 4614		"Blessed Are the Pure in Heart" ..... 5746	Burning the Word of God	
Beheld for the Testimony of Jesus 2844		"Blessed Are They That Trust in Him"	Our Sorrow in Service (By C. L.	
Behind a Frowning Providence ..... 3982		(Letter) ..... 5789	Shull) ..... 6011	
Behold! Behold! ..... 242		"Blessed Are Ye When Men Shall Revile	Business Methods in Church Work ..... 3899	
"Behold, I Am Alive Forevermore" 2706		You" (By Frank W. Mason) ..... 6008	Buying and Selling ..... 1656	
"Behold Now a Grave Danger!" 4743		"Blessed" Are Your Ears, for They	"By and By He Is Offended" ..... 213	
"Behold, Now Is the Accepted Time;		Hear" ..... 3836	"By Grace Are Ye Saved" ..... 2283	
Behold, Now Is the Day of Salvation" 858		Blessed Assurances ..... 1585	"By My Spirit, Saith the Lord" ..... 3650	
Behold the Bridegroom! (Poem) ..... 1636		Blessed Dying—From Henceforth ..... 604	"By Myself Have I Sworn" (Poem) ..	
"Behold the Goodness and Severity of		Blessed Effect of Volume Seven	By One Man's Sin the Death-Curse ..... 5149	
God" ..... 3321		(Letter) ..... 6217	By Thy Words Acquitted; By Thy	
"Behold the Lamb of God" ..... 573		Blessed Ones That Die in the Lord ..... 6357	Words Condemned ..... 1937	
"Behold, Thy King Cometh unto Thee" 2296		Blessedness Superior to Happiness ..... 3733	Calamities—Why Permitted	
Belated Reports from Foreign Branches 3999		Blessing God and Cursing Men ..... 2442	1123, 2697, 3033	
Belief in Spirits World-Wide ..... 6333		Blessings of Colporteur Service	Caleb's Reward ..... 4071	
"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and		(Letter) ..... 4971	Call No Man Master ..... 5920	
Thou Shalt Be Saved" ..... 3066		"Blind Guides" ..... 820	"Call" (Poem) ..... 5921	
Believers, and the Bankruptcy Act 2961		Blind at Master's Principles ..... 6071	Called Again to Tent-Making (Letter) 5861	
Believers' Convention, Allegheny, Pa		Blind as to Causes ..... 4323	"Called of God, as Was Aaron" ..... 5472	
1382, 1392		Blindness Beginning to Turn from	Called to a Higher Service ..... 3720	
Believers' Conventions—Boston and		Israel ..... 2419	Calling His Children Home (Letter) 6042	
St. Louis (Notice) ..... 2516		Blindness Gradually Coming over Nominal	Calls Scriptures Intolerant Lies ..... 3358	
Believes Seventh Volume Sufficient		Christendom and Gradually Turning	Calmness of Truth (Poem) ..... 5127	
to Overcome (Letter) ..... 6147		Away from Fleshly Israel ..... 3081	Calvary (Poem) ..... 2167	
Beloved, Be of Good Cheer ..... 3775		Blue Print Chart on Soft Cloth	Campaign of Failure ..... 4204	
"Beloved Son Timothy's Return" ..		(Notice) ..... 4482	Can Any of the Great Company	
2916		Boast in the Lord ..... 1919	Be of the Restitution Class? ..... 5128	
Bereliam's Portion Five-Fold ..... 5231		Boasters Defeated, Prayers Helped ..... 3581	Can Any Pass from the Court? ..... 4580	
Berean Bible Study Brotherly Kindness—		Rondage of the Creature ..... 1081	Can Evil Defeat the New Creature? ..	
Brotherly Love 3603, 3624, 3638, 3654, 3674		Book of Liturgy for Congregational	Can It Be Delayed until 1914? ..... 1677	
Berean Bible Study Classes ..... 5703		Service ..... 3872	Can Restitution Change the	
Berean Bible Study on Evil Speaking		Boiler Tracts for Mailing (Notice) ..... 6413	the Ethiopian's Skin? ..... 2706, 3326	
and Evil Surmising ..... 3769, 3783		"Born King of the Jews" ..... 4956	Can You Assist in This? ..... 5121	
Berean Bible Study on Love ..... 3800, 3830, 3849, 3872		"Born of Water and the Spirit" ..... 3600	Can You Do More to Serve the Truth?	
..... 3584		Borrowing and Lending ..... 2539	(Notice) ..... 1910, 2082	
Berean Bible Study on Patience ..... 3584		Boston Pastors' Union ..... 4324	Canadian Branch (Notice) ..... 6190, 6264	
Berean Bible Studies on Prayer		"Both Good and Right" ..... 3549	Canadian Church Union Movement ..... 3535	
..... 3698, 3715, 3733		Both Haad to Do with Justice ..... 4868	Canadian Conscriptio Impossible ..... 5895	
Berean Lessons Question Books (Notice) 5042		Boy to a Faultless Father's Will	Canadian Friends Desiring Sermons	
Berean Lessons and Testimony Meetings 5255		(Letter) ..... 6042	Weekly (Notice) ..... 4114	
Berean Question Studies (Letter) ..... 5069		Brethren Admitted to Ball ..... 6418	Canadian Friends Pleased (Letter) ..... 6063	
Berean Scripture Lessons ..... 3517		Brethren Help Impostors (Letter) ..... 5876	Canadian's View of Vow and Resolve	
Berean Study Questions (Notice) ..... 4869		"Brethren, Pray for Us" ..... 585	(Letter) ..... 6106	
Bereft of Reason Are the Nations by		Brethren Will Kindly Remember	Canon of the New Testament ..... 434	
Satan's Ingenious and Terrible Final		(Notice) ..... 5822	Canonizing Saints ..... 1349	
Recouling of the Minds of Men ..... 4413		"Bring forth the Best Robe and Put It	Capercaun Exalted to Heaven ..... 3726	
Bible Today, Useless Tomorrow ..... 2015		on Him" ..... 3360	Capitalists Warned by Miners ..... 4163	
Better Health—Longer Life ..... 5691		Bringing Back the King ..... 1690	Cardinal Vaughn Declares the World	
"Better Sacrifices Than These" ..... 4034		Britain Becoming More Sober ..... 4086	Out-of-Joint ..... 2760	
"Better Than Four Weeks Revival"		Britain Sees Spectre of Defeat ..... 5764	Careful Study Reveals New Beauty	
(Letter) ..... 5610		Britain's Great Losses ..... 4203	(Letter) ..... 6387	
"Between the Evenings"—A Jewish		Britain's Soldiers Studying the Truth	Careless Living a Form of Profanity ..... 5404	
Law ..... 2953		(Letter) ..... 5704	"Cast Not Away Therefore Your	
"Beware of Covetousness" ..... 2685		British Conditions Grow Serious	Confidence" ..... 187, 1652, 5095	
Beware of Pride in the Heart ..... 5000		(Letter) ..... 5995	"Cast Not Away Your Confidence"	
"Beware of Wolves" (Letter) ..... 5789		British Interests in India ..... 4521	(Letter) ..... 5382	
Beyond the Shadows (Poem) ..... 3621		British Workmen Criticized ..... 3480	Casting Away and Receiving ..... 107	
Beyond the Veil ..... 5050		Broad Unsectarian Questions ..... 5246	Catching Fish with the Gospel Net ..... 5554	
Beyond the Veil (Poem) ..... 1811		Brooklyn Academy of Music—June 3 6104	Catholicism in the Philippine Islands ..... 3141	
Bible Astronomy ..... 1811		Brooklyn Bethel Hymns for May (First	Catholics May Now Participate in	
Bible Class Department ..... 52, 61, 71, 111		List of Daily Hymns) ..... 4382	Italian Elections ..... 3549	
Bible Chronology and the Archaeologists 3498		Brother Cone's Pilgrimage Ended	Calistics, Methodists and Baptists	
Bible Language Figurative ..... 3134		(Obituary) ..... 2290	Together ..... 1567	
Bible Light on Probation after Death 902		Brother Edgar's Book (Notice) ..... 4655	Catholics Plan Powerful Union ..... 3672	
Bible Markings Commended ..... 2828		Brother Hennings' Goes Abroad ..... 3171	"Caught Up in the Clouds" ..... 152	
Bible Questions a Minister's Greatest		Brother Jones' Convention Reports	Cause of National Deficit ..... 4350	
Trouble ..... 5079		(Notice) ..... 4469	Cease to Do Evil, Learn to Do Well ..... 3451	
Bible Reading ..... 435		Brother Moody Sounds an Alarm ..... 2106	Celebrations of the Memorial	
Bible Reading Indispensable (Letter) 2662		Brother Rabinowitch in Allegheny ..... 1559	(Notice) ..... 1805, 2147	
Bible Students and the Future ..... 5659		Brother Russell at the Temple	Celestion Convention Appreciated ..... 4670	
Bible Students' Convention—Saratoga		(Notice) ..... 5820, 5822	Certain Facts Rescued ..... 4404	
Springs, N. Y. (Notice) ..... 4469		Bro. Russell Flooded with Letters ..... 4644	"Certainly I Will Be with Thee" ..... 2909	
Bible Students' Helper (Notice) ..... 336		Brother Russell's Christmastide Greetings	Change in Churchianity's Methods ..... 3828	
Bible Students' Helps (Notice) ..... 465		(Notice) ..... 5998	Change of Feet—Members One by One ..... 5728	
Bible Students in Palestine		Brother Russell's Discourses (Notice) 3474	"Change Your Minds" ..... 357, 4328	
(Photograph) ..... 4676		Brother Russell's Epistle to Pilgrims 5040	Changed Attitude toward Spiritism	
Bible Studies on Temperance—		Brother Russell's Letter from Honolulu	(Letter) ..... 5054	
Self-Control ..... 3572		(1912) ..... 957	Changed from Glory to Glory ..... 3040	
Bible Study ..... 3581		Brother Russell's Morning Resolve ..... 5165	Changes in "Scripture Studies" ..... 5649	
Bible Study Class-Extension ..... 4821		Brother Russell's Reply to a Slander 4660	Changes in the European Itinerary ..... 3171	
		Brother Russell's Sermons ..... 4351		

# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Changes That Have Taken Place (in Jerusalem) in Six Years	1044
Changing Definitions of Heresy	3792
Character Development	5264, 5900
Character-Likeness to the Lord	5358
Characteristics of a Sound Mind	5093
Charges Answered (Notice)	6154
Charity Begins at Home	4004
Chart Discourses (Notice)	1919
Chart of the Ages (Illustration)	272
"Chart of the Ages" (Letter)	6120
Chart Supplement (Notice)	249
Charts of Ezekiel's Temple (Notice)	6346
Charts of the Tabernacle (Notice)	3730
Chas. H. Spurgeon's Position	1004
Chautauqua Lake Convention (Notice)	4643
Cheapest and Best Life Insurance	4699
Cheer from Norway	3523
Cheerfulness	1123
Cheering Words from Australia	3379
Chicago Dissatisfied with Revivals	4879
Chicagoans in Jerusalem	1044
"Children of Disobedience"	3457
Children of the First, or the Second Adam?	5428
China's Cry for Pity	4790
Choose Life, Choose Death	892
Choose Life That Ye May Live	892
"Choose Ye This Day"	3366, 5353
"Choose Ye This Day Whom Ye Shall Serve"	3093, 5666
Choosing a King	3213
Choosing Elders and Deacons	5336
Christ All in All (Poem)	1112
Christ, and the Man Born Blind	1773
Christ As a Sower	97
"Christ Brought Life and Immortality to Light Through the Gospel"	3337
Christ Coming— and Coming to Christ	6028
Christ Crucified	959
Christ Died for the Ungodly	1815
Christ in Gethsemane (Poem)	6407
Christ in the Heart (Poem)	5352
Christ in You	455
"Christ in You, the Hope of Glory"	1273, 3250, 4841
Christ, Instructor, Justifier, Sanctifier and Deliverer of His People	3279
Christ Is All (Poem)	6260
Christ Jesus Crucified	1988
Christ Jesus—Our Illustrious Example	6039
Christ Lifted Up	1054
Christ Made a Curse for Israel	5046
Christ My Life; Death My Gain	6250
Christ Our All (Poem)	573
Christ Our Passover	94, 721
Christ, Our Passover (Poem)	4358
"Christ Our Passover Was Sacrificed for Us"	2917
Christ Our Prostitution	420
Christ Our Wisdom	2262
Christ Shall Make Us Free	452
Christ Teaching by Parables	1741
Christ the Bread of Life	1755
Christ the Centre of Life	1001
Christ the Poor of God's Sheep-Fold	2673
Christ the First-Fruits	3131
Christ the First to Rise from the Dead	2617
Christ the Magnet—"I Will Draw All Men"	2757
Christ's Ambassador a Prisoner	4484
Christ's Ascension	2081
Christ's Discipline (Poem)	401
Christ's Glory in His Saints	582
Christ's Kingdom at War?	5853
Christ's Personal Return	10
Christ's Prophetic Office Continues to Those in the Middle State	1315
Christ's Second Personal Advent	663
Christ's Testimony of John	736
Christ's Triumphal Entry	5494
Christadelphian Proof-Texts	2337
Christadelphian Views	1950
Christendom in Survey	4109
Christendom's Anxious Situation	3465
Christendom's Financial Outlook	2783
Christendom's Temperance Lesson	4287
Christlikeness the Evidence of Sonship	5446
Christmas Hopes and Joys	3114
Christmas Joy—Our Incarcerated Brethren	6393
Christmas Review	3289
Christian Character a Growth	682
Christian Common Sense	1776
Christian Communism	5849
"Christian Consciousness" vs the Bible	746
Christian Duty and the War	5754
Christian Duty if Drafted	2332
Christian Experience	1021
Christian Fellowship	647, 2093, 3673
Christian Freedom	1005
Christian Growth	1113
Christian Home Embellishments (Notice)	1339, 2731, 3670
Christian Home-Schools Wanted (Notice)	1498
Christian Influence	1151
Christian Liberty	203

Christian Liberty and Self-Restraint	2118
Christian Liberty Based on Principle	5501
Christian Living	1586
Christian Love to All Who Suffer (Letter)	6342
Christian Nations Perplexed	4350
Christian Science and Mind Cure	894
Christian Soldiership	3162
Christian Tenets the Jews May Adopt	3731
Christian Theory and Practice	2711
Christian Union	768, 813
Christian Union vs Unity	1504
Christian Women as Mothers	1096
Christian Women as Reapers in the Gospel Harvest	1104
Christians First at Antioch	4357
Christians' Suffering Divinely Supervised	5729
Christianity and Conquest	2255
Christianity and Islam	426
Christianity and the Law	5000
Christianity Defined	780
Christianity vs Churchism	533
Christianity vs Modern Culture	3444
Christianizing the World	934
Chronological Chart of Revelation (Notice)	6253
Church and State	2144
Church and State in France	3411, 3636
Church and State in Italy	1709
Church Authority	824
Church Communism Arguments	3257
Church Evolution	4026
Church Federation	6192
Church Federation Accomplished	714
Church Federation at the Door	4689
Church Federation Progressing	4414
Church Federation Realized	4719
Church Federation Within Ten Years	3489
Church Government	536
Church Life in Germany	2144
Church Membership Declining	4689
Church Must Do Some Fighting	3380
"Church Peril—Ground Being Lost"	2946
Church Revenues Decrease	2281
Church Statistics of the U.S.	1515
Church Union in Canada	3116
Church Union in Great Britain	3697
Church Union in New Zealand and Canada	3258
Church Union in the May Conventions	3610
Church Union—Next, Federation	3791
Church Union Progressing	2178
Church Union Skillfully Arranged	4285
Church Unity Congress	4799
Churches as Social Clubs	2561
Churches Demand Money and Life	6433
Churches Like Opera Houses (Letter)	6211
Churches Plunging into Hypnotism	4250
Cincinnati Debates and Convention	4134, 4137, 4145
City of David—City of God	5679
Civilization	1876
Ciad in the Bloom of Immortal Glory (Letter)	6104
Claiming, Receiving and Administering a Kingdom	2736
Class Depots for Bible Students	5338
Class Extension Work Encouraged (Letter and Reply)	6075
Class Singing, Praying Customs, Etc. (Letter and Reply)	6210
Classes Cooperating in Eureka Drama—No. "Y" (Notice)	5553
Clean Theology	84
Cleaned as by Fire	6056
Cleansing from Filthiness of Flesh and Spirit	4974
Cleansing the Sanctuary	159
Cleansing the Temple	4122
Clear the Way (Poem)	940
Cleveland Convention Echoes	2884
Clerical Conspiracy Literature (Notice)	5639
Clerical Weakness Dramatized	4186
Clippings for the Editor (Notice)	3782
Clippings Highly Appreciated (Notice)	1871
Closing Scenes in New York and Pittsburgh (Pastor Russell's Funeral)	6016
"Clothed and in His Right Mind"	3771
Clothed and Unclothed	701
Clipping Arrangement for 1905 (Notice)	3465
Co-Laborers with God	4912
Co-Laboring with Our God	5682
Cold Comfort for Evolutionists and Higher Critics	2536
College Education Is Anti-Christian	3357
Colonizing Palestine	424
Colporteur and Pastoral Work (Notice)	6238

Colporteur Bags and Wheels (Notice)	4126
Colporteur Success in Good Territory (Notice)	5665
Colporteur Work Is Great (Notice)	3741
Colporteurs and Drama Workers	5794
Colporteurs' Weekly Reports (Notice)	1455
Colporturing in Great Britain	1884
Colporturing in Office Buildings (Letter)	5713
Columbia University Class of 1905 Per Cent Fools	3792
Combating Higher Criticism in Canada	4302
"Come and Let Us Return"	5112
"Come, Follow Me!" (Poem)	6196
"Come into the Sunlight"	1587
"Come, My People"	849, 944
"Come Out of Her, My People"	4399
"Come Over and Help Us"	4399
"Come Over to Macedonia and Help Us" (Letter)	6435
Come Up Hither	1210
Comfort Ye My People	1218
Coming By-and-By (Poem)	761
Coming Conventions (Notice)	6441
Coming from East and West	1095
Coming in the Flesh	909
Coming in the Name of the Lord	3850
Comments on Dr. Abbott's Outlook	5468
Communing with the Lord	2800
Communion with Our Father (Poem)	4529
Communism and the Bible	3740
Comparative Failure of Christianity (By Rev. W. Gaibraith)	3958
Compensation (Poem)	6215
Completion of the Lord's Tour	3213
Compromising the Truth	6124
Conceded at Last	830
Concerning Baptism of Jews	3356
Concerning Falling Stars	3949
Concerning Messiah's Kingdom	4715
Concerning Messiah's Mediatorship	4527
Concerning Meteoric Showers	2539
Concerning One-Day Conventions	3667
Concerning Palestine	3126
Concerning Predestination	2540
Concerning Profitable Meetings	1866
Concerning the Back Towers in Book Form (Notice)	6430
Concerning the Closing of the Call	2001
Concerning the Epistles of James	2100
Concerning the German Tower (Notice)	1431
Concerning Tobacco	3668
Concerning Tracts (Notice)	249
Concerted Volunteer Plan (Notice)	6141
Concessions to Young People	3024
"Condemned Sin"	454
Condemns before Birth	3554
Conditions in Germany	3141
Conditions in Paris	4522
Conditions Now Very Different (Letter)	5812
Conditions of This Battle Unprecedented	6092
Confessing the Son of God	4644
Confession and Forgiveness	2235
Confession of Sin Essential to Forgiveness	5938
Confession of Sin, Forgiveness, Victory	5627
Confidence and Trust (Letter)	6106
Confidence in Society's Representatives (Letter)	6018
Confidence in the Society (Letter)	6030
Confirmations of the Truth of the Bible	479
Conjuration of Tongues in Babylon (Illustration)	4353
Congratulations to British Friends (Notice)	2632
Congregationalists Alarmed	3449
Congregationalists Confess the Change	3846
Congress Enacts Conscription Law—Provision Made for Exemption	6085
Conscience a Barrier to Peace	3846
Conscience and the War	5928
Conscience in Accusation	4762
Consecrated but Not Crucified	951
Consecration	405
Consecration as Related to Present-Day Conditions	5410
Consecration Followed by Temptations	2565
Consecration in the Temple	4942
Consecration Prayer (Poem)	178
Consecration the Normal Attitude for God's Intelligent Creatures	5133
Consecration to a Work	317, 1403
Consecration vs the World and Its Affairs	1848
Consequents of Divine Judgments	476
"Consider Him"	421, 6064
"Consider Him Lest Ye be Weary'd"	4802

# INDEX OF ARTICLES

"Consider Him"—Then Follow .....	5684	Crossing the Red Sea .....	2919, 5277	Deep Appreciation of Christmas Gifts (Letter) .....	6408
Consider One Another .....	5323	Cry for Light Answered (Letter) .....	6037	Deep Appreciation of the Tower (Letter) .....	6132
Consider One Another in Love (Letter) .....	5914	Cry for Peace—Greater Sorrows to Follow .....	6026	Defect through Drunkenness .....	4758, 6154
Consider This Carefully .....	1171	Cry Out and Shout .....	773	Defective Education of Ministers .....	2696
Considers Elijah and the Messenger of the Covenant the Same Person—Dowie .....	2838	Curses with Much Serving (Poem) .....	610, 2184	Defied God and Fell Dead .....	3428
Consolation .....	1839	Cure for Appendicitis .....	4963	Degrees of Sin and Their Punishment .....	4990
Consolidations Saving \$5,000,000 a Year Cause Hardships to Many .....	3329	Curiosity a Dangerous Snare .....	4086	Deliverance (Poem) .....	1288, 5286
Conspiracy Article in Swedish (Notice) .....	5995	Current Affairs in Germany .....	3940	Deliverance from the Adversary (Letter and Reply) .....	4447
"Content for the Faith" .....	5056	Daily Bread .....	23	Deliverance from the Curse .....	4340
Contentment .....	2111	"Daily Heavenly Manna" .....	3498, 3967	Deliverance in Answer to Prayer .....	4340
Continue the Distribution (Notice) .....	6206	Daily Prayers for Heavenly Wisdom (Letter) .....	6358	Deliverance to the Captives .....	5067
Continued Appreciations of Volume Seven (Letter) .....	6159, 6180, 6205	Daily Praying for Humility and—Death to Selfishness (Letter) .....	6132	"Delivered for the Destruction of the Flesh" .....	5055
Continued Cooperation and Prayers (Letter) .....	0054	Daily Praying for the Society .....	6394	Delivered from the Fowler (Letter and Reply) .....	4561
Continued Deep Interest and Cooperation (Letter) .....	6030	Daily Rejoicing in the Light of Truth (Letter) .....	4331	Delusive Statements .....	1069
Continued Love and Loyalty (Letter) .....	6048	"Dancing Preferred to Devotion" .....	3242	Demonism Attributed to Superstition .....	4159
Contrasting Experiences of the Saints .....	3002	Danger from "Higher Criticism" .....	3418	Demons to Wreck Society (Notice) .....	6219
Contributing His "Mite" (Letter) .....	6418	Danger in Spiritual Pride .....	5955	Denominational Union Is the Cry .....	3372
Control of the Tongue a Necessity .....	5517	Danger in Tampering with Supernatural .....	4404	Denver to Portland and Homeward .....	4361
Convention at Pittsburgh .....	6024, 6033	Danger of the "Utter Collapse" of Foreign Missions .....	2112	Despoiled Horrors of Hell .....	3135
Convention Reports .....	851, 1020	Danger Point in Germany Near .....	4762	Desert Losses Solitude .....	6057
1110, 1192 .....	1301, 1392, 1556, 1565	Danger Signals of a Great War .....	4383	Desire and Choose, Then Seek and Attain .....	4290
2508, 2523, 2641, 2686, 2711, 2884, 3076 .....	3099, 3205, 3249, 3383, 3389, 3395, 3430	Daniel and His Companions .....	1708	Desire to Remain Faithful (Letter) .....	6042
3444, 3611, 3653, 3829, 3838, 3839, 3856 .....	3882, 3899, 4026, 4027, 4039, 4066, 4081	Daniel in Babylon .....	2492	Desire to Uphold Our Hands (Letter) .....	6330
4096, 4201, 4220, 4221, 4238, 4274, 4312 .....	4336, 4345, 4391, 4415, 4422, 4455, 4461	Dante's Den of Lions .....	2501	Desires Knowledge of Next World .....	3542
4440, 4481, 4525, 4569, 4604, 4645, 4721 .....	4788, 4852, 4886, 4924, 5029, 5076, 5109	Dark Prophecies Fulfilled .....	4866	Desire Not the Day of Small Things .....	2512
5208, 5270, 5288, 5289, 5316, 5327, 5476 .....	5502, 5553, 5728, 5734, 5868, 5936, 5944	Darkness Covers the Earth .....	535	"Despised and Rejected of Men" .....	2789, 3887
5976, 6033, 6131, 6140, 6157, 6233, 6348 .....	6441, 6450	Darwin's Evolution Theory Falling Date of Distribution—Sunday, Dec. 30 (Notice) .....	4846	Destroying God's Word .....	4857
Conventions are "Holy Convocations" .....	2934	Date of Memorial Supper (Notice) .....	6181	Destroying the Enmity .....	503
Conventions Resulting in Blessings (Letter) .....	6196	Date of Nehemiah's Commission .....	4980	Destruction of the Twin Monarchs .....	6034
Converted by a Telegram .....	560	David and Goliath .....	1902	Destructive Revolution .....	6432
Converting a Sinner .....	494	David and Jonathan .....	1907	Details Concerning Persecution (Notice) .....	6434
"Conviction to the Consecrated" (Letter) .....	6252	David Anointed King .....	1901	Development as New Creatures in Christ .....	5688
Convictions Reversed .....	6444	David Attaining Kingship .....	4234	Development in the Millennium .....	733
Convinced of His Mistaken Action (Letter) .....	6381	David, King of Judah .....	1996	Devices for Entrapping the Unwary .....	6334
Convinced the Lord Made No Mistake (Letter) .....	6152	David, King over All Israel .....	2001	"Devils also Believe" .....	3037
Cooperating with Their Pastor's Instructions (Letter) .....	6048	David's Confession of Forgiveness .....	2013	Devoted Love for Dear Brother Russell (Letter) .....	6132
Cooperation Assured (Letter) .....	6205	David's Kindness .....	2010	Discipline (On Rev. 13) .....	6132
Copy of a Letter of Suggestion, Written by the Editor While in Palestine, to the Two Leading Hebrews of the World, Barons Rothschild and Hirsch .....	1342	David's Love for God's House .....	2030	Did Jesus Revile His Enemies? .....	5678
Corporate Grace (How It Is Killing and Maiming 27,000 Men each Year) .....	1209	David's Son and Lord .....	808	Did Not Know It Was There .....	583
Corrections .....	2281	David's Victories .....	2015	Did Our Lord Die for the Fallen Angels? .....	4664
Corroborations of Scripture Testimony .....	2775	"Dawn Circles for Bible Study" .....	1900	Did Paul Misquote? .....	448
Corroborative Evidence That Messiah's Kingdom Is at Hand .....	6070	Dawn in German, Paper-Round (Notice) .....	1047	Did You Get a Paper "Dawn" Vol. I, as Nov., Dec. and Jan. Tower? .....	897
Correspondence Between Two Ministers in the Millennial Dawn and Morehead "Smoke" .....	2738	Dawn in Its Seventieth Thousand (Notice) .....	1012	"Die Stimme" Stirred up Jews in Russia (Letter) .....	4934
Cost of Christianizing the World .....	3312	Dawn to Colporteurs (Notice) .....	1037	Difference between Fruits and Graces of Spirit .....	4989
Cotton for the Millennium .....	4523	Dawn Vol. I in Its Thirty-Seventh Thousand (Notice) .....	958	Different Phases of the Word Temptation .....	5701
Cotton Seed Free (Notice) .....	5649	Dawn Vol. II ("The Time Is At Hand") .....	1110	Difficulties .....	24
Could Not Make Deaf Ears Hear (Letter) .....	6381	Dawn Vol. II in Swedish and Dano-Norwegian (Notice) .....	1871	"Difficulties Must Come" .....	2462
Could the Heathen Do Worse? .....	3350	Dawn Vol. II Wanted .....	966	Difficulties of the Rich .....	5465
"Could Ye Not Watch with Me One Hour?" (Poem) .....	6339	Dawn Vol. V, in German (Notice) .....	2844	Directions for Starting Bacillus Lactis Culture .....	5689
Counting the Blood Common .....	4605	Dawn Vol. VI Is Ready: (Notice) .....	5331	Disappointment Turned into Joy (Letter) .....	6205
Counting the Cost, How Much Will You Give? .....	284	Dawn in Coptic (Notice) .....	1411	Disbelief in a Future Life Dangerous .....	3410
Courage: Press On (Poem) .....	1127	Day By Day, Hour by Hour (Poem) .....	5539	Discerning the Will of God .....	5212
Courageous and Timid Servants of God .....	7401	"By Dawn" or the Gospel in Type and Prophecy (Notice) .....	94	Disciples of Christ .....	3135
Courageous Dealing—Past, Present and Future .....	5413	Deacon Stephen, Christian Martyr .....	2951	Discipline in the Church .....	953
Covenant by Sacrifice .....	156	Dead and Buried .....	202	Discipline (Poem) .....	5143
Covenant Relationship with God Essential to Lasting .....	5162	Dead Bodies and Quickened Bodies .....	2719	Discord Precedes Harmony .....	204
Creded Sins to Be Blotted Out .....	2194	Dead Sea Products .....	217	Discouraged Preachers .....	4230
"Covet Earnestly the Best" (Poem) .....	2078	Dead to the Law by the Body of Christ .....	3457	Discouragements and Encouragements .....	2827
Covetous Conversation .....	4876	Death with Christ .....	127	Discussing a Renovated Earth .....	3908
Cowper's View of Restitution .....	2057	Death and the Resurrection .....	5160	Disestablishment Movement in England .....	3142
Glory (Poem) .....	3593	Death Blow to Clergy Ordination (Letter) .....	5763	Disintegration in the Church of Rome .....	1700
Crazed by City Life .....	3793	Death Not Life .....	203	Disobedience, Penalty, Hope .....	3325
Crazed by Dr. Torrey's Sermon on Hell .....	3920	Death of Charles T. Russell (Obituary) .....	5988	Disown Punctures .....	4083
Creation Photo-Drama .....	5456	Death of Christ a Puzzle to Dr. Morgan .....	3234	Disproofs of the Evolution Theory .....	3652
Creation Drama Did It (Letter) .....	5590	Death Sentences Commuted—All Serene (Letter) .....	5953	Distinction between Keeping and Fulfilling the Law .....	5164
Creation Drama Items (Letter) .....	5610	Death Swallowed Up .....	86	Diversities of Operation of the Holy Spirit .....	6303
Creation Drama Upsets Belief in Spiritism .....	5744	Debts of Civilized Nations .....	4763	Divine Care for the Lost .....	2706
Crucial Peeps upon Little (Letter) .....	5515	"Deceiving and Being Deceived" (Letter) .....	6119	Divine Grace Ever Sufficient (Letter) .....	633
Creed-Making in Japan .....	1486	Decently and in Order .....	1889	Divine Justice and Mercy .....	4339
Crime Threatens National Life .....	3343	Decision in Character Building .....	2950	Divine Love and Human Reciprocity .....	1328
Cross-Bearing a Privilege .....	5221	Decision Rendered by Church Board (Letter) .....	6409	Divine Love's Consummation (Poem) .....	4771
Cross-Bearing the Way of Growth .....	5223	Decline of Faith .....	594	Divine Mercy in Hosea's Prophecy .....	2490
Crossing Jordan into Canaan .....	1857, 3084	Decline of Non-Conformists in Great Britain .....	4697	Divine Paradoxes .....	5435, 5475

# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Do You Believe in the Resurrection of the Dead? .....	4791	Electrical Energy Discovered .....	4720	Evil Speaking and Evil Surmising (Berean Bible Study) .....	3769, 3783
Do You Invite a Continuance of the WATCH TOWER Visits? (Notice) .....	2750	Elijah a Great Prophet .....	5741	Evil Speaking and Hatred .....	4524
Do You Love God? .....	244	Elijah Instructed and Encouraged .....	3414	Evil Speaking—Busy-Bodying—Truth-Hiding .....	4281
Do You Want "Zion's Watch Tower"? (Notice) .....	20	Elijah Taken in a Whirlwind .....	3415	Evil Spirits and the Editor's Comment .....	5354
Dr. Abbott on "Conditional Immortality" .....	424	Elijah, the Prophet .....	2325, 2838	Evolution as a Chapter .....	4430
Dr. Abbott's Outlook .....	5467	Elijah's Flight and Vision .....	5771	Evolution and the Brain Age .....	736
Dr. Edward Abbott's Defense of the Truth .....	1255	Elijah's Return and Victory .....	5751	Evolution Gospel for the "Groaning Creation" .....	4523
Dr. Lyman Abbott's Rejection of the True Gospel .....	1255	Elijah's Successor, Elisha .....	2340	Evolution in the British Museum .....	3758
Dr. Aked's Congratulations .....	4471	Elijah's Work before Ascension .....	5759	Evolutionists in Trouble .....	3713
Dr. Barrows Revolts (He Repudiates the Old Theology) .....	1193	"Elisha Died and They Buried Him" .....	2354	Exaltation via Humility .....	1486
Dr. Briggs on Unwelcome Episcopalian 2483		Elisha Doing Restitution Work .....	2345	Examination of Answers to V. D. M. Questions (Notes) .....	6024
Dr. Briggs' View of Future Probation .....	1314	Elisha Successor to Elijah .....	4757	Excellent Results from Pastoral Work (Letter) .....	6402
Dr. Carter's Statement .....	3584	Elisha the Prophet .....	4758	Exemption of Society Property from Taxation .....	6044
Dr. Russell H. Conwell Says Church Is Dying Slowly, But Surely .....	3351	Elisha's Restitution Ministry .....	5779	Except a Corn of Wheat Die .....	729, 1238
Doctor John Edgar Passed Beyond (Obituary) .....	4638	"Else Were Your Children Unholy" .....	2091	"Except Ye Repent, Ye Shall All Likewise Perish" .....	1123
Dr. Benson and the Fall .....	3065	Embryo Kingdom Parables .....	5949	Exhortation .....	25
Doctor Jones' Convention Train Schedule .....	5946	Employers of Labor Agitating .....	3303	Exhortation to Faithfulness (Letter) .....	6394
Dr. S. G. Lee's Funny Dream of the Future Church .....	3560	Encouragement for Volunteers (Letter) .....	6171	Expecting a Personal Anti-Christ (Letter and Reply) .....	5865
Dr. Littlefield's Findings (?) .....	3732	Encouragement to Faithfulness and Progress (Poem) .....	2429	Expectations Being Realized .....	6028
Doctors Differ—Both Are Right .....	4136	Encouraging a Military Spirit .....	1757	Expectations More Than Realized (Letter) .....	6444
Doctrines More or Less Important .....	5284	Encouraging Immigration into Palestine .....	4521	Expedient for You .....	102
Does Character Determine the Kind of Resurrection? .....	4668	Encouraging the People .....	1484	Experience of the New Creature .....	5101
Does Our Lord Now Own the Human Race? .....	4632	Encouraging the Temple Builders .....	2520	Experience of Two Colporteurs (Letter) .....	5400
Does the Society Supervise Convention Reports? (Letter and Reply) .....	6146	Encouraging to Colporteurs (Letter) .....	6363	Experimental Extension Work (Letter) .....	4962
Does This Apply to You? (Notice) .....	5471	Endless Torments Unscriptural (By Rev. Charles Kingsley—May 9, 1857) .....	4883	Expiation of Sin—Adamic and Partially Willful .....	5462
Doing, to Inhibit Eternal Life .....	2653	Endurance .....	645	Explanation of Romans 9:22 .....	3433
Doing What She Can to Spread the Truth (Letter) .....	6133	Endurance (Poem) .....	895, 1979	Ex-President Harrison's Words .....	2306
Don't Unclean the Tiger .....	610	Enduring Hardness as Good Soldiers .....	3011, 5403	Express Confidence (Letter) .....	6019
Dorcas Raised to Life .....	1450	Enduring Reproof .....	850	Expresses Hearty Cooperation (Letter) .....	6173
Drama Prospering in Switzerland .....	5609	Enemies of the Cross of Christ .....	2135	Expresses Love and Confidence (Letter) .....	6252
Drama Turning-Point of His Life (Letter and Reply) .....	5582	Enemies of the Truth Can Throw only Dust (Letter) .....	6055	Ex-Protestants Working for Church Unity .....	1785
Drawn Closer to Each Other in Christian Love (Letter) .....	6196	Enemy of Christianity .....	4005	Extend the Volunteer Work (Notice) .....	5640
Dresden's Welcome in Verse (Poem) .....	5110	Enforcing the Decalogue in Kansas .....	2143	Extension Work in Africa (Letter) .....	4933
Drifting to Socialism .....	3799	England Faces to Face with Socialism .....	4253	Extract from a Letter .....	347
"Drink Ye All of It" .....	5599	Engineering Past and Present .....	3145	Extract from (Methodist) Bishop Fowler's "Great Missionary Sermon" .....	3328
Drinking at the Brook .....	2935	England's Poor Less Prosperous .....	3147	Extract from Sewall's Ancient History, Written by Archbishop Usher, Primate of Ireland .....	1275
Drinking the Lord's Cup .....	4547	England's Rich Called Robbers .....	4323	Extract from the Westminster Confession of Faith .....	2696
Driven into the Wilderness .....	4969	English Prison as Near Heaven as Any Other Place (Letter) .....	6146	Extracts from an Episcopalian Rector's Sermon .....	1632
Driving Sharp Bargains .....	1169	Enjoying the Spiritual Food (Letter) .....	5783	Extracts from "The Three Worlds" .....	119
Due Consideration for the Rights of Others (Letter) .....	6288	Enoch, Elijah and the Sentence 2153, 3377		Ezra's Bible Class .....	4922
Duties of Daily Life .....	630	Enriched by Alms .....	4050	Ezra's Return from Babylon .....	6151
Duty to the Heavenly and to the Earthly Husband .....	2747	En Route to Los Angeles .....	3374	<b>Face to Face with Trouble (Poem) .....</b>	<b>1537</b>
Dwelling Together in Unity .....	5229	Entered into His Rest (Obituary of Pilgrim Brother Henry Weber) .....	3314	<b>Faced by a Social Crisis .....</b>	<b>250</b>
Dying Testimonies .....	932	Entered upon Her Last Test (Letter) .....	5667	<b>Facts for Doubting Respects .....</b>	<b>3065</b>
<b>Each Shall Give Account to God .....</b>	<b>4083</b>	Entering In (Poem) .....	4063	<b>Facts for Doubting Respects .....</b>	<b>4573</b>
<b>Eager to Cooperate Fully (Letter) .....</b>	<b>6031</b>	Entering the Land of Promise .....	4063	<b>Failed to Keep His Appointment (Notice) .....</b>	<b>4136</b>
<b>Early and Latter Rain .....</b>	<b>103</b>	Entire Trades Unions .....	3134	<b>Failure Releases Imputed Merit .....</b>	<b>4907</b>
<b>Early Missions and Present Ones .....</b>	<b>4468</b>	Entertainment at the Meeting (Notice) .....	1101	<b>"Faint not because of Evil Doers" .....</b>	<b>3405</b>
<b>Earnest Words of Appreciation (Letter) .....</b>	<b>6090</b>	Entertainment of the Pilgrims (Notice) .....	5868	<b>Faith (Poem) .....</b>	<b>1053, 6104</b>
<b>Earth Now Poorer—Heaven Richer (Letter) .....</b>	<b>6090</b>	Entire Submission (Poem) .....	6188, 6346	<b>Faith and Feeling .....</b>	<b>1443</b>
<b>Earth's Jubilee (Poem) .....</b>	<b>771</b>	Entreaty Answered—Blind Eyes .....	2729	<b>Faith and Its Reward .....</b>	<b>6098</b>
<b>Earth's Labor Pangs .....</b>	<b>1668</b>	Opened .....	1635	<b>Faith and Works .....</b>	<b>216, 566, 688, 1158, 1440</b>
<b>Earthly Loves vs Heavenly Love .....</b>	<b>5248</b>	Envy and Discord .....	1045	<b>"Faith Cometh by Hearing" .....</b>	<b>555</b>
<b>Earthly Things Appreciated Most .....</b>	<b>3891</b>	Episcopal Bishop Asks Catholic to Fill Pulpit .....	6435	<b>Faith Demonstrated by Works .....</b>	<b>5892</b>
<b>Earthly Treasures vs Heavenly Treasures .....</b>	<b>2805</b>	Episcopal High Church Performances .....	2696	<b>Faith Encouraged .....</b>	<b>1935</b>
<b>Earthquakes, Famines, Pestilences .....</b>	<b>6431</b>	Episcopal Minister and the Truth (Letter and Reply) .....	5476	<b>Faith Has Reasserted Itself (Letter) .....</b>	<b>6019</b>
<b>Eat Corn and Save Money .....</b>	<b>6108</b>	Episcopalian Papers on Anglo-Roman Union .....	4186	<b>Faith in God versus Faith in Christendom (Letter) .....</b>	<b>6113</b>
<b>"Eat Her Flesh and Burn Her with Fire" .....</b>	<b>2307</b>	Episcopallans and Saloons .....	4186	<b>Faith in God's Overruling Providence (Letter) .....</b>	<b>6358</b>
<b>"Ecco Homo"—Behold the Man .....</b>	<b>104</b>	Episcopal Leagues Facing a Crisis .....	3782	<b>Faith Indispensable to Success .....</b>	<b>3786</b>
<b>Ecco Homo! (Poem) .....</b>	<b>5895</b>	Erroneous Chronology and False Conclusions .....	1974	<b>Faith, not Sight .....</b>	<b>2450</b>
<b>Ecclesiastical Federation .....</b>	<b>2581</b>	Escape from Condemnation .....	688	<b>Faith Rewarded—"Thy Son Liveth" .....</b>	<b>2424</b>
<b>Echoes from the World's Great Parliament of Religions .....</b>	<b>1592, 1601, 1607, 1612</b>	Essentials to a Share in the Kingdom .....	3485	<b>Faith Severely Tested .....</b>	<b>2907</b>
<b>Echoes Sentiments of Many Prisoners (Letter) .....</b>	<b>5666</b>	Established .....	1118	<b>Faith the Basis of True Rest .....</b>	<b>5133</b>
<b>Eden Not Yet .....</b>	<b>6432</b>	Established, Strengthened, Settled .....	1502	<b>Faith, the Channel of Blessing .....</b>	<b>4588</b>
<b>Edison's Glimpse of the Millennium .....</b>	<b>4074</b>	Eternal Torment .....	486	<b>Faith the Gift of God .....</b>	<b>4696</b>
<b>Editor at the International Parity Congress .....</b>	<b>5360</b>	"Eternal Torments" Will Remain .....	3723	<b>Faith the Mainspring of Consolation .....</b>	<b>4085</b>
<b>Editor Stood Now a Medium .....</b>	<b>4441</b>	Eternal Torture .....	522	<b>Faith versus Condemnation .....</b>	<b>1480</b>
<b>Editor Thos. E. Watson's Tribute to Pastor Russell (Letter) .....</b>	<b>6042</b>	Ethics of Saints Misfits on Worldlings .....	2105	<b>Faith versus Superstition .....</b>	<b>6363</b>
<b>Editor's Answers to Interesting Questions .....</b>	<b>5807</b>	Euphrates Being Dried Up (Letter) .....	6242	<b>Faith's Alchemy .....</b>	<b>390</b>
<b>Editor's British Autumn Tour .....</b>	<b>4924</b>	<b>Eureka Drama—Class Extension 5523, 5781 .....</b>	<b>5841</b>	<b>Faith's Priceless Dower (Poem) .....</b>	<b>6371</b>
<b>Educated White Savages .....</b>	<b>2647</b>	<b>Eureka Drama Shown in Station (Letter) .....</b>	<b>5876</b>	<b>Faithful Barking Commented (Letter) .....</b>	<b>5069</b>
<b>Education Makes "Fools" .....</b>	<b>3792</b>	<b>Eureka Drama Success .....</b>	<b>5602, 5657</b>	<b>Faithful unto Few (Poem) .....</b>	<b>1625, 4390</b>
<b>Effects of Present War Far Reaching .....</b>	<b>3396</b>	<b>Eureka Program—Family Program (Notice) .....</b>	<b>5586</b>	<b>Faithful unto Death (Photograph) .....</b>	<b>5996</b>
<b>Effectual Fervent Prayer .....</b>	<b>3662</b>	<b>"Europe Prostrated" .....</b>	<b>5766</b>	<b>Faithful unto Death (Poem) .....</b>	<b>6111</b>
<b>Eschatology and the Bible .....</b>	<b>625</b>	<b>European Armies .....</b>	<b>362</b>	<b>Faithfulness in Little Things .....</b>	<b>5740, 6030</b>
<b>Edlitz (C. C.) Arbitration .....</b>	<b>3666</b>	<b>Evangelist B. Fay Mill's Theology .....</b>	<b>2256</b>	<b>Faithfulness in Our Stewardship .....</b>	<b>5385</b>
<b>Electing Elders and Deacons .....</b>	<b>5350</b>	<b>"Ever Give Us This Bread" .....</b>	<b>3502</b>	<b>Faithfulness in Well-Doing .....</b>	<b>6341</b>
<b>Election as Pastor Rescinded (Letter) .....</b>	<b>6047</b>	<b>Everlasting Blessings (Poem) .....</b>	<b>6301</b>	<b>Faithfulness to Opportunities .....</b>	<b>5492</b>
<b>Election vs Free Grace .....</b>	<b>3489</b>	<b>Everlasting Destruction .....</b>	<b>764</b>	<b>Fallen from Grace versus Collapsed Fallen Humanity Easily Deceived .....</b>	<b>2553, 6332</b>
		<b>Everlasting, Hell, and Damnation .....</b>	<b>699</b>		
		<b>Everlasting Punishment .....</b>	<b>1039, 2607</b>		
		<b>Everlasting Torment .....</b>	<b>926</b>		
		<b>Every Knee Shall Bow .....</b>	<b>1057</b>		
		<b>Every-Day Life .....</b>	<b>852</b>		
		<b>Evidence of Friendship .....</b>	<b>231, 412</b>		
		<b>Evidences of the Anointing of the Holy Spirit .....</b>	<b>5227</b>		
		<b>Evident Invalidity of the Apocrypha .....</b>	<b>2027</b>		
		<b>Evil-Doers and Busybodies .....</b>	<b>5274</b>		
		<b>Evil Speaking and Evil Surmising .....</b>	<b>5122</b>		

# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Falling Away from Steadfastness	2218	Florida Land Free—Near the Tract		From the Battlefield of France	
Falling from the Faith	3256	Society's Property (Notice)	2037	(Letter)	5773
False Christs	170	Follow the Lamb Whithersoever He		From the Edgar Family	4652
False Humility	651	Goeth	2417	From the Salvation Army (Letter)	4704
False Impression Dissipated	6227	Follow Thou Me (Letter)	6443	From the Vancouver Class (Letter)	5888
False Reports Injurious (Letter)	5724	Followers of Jesus: Cross-Bearers	3235	From War-Fronted Greece (Letter)	5937
Family Health Is Obsolete	4860	Following a Suggestion Successfully		Fruits of the Christian Life	6311
Famine Threatens Premature and		(Letter)	4561	Fruits of the Kingdom	778
Inconclusive Peace	6107	Following the Voice of Conscience	2715	Fruits of the Spirit	1520
Famines and Pestilences to Follow	6071	Food for Thinking Christians		Fruits of Wisdom	
Famines—Pestilences—Earthquakes	6411	(Notice)	250	Fuel Holidays Opportune for	
Famishing for the Bread of Life	2830	Food Supply Cut Short (Letter)	5946	Service (Notice)	6208
Farwell (Notice)	69	Fools Hate Knowledge	492	Full Assurance of Faith	2642
Farmers' Alliance Circulars	1337	For Brethren in the Army (Letter)	6402	Full Consecration (Poem)	348
Far-Off Tasmania Heard From		For Children of Believers (Poems)	3165	Full Deliverance Promised to God's	5757
(Letter)	5764	For God with Him	2887	Saints	
Fashioning Ourselves as Obedient		For Great Church Union	3704	Full of Good Works and Alms	
Children	5481	For Love of Thee, O Lord (Poem)	6345	Deeds	4335
Fatalism	873	For Organic Church Union	3343	Full of Mercy and Good Fruits	3603
Fate of the Theological Student	3611	For Such Love She Would Make		Full of Self	565
Father, Glorify Thy Name! (Poem)	1497	Return (Letter)	6227	Full Proof of His Ministry	549
Faithless before His Presence	1262	For the Study of Spiritualism	4861	Fulfilled before Our Eyes	6187
Favor Upon Favor	2234	For the Did Once	4307	Fulfillment of Joy	1494
Favorable Comment		For Your Iniquities	6250	Fullness of Joy (Hymn with	
Favorable Press Comments from		Forbidden Publications	6375	Music)	1931
Australia	3556	Forebodings of the Duke of Bedford	5448	Fully Persuaded	1048
Fear a Cause of Great Nervous		Forecasting the Financial Future	3506	Further Complications for	
Tension	5295	Foregleams of Messiah's Kingdom	5155	Presbyterianism	1334
Fear Hath Torment	662	Foreign Missions and the Second		Further Confirmation of Our	3450
Fear Not, Little Flock	3405	Foreign Tour Report (Section IV)	4645	Further Jewish Expulsion	1534
Fear Not, O Zion!	4988	Foreknowledge and Predestination	486	Further Obstacles to the "Dawns"	2957
Fear the Adversary's Tactics	4772	Foretold and Fulfilled	471	Further Word from India (Letter)	4895
Federation in Fact	3791	Foreword (in re Pastor Russell's		Future Probation	1313, 1440, 2062
Federation in Great Britain		Round-the-World Tour)	4944	Future Retribution	721
Federation of Methodists, and		Forgivable and Unpardonable			
Others	2920	Forgiveness	723, 2612		
Federation of Protestant	1197, 2143	Forgive, and Ye Shall Be Forgiveness	2294	<b>Gather All Thy Children Home</b>	2688
Churches		Forgive Seventy Times Seven	5134	(Poem)	
Federation of Young People's		Forgive Us Our Debts as We Forgive		Gather My Saints Together unto Me	3856
Societies	2143	Our Debtors	2665	Gathering and Winnowing	3658
Feeding on the Words of God	4896	Forgiven Much She Loved Much	3761	Gathering Natural Israel	4196
Feeding the Five Thousand	1754	Forgiveness Is Blessed	5090	Gathering or Scattering, Which?	3883
Feeding the Hungry	2435	Forgiveness of Little Sin	3105	Gathering the Lord's Jewels	2404
Feet Washing	843, 2278	Forgiveness of Injuries	2023	Gathering to Christ	154
Feet-Washing as a Lesson in		Forgiveness versus Expiation	5428	Gathering Where the Burning Tares	6358
Humility	5090	Forgiveness versus Malice	1693	General Chaffee Startles Methodist	
Fellowship with the Father	635	Forgiving and Being Forgiveness	4650	Social Union	3178
Fertile Lands of the Globe	4720	Formal Prayer (Poem)	5205	General Naaman Healed—Mercies	
Fertility of Palestine	4753	Former Pilgrim Heard From		Appreciated	2346, 4768
Fertilizing Soil with Bacteria	3303	(Letter)	6097	General Unrest Prevails	3263
Fervency of Spirit Necessary to		Forbearing But Not Forever (Poem)	2464	Genialness a Characteristic of the	
Overcoming	5334	Forbearing All	854	Christ	566
Fervent in Prayer—Watching	5480	Forty Million Dollars for Religion	3107	German Hymn Book (Notice)	3621
Thereunto		Forty-Seven Ministers Protested	2152	German Kaiser Feels Same Fate as	
Fervent in Spirit, Serving the		Fossil Theology	1027	Czar	3722
Lord	1650, 4929	Foul Scandal's Danger (Poem)	6091	German Soldier's Night Watches	
Fidelity to Earthly and Heavenly		Foundation of the World	206	(Letter)	5875
Bridgrooms	3088	Founded upon the Sea	926	Germany as War Instructor of Non-	
Fiery Trials in Britain Easing		Four Episcopal Ministers Quit and		Christian Nations	4719
(Letter)	5977	Denounce the Open Pulpit	4196	Germany Deserting the Church	5469
Fiery Trials That Shall Try You	4112	Four Great Conventions	5289	Germany's Reactionary Alliance	3671
Fifteen Percent of Nebraska Churches		Fourteen Elders and Others		Germany's Religious Turmoil	3628
Are Pastorless	3652	(Letter)	4300	Gethsemane! (Poem)	5208, 5214
Fifth Sunday Conventions	5138	Fourteen Years Ago (Letter)	4800	Gethsemane—Watching and Praying	2773
Fifty-Seven Methodist Preachers		Franchises of Gospel Vanguards	4136	Get Them to Study Millennial Dawn	3976
Design	4719	France and Germany in Opposite		Getting Hotter in Germany	
Fig Tree Buds after Centuries—		Courses	3396	(Letter)	4725
Summer Is Near	6057	France and the Religious Orders	2869	Getting Ready for Federation	4004
Fight the Good Fight	1040	France Freeing Herself from		Getting Ready for the Millennium	3976
Fight Your Own Battles	1048	Romanism	3359	Getting Their Eyes Open to Facts	6373
Fighting against		Fraudulent Solicitors—\$5 Reward		Giants Grasping Power	6208
God	2400, 4033, 4325, 5271	(Notice)	4756	Giants in the Earth	4797
Fighting the Good Fight of Faith	4761	Free Brethren (Poem)	2026	Giants in These Days	5457
Figurative Language—General	3134	Free Literature in Thirty Languages	5333	Gideon—The Man of Courage	5608
Filled and Transformed	3318	(Notice)		Gideon's Brave Three Hundred	5606, 6196
Filling Up That Which Is Behind	3318	Free Literature in Twenty-Three		Gifts and Sacrifices for Sin	4915
Filthiness of Flesh and Spirit	3085	Languages (Notice)	4898	Gifts to Our King	3702
Financial Prosperity and Religious		Freed from a Delusion (Letter)	6451	Gird Up the Loins of Your Mind	4667
Decline	4763	Freely Ye Have Received, Freely		Give Me for a Covenant	4542
Financial Prosperity of U.S.		Give	2261	Gird Up Your Loins (Letter and	
Churches	3147	French Brethren Military Prisoners	5969	Reply)	1088
Finally, Be All of One Mind	5908	French Letters from Territory		Give Me Submission, Lord (Poem)	4290
Finally, Brethren, Think!	3320	Invaded by Germans	5841	Give Me to Drink	4130
Find a Hell and Preach It	4850	French Priests as Tent-Makers	4095	Give Us This Day Our Daily Bread	
Finding a Lost Bible	1003	French Volunteer Matter (Notice)	5079		2643, 3035, 4101
Finding Holiness	4115	Fresh Attacks upon the Bible	2813	Give Ye Them to Eat	3332, 4138
Finding the Lord's Jewels	4744	Friday, the Close of Our Lord's 34	2132	Giving Life to the Image	4196, 6216
Finding What We Seek		(Notice)	4898	Glad for the Light-Bringer (Letter)	5273
Finds Great Assurance in Bible	6357	Friends Living Near Esperanto Clubs	6418	Glad to See Harmony (Letter)	6378
Finds Help in Vow (Letter)	5282	Friends, Please Note	3105	Gladly Embracing Their Opportunities	6408
Finger-Board at the Cross-Roads		Friendships (Poem)	5045	Gladly Entered the Gate of Sacrifice	
(Letter)	6020	From a Former Minister to a Friend		(Letter)	6288
Finished His Course Triumphant	6030	From a War Camp in France		Glasgow Convention	3890, 4096, 4725
(Letter)		(Letter)	6444	Glean Carefully, Yet There Is Room	1432
Finishing Touches of Christian	2800	From and to the Wedding	87	Glory to God in the Highest	4714
Character	3628	From Battle-Torn Russia (Letter)	5783	Glorious in the Cross of Christ	5019
Finnish Mob Threatening		From Brethren in France (Letter)	5888	Glorious Volunteer Work (Letter)	6210
First South African Convention	5524	From Bro. J. B. Adanson	299	Glorious Opportunities at Hand	5824
(Letter)	3307	From Bro. J. B. Adanson	383	Gnawing Their Tongues for Pain	
Fishers of Men	5087	From Devlish to Sainly Surgery	3850	(Letter)	6205
Five Leaves and Two Fishes	229	From Glory to Glory	3655	Go and Tell Jesus	1186
Flee Before Winter	3092	From Glory unto Glory (Poem)	1284	Go Labor On: Spend and Be Spent	1683
Fleeing for Refuge	6089	From Old-Time Friend of Brother	6105	Go to Now, Ye Rich Men, Weep and	
Fleeing the Sheep (Letter)	5428	Russell (Letter)	1200	Howl for the Miseries That Shall	
Fleeing Opportunities for Service	611, 719	From Russia to Palestine	3350	Come	4144
Flesh and Blood		From Talk to Action		Go to the Fountain	565
Flight in Winter	3783			Go Ye after Him and Smite	6028
Flock Is Obdurate				Go Ye Also Into the Vineyard 1404, 4000, 4666	



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Go, Ye Swift Messengers! .....	3404	Good Tried in the Fire .....	1943	Harvest Work amongst the Blacks .....	3942
God and Humanity the Same .....	3950	Golden Opportunities (Letter) .....	5937	Harvest Work and Meetings in .....	
God Be Merciful to Me, a Sinner .....	1972	Good, Better, Best in Bible Study .....	5918	Canada .....	1294
God Buried Moses, His Servant .....	5333	Good Confession versus Bad Confession .....	5390	Harvest Work Continues .....	6023
God Commandeth All Men Everywhere .....		Good Confessions and Later Trials .....	3788	Harvest Work Misunderstood .....	682
to Repent .....	2962	Good Courage Required for .....		Harvest Workers Successful (Letter) .....	6113
God Created Man in His Own Image .....	5140	Overcoming of the Vow (Letter) .....	4879	Harvesting in Mexico (Letter) .....	6416
God First—His Appointments .....	2954	Good for Those Who Love God (Poem) .....	2367	Has the Harvest Ended? .....	600
God First—in the Decalogue .....	3037	Good Friday and the Mass .....	3010	Has the Master Need of My Service? .....	6107
God First—Self Last .....	5958	Good Hopes (Notice) .....	1908, 2410	Hastening Completion of Bride of .....	
God First—Self Last (By G. C. .....		Good News for All .....	1252	Christ (Letter) .....	3971
Driscoll) .....	6008	Good News for Colporteurs (Letter) .....	6048	Hated without a Cause .....	2880, 5214
God Giveth It a Body .....	3063	Good Results of Volunteering (Letter) .....	6350	Hated Against the Jews in Great .....	2883
God Holds the Key (Poem) .....	1870	Good Seed for Good Ground .....	4634	Britain .....	3381
God Is Good (Poem) .....	1202	Good Tidings in India (Letter and .....		Have Confidence in the Lord's .....	6017
God Is in the Midst of Her .....	1318	Reply) .....	4814	Arrangement (Letter) .....	684
God Is Making the Wrath of Man to .....		Government Recognizes Our .....	6110	Have Faith in God (Poem) .....	4491
Praise Him .....	5061	Association .....	2461	Changed? .....	1989
God Is No Respector of Persons .....	2988	Gould Free Library for the Blind .....	5037	Have They Not Heard? .....	4042
God Is Love .....	9, 21, 880, 3229	Grace and Peace Multiplied .....	1531	Having Done All, Stand .....	130
God Is True .....	1074	Grace Sufficient; only Believe .....	3086	He Ascended, Leading Captives .....	5829
God Knows (Poem) .....	230	Gradually, Not Suddenly .....	759	He Ascended Up on High .....	2818, 4804
God Knows What Is Best .....	477	Grateful Appreciation of the "Watch .....	6381, 6288	"Bearding the Lion's Speakeath" .....	
God Loveth a Cheerful Giver— .....		(Letter) .....	6408	(By C. A. Wise) .....	6009
2 Cor. 9:7 .....	2540	Grateful for Present Privileges .....	6388	He Callesth for Thee (Poem) .....	2254
God Manifest in the Flesh .....	5290	Grateful for the Blessings of the Truth .....	5486	He Careth for Thee (Poem) .....	6102
God Moves in a Mysterious Way .....	3204	Grateful for the Truth (Letter) .....	1595	He Careth for You .....	1386, 3400
God Not the Author of Sin .....	3298	Gratitude for Passing a Successful .....	6141	He Cometh with Clouds .....	5249
God Our Heavenly Father .....	6400	Examination (Letter) .....	5306	He Died unto Sin Once .....	4700
God the Creator of All Things .....	2834	Graves of Greediness .....	6394	He Doeth All Things Well .....	5103
God the Director of Forces .....	174	Great Blessing from Present Truth .....	4523	He Gave Them Judges .....	3102
God the Helper of the New Creature .....	6345	(Letter) .....	6394	He Giveth Food to the Hungry .....	3779
God the Omnipotent .....	1272	Great Britain and Germany to Clash .....		He Giveth Quietness .....	2058
God Will Give Needed Grace (Letter) .....	6087	within Three Years .....	4523	He Hath Perfected the Sanctified .....	4390
God Will Not Forget .....	937	Great Cause for Thanksgiving (A .....	1339	He Healeth Their Diseases .....	4931
God Will See That Justice Is Rendered .....		Discouraged the Editor) .....	5060	He Is Faithful and Just .....	4931
(Letter) .....	6409	Great Company Not Shown in the .....	6126	He Is Not a Jew—Outwardly .....	4586
God Works—We Work .....	4796	Pyramid .....	5060	He Is Risen, Even as He Said .....	3903
God's Acceptance of Cornelius .....	2132	Great Drain upon Our Own Grain .....	6107	He Knows, He Loves, He Cares .....	6386
God's Ark in Wicked Hands .....	5626	Stocks .....	3134	He Maketh the Storm a Calm— .....	
God's Armor the Only Protection .....	6179	Great Gains Expected .....	5477	Psa. 107:29 .....	3324
God's Blessing Brings Riches .....	2760	Great Grandfather's Motto (Letter) .....	6126	He on the House-top .....	228
God's Blessing upon Solomon .....	2059	Great Help Received from V. D. M. .....	6126	He Reasoned of Righteousness, .....	
God's Burdens (Poem) .....	1441	Questions (Letter) .....	6126	Overproud and Judgment to Come .....	931
God's Choice .....	4209	Great Joy at the Result of the Election .....	6402	He Restored My Soul (Poem) .....	1074
God's Comprehensive Law .....	1680	(Letter) .....	3240	He Seats Her on His Throne (Poem) .....	9
God's Covenant at Mount Sinai .....	5255	Great Opportunities Missed .....	3240	He Shall Come Forth and Bless the .....	5655
God's Covenant with Abraham .....	1417	Great Peace Have They Who Love Thy .....		People .....	4709
God's Covenant with Noah .....	1614	Law, and Nothing Shall Stumble .....	1356	He Shall Give You Another .....	2455
God's Covenants and Blessings .....	6445	Them .....	6043	He Shall "Four Out His Spirit upon .....	3410
God's Estimation Different from the .....		Great Strides in Temperance .....	2992	All Flesh" .....	4671
World's .....	4703, 5253	Movement .....	5842	He Shall Sit as a Refiner (Poem) .....	3524
God's Everlasting Law Covenant .....		Great Voices in Heaven .....	5572	He Suggests an Investigation .....	4085
(Chart) .....	4538	Great Was the Fall Thereof (Letter) .....	5572	He That Doubteth Is Damned .....	3346
God's Grace and God's Reward .....	4576	Greater Is He on Our Part (Letter) .....	3639	He That Heareth You Heareth Me .....	2227
God's Guidance of the Affairs of His .....		Greater Sufferings—Greater Reward .....	3672	He That Humbleth Himself Shall .....	
Saints .....	6329	Greater Than Creator of the World .....	4313	Be Exalted .....	5491
God's Inheritance (Poem) .....	5007	Greater Works Shall Ye Do .....	2433	He That Is Begotten of God Does .....	5491
God's Instrument in Preparation .....	5251	Greater Works Than These .....	6126	Not Practise Sin .....	4971
God's Judgment on Sodom .....	1617	Greatest Blessing of His Consecrated .....	5610	He That Judgeth Me Is the Lord .....	4174
God's Little Ones .....	667	Life (Letter) .....	5130	He That Liveth and Was Dead .....	6412
God's "Little Whiles" .....	11, 400	Greatest Blessing That Has Come into .....	5483	He That Receiveth You Receiveth Me .....	1431
God's Love and Ours for the World .....	1250	His Life (Letter) .....	5744	He That Scattereth Incessantly (Poem) .....	3899
God's Love for Israel .....	5809	Greatness the Reward of Service .....	5937	He Thresheth His Wheat (Poem) .....	2902
God's Love to Me (Poem) .....	204	Greek and Polish "Watch Towers" .....	5937	He Was a Goodly Child .....	390
God's Mercies to Disobedient Israel .....	5645	(Notice) .....	5937	He Was a Liar from the Beginning .....	2473
God's Mercy to Israel and to Others .....	5317	Greek Brethren as Bible Students .....	5937	Transgressors .....	4137
God's Message on Peace (Scriptures) .....	2946	Green Pastures beside Still Waters .....	5937	He Went about Doing Good .....	5683
God's Much Diversified Wisdom and .....		(Letter) .....	5937	He Went to His Own Place .....	6029
Mercy .....	5533	(Letter) .....	5937	Who Hath Led Will Lead .....	3091
God's Order .....	765	New Year .....	5937	(Letter) .....	5022
God's Own Word (Poem) .....	6430	Greetings for 1889 .....	1088	He Wholly Followed the Lord .....	4576
God's "Peculiar People" .....	2127	Greetings for the New Year .....	1171	He Will Heal Completed His Work .....	2232
God's People in Corinth .....	2181	Greetings from Afar (Letter) .....	6357	Healing All Manner of Diseases .....	6072
God's Perfect Peace (Poem) .....	4760	Greetings from an English Prison .....	6158	Healing for Broken Hearts (Poem) .....	369
God's Pity for the Heathen .....	4758	(Letter) .....	6158	Health for Four Cents .....	2218
God's Promise to Abraham Reiterated .....	2853	Convention (Letter) .....	6323	Hear, O Israel! Jehovah Our God .....	5400
God's Promises to David .....	2010	Greetings to Pilgrims and Colporteurs .....	4541	Is One—Jehovah .....	2011
God's Protecting Hand .....	1995	Groaning Creation .....	578	Hear Thou My Prayer (Poem) .....	1240
God's Providence in re Two Queens .....	4900	Groaning Creation (Poem) .....	696	Hear Him Lecture Seventy Times .....	6019
God's Providence over the World .....	3219	Grow in Grace .....	3215	(Letter) .....	3398
God's Providences Cooperate .....	2682	Grow in Love, as Well as in Knowledge .....	2297	Heart Purity (Poem) .....	3898
God's Providential Care .....	6399	(Poem) .....	502	Hearty Desire to Continue Support .....	5429
God's Purpose .....	98	Growing in Grace .....	508	(Letter) .....	6201
God's Rainbow Covenant .....	5160	Growing Stronger .....	6278	Heaven in Heaven .....	3603
God's Rich Supply .....	572	Growth in Grace and Knowledge .....	4548	Heaven New England .....	3286
God's Special Gift to His Children .....	6031	Growth of Spiritualism Tremendous .....	6402	Manifested (Letter) .....	4751
God's Stone Witness Helped Her .....	6042	Guidance .....	590	Heavenly Father's Wisdom .....	3959
God's Supervision in the World and in .....		Guided by God's Eye .....	4858	Heavenly Inheritance in Sinners .....	3792
the Church .....	5304	Guided in a Long Journey .....	4037	Heavens Rolling Together .....	4256
God's Supervision of Current Events .....	5466	Guiding the Feet of Christ .....	6422	Hebrew Children Expelled from .....	
God's Supervision of His People and .....		Habakkuk's Prophecy .....	622	Moscow .....	3603
His Message .....	3022, 3155	Hallelujah! What a Savior! .....	1616, 3279	Hebrew, Infidel, Preacher .....	3286
God's Supervision of the Nations .....	5466	Happy New Year, 1905 .....	3479	Heirs of God .....	4751
God's Sympathy for His People .....	5217	Harvest Gatherings and Siftings .....	3820	Hell a Failure, a Clergyman Says .....	3959
God's Ten Commandments .....	5286	Harvest Laborers—Pray for Them .....	1370	Hell Fire and Saintliness Denounced .....	
God's Use of Things in Our Hand .....	5418	Harvest Work (Poem) .....	6052	by two M. E. Bishops .....	3792
God's Way .....	1244			Hell Hath Enlarged Himself .....	4256
God's Ways Higher Than Man's Ways .....	3596				
God's Wheat Field .....	5048				
God's Will Concerning the Church .....	5126				
God's Will to Bless (Poem) .....	5373				
God's Word Not Man's .....	5096				
God's Work in Our Wills and Hearts .....	5303				
God's Works and Word .....	1390				
Godliness Attracts Persecution .....	5394				
Going outside the Camp .....	4407				

# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Hell Less Popular with Methodists .....	2899	Hopes Still Bright in France .....	6263	Humanity's True Support (Poem) .....	630
Hell No Part of Divine Revelation .....	2066	Hosanna! Blessed Is He That .....		Humility an Element of True .....	
Hell or Annihilation .....	1843	Cometh! .....	2745	Courage .....	5186
Help from the Lord .....	4311	Hosanna, in the Highest! .....	3537	Humility and Meekness (Bible Study .....	
Helped by Criticism (Letter) .....	6141	Hospitality and Faith Rewarded .....	3431	for April) .....	3637
Helpful Suggestions Endorsed .....		Hospitality at Conventions .....	4034	Humility at a Discount with Clergy .....	3286
(Letter) .....	5667	How a Living Faith Is .....		Hun Prisoners of War in Russia for .....	
Henry Ward Beecher .....	430	Demonstrated .....	6370	Revolution .....	6390
Heralds of the Messianic Kingdom .....		How and Where Shall I Serve? .....	5498	Hungarian (Magyar) Volunteer .....	
(Letter) .....	6288	How and Why Christ Was Crucified .....	3369	Matter—(Notice) .....	4450
Hermogenes to Titus .....	2063	How Are the Mighty Fallen! .....	1793	Hungry Can't Work .....	6072
Heroes of Faith .....	4385	How Are We Sanctified? .....	5876	Hungry for God's Love (Letter) .....	5608
Heroism (Poem) .....	4438	How Are We under God's Protection? .....	3601	Hungry Men Starving in Spain .....	3022
Herr Ibel Urges Strike .....	2379	How a I Keep From Singing .....		Hygienic Value of Prayer .....	3925
Hezekiah's Great Passover .....	4312	(Poem) .....	708	Hymns of Dawn without Music .....	
Hezekiah's Great Reform .....	1358	How Can They Keep from Singing! .....		(Notice) .....	4302
Hezekiah's Prayer and Deliverance .....	6323	(Letter and Reply) .....	6210	Hypocrisy a Foe to Godliness .....	4559
Hid in the Cleft of the Rock (Letter) .....	179	How Can We "Give to Every Man .....			
Hid Treasures .....	5282	That Asketh? .....	2518	"I Am Alive Forevermore" .....	3563
Hidden Pearls (Letter) .....	4724	How Can Ye Believe? .....	955	"I Am He" .....	1283
Hidden Things Shall Be Revealed .....		How Did Saul of Tarsus See Jesus? .....	5408	I Am My Beloved's (Poem) .....	1507
High-Church Opinion of .....		How Does the Antitypical Scapegoat .....		"I Am My Beloved's, and My .....	
Sectarianism .....	2168	Class Bear the Sins of the People? .....	3356	Beloved Is Mine" .....	4783
High English Churchmen Favor .....		How Far Responsible? .....	888	I Am Not Ashamed of the Gospel .....	921
Higher Criticism .....	3652	How Far Shall We Sacrifice .....		I'm nearing the Goal (Hymn with .....	
Higher Critics and the Bible .....	3359	Legitimate Pleasures? .....	5056	Music) .....	1928
Higher Critics Contradict Each Other .....	3286	How the Feast of Mankind Know of the .....		I'm Running for the Prize Divine .....	
Higher Criticism Affecting Romanism .....	3480	Fallen Angels! .....	4736	(Hymn with Music) .....	1932
Higher Criticism Enthroned—The .....		How He Came to See It .....	672	"I Am the Bread of Life" .....	2651, 4146
Bible Debated .....	2545	How Helps May Become Hindrances .....		I Am the Resurrection and the Life .....	846
Higher Criticism Gaining Ground .....	3148	in Bible Study .....	796	"I Am the Vine—Ye Are the .....	
Higher Criticism Infidelity .....	4136	How Is the Work Progressing? .....	1819	Branches" .....	2464
in Norway .....	4136	How Israel Crossed Jordan .....	5345	I Am the Way (Poem) .....	1288
Higher Criticism Infidelity .....		How Jesus Preached to Spirits in .....		"I Am the Way, the Truth and .....	
Not Satisfied .....	4151	Prison .....	5043	the Life" .....	2453
Higher Criticism Infidelity Reaching .....	3050	How Long, O Lord? .....	180	"I Come to Do Thy Will" .....	5053
the Sunday School .....		How Long, O Lord, How Long? .....		"I Find No Fault in This Man" .....	2785
Higher Criticism Influence Is .....		(Poem) .....	5091, 6372	"I Go That I May Awake Him" .....	4160
Appalling .....	4700	How Much of It Is True! .....	3724	I Had Sought the World Around, .....	
Higher Criticism's Wide Influence .....	3257	How Much Will You Give? .....	209	Peace and Comfort Nowhere Found" .....	
Highway of Holiness .....	917	How Pastor Russell Copy Is .....		(Letter) .....	5667
Himself Took Our Infirmities and .....		Furnished to the Press .....	4954	"I Have Chosen Him" .....	3276
Bare Our Sicknesses .....	573	How Priestcraft Now Operates .....	1134	"I Have Given You an Example" .....	2449
Hints on Selling Dawn (Notice) .....	967	How Protestant (?) Ministers .....		"I Have Much People in This City" .....	4416
His Glorious Triumph an Incentive .....	6063	Welcomed a Roman Cardinal .....	1207	"I Have Prayed for Thee" .....	3759
to All (Letter) .....	1183	How Readest Thou? .....	402, 705, 3940	"I, If I Be Lifted Up, Will Draw .....	
His Grace Sufficient (Poem) .....	6048	How Righteous Character Is .....	5158	All Men" .....	2519
His Hand upon the Little Ones" .....	239	How Russian Nobility View Things .....	3559	"I Pray for Them" .....	3551
His Holy Name to Bear, (Poem) .....	5440	How St. Peter Was Punished for .....		"I Suppose They Call That Heresy" .....	2484
His Loving-Kindness, Oh, How .....	6106	Denying His Lord .....	5052	"I Surrender All" (Poem) .....	4071
Great! .....		How Shall We Bury Our Dead? .....	1016	"I That Speak Am He" (Poem) .....	2646
His Memory Will Assist in the Fight .....	6048	How Shall We Understand Them? .....	3220	"I Was Blind, I Now See" .....	4148
of Faith (Letter) .....	4302	How Shall We View Suicide? .....	3176	"I Will Call for the Grain and .....	
His Nobility of Life and Loveliness .....	3860	How Should We Do Others? .....	835	Increase It" .....	4431
of Character (Letter) .....	5076	How the Church Render Justice and .....	1852	"I Will Come Again and Receive .....	
His Own Creed .....	3760	Judgment .....	6037	You" .....	2196
His Pilgrim Labors Ended (Obituary .....	5370	How the Great Apostasy Will Be .....		I'll Do My Very Best (Poem) .....	2331
of Bro. J. N. Patten) .....	5718	Overruled .....	5909	"I Will Draw All Unto Me" .....	1226
His Presence (Poem) .....	3330	How the Lord Has Strengthened His .....		"I Will Have Mercy, and Not .....	
His Servants Shall Serve Him .....	452	Heard (Letter) .....	5960	Sacrifice" .....	4599
His Servants We Are to Whom We .....	540	How the New Century Looks to a .....	2760	"If" (Poem) .....	6278
Render Service .....	6119	Millionaire .....		If Any Man Draw Back .....	2991
His Veiled Angels Guard Thee .....	3655	How the New Creature Fulfills the .....	4868	"If God Be for Us, Who Can Be .....	
(Poem) .....	3330	Law .....		against Us? .....	2375, 4212
His Way Is Perfect .....	452	How the Truth Reached Brigadier .....	3573	"If I Go Away, I Will Come Again" .....	3910
His Will, Not Mine, Be Done .....	540	General Hall .....		"If I Suffer All Suffer (Letter) .....	4529
His Will, Our Meat and Drink .....	6119	How to Address Letters to Us .....	4372	"If the Lord Be God, Follow Him" .....	3406
His Writings Opened the Bible to .....	650	(Letter) .....	4696	If the Whole Body Were an Eye .....	732
Me (Letter) .....	3767	How to Determine the Lord's Will .....	4696	If They Only Knew (Poem) .....	6166
Ho, Every One That Thirsteth! .....	4153	How to Gain the Great Prize .....	4715	"If Thou Knewest the Gift of God" .....	1711
Ho, Prodigal, Return! (Poem) .....	6077	How to Keep Down High Cost of .....		"If We Had but the Gift of Faith .....	
Hold Fast That Which Is Good .....	5977	Living .....	6071	"If We Suffer with Him We Shall Also .....	
Holding the Head (Letter) .....	3710	How to Live (Poem) .....	537	Reign with Him" .....	2237, 4398
Holding to Faith's Anchor (Letter) .....	174	How to Locate Ourselves .....	4871	"If Ye Be Christ's" .....	1696
Holiness .....	3558	How to the Gospels in the Smiting .....	6028	If Ye Do These Things .....	2154
Holy, Harmless, Perfect .....	4180	How to Please Our Neighbor .....	6338	If You Love Me, Lean Hard .....	861
Holy Place .....	1347	How to Preach to Jews .....	988	Il-Gotten Wealth Restored .....	730
Holy Russia in the Balances .....	4522	How to Proclaim the Truth .....	5720	Illustration of Wages and Energy .....	2135
Home Against (Poem) .....	2747	How to Reply to Universalists .....	3409	"Image of the Beast"—Giving It Life .....	0043
Home and Foreign Missions .....	3723	How to Teach .....	216	Imitation of Christ .....	1694
Home Conditions as Seen by .....	4026	How to View Denominationalism .....	5723	Immanuel and His Dominion .....	3685
Mr. Watson .....		How Treat "The Menace" .....	5138	Immigration of Jews .....	1452
Home Embellishments (Notice) .....	3723	How We are to Wait on the Lord .....	5711	Immortal Literature .....	719
Home Missions and Some Census .....	4049	How We Attain Development as .....		Immortal vs Incorruptible .....	2339
Figures .....	4258	New Creatures .....	5931	Immortality (What Is It? How and .....	
Home Religion .....	1199	How We Learn (Poem) .....	826	When Obtainable? To Whom .....	
Home, Sweet Home (Section V. of .....	933	How We May Each Be Able Ministers .....		Promised?) .....	1641
Foreign Tour Report) .....	6316	How We May Grow Up into Christ .....	5977	Immortality and Incorruption .....	204
Homing the Ark at Jerusalem .....	5154	How We May Grow Up into Christ .....	5977	Immortality in the Early Church .....	3382
Honest Skepticism and Its Remedy .....	1707	How We Outwork Our Great .....		Immortality and Eternal Life .....	3154
Honesty Is the Best Policy .....	6054	Salvation .....	5854	Immortal for Christ .....	637
Honesty of Heart Versus .....	6316	How Will Christ Come .....	18, 261	Implored Heavenly Guidance for the .....	
Perfection of Works .....	5154	How Will Identity Be Carried into the .....		Work (Letter) .....	0018
Honesty to God and Religion .....	1707	Spirit Life? .....	6205	Importance of Baptism .....	132, 302
Honest Commendable .....	6054	How Will the Dead Hear? .....	2630	Importance of Being Able to Despise .....	
Honorable Service .....	6316	How Wonderful! (Poem) .....	5895	Ridicule .....	620
Honorary Elder and Counselor .....	5154	Human Forces Bursting All Bounds .....		Importance of Jesus' Resurrection .....	3374
(Letter) .....	1707	and Barriers .....	2906	Important Concessions by the Porte .....	2785
Honoring or Dishonoring the Head .....	6054	Human Obstructions to the Bible .....	1313	Important Notices .....	6181, 6332, 6407
Honors for Jewish Judges .....	6054	Human Race to Be Restored to .....		Improved Spelling (Notice) .....	2176
Hopes (Poem) .....	5594	Perfection .....	6093	Imputation and Application of Our .....	
Hope an Outgrowth of Confidence .....	5178	Human Schemes Inadequate .....	6433	Lord's Human Life-Rights .....	5621
Hope for the Sodomites .....	2047	Human Teachers Necessary .....	364	In a Den of Lions .....	4874
Hope of Another Chance (Extracts .....		Human Teachers Unnecessary (?) .....	380	In a Mysterious Way .....	746
from Dr. Talmage's Sermon, with .....		Human Works vs Works of the New .....		In, By, and Through Christ .....	826
Comment) .....		Creature .....	5758	In Defense of Truth .....	431
		Humanity Is Savage .....	3603	In Defense of the Truth (Letter) .....	4961
				In Dreamless Sleep Dead Await .....	
				Christ's Return .....	5131

# INDEX OF ARTICLES

In Due Time	936, 3783	Interdenominationalism vs		Israel under a New Leader	5335
In Everything Give Thanks (Poem)	5372, 5572	Underdenominationalism	2216	Israel's "Double"	1160, 1201
In Full Harmony with the Society	6409	Interdict Against Evil	3065	Israel's Double Accomplished	6235
(Letter)		Interest in Germany	1593	Israel's Experiences Typical,	
In Hearty Accord with the Watch	6409	Interesting Drama Experiences	5582	Allegorical	5598
(Tower) (Letter)		Interesting Items	1737, 5674, 5882	Israel's Interest in Turkey's Troubles	4267
In His Likeness (Poem)	700	Interesting Items and Letters	5252	Israel's King Rejected	4669
In Jesus' Name	1078	Interesting Report of Eureka Drama		Israel's Overthrow and Its Cause	2359
"In Memoriam" (Poem)	6350	(Letter)	5590	Israel's Priests Died Typically	5730
In Memory of Our King	6218	Interesting Questions for Mature Bible		Israel's "Seven Times" of Chastisement	
In My Flesh Shall I See God	3040	Students (Notice)	5905	a Blessing	5721
In My Name" (Poem)	1667	Interesting Questions Regarding Types	5966	Israel's Typical Tabernacle	3053
"In Non-Combatant Camp" (Letter)	6053	International Bible Students	4593	Israel's Wrong Course	4192
In Our Day	1487	I. B. S. A. Concepts in Great Britain	5953	"It Has Spoken"	1147
In Pastures Green (Poem)	5255	I. B. S. A. Eureka Drama (Letter)	5582	"It Hasn't Spoken"	125
In Peril from Their Own Troops	2907	I. B. S. A. Incorporation (Notice)	6147	It Is an Individual Matter	5022
In re Appointment of Elders	6385	International Conciliation	4441	It Is Correctly Stated (Letter and	
In re Election and Proxies	6366	International Peace Festival	4373	Reply)	4520
In re Employment by Mena Film		International Protestant Federation	1766	It Is Finished	931
Company (Notice)	6078	International S. S. Lessons		"It Is High Time to Awake Out of	
In re Literature in Foreign Languages				Sleep"	3830
(Notice)	6289	Interprets Great Pyramid	502, 1351, 1357, 1363, 1371	"It Is I, Be Not Afraid"	5995
In re Military Law	6082	Into All Truth	4953	"It Is My Way"	705
In re Military Service	6181	Introducing T. T. Society	96	It Is Not Scriptural	5023
In re Public Meetings (Notice)	6190, 6253	Representatives	1706	It Is Not the Best We Do (Poem)	5040
In re Publications (Notice)	6422	Introspection Next in Order	2463	"It Is Written Again"	139
In re Seventh Year Studies	6253	Invisible Forces at Work	6402	It Repented the Lord	2026
In re "Tabernacle Shadows" (Letter)	6323	Iowa Discovery Merely Confirmatory of		"It Satisfies My Longings" (Letter)	5254
In re the Fall of Babylon (Notice)	6190	Scripture Studies, Vol. VI, Chap. I	4136	It Was "Finished" at Calvary	3387
In re "The Last Trump" (Notice)	3	Irrelevant Worship and Preaching	3229	It Was True	735
In re The Mena Film Co.	6225	Is a Place in the "Little Flock" Too		"It Will Surely Come—It Will Not	
In re the Second Death	6417	Great an Aspiration?	3599	Tarry"	621, 5731
In re Volunteer Matter (Notice)	4441	Is an Atheist a Heretic?	580	Items of Interest	1304, 1317, 3534, 4057
In That Day (Hymn) (Music)	1935	Is All Really His?	580	Items to Be Remembered	4652
In the Cross of Christ I Glory	3909	Is an Atheist a Heretic?	348C	Itinerary for Brother Russell's	
"In the Days of These Kings"	6410	Is Belief in Miracles Essential to		Convention Tours	4343, 4395, 4425
"In the Days of Thy Youth"	1671	Christianity?	3106	4487, 4500, 4534, 4536, 4571, 4586, 4613	
In the Fiery Furnace	2494	Is Cathedral Building to Be a "Form		4761, 4788, 4825, 4885, 4932, 4997, 5051	
In the Flesh	208	or Godliness" for Our Day?	3525	"It's All in the Document"	246
In the Furnace (Poem)	6401	Is Christianity Decaying?	4268		
In the Garden of the Lord (Poem)	3665	"Is Come" or "Coming"?	1993	Jacob and Esau in a New Light	4722
In the Last Days (Poem)	3997	Is Death a Penalty or a Consequence?	1683	Jacob at Bethel	1629
"In the Likeness of Sinful Flesh"	2832	Is Death Extinction?	4657	Jacob Becomes Abraham's Heir	2563
In the Paradise of God	4034	Is Early Death a Blessing?	1119	Jacob Deceives His Father	6340
In the Presence of the King (Poem)	3386	Is Faith in Christ Essential?—Faith		Jacob's Prevailing Prayer	1634
In the School of Adversity	2885	or Works? (Re Sir Moses Montefiore)	800	Japan a Christian Nation	3395
In the Vineyard	290	Is Faith in Christ Necessary?	2220	Japan and Christianity	3402
In the Wilderness (Poem)	3642	Is Faith the Gift of God?	677	Japan to Become Religious	1202
"In the Wilderness Waters Shall Break		Is God the Author of Sin?	848, 870	Japanized Christianity	4324
Out and Streams in the Desert"	2776	Is God the Father of All Men?	2962	Jealousy and Envy Punished	5307
"In the Winepress Alone" (Poem)	1374, 3293	Is Interest Usury?	1994	Jehoiakim's Wickedness	1371
In Thee I Trust (Poem)	4787	Is It a Contradiction?	637	Jehoshaphat's Good Reign	2365
"In Ugly Temper"	5448	Is It Possible for Us to Live Without		Jehoshaphat's One Mistake	4730
In What Sense God Rests from His		Sin?	5041	Jehovah an Accurate Time-Keeper	
Work	6376	Is It Restitution Wheat?	4153	(Letter)	6408
Incense Abode in the Most Holy	4868	Is It the General or the First		Jehovah Chastening the World	5823
Incipient Agnostics	4879	Resurrection?	2339	"Jehovah, He Is the God"	2361
Incorruption—Immortality		Is Life a Gift or a Purchase?	965	"Jehovah Is My Shepherd"	5653
Distinction between These Terms	6354	"Is Mankind Advancing?" (From		Jehovah Our God	5747
Increase of Crime	846	Current Literature)	4915	Jehovah's Abiding Presence with His	
Increased Opportunities for Service	6778	Is My Heart "Good Ground"?	5736	People	5547
Increased Price of Dawns IV, V, VI		Is Nature Cruel?	2726	Jehovah's Act—His Strange Act	5823
(Notice)	3282	Is Not the Doctrine Dangerous?	2726	Jehovah's Character Manifested in His	
Increasing Influence of Spiritism	3490	Is Present Truth Unreasonable?	2432	Great Plan of the Ages	5429
Independent Bible Study	4385	Is Prosperity Waning?	4016	Jehovah's Feet	286
India Mission	4398	Is Protestantism a Protest?	743	Jehovah's Suffering Servant	4521
Indianapolis Convention Echoes	2508	Is Sin a Type or a Reality?	109	Jephthah's Vow—A Better Translation	2997
Individual Claims for Retribution	5259	Is Surgery a Cure for Crime?	4250	Jeremiah Persecuted	1372
Individual Conquest of Our Inheritance	6296	Is the China Trouble Prophetically		Jerusalem and Its Prospects	989
Industrial Feudalism	3056	Significant?	2662	Jerusalem and Vicinity (Illustration)	3561
Ineffective Labors among Navajo		Is the Church a Royal Priesthood	4697	Jerusalem Awakening	1206
Indians	3016	Is the Covenant Still Binding on the		"Jerusalem . . . Mother of Us All"	5246
Inevitable Decline and Fall	3924	Jew?	3062	"Jerusalem Reviving"	1296
Infallibility and Church Eldership	3745	Is the Fate of a Soul Fixed at Death		"Jerusalem, the City of the Great	
Infant Damnation Still Believed	3133	(Sermon by Dr. S. V. V. Holmes)	4002	King"	6391
Infantile Paralysis Remedy	5946	Is the Mediator an Advocate?	4584	Jerusalem to Be Probed	1744
Infidel Objection Answered	4561	Is the Moral Supremacy of		Jesus and Nicodemus	1696
Infidel Thanks God for Pastor Russell		Christendom in Danger?	3739	Jesus and the Children	5361
(Letter)	5705	Is the New Mind the New Creature?	4961	Jesus at Jacob's Well	1702
Infidels and the Bible	610	Is the Reading of "Scripture Studies"		Jesus Baptized and Tempted	4544
Infidels Not Martyrs	594	Bible Study?	4684	Jesus before Pilate	1809, 2312
Infidelity in High Places	4017	Is the Restitution Call Now Open?	2675	Jesus before the High Priest	1433
Infidelity Similarly Taught Abroad	3567	Is the Second Death a Blessing?	648	Jesus Begins His Work	6148
Infidelity versus Orthodoxy	673	Is the Study of Psychic Phenomena		Jesus Betrayed and Forsaken	2778
Infilling of the Holy Spirit		Necessary?	2539	Jesus Chooses the Twelve	6195
Proportionate to Spiritual Capacity	6306	Is the World Better?	4690	"Jesus Christ—The First and the	
Influence of the Bible and of		Is There a Crisis in Methodism?	3057	Last"	5991
"Millennial Dawn"	4017	Is There a Lack of Confidence in the		Jesus Cleansing the Temple	1695
Ingersoll's Chances for Salvation	3559	Ministry?	5154	Jesus Crucified	6097
Iniquitous Government Successful	4729	Is There a Safer Trust?	935	Jesus Did Not Forfeit Earthly Life	4637
Inquire Ye, Who Is Worthy	956	Is There Hope for Judas?	2130, 2283	"Jesus Died and Paid It All"	5890
Inquiries Answered	317	Is There Mercy for Man After Death?	829	Jesus Faces Betrayal and Death	6239
Inquiring for the Old Paths	4523	Is This Your God? (Poem)	881	Jesus Gives Sight to the Blind	6061
Insanity after Revivals	3636	Is Your Sacrifice Salted?	161	"Jesus Himself Drew Near"	5415
Insanity in Chicago	3966	Isaac, the Peaceable	2860	Jesus in the Synagogue	1499
Insanity of the Doukhobors	3097	Isaac's Peaceful Career	3952	"Jesus Increased in Wisdom and	
Insanity on the Increase	3882	Isolation Makes One Sympathetic		Stature"	2558
Insanity Threatens Race, Says		(Letter)	6055	Jesus' Lord of the Sabbath	6195
Dr. Wiley	4860	Israel—A Prince with God	2864	Jesus Made Perfect	313
Inspiration	438	Israel in Egypt	1650	Jesus No Longer Flesh—Now "That	
Inspiring Comments in re Volume		Israel Oppressed in Egypt	2900	Spirit"	5025
Seven (Letter)	6196	Israel Renewing the Covenant	1869	Jesus Obedient to the Priest	3672
Instructions for God's Workmen	5511	Israel Returning to the Holy Land	1514	Jesus of Nazareth (Poem)	843
"Intellectual Development of Europe"	2506	Israel Spared, or Passed Over	5272	Jesus on the Cross	6239
Intemperance	2873			Jesus Revealed to John in Vision	2826
Inter-Church Federation	3672				

# INDEX OF ARTICLES

"Jesus Said unto Him, Follow Me" .....	2590	Kaiser Greets Roman Catholics .....	3636	Lessons Learned by Joseph's	
Jesus the Messiah .....	1939	Kaiser William's Theology .....	3177	Brothers .....	5232
Jesus the Servant of All .....	6072	Keep Balanced .....	29	Lessons of the Hour .....	1255
Jesus the True Vine (Poem) .....	6082	Keep His Memory Green by More		Lessons on Self-Control .....	3737
Jesus Tried by Pilate .....	5570	Self-Sacrificing Service (Letter) .....	6056	"Lest We Forget!" .....	5923
Jesus Triumphant over Death .....	6246	"Keep Thy Heart" .....	1562	"Lest We Enter into Temptation" .....	3178
Jesus Walking on the Sea .....	2649	Keep Thy Tongue from Evil .....	2156	"Let a Man Think Soberly" .....	4109
Jesus' Resurrection Anniversary		Keep Your Eyes Open .....	1619	"Let Him Be Unjust Still!" .....	477
(Notice) .....	850	"Keep Yourselves from Idols" .....	4022	"Let Him Buy a Sword" .....	5922
Jesus' Soul Resurrected .....	4904	"Keep Yourselves in the Love		"Let Him Do What Seemeth Him	
Jesus Restored to Life .....	5059	of God" .....	2648	Good" (Letter) .....	6120
Jewish and Gospel Ages Parallel .....	6433	Keeping Our Garments White .....	4870	"Let Him That Thinketh He Standeth	
Jewish Awakening in Siberia .....	1022	Keeping Ourselves in the Love .....	4600	"Take Heed" .....	2299
Jewish College in Palestine .....	4442	Keeping the Body Under .....	4809	"Let No One Take Thy Crown" .....	5532
Jewish Comment on Mr. Zauggwill's		Keeping the Law .....	105	"Let Not Your Heart Be Troubled"	
Mission .....	3487	Keeping the Law vs Fulfilling		(Letter and Reply) .....	4660
Jewish Emigration to Palestine .....	4073	the Law .....	6314	"Let Not Your Hearts Be	
"Jewish Hegira to Palestine" .....	6154	Keeping the Lord Informed .....	3627	Troubled" .....	631, 4300
Jewish Hopes .....	615	Keeping the Lord's Commandments .....	4466	"Let Patience Have Her Perfect	
Jewish Hopes and Prospects .....	4743	Keeping the Sabbath .....	1498	Work" .....	1721, 6217, 6260
Jewish Hopes Respecting Palestine .....	3081	Kept Able Through God's Grace		Let Them Go Down .....	174
Jewish Investigation .....	2200	(Letter) .....	6444	"Let This Same Mind Be in You	
Jewish Items .....	1317, 1407	Kept for the Master's Use .....	3863	Which Was Also in Christ Jesus" .....	340
Jewish Landowners .....	4017	Keep Puzzles (Notice) .....	2923, 3863	Let Truth Prevail .....	706
Jewish Nationalization Movement .....	1719	Kill the Rich, Save the Anarchists .....	4144	Let Us Be Examples of Submission .....	6314
Jewish Palestine Emigration .....	5060	Killed, Wounded and Prisoners .....	5716	"Let Us Draw Near" .....	2670
Jewish Persecution .....	4672	Kind Words for Millennial Dawn,		"Let Us Draw Nigh With a True	
Jewish Prospects .....	4324	Vol. V .....	2551	Heart" (Poem) .....	4295
Jewish Restoration .....	83	Kind Words of Commendation .....	890, 897	Let Us Go Forth—Heb 13:13	
Jewish Riots in Russia .....	1515	King Asa's Reform Work .....	5733	(Poem) .....	379
Jewish Woes in Roumania .....	3099	King Cyrus God's Shepherd .....	4802	Let Us Go On "In Full Assurance	
Jews Flocking into Palestine .....	3837	King David's Great-Grandmother .....	5613	of Faith" .....	5424
Jews Looking towards Christianity .....	2800	King David's Repentance .....	3253	Let Us Put on the Armor of Light .....	3029
Jews Providentially Delivered .....	3656	King Edward the Storm Center .....	4573	Let Your Light Shine .....	1757
Jews Returning to Palestine .....	6433	King Saul's Ignominious End .....	4233	"Let Your Light Shine out!" .....	1886
Joash, the Boy King .....	3446	King Saul's Last Battle .....	5073	"Let Your Light So Shine" .....	5860
Job's Experiences Typical of Human		King's Park for Palestine .....	4143	"Let Your Moderation Be Known" .....	5249
History .....	5401	King's Park for Palestine (Notice) .....	6228, 6253	Letter to the Church at Allegheny .....	1324
John the Baptist and His Murderers .....	2279	Kingdom of Heaven at Hand .....	6431	Letters from the Friends .....	69, 22
"John the Baptist and the Promised		"K. of L." Breaking Up (Powderly's		305, 515, 525, 549, 571, 584, 596	
Ellijah" .....	3282	Reply to the Assertion) .....	967	608, 646, 671, 687, 707, 731, 749	
John the Baptist Beheaded .....	1754	Know of the Doctrine .....	5136	759, 771, 775, 786, 795, 807, 869	
"John the Baptist's Teachings Obsolete		Knowing After the Flesh .....	216	880, 890, 907, 908, 937, 947, 948	
Today" .....	3661	Knowing and Learning .....	1802	950, 958, 979, 1001, 1011, 1022, 1033	
Johnstown and Binghamton		Knowing and Learning Regarding		1038, 1070, 1073, 1109, 1112, 1133, 1153	
Conventions (Report) .....	3714	Chronology .....	4007, 5367	1213, 1236, 1237, 1242, 1278, 1286, 1300	
Joining Traditions .....	2630	Knowledge Increased and Its Results		1303, 1337, 1345, 1370, 1426, 1433	
Joseph and His Brethren .....	6301	(View from the Tower) 1142, 1152, 1162		1439, 1446, 1455, 1461, 1467, 1473, 1496	
Joseph and Christ .....	57	Knowledge Increases Responsibilities .....	2623	1502, 1507, 1515, 1533, 1538, 1564, 1587	
Joseph and His Brethren .....	6301	Knowledge Is Liberty .....	310, 402	1509, 1601, 1630, 1635, 1640, 1646, 1655	
Joseph Forgiving His Brethren .....	1645	Knowledge Leads to Freedom .....	814	1708, 1722, 1747, 1755, 1761, 1768, 1782	
Joseph L. Russell, Deceased .....	2239	Knowledge Necessary to Growth		1789, 1800, 1810, 1830, 1843, 1862, 1875	
Joseph Ruler in Egypt .....	1640	in Grace .....	4894	1888, 1902, 1923, 1940, 1946, 1952, 1958	
Joseph Sold into Egypt .....	1639	Knowledge Proportionate		1966, 1973, 1987, 2011, 2025, 2032, 2038	
Joseph the Merciful .....	1646	to Obedience .....	6155	2075, 2090, 2103, 2111, 2142, 2215, 2223	
Joseph's Last Days .....	1490	"Knowledge Puffeth Up; But Love		2230, 2246, 2253, 2270, 2305, 2342, 2358	
Joshua the Tribal High Priest .....	3344	Buildeth Up" .....	3144	2367, 2391, 2426, 2482, 2506, 2515, 2522	
Journalistic Responsibility .....	1406	"Knowledge Shall Be Increased" .....	6058	2528, 2560, 2576, 2584, 2678, 2709, 2849	
Journeying to Canaan .....	1841, 3060	"Knowledge Shall Be Increased"—and		2897, 2913, 2928, 2936, 2970, 2989, 3039	
Journeying toward Jerusalem .....	5935	"There Shall Be a Time of Trouble" .....	2515	3097, 3116, 3146, 3163, 3173, 3185	
Joy Unspeakable .....	610	Knowledge Sometimes a Snare .....	1060	3349, 3425, 3448, 3504, 3513, 3522, 3547	
Joyful in Tribulation, Patient in		Labor and Anti-Militarism .....	4718	3573, 3617, 3625, 3643, 3678, 3756, 3798	
Adversity .....	6392	Labor Pangs of This Kosmos .....	1075	3818, 3897, 3930, 3966, 3974, 3991, 4016	
Joyful in Tribulations (Poem) .....	4603	Labor Seeks Control .....	6191	4032, 4093, 4118, 4126, 4134, 4141, 4194	
Joyful Service .....	821	Laborer, Go On! (Poem) .....	835	4202, 4211, 4274, 4339, 4350, 4361, 4382	
Pierpont Morgan's Will .....	5252	Laborers in the Harvest .....	4908	4391, 4402, 4411, 4429, 4440, 4449, 4480	
Jubilee Echoes (Hymn with Music) .....	1929	Laborers in the Vineyard .....	5473	4490, 4508, 4519, 4569, 4589, 4613	
Jubilee Recessional (Poem) .....	2200	"Laborers Together with God" .....	5302	4620, 4638, 4661, 4670, 4679, 4704, 4743	
Judas' Case a Hopeless One .....	1962	Lack of Candidates for Ministry .....	3450	4725, 4742, 4761, 4770, 4798, 4833, 4843	
Judge Not (Poem) .....	1516	La Grippe and Typhoid Fever Remedies .....	5689	4885, 4895, 4923, 4933, 4961, 4971, 5024	
Judge Rutherford's Spicy Defense		Laudica .....	505	5033, 5042, 5051, 5089, 5106, 5122, 5143	
(Notice) .....	5685	Last Tribute of Respect (Letter) .....	6049	5152, 5161, 5171, 5181, 5217, 5238, 5273	
Judgment—Its Use and Abuse .....	1712	Latest Reports .....	3698	5251, 5260, 5337, 5353, 5365, 5382, 5400	
Judgment—Karma, Karma, Karma .....	2430	Lawful on the Sabbath .....	5405	5409, 5447, 5467, 5476, 5496, 5505, 5515	
Judgment of Fallen Angels .....	4292	Lawlessness on the Increase .....	3241	5524, 5525, 5533, 5543, 5554, 5572, 5580	
Judgment of the Nations .....	5530	Laws of Nature vs Laws of God .....	3049	5581, 5589, 5681, 5688, 5675, 5682, 5694	
"Judgment to Come" .....	526	Law of Righteousness .....	4442	5614, 5615, 5622, 5638, 5644, 5654, 5660	
Judgments of That Day .....	3619	Laws of Nature vs Laws of God .....	3049	5668, 5677, 5688, 5695, 5696, 5697, 5704	
Just a Few Growing Pains .....	5107	Lay Up for Yourselves Treasures .....	185	5711, 5719, 5727, 5732, 5739, 5779, 5804	
"Just a Possibility" .....	2298	Laying On of Hands .....	1956	5811, 5819, 5861, 5868, 5875, 5882, 5904	
"Just for Today" (Poem) .....	4283	Laying Up Heavenly Treasure .....	3991	5914, 5915, 5922, 5938, 5944, 5954, 5960	
Justice a Part of Character .....	3635	Lead Me (Poem) .....	1564	5968, 5977, 6008, 6026, 6035, 6042, 6052	
Development .....	3635	Lead Me (Poem) .....	1912	6061, 6068, 6075, 6089, 6090, 6104, 6111	
Justice—Righteousness—the		Leaders of the Movement .....	3783	6118, 6125, 6131, 6141, 6146, 6151, 6182	
Foundation of Christian Character .....	5430	Leading Sheep Astray .....	4752	6158, 6171, 6179, 6196, 6197, 6202, 6210	
Justice Woodward on the Republic's		League of "New" Theologians .....	3950	6216, 6226, 6242, 6251, 6262, 6272, 6287	
Perils .....	3328	Leaguings against "Higher Criticism" .....	3119	6287, 6314, 6323, 6330, 6341, 6356, 6365	
Justification .....	1030	"Learn What This Meaneth" .....	6158	6377, 6381, 6387, 6393, 6394, 6401, 6408	
Justification by Faith .....	1585, 4696, 4901	Learning to Know Herself (Letter) .....	6158	6417, 6435, 6443, 6451	
Justification by Faith and Actually .....	4574	Learning to Note Divine Providences .....	6388	Letters of Introduction .....	1720
Justification Completed at Consecration .....	5023	Least and Greatest in the Kingdom .....	2660	Letters of Resignation from	
Justification Defined .....	440, 659	"Least in the Kingdom" .....	5030	Editorial Committee .....	6017
Justification Must Precede Sanctification		Leaves an Everlasting Monument		Letters of Withdrawal from Babylon .....	1883
(1898 View) .....	2385	(Letter) .....	6126	Letters to Newspaper Editors	
Justification—Reckoned and Actual .....	5774	Led Away by the Error of the Wicked .....	4326	(Notice) .....	4302
Justification, Sanctification, Redemption .....	199	Led by a Way That They Knew Not .....	4010	Letters to Our Children .....	1043, 1082, 1092
Justification—What? When? How? .....	5959	Left the Store-House Full (By		Leviticus Nine and Sixteen .....	4391
Justified and Called .....	3417	Ingram Margeson) .....	6010	"Liberty Enlightening the World" .....	2920
Justified Fully to Human Rights .....	4579	Legal and Actual Cancellation of Sin .....	5239	Liberty in Christ .....	6418
Justified or Condemned .....	3456	Legal Incorporation (Notice) .....	671	Life .....	53
Justified or Condemned by Words .....	5470	Lending to the Lord .....	2211	Life and Death .....	401, 625
Justified to Peace .....	4579	Lord-Like Spotted—Rev. 13:2 .....	2308	Life and Death (Poem) .....	3169
Juvenile Law Breakers .....	4414	Lesson of the Blighted Fig Tree .....	5920	Life and Everlasting Life .....	3387
		Lesson of the Lilies .....	5874	Life at Home .....	620
		Lesson Review .....	4336	Life Only Through Christ (Poem) .....	673
		Lessons from Saul's Failures .....	5638	Life Through Death .....	513

Lifted by a Whirlwind Out of Sight	4757	"Love Not the World"	1955, 4765, 5138	Masked Himself and Disguised Voice	4441
Lifting the Curse	2999	Love of God in Mouth and Heart	3071	"Master, Say On!" (Poem)	776
Lifting Up a Standard	4228	Love of the Brethren a Crucial Test	4994	May Have Two Applications	6031
"Light Afflictions" Here—Glory to Follow"	5670	Love of the Father and the Son Our Pattern	5724	"May His Spirit Animate Us!" (Letter)	6055
Light for the Righteous	945	Love Suffereth Long and Is Kind (Letter)	5763	May Involve the World	2915
Light in "Darkest Africa" (Letter)	5332	Love the Essence of Divine Law	1789	May Our Hearts Beat as One (Letter)	6090
Light in Darkness	577	Love the Fulfilling of the Law	3949	May the Keys Become Increasingly Precious (Letter)	6118
Light Increases Responsibility	4988	Love's Alchemy (Poem)	5758	May 30 for Prayer and Supplication	6271
"Like as a Father Pitieth" (Poem)	5795	Love's Victory over Fear	6399	May We Defend Our Fairly Interests?	5044
Like Saul, Thought He Did God Service (Letter)	5962	"Lovers of Pleasure More"	4719	Mean Christians and Noble Unbelievers	2319
Like unto Janines and Jambres	4438	"Lowest Thou Me More Than These"	628, 2806, 4183	Meaning of Big Increase in the Socialist Vote	3134
"Like unto Men Who Wait for Their Lord"	3354	Loving Greetings from the Northwest (Letter)	6357	Meaning of the East Gates of the Temple	6371
Likes Them Beyond Expectation (Letter)	6042	"Loving Kindness, O How Great!"	4268	Meaning of Voice of Jehovah	5161
Likens Protestantism to a Cerberus	3975	Loving Our Neighbors	5005	Meantime, What Shall We Do?	5001
Limp Christians	341	Loving Rules and Parliamentary Rules	5368	"Mediator of the New Covenant"	4365
"Lime upon Lime"	391	Loving Submission (Poem)	4300	Meditations in the Night	5785
Literal or Symbolic Fire?	5317	Loving Sympathy for the Brethren (Letter)	6298	Meekness, Gentleness, Patience, Character	4391
"Little Flock" Will Not Be Misled (Letter)	6069	Loving Sympathy from Switzerland (Letter)	6036	Meetings in New York City (Notice)	1460
Little Opportunities (Poem)	3993	Loving Words from an Assembly of God's People (Letter)	6330	Meetings in Toronto, Canada (Notice)	1262
Little Polish Convention (Letter)	5337	Lower Animals Suffer Less Than Man	2640	Melchisedec and Aaron as Types	5759
Little Ways of Doing Good to Others	5357	Loyal as in the Past (Letter)	6043	Members of Christ's Household	4653
Live Peaceably with All Men	1716	Loyal Cooperation Pledged (Letter)	6402	Mementoes of Our Journey to Palestine (Notice)	1392
(A Correction)	1501	Loyalty and Earnest Cooperation (Letter)	6119	Memoirs of Pastor Russell (Notice)	6021
Living after the Flesh	5269	Loyalty, Love and Support (Letter)	6120	Memorial Supper (Notice) 3308, 4778, 5173	
Living at Our Best	3603	Loyalty Proved by Prompt Obedience	5881	Memorial Supper Reports	2812, 3977, 5591, 6088, 6434
Living by Every Word out of the Mouth of God	3058	Loyalty to God Necessary to Life Everlasting	5019	Memorial Tower Like Bride of Christ (Letter)	6063
Living by the Word	903	Loyalty to the Brethren	6412	Memorial Tower Proved Great Blessing (Letter)	6098
Living for Jesus (Poem)	1338	Lutheran View of Baptism	3592	Men after God's Own Heart (Letter)	6090
Living Sacrifice	99	Luther's Suppressed Utterance	3602	Men of Destiny	5263
Living the New Life	2212	Luxurious Travel and Sacrifice (Letter and Reply)	5282	Men Who Have No Rights	1038
"Lo, I Am with Thee" (Poem)	2450	Lying to the Holy Spirit	2101	Messiah of Yellow Journalism	4430
Lombroso and Flammarion Converted	4441	Lynchings Precursory to Anarchy	3241	"Men's Hearts Fulfilling Them for Fear"	2768, 4258, 5658, 6207, 6389
London Drama Experienced (Letter)	5580	Machinations of the Evil One—How to Vanquish Him	5896	Mental Loafing	977
London—105,000 See Creation Drama (Letter)	5648	Madame Guyon's Full Surrender	2964	Mental Suggestion a Means of Temptation	5084
London Gone Mad over Occultism	4495	Made Like unto His Brethren	951, 963	Mental Toxins and Anti-Toxin	3336
Long-Felt Repugnance to Doctrine of Endless Woe (Letter)	6037	Mahabam—Two Hosts (Poem)	4805	Mercy and Truth Component Elements of Christian Character	5309
Longing for Home (Poem)	4323	"Make Straight Paths for Your Feet"	4348	Mercy Is Better Than Sacrifice	5234
Longing for Home (Poem)	2780	Make Sure of Winning in God's Election	3585	Mercy Rejoiceth against Judgment	2328
Long-looked-For Seventh Volume	6127	Makes Church a Joke	4846	Messiah of Loyalty from Abroad (Letter)	6417
Longs for Reunion	6044	Making Friends of the Unrighteous	5749	Messiah's Kingdom	1537
Look We For Another?	821	Mammon	5205	Messiah's Kingdom Foretold	2372
Looks for Giants' Struggle	4195	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Messiah's Kingdom Is Here	6072
"Looking After the Things Coming"	3722	Making Straight Paths (Letter)	5300	Messiah's Kingdom to Be Invisible	5455
Looking For Home (Poem)	1258	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Messiah's Kingdom Will Be Spiritual	5031
"Looking for That Blessed Hope"	3191	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Messiah's Reign	2647, 2695
Looking for the Wrong Advent	3082	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Methodism and Reform	1883
Looking the Facts in the Face	4049	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Methodism Estimate of Brotherhood	2152
Looking unto Jesus	174, 196	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Methodism More Democratic	2631
"Looking unto Jesus" (Poem)	2472	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Methodist Figures for 1899	2577
Loosed for a Little Season	848	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Methodist Prayers for the Dead	4066
Loosing the "Four Winds" of Heaven	4822, 5469	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Methodist Re-Lion in England	4064
Lord and Savior	744	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Methodist Teaching Trios	4017
Lord, Choose My Cross for Me (Poem)	3606	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Methodists Favor Union	3381
"Lord, Help Me"—Matt. 15: 25	2653	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	"Methodists in Politics"	1858
"Lord, Increase Our Faith"	1967	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Methodists Want Creed Restated	4195
Lord Shaftesbury on the Return of the Jews from Russia to Palestine	383	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Mid-Winter Conventions (Report)	4569
Lord, Teach Us to Pray	468, 1945, 3805, 5832	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Militarism and Conscience	3929
Lord, This Vow That I Have Taken (Poem)	4270	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Militarism and Navalism—How Long?	5928
"Lord, What Wilt Thou Have Me to Do?" (Poem)	3222	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Military Duty Exemptions in Britain	5942
Lord's Blessing on Colporteur Work (Letter)	6451	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Militia Laws of Canada	5660
Lord's Goat and Scap-Goat	4920	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	"Millennial Bean" Seed Supply Exhausted (Notice)	4987
Los Angeles—Seattle—Milwaukee Conventions	5976	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Millennial Dawn	861, 868, 1072, 2055
"Los Von Rom"—Away from Rome	2475	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Millennial Dawn, Vol. I (Notice)	1120
Losing Earthly Things, Gaining Heavenly Ones (Letter)	6341	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Millennial Dawn, Vol. II (Notice)	1088, 1089, 1121
Losing the Sense of Sin	4719	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Millennial Dawn, Vol. III, Swedish and Dan-Norwegian (Notice)	2410
Lost and Saved	603, 1264	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Millennial Dawn, Vol. IV (Notice)	2223
"Lost in Wonder, Love and Praise" (Letter)	6147	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Millennial Dawn, Vol. IV, in German (Notice)	2399
"Love"	31	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Millennial Dawn, Vol. V— "One-Ment" (Notice)	2507, 2523
Love (Berean Bible Study)	3800	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Millennial Dawn in Swedish (Notice)	1599
Love and Confidence (Letter)	6272	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Millennial Dawn Misrepresented	2116
Love and Cooperation Assured (Letter)	6054	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	"Millennial Dawn Readers Meet," Etc. (Notice)	3398
Love and Cooperation in Every Way (Letter)	6042	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Millennial Day Dawn (Notice)	335, 353
Love and Zeal Never More Manifest (Letter)	6179	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Millionaires Rule the Country	5419
Love Anew (Poem)	6362	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Mind and Will	5486
Love as a Stimulus	1244	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	"Mind Healing" and "Christian Science"	2013
"Love as Brethren"	3182, 3932	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	"Mind the Same Things"	4446
"Love as Courteous, Be Pitiiful, Be Courteous"	6280	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Ministerial Authority of Today	595
"Love as Brethren; Be Sympathetic; Be Courteous"	2654	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Ministerial Dishonesty Responsible	3846
"Love Casteth Out Fear"	4841	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Ministerial Human Document	4163
Love Defined	415, 663	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Ministers of Christ Typologists	6425
Love in Return for Treachery	4277	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Minneapolis—Winnipeg—Sioux City—Newport Conventions	5936
Love in the Classes	5921	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	"Miracle Wheat"	4152, 4205, 4250, 4689, 4866, 5048
"Love Is the Principal Thing"	3155	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Miracles at Lydda and Caesarea	2126
"Love—Making a Difference"	3033	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Misapprehensions Corrected	2799
		Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Misimproved Opportunities	

# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Taken Away	4678	Mutterings of the Coming Storm	656	and Reply)	5787
Misleading the Young to Hate God	3427	My Beautiful Secret (Poem)	3487	No Other Name	706
Misled by Their Evolution Theories	3221	My Best and Truest Friend (Poem)	6117	No Peace Till God Speaks It (Letter)	5904
Missing Cylinders	1579	My Comfort (Poem)	1246	No Special Favor Asked (Notice)	1955
Mission Results in India	1071	My Confidence (Poem)	5085	No Tower for December, 1889	(Notice)
Missions and the Christian Life	2930	"My Covenant Will I Not Break"	3107	No Trouble on May 1	4383
Missionary Envelopes (Notice)	967	My "Good Hopes"	1361	No Use	616
Missionary Life	1701	"My Grace Is Sufficient for Thee"	2521, 4432	No Variableness, Neither Shadow	904
Missionary Motives Set Forth	3627	"My Lord and I" (Letter)	5842	"of Turning"	904
Missionary News	3126	"My Lord and My God"	4181	No Weapon Against Us Shall Prosper	(Letter)
Missionary Spirit of Christianity	4359	My One Talent (Poem)	1193	"No Weapon Formed against Thee	Shall Prosper"
Mistaken Expediency	1121	"My Peace I Give unto You" (Poem)	2238	No Wonder Church Attendance Is Slim	4955
Mistakes (Notice)	121	"My People Do Not Consider"	3312	Noah's Ark	524
Mixing Worldliness and Godliness	3403	My People—Out of Babylon (A Letter	983	Noah's Ark as a Model	3336
Mizpah (Poem)	6423	to the Editor)	595	Noah's Ark Well Proportioned	4921
Mo Violence Increasing	3628	My Prayer (Poem)	5577	Nobility Conquers Meanness	4921
Mock Trials of Jesus	5560	"My Presence Shall Go with Thee"	6177	Noble Example of Christian Fortitude	(Letter)
Modern Delusions (Article by	1990	(Poem)	125	Noble Example of Unmurmuring	(Letter)
Rev. Dr. Gordon, England)	1207	My Redeemer (Poem)	3785	Nobility of God's Creatures in the Flesh	(Letter)
Modern English Jews	2107	My Sacrifice (Poem)	4798	Nocturnal Hallucinations "Wake Up!"	4472
"Modern Exegesis" or "Higher	4861	My Shepherd (Poem)	4383	Nominal Christians Described	3610
Criticism"	6333	My Solemn Vow to God	103	Nominal Church Dying, Says Dr. Eaton	4203
Modern Fiction a Narcotic	831	My Song (Poem)	2134	Nominal Church Peculiarities	1593
Modern Fiction Permeated with	6029	"My Soul, Be on Thy Guard" 1956, 2134	4610	Non-Constant Service Defined	6261
Occultism	2104	My Trustful Obedience (Poem)	4610	Non-Resistance of Evil	5265
Modern Revivals	4582	Naaman Healed, Gehazi Smitten	3438	None Worthy of Everlasting Life	1265
Mohammedans Insolent and	4771	Nadab and Abihu Cut Off	3084	Norfolk Convention a Success	5944
Bloodthirsty	4772	Names Written in the Lamb's Book	5377	North Dakota Takes Lead	6432
Money Changes All Things	5609	of Life	5791	"Not All of Death to Die"	875
Money to Be Dictator	6093	National Amity after the War	3525	Not Ashamed of the Gospel	220, 402, 2026, 6248
Money Wields (Club)	5336	National Federation Seems Assured	2783	Not Ashamed of the Truth (Letter)	6111
Monkeys Were Men, Not Men Monkeys	5245	National Preparations for War	4724	Not by Right, Still by Grace	5299
More about Highway of Holiness	5609	National Reform of Old	5516	Not Far from the Kingdom	3802
More about London Drama Exhibitions	6093	Nations Shall Come to Thy Light"	6357	Not Holding the Head	3613
(Letter)	5336	Natural Israel Not Heirs to Spiritual	5836	Not Hurt of the Second Death	649
More about Selective Draft	6029	Promises	1150	"Not Ignorant of His Devices" 4128, 6388	6227
More about the Great Pyramid	5336	Nature's Testimony	5417	Not in Harmony (Letter)	877
More and More Determined to	6029	Nearing the End of the Way (Letter)	4408	Not in Vain	3032
Press On (Letter)	5077	Needing the God (Poem)	5487	New Creed	4057
More Are Falling and Yet Many More	5624	Nebuchadnezzar's Dream	6020	Not Now, My Child (Poem)	5525
to Fall in This "Evil Day"	6029	Necessity of Self-Control	2524	"Not Slothful in Business" (Letter)	2682
More Arp Ships (Notice)	5131	Need for the Kingdom	3674	"Not So Paul Won Macedonia"	2805
More Berean Question Booklets	5077	Need to Weep for Ourselves (Letter)	6165	"Not the Spirit of Timidity"	152
More Convincing Evidence Demanded	5624	Nehemiah's Consecration and Prayer	3785	Not Until November (Notice)	793
More Darwinism for Sunday Schools	6029	Nehemiah's Correction of	3795	At with Observation	6390
More Determined Than Ever (Letter)	5656	Sabbath-Breaking	2534	Notable Fulfillments of Prophecy	5980
More Determined to Follow His Wise	3040	Nehemiah's Faith and Works	3674	Note a Correction	452
Counsel (Letter)	4735	Nehemiah's Prayer	1495	Nothing Specific about Urim and	5042
More Elders—More Work	6227	Nehemiah's Prayer Answered	6165	Thummim	2574
More Encouragement for Volunteers	940	Neither Male Nor Female In	3785	Nothing to Draw with and the Well	3148
(Letter)	4599	Christ Jesus	3785	Is Deep	1261
"More Than These?"	2267	"Never Man Spake Like This Man"	6141	Notice	6242
More Tolerant for Sodom	5656	Never Read Anything So Good	118	Notice Too Good for God's Service	3148
"More Tolerant for Sodom in the Day	3040	(Letter)	3311	Notice of Annual Meeting	6161, 6266
of Judgment"	4720	"New Branch" of Work Prospering	1905	Notice the Wrapper (Notice)	308
More Valuable Than a Year in College	4735	(Notice)	6123	Notices	85, 217
(Letter)	4735	New Creatures in Christ	4743	Notify Us Respecting Memorial	2442
More Volunteer Ammunition (Notice)	4735	New Danger in Christian Science	4743	Celebration (Notice)	2995
More War Engines	4735	New Edition of the Debates (Notice)	4249	Noting Dispensational Changes	4932
Movement to Manage Church Unity	673	New English Law Pleases Catholics	3320	"Now Are We the Sons of God"	1933
Morgan's Church Federation	4503	New Financial Conditions	3126	"Now Are We the Sons of God"	2417
Mortal and Immortal	558	New Motives and Methods in Foreign	3905	(Hymn with Music)	2476, 4713
Moses a Mediator before Aaron a	4606	Missions	5152	Now His Will Is Mine (Poem)	5450
Priest	4909	New Poems of Dawn (Notice)	4164	"Now Is Christ Risen from the Dead"	1304
Moses and Elias	5261	New Postal Regulations	3851	Now Ready—Millennial Dawn, Vol. III	6242
Moses as a Mediator	519	New Traits (Notice)	1304	Now Views Matters Differently	197, 210
Moses Called to Service	1651	New Version of the N. T.	1202	"O Abalom, My Son, My Son!"	3267
Moses Montefiore and the Jews	5250	New Views in Plymouth Church	6147, 6424	O Christ, Our Immortality (Hymn	1934
Moses Sent as a Deliverer	691	New Volunteer Matter (Notice)	4096	with Music)	1650
Moses, the Goodly Child	6173	New Watch Tower Bibles (Notice)	4096	"O Glorious Day" (Poem)	4834
Moses Wrote of Christ	1024	New Year Greeting	425, 2929, 3125	O Heart, Be Strong (Poem)	2013
Most Helpful Contribution to the	4324	New Year's Hymn (Poem)	999	Obedience and Kingship	5761
Harvest Message (Letter)	6010	New York Hippodrome Mass Meeting	5016	Obedience Better Than Sacrifice 1481, 4206	5761
"Mother and Daughter" More	1024	New York Press Comments on the	6297	"Obey God Rather Than Men" 2103, 5839	6270
Reconciled	6010	Recent Trial	3169	Obedying God	6270
Mother Eve's Temptation	6010	Newer Methods in Winning Souls	3169	Obituary Notices	5030
Moulded Thought of Millions (By	6010	News From Foreign Fields	1589	Barton, Pilgrim Brother Benj. H.	5030
A. I. Ritchie)	6010	News from French Bible Students	5782	Cone, Pilgrim Brother S. S.	2290
Mourn Not as Those Who Have	6030	(Letter)	4267	Edgar, Brother Doctor John	4638
(See Hope) (Letter)	6030	News from Judea	4267	Harrison, Pilgrim Brother John	4328
Mount Tabor's Parabolic Vision	144	News from Kingston, Jamaica	4383	Patten, Pilgrim Brother J. N.	3765
Mountain of the Lord (Poem)	2063	News from Mera Disquieting	4383	Russell, Brother Charles Taze	5988
Mr. Dimbleby and Mr. Totten	1331	News from the "British Branch"	2628	Russell, Brother Joseph L.	2239
Heard From	1331	Newspaper Clippings Requested	6382	Sarson, Pilgrim Brother Hayden	5401
Mr. Gladstone on the Bible and Science	1214	Newspaper Comments	4949	Stetson, Brother George W.	46
Mr. Moody on the Bible	173	Niagara and Nashville Conventions	5960	Stewart, Brother General A. P.	4244
Mr. Oliphant's Scheme for Colonizing	519	No Back Numbers (Notice)	298	Tackabury, Brother S. T.	1652
Tales from	1675	No Compromise with Hell	3200	Weber, Brother Henry	3314
Mr. Oliphant's View	4286	No Condemnation and No Separation	4851, 5532	Wright, Brother William M.	3765
Mr. Powderly's Address	1154	No Cross, No Crown (Poem)	2750		
Mr. Taff's View of Matters	3249	No Date Tags on Tower Wrappers	4101		
Mr. Talmage's Vision of the Millennium	4230	No Debate in Paragould, Arkansas	4119		
Mr. Israel Zangwill's Views	1626	No Debate with Dr. Dillon	4119		
Mrs. Eddy's Absurd Ideas of the Bible	4573	No Doubt as to the Channel (Letter)	6394		
Mr. Sattoli Purchasing a Catholic	6111	No Executive Committee (Notice)	6064		
Madon	6234	No Man Buyeth Their Merchandise	602		
Much Depends on the Viewpoint	6358	No Marriage in the Resurrection	4914		
"Much Diversified Wisdom of God"	4776	No National Prejudices (Letter)	6502]		
(Letter)	4776				
Much Work to Do (Notice)	4776				
Much Work Yet to Be Accomplished	4776				
Murders Her Grandchildren	4776				
Must Loysly Cooperate (By	2463				
Dr. L. W. Jones)	2463				
"Must Not Bargain with the Rich"	2313				
Must We Abandon Hope of a	2313				
Golden Age?	2313				



## INDEX OF ARTICLES

Our Responsibility Concerning Present Truth	5498
Our Responsibility to One Another	4927
Our Safe Refuge	6228
Our Sect	587
Our Special Edition Linear Bible	2877
Our Special Issue for April and May (Notice)	1099
Our Spiritual Guides (An Illustration from "Life")	1428
Our Standing Only in Christ	5719
Our Stewardship	819, 1327, 2157
Our Strong Incentive to Courage and Confidence	6232
"Our Sufficiency Is of Christ" (Poem)	4099
"Our Sufficiency Is of God"	1633, 2132, 2262, 3230
Our Symbolic Pins (Notice)	3847
Our Talents and Their Use	1787
Our Teachers' Room	1287
Our Unborn Northward (Notice)	163
Our Under Shepherd (Poem)	6121
Our Unseen Guardians	3440
Our Vow unto the Lord (Letter)	5944
Our Wedding Garments	4525
Our Western Convention Tour	4220, 4455, 4461
Our Year Text	3304, 3913, 5170, 5607
Ours a Higher Standard	3113
Out and Into (Poem)	786
Out of Babylon	309, 996
Out of Babylon the Great (Poem)	3409
"Out of Thine Own Mouth"	3228, 6093
Outlines of Sermons (Notice)	4540
Outlook for the Month	4540
Outlook for the Work	4111
Outward Polish vs Inward Grace	4619
Overcharged	565
Overcome with Wine	1357
Overcoming Desires for Earthly Things	5777
Overcoming Evil with Good	778
Overwhelmed and Yet I Come	4867
Overwhelmed in Reading It (Letter)	6147, 6198
<b>Paid Music in Church</b>	<b>4151</b>
Palestine	1508
Palestine (Poem)	512
Palimpsest of the Nation	354, 1464
Palestine and the Jews	2934
Palestine as a Refuge	1740
Palestine Opened to Jews	1707
Palestinian Colonization	2876
Palestine's Mineral Wealth	695
Pan-Presbyterian and Other Protestant Councils	1049
Papacy Demanded by a Lawyer	926
Papacy in the Protestant Church	3549
Papacy Learning a Lesson	2168
Papacy Seeking National Prominence	2535
Papacy's Demands in Spain	3643
Papal Attempts at Reformation	1050
Papal Love for the Bible	1957
Parable of the Great Upper	654, 2606
Parable of the Sheep and the Goats	2763
Parable of the Ten Virgins	1982
Parable of the Vineyard	5406
Parables of the Kingdom	2633, 4254, 5406
Pardon	831
Paris Brethren Meet Regularly	5841
Parson Well Defined	348
"Partakers of the Heavenly Calling" (Poem)	6381
Pass under the Rod (Poem)	2881
Passage of the Red Sea	1657
Passed Beyond the Veil (Obituary of Bro. William M. Wright)	3765
Passed V. D. M. Questions on Second Trial (Letter)	6076
Passover	211
Passover and Atonement Day	4384
Passover Sacrifices	5875
Passover Proving (Poem)	5543
Pastor Russell Replies (Clipping from "The Port-of-Spain Gazette")	4700
Pastor Russell to Address Hebrews	6078
Pastor Russell—Why Loved by the Common People? Why Hated by the Clergy!	6001
Pastor Russell's Last Days—By Memoir Sturgeon	6373
Pastor Russell's Mission	6006
Pastor Russell's Relation to the Pilgrims (By Paul S. L. Johnson)	4045
Pastor Russell's Round-the-World Tour	6013
Pastor Russell's Last Sermon	6190
Pastor Russell's Sermons (Notice)	6147
Pastor Russell's Sermons in Book Form (Notice)	6173
Pastor Russell's Sermons—Two Styles Only (Notice)	3265
Pastor Russell's Weekly Discourses (Notice)	5384
Pastoral Advice on Prayer and Testimony	

# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Pastoral Work	6027	Photo-Drama Postcards—450,000		Praying for Peace in Europe	5554
Patience (Berean Bible Study)	3584	(Notice)	6077	Praying for Physical Healing	3668
Patience a Cardinal Grace of Character	5332	Photo-Drama Trials and Blessings	5513	Praying to God	6268
Patience as an Element of Character	2780	Physical Torture for Christians May	3524	Praying Wisdom for	
Patience is Unselfed	3523	Be Revived	6107	"Preaching the Word" (Letter)	6034
Patient Endurance in Adversity	3972	Pictures of Brother Russell for Classes	6107	Preached for a Witness	511
Patient Endurance the Final Test	5650	(Notice)	6107	Preachers Back of Malicious Attack	5654
Paul a Prisoner at Philippi	2181	Pictures of the Kingdom	4636	Preachers Called by the World	310
Paul at Athens	1557	Pilate and Herod Made Friends	3335	Preaching Christ to the Rulers	4500
Paul at Corinth	1557, 3143	"Pilgrim" Arrangements		Preaching of John the Baptist	2562
Paul at Ephesus	1557	Still Misunderstood (Notice)	2731	Preaching, Request for (Notice)	62
Paul at Jerusalem	1559	Pilgrim Barton Gone Home	5930	Preaching the Gospel a Necessity	5893
Paul at Miletus	1558	Pilgrim Brother Harrison Gone Home	4528	Preaching the Gospel by Mail	
Paul at Philippi	1556	(Obituary)		(Notice)	1112
Paul at Rome	1570	Pilgrim Brother Johnson in Great Britain (Notice)	5988	Preaching the Gospel of the Kingdom	
Paul before Agrippa	1568	Pilgrim Brother Hayden Samson—Deceased	5401	During the Past Six Years	1349
Paul before Felix	1564, 3194	Pilgrim List, 1901-1919	2829	Preaching the Kingdom	5075
Paul Called to Europe	1545	Pilgrim Service for Colored Brethren	6120	Preaching to Athenian Philosophers	2190
Paul Shipwrecked	1569	(Notice)		Preaching to Doctors	570
Paul's Charge to Timothy	1127, 3210	Pilgrim Visits, Etc.	6054	Predicts Great Future	4753
Paul's Dying Words	2229	(Letter and Reply)		Predicts Reform or Revolution	4403
Paul's Earnest Desire	1018	Pilgrim Visits of Bro. B. H. Barton	3782, 3808	Pre-existence of Christ	105
Paul's Exhortation	646	(Notice)		Preferred Monarchy to Republic	5636
Paul's First Missionary Sermon	1465	Pilgrims All in Solemn Haste	5752	Prehuman—Means What?	2547
Paul's First Missionary Tour	2240	(Poem)		Prejudice a Factor	6072
Paul's Heart Revealed	2220	"Pilgrims" in the Far East and South (Notice)	2360	Preparation for Future Service	
Paul's Heavenly Vision	2823	"Pink Cottage" Faith Cure	226	(Letter)	6298
Paul's Last Journey to Jerusalem	2222	Pittsburgh Church Meetings	215, 450	Preparation for the Fulfillment	
Paul's Message to the Jews	2149	Pittsburgh Prophetic Conference	1872	of the Divine Promise to Abraham	4537
Pay Thy Vows unto the Lord	4190, 4238	Place of Meeting	167	Preparation for the Kingdom	3712
"Pay Thy Vows unto the Most High"	3647, 4304	Plain Food for Clear Brains	5795	Preparation for the Millennium	3184
Peace! Peace! and Dreadnoughts	4373	Plain Violation of the Charter of God's Kingdom	6057	"Prepare War! Wake Up the Mighty Men"	4607
"Peace! Peace! When There Is No Peace"	3619, 6390	"Plato Mistaken for Christ"	5782	Prepare Ye for the Kingdom	4958
Peace, Peace, Yet No Peace!	4744	Pleads for Reform	3554	Prepared for the Devil and His Messengers	5041
"Peace Be upon Thee" (Poem)	1380	Pledge Accept Our Thanks for Your Kind Letters (Notice)	2750	Prepared Hearts (Poem)	5506
Peace in Tribulation	1095	Pleading in His Sight	1672	Preparing for the Image of the Beast	1399
Peace Not Within Reach	2916	Pledge Hearty Support and Loyal Cooperation (Letter)	6298	Preparing for the Kingdom	4939
Peace! Perfect Peace" (Poem)	1857	Pledge of Loyalty (Letter)	6036, 6409	Preparing for the "Tare" Harvest	3593
Peace with God and Peace of God	5431	Poems and Hymns of Dawn	1211, 1216, 1239, 1750, 2055	Preparing the Way of the Lord	4112
Peculiar Means	833	Political Prisoners	6403	Preparing to Give Life to the Image	1474
Peculiar Views on Heathens	3185	Politicians and False Religion	5732	Presbyterian Committee on Church Unity	1197
Pentecostal Preaching	2089	Politics in Religion	3419	Presbyterian Creed Revision	1164, 1308, 2776, 2830, 3025
Pentecost—The Day of Jubilee	2819	Politics of the Saints	1096	Presbyterian Ministerial Unbelief	4762
People Are Waking Up (Letter)	6306	Ponder Well (They Stand or Fall Together)	856	Presbyterian Revision of Faith	1300
People Readily Slip (Letter)	6417	Poor Russia's Pitiable Plight	3489	Presbyterianism in Scotland	2515
Perfect as Your Father Is Perfect	4558	Poor Slave	993	Presbyterianism Stands "Before God and Man with a Lie in Its Right Hand"	2631
Perfect Love (Poem)	963	Pope Plus X. and France	3557	Presbyterians Being Sifted	2695
"Perfect Love Casteth Out Fear"	5245	Pope Plus X. Congratulated	3702	Presbyterians, Congregationalists and Methodists Agree	3704
Perfect through Suffering	1806	Popular Religion vs Bible Religion	4193	Presbyterians Favor Unity	3344, 3381
Perfect Through Suffering (Poem)	1448, 6297	Popular With One Man	110	Present Blessings Increasing	6155
Perfect, with Limited Knowledge	3524	Possibilities of a European War	3365	Present Danger	430
"Perfecting Holiness"	1730	Position of the World in Millennial Age	3105	Present Day Intentions Foregleams of Messiah's Kingdom	5153
Perfecting the New Nature	456	Post-Millennialism Makes a Worldly Church	2104	Present Day Needs of Methodism	4846
Perfection of Organism Not Necessary to Trial for Life	4985	Power of Christ's Love	582	Present Duty and Privilege of the Saints	5630
Perfection Will Insure Protection against Accidents	5031	Power of the Churches	4016	Present Opportunities of Service	6359
Perfume Very Precious	3534	"Power on Earth to Forgive Sins"	3314	Present Possibilities Being Realized (Letter)	6217
"Perilous Times"	128, 947	Power over the Adversary	4577	Present Sufferings vs Future Glory	6388
Perilous Times (Poem)	313	"Population Annihilated"	2705	Present Truth in Europe	2432
Perilous Times at Hand	1319	Practical Lessons from the Life of Eli	5296	Present Truth in re Advocate and Mediator	4680
Perilous Times Shall Come	4976	Practical Preaching	298	"Present Your Bodies Living Sacrifices"	4535
Perishing for Lack of Divine Wisdom	6333	Practical Questions	1530	Presentation in the Temple	1674
Perishing in the Flames of the World-Conflagration	6056	Practical Results of the Church Federation Movement	3864	Presenting the Message of the Kingdom	5979
Perpetual Apostolic Institutions	781	Praise our God (Poem)	524	"Preserve the Unity of the Spirit"	4338
Persecuted by German Clergy	6263	Praise the Lord (Poem)	1668	Preserving the Unity of the Spirit (Letter)	6410
(Letter)		Praise Ye the Lord	1402	President's Reply (Letter)	8210
Persecuted for Righteousness' Sake	3616	"Pray Always"	4853	Press Comments	4949
Persecution an Aid to Christian Character Crystallization	6327	Pray for the Reapers in the Harvest	3296	Press Toward the Mark! (Poem)	2500
Persecution and Fiery Trials the Christian's Experience	5116	Pray Without Ceasing	3351	Pressing Toward the Mark	1884, 2753
Persecution and the Good Fruit	2959	Pray Without Ceasing (Poem)	1753	"Pride Goeth before Destruction"	4786
Persecution Crystallizes Christian Character	6240	Pray Without Ceasing, and Humbly (Berean Bible Study)	3698, 3715, 3733	Pride, Ingratitude, Hypocrisy, Rebellion	4275
Persecution of Jews Continues	4879	Prayer a Great Privilege	5021	Priestcraft	4898
Persecution Overruled for Good	2109	Prayer and Testimony Meeting	4833	Priestcraft Opposed to Liberty	1808, 1821
Persecution Rightly Received	2947	(Letter and Reply)		"Priests Are Knaves"	3837
Persecution's Good Results	5880	Prayer Its Use and Abuse	5707	Prince of Darkness vs Prince of Light	5377
Personal and Civil Rights		Prayer Meetings Obsolete	4846	Private Judgment in the Interpretation of Scripture	797
(Letter and Reply)	5409	Prayer of the Consecrated (Poem)	4933	Privileges of the Sons of God	5219
Personal Responsibility	1581, 1623, 2106	Prayer the Vital Breath of the New Creature	5310	Privileges of the Throne of Grace	3074
Pertle Springs and Hot Springs (Report)	5270	Prayers and Cooperation to Extent of Ability (Letter and Reply)	6075	Prize Fighting Commended	3272
Peter and John before the Council	1424	Prayers for Earthly Rulers	3000	"Prize Fights in a Church"	2484
Peter and Paul (Illustration)	1523	Prayers for Increased Understanding of God's Will (Letter)	6106	Proclaimers of the Kingdom Message	6049
Peter and the Risen Lord	1523	Prayers for Wisdom, Courage, Grace (Letter)	6019	Prodigal, Return! (Poem)	1460
Peter Delivered from Prison	2139	Prayers for the Work until the End (Letter)	6020	Professor Briggs' Views	987, 1313
Peter's Deliverance	1455	Prayers That Are Heard	5692	Professor J. K. Buchanan's View	1246
Petition and Publicity Work (Notice)	6407	Praying and Fighting—An Emperor's Sermon	2681	Professor Moody's Much Troubled Mind	3074
Petition Work a Blessing (Letter)	6417	Praying and Living	585	Professor Shedd's Forebodings	855
Phantom Hands Seen	4404	Praying for Help in Time of War	3392	"Professing Themselves to Be Wise" (Letter)	4601
Pharaoh Oppresses Israel	6371	Praying for One Another	4625	Profitable Berean Studies (Letter and Reply)	5708
Philadelphia (The Sixth Church)	504				
Philadelphia Convention, June 16-18 (Notice)	2641, 2650				
Philanthropic versus Humanitarian	1371				
Philip and the Ethiopian	1438				
Philip Preaching at Samaria	1433				
Philosophy of the Attitude of Sympathy	5275				
Photo-Drama in Newfoundland	5968, 6003				
Photo-Drama of Creation (Notice)	5338, 5420				
Photo-Drama of Creation	6050				

# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Profitable Bible Study	5394	Qualifications of Elders	6220	Re Promptness at Meetings (Letter)	5487
Profitable Bible Talks	5414	Qualities and Attributes of Jehovah	5209	Re Some Class Business Methods (Letter and Reply)	5022
Profiting by Timely Admonitions (Letter)	6172	Quarterly Review of International S. S. Lessons	1377, 1538, 1581	Re Term "New Creation"	5050
Profitless and Profitable Service	5788	1658, 1789, 1908, 2482, 2551, 2644, 2894		Re The "Spirit of Division" (Letter)	5743
Progress in Church Federation Abroad and at Home	2963	2872, 3031, 3080, 3136, 3160, 3212, 3334		Re D. M. Questions (Letter)	5020
Progress in Knowledge	979	3423, 4055, 4154		Re Volunteer Matter	5883
Progress of the Cause in Great Britain	2604	Queen's Temperance Lesson	1403, 4337	Reaction in Female Seminaries	4613
Progress of the Cause in China	2632	Queen of Sheba Visits Solomon	5722	Read the Volumes in Six Days (Letter)	6141
Progress of the Warfare (Poem)	6391	Queer Translations	1353	Read This and Act at Once (Notice)	1943
Progress of the Work Abroad	1825	"Quench Not the Spirit"	5129	Reading from the Swedish Revised Bible	3531
Progress or Revolution	4074	Queries of a Colporteur	5406	Reading God's Word	6259
Progressive and Completed		Question Meeting, Oakland Convention (1915)	5728	Reading Six Dawns in One Year	3766
Justification	4656	Questions Cannot Be Avoided		Reading the Bible	644
Progressive Japanese	1299	Questions Concerning Ezekiel's Temple	6279	Reading the Law	1498
Prohibition Sentiment Growing	4096	Questions on Atonement	4997	Reading the Scriptures with Prayer	653
Prolific Beans for Seed (Notice)	4900	Questions on the Covenants		Reading with the Greatest Interest (Letter)	6226
Prominent Brethren Arrested	6270	1909, 4341, 4389, 4548		Ready to Die for Christ (Letter)	6272
Prominent Ottoman a Zionist	4354	Questions on Justification	2383, 4579, 5316	Real Christianity	1074
Promise of a New Heart	1373	Questions on our Lord's Life-Rights	4905	Real Teaching of Bible vs the Creeds (Letter)	6118
Promote the Woman's Peace	5762	Questions on Politics Voting, etc.	1503	Realizes the Promised One Hundredfold (Letter)	5610
Promptness an Element of Character (Letter and Reply)	6331	Questions on the Ransom	1228, 4618, 5817	Reason and Faith	883
Proof of Future Life	4404	Questions on the Redeemer	5078	Reasons for a Layman's Change of Belief	4361
Proper and Improper Advertising	5729	Questions on the Resurrection Hope	2855	Reasons for Expecting Toleration (in the Presbyterian Church)	981
Proper and Improper Jealousy	4759	Questions on Substitution	485	Reasons for General Revolution	3070
Proper and Improper Judgment of Ourselves and Others	6152	Questions on Various Subjects	44, 51, 62, 92, 110, 132, 140, 150, 162, 193, 201, 227, 249, 308, 344, 355, 366, 377, 409, 412, 424, 474, 526	Rebuilding the Temple	1484, 3648
Proper and Improper Judgment of the Brethren	5886	534, 546, 581, 605, 619, 631, 657, 760, 805, 816, 823, 833, 850, 860, 1161, 1172, 1228, 1285, 1503, 1600, 1603, 1986, 1993, 2001, 2037, 2052, 2058, 2067, 2075, 2100, 2124, 2130, 2203, 2330, 2331, 2337, 2344, 2353, 2416, 2488, 2500, 2513, 2529, 2599, 2622, 2605, 2811, 2873, 2934, 2961, 2991, 2992, 3031, 3040, 3062, 3078, 3105, 3126, 3131, 3134, 3176, 3191, 3245, 3356, 3409, 3433, 3456, 3513, 3599, 3634, 3668, 3721, 3948, 4024, 4041, 4064, 4085, 4362, 4548, 4902, 4918, 4966, 4996, 4715, 4749, 4760, 4840, 4797, 4842, 4866, 4876, 4914, 4922, 4932, 4961, 4965, 4971, 4988, 4997, 5022, 5031, 5041, 5060, 5078, 5105, 5138, 5161, 5227, 5245, 5264, 5299, 5316, 5408, 5423, 5655, 5683, 5728, 6124, 6155, 6197, 6209, 6250, 6278, 6306, 6322, 6348, 6351, 6371, 6386, 6416		Rebelling Presbyterians Decrie the Spectacular	3381
Prophecy Against the Shepherds	5893	Questions Relating to Voting at the Annual Meeting	6173	Refreshing Convention in Australia (Letter)	6272
Prophecy Smooth Things	5696	Questions Respecting Class Discipline	5122	Refused Government Allowances	3549
Proposed Convention During 1909	4343	"Quicken Your Mortal Bodies"	93, 5035	Regarding the Word Fear	4746
Proposed Federation of Protestant Churches in Germany	2577	Quietly Minding One's Own Business	5187	Regeneration and the Kingdom	4124
Prospects before Us	6194	Quietness in the midst of Storms	5878	Regularly Elected Pastor 34 Years (Letter)	0017
Prospects of Russian Revolution	3523	Rabbi Hirsch Preaching Jesus	1668	Rejected for Unbelief	3008
Prospect	3	Rabbi Sale an Ideal Congregationalist	4689	Rejects God of Confession	3584
Prosperity in Jerusalem	1563	Rabinowitz and His Mission to Israel (Report for the Year 1890)	1302	"Rejoice, and Be Exceeding Glad"	1192
Prosperous Meetings in Germany (Letter)	5337	Rachet a Type of Zion	184	"Rejoice in the Lord Alway"	3127
Protestant England	1514	Racial Prejudice Plain	2883	Rejoices over the Creed Revision	3032
Protestant Federation	1514	Radical Change in the Views of Scientists Caused by Mendel's Experiments	4859	Rejoicing Again in the Lord (Letter)	4077
Protestant Inconsistencies	1758	Radicals and Socialists the Power to "Change"	3549	Rejoicing because Deliverance Is Near (Letter)	6272
Protestant Kingdoms of God	5853	"Change White and Clean"	2159	Rejoicing in Tribulation	3122, 5544
Protestant Prussia's Latest Protest	989	Ransom and Its Application to All Mankind	4818, 5879	Rejoicing in Tribulation (Letter)	5255
Protestants, Awake!	1134	Ransom and the Church	4747	Rejoicing in our Pastor's Victory (By E. W. V. Kuehn)	6011
Protestants in an Embarrassing Position	6374	Ransom and Sin-Offering	4426, 5050	Rejoicing in the Truth (Letter)	6417
Protestants No Longer	1498	Ransom and Testimony: Will They Become Co-Extensive	689	Rejoicing in the Truth at 68 (Letter)	6146
Protestantism in France and in America	2679	Ransom not the Sin-Offering	5972	Relation of European War to Israel's Hopes	6156
"Proud and Stiff-Necked"	3671	Ransom or Pardon—Which?	324, 1058	Relation of the Natural to the Spiritual	29
"Prove All Things"	1204	Ransom Still the Test	1255	Relationship of the "Head" and the "Body"	3668
Proverbs	2126	Ransom Points to Be Remembered	4518	Relative to Answering a Fool	5050
Providing for Colporteurs' Expenses	1404	Ransom—Ransom-Price	4832	Relative Values of the Heavenly and Earthly Treasures	2129
Providing One's Natural Household	4854	Ransom—Sin Atonement	4618	Release of Pressure on Brain Changed Course of Man's Life	4752
Province of Faith	74	Ransom Work	4352	Releasing the Sinner	6403
Provoking One Another	4076	Ransom, Redeemer, Sin-Offering, Atoner, Advocate, Mediator	4352	Religion of Persecuted Jews	568
Prudent, or Imprudent, Which?	235	Rapidly Growing Burden of Militarism	4373	Religion in America: A Japanese View	1699
Psalms 51:12-16	3600	Ravages of the Black Plague	4846	Religion in France	3951
Psalms of Deliverance	6145	Ransom-Price Paid at Calvary	4905	Religion Mixing in Politics	3107
Psychological Phenomena	3976	Re Associated Bible Students (Letter and Reply)	5610	Religions of the World	1188
Public Interest in the Truth		Re Berean Studies in Scriptures (Letter)	4589	Religionists' Social Affairs	6425
Increasing	6074	Re Charges of the Preachers' Union (Letter)	5694	Religious and Secular Affairs	2112
Public Ministries of the Truth		Re Christ's Resurrection	5222	Religious Aspect of the War	3342
First Appearance of the Pilgrim List	2829	Re Distribution of E. S. M. (Letter)	5500	Religious Baseballists	3272
Public Welfare Threatened	2915	Re Fifth-Sunday Local Conventions (Letter)	4589	Religious Decision	1187
Publishers' Notices	4597	Re Love the Sum of All Graces (Letter)	5915	Religious Federation in Unbelief and Works	2768
Publishing Brother Russell's Sermons (Notice)	3450	Re Manna Texts for Topics	4886	Religious Federations and Trusts	2830
Pulpit Has Lost Power	4955	Re Meetings and Distributing Tracts (Letter)	5936	Religious Freedom Granted by the Czar of All the Russians	3177
Pulpit Infidelity of Today	1417	Re Partially Willful Sins before Consecration	5933	Religious Influences and the War	5658
Pulpit, Please Take Notice (Notice)	3084	Re Photo-Drama of Creation (Letter)	5515	Religious Intolerance	6221
Pulpit Views on the Millennium	2577	Re Price of "Manna" and Reciprocity (Letter)	5569	Religious Liberty in Russia	3565
Punishing Fellow-Members	3744, 6396			Religious Reproachment	4403
Purchasing Palestine Holdings	4258			"Religious Riots Are Abroad"	1547
Purgatory (Is It a Romish, a Protestant or a Bible Doctrine?)	1468			Religious Strife in Germany	3783
Purify Yourself	829			Religious Toleration	3924
"Purify Your Hearts, Ye Double Minded"	2335			Religious View	1775, 1790, 1844
Purifying Influence of the "Fax" Pin (Letter)	5937				
Purity a Qualification of the Royal Priesthood	6350				
Purity of Character	1061				
"Put on the Whole Armor" (Letter)	4971				
Put on the Whole Armor and Stand	1216				
Put On Thy Beautiful Robes, O Bride of Christ (Poem)	156				
Put-In-Bay Convention Report	4238				
Putting Off Adam and Putting on Christ	6347				
Putting Off and Putting On	1214				
Puzzling Cases Come to Light	4159				

# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Remarkable Chronological Parallels	3574	Retributive Discipline of the Millennium	4856	Sacrificial Love vs Duty Love	5643
Remarkable Wesleyan Sermon	4017	Retrospection (Poem)	1673	Sadly Confused Teaching	3773
Remarkable Words in a Prominent Place	4700	Retrospective and Prospective	1485	St. John, the Aged (Poem)	635
Remarks on the Foregoing (Return of the Jews to Palestine)	384	Return of the Church from the Wilderness	5628	St. Luke as Artist in the Castle	3244
"Remember Lot's Wife"	1860	Returned Home (Notice)	141	St. Paul as Prisoner in the Castle	5942
Remember the Memorial Supper (Notice)	2278	Returning from Babylon	3642	St. Paul and Moses Patriots	4692
"Remember the Sabbath Day"	2268	Returning from the Captivity	1483, 2509	St. Paul at Thessalonica and Berea	5913
Removal to Better Quarters (Notice)	1171	Returning to Business	5669	St. Paul Ministers Discuss Prayer	3443
Removal of the Society's Headquarters	4312, 632	Revealed It unto Babes	957	St. Paul on the Grace of GIVING	4526
"Render Therefore to All Their Due" (Letter)	6227	Revelation—Chapters IV, V	628, 278	St. Paul Prisoner at Rome	4507
Rendering Good without Offense	6207	Revelation XX-5	278	St. Paul's Biography	4717
Renderers Allegiance to Jehovah's Government (Letter)	0062	"Revelation"—Sinaitic Reading (Notice)	6273	St. Paul's Earnest Desire	1827
Renewal of Consecration Daily (By Dr. E. A. McCosh)	6010	Reverence and Fidelity	1532	St. Paul's Exhortation to Elders	5388
Renewals of "Dispatch" and "World" (Notice)	4302	Rev. Lyman Abbott on Resurrection	4373	St. Paul's Great Mission	5125
Renew a Right Spirit within Me (Poem)	1344	Rev. C. H. Beet, D. D.	3610	St. Paul's Last Words	4526
Renew Vows While Some Fall Away (Letter)	6119	Rev. Dr. Bur on Romanism	3381	St. Paul's Longing Ours	6318
Renewed Determination to Hold Fast (Letter)	6020	Rev. R. J. Campbell's Admirers	4065	St. Paul's Pastoral to Thessalonica	4417
Renewed Devotedness (Poem)	2086	Rev. Dr. Dix Warns the Greedy Rich	3286	St. Paul's Sorrows and Joys	5941
Repairing Solomon's Temple	2306, 3447	Rev. E. L. Eaton, D. D., on the Church of Today	3583	St. Paul's Tears	1886
Reply to a Christadelphian	3724	Rev. I. K. Funk, D. D.'s Experiences	3557	St. Peter Cried "Lord, Save Me"	4618
Reply to a Critic of Present Expectations (Letter)	5629	Rev. Dr. Gooden on Method	4268	St. Peter Sifted Like Wheat	5563
Reply to Cardinal Gibbons' Sermon	4753	Rev. Dr. Gordon's War Views	5764	St. Peter's Exhortation to the Elders	5185
Report of Glasgow Class I. R. S. A.	5254	Rev. Dr. Morgan Says He Is Not an Infidel	3263	St. Peter's Pentecostal Sermon	5831
Report of Missions Investigating Committee, I. B. S. A.	5007	Rev. R. Heber Newton's Opinion	2679	St. Peter's Sermon on Institution	5838
Report of Sister Russell's Tour	1061	Rev. R. Heber Newton's Views on Spiritism	3620	Salutations, Greetings and Good Wishes	2751
Report of Western Conventions	6157	Rev. C. H. Parkhurst, D. D.	3524	Salvation Reaches the Gentiles	1451
Reporting from Two View-Points	4045	Rev. Dr. Patterson's Christian Love	4094	"Salvation unto the End of the Earth"	541
Reports Disaffection Slight (Letter)	6252	Rev. Dr. Patton Opposes Union	3489	Salvation—Universal and Limited	5372
Reports from Foreign Missions—1913	5397	Rev. R. A. Torrey's Arraignment	2705	Samaritans Looking for Messiah	906
Reports from Harvest-Fields Abroad	4119	Rev. Van De Water, D. D.	3524	Satan's Beautiful Spirit in the Tower (Letter)	6171
Reports of Memorial Celebrations	5019, 5242	Rev. W. Spencer Walton's View of Nominal Christendom after 15 Years in Africa	3525	Samson's Bee-Story Paralleled	3329
Representative—Substitution 481, 642, 1000		Revision Not a New Thing	1209	Samuel the Judge	1882
"Represented All That Was Noblest, Holiest, Best" (By D. Kihlgren)	6010	Revolution and Anarchy Coming	5784	Samuel's Farewell Address	3222
Reprove, Rebuke, Exhort	882	Revolution Certain	6026	Sanctification	69
Reprove Works of Darkness	5038	Revolution in Russia	6070	Sanctification of the Spirit	3635
Requests for Pilgrim Visits (Notice)	3124, 3290, 1434	Revision against Hell Torment towards Results without Foundation	4258	Sanctified Affliction	456
Resignation (Poem)	4434	Rewards of Obedience	2060	Sanctified Through a Knowledge of the Truth	2968
Resigns in Favor of Brother Macmillan (Letter)	6423	Rich Man Prophesies Panic	4671	Sanctifying the World	442
"Resist, Steadfast in the Faith"	2769	Rich to Hell—Poor to Heaven	5444	Sardis	491
Resist the Devil	438	Riches Highest Good	4204	Satan the Arch-Enemy	6431
Resisting the Evil One	5273	Rifle Range under Church	3741	Satan's Counterfeit of True Religion	5847
Resisting Worldly Influences	2544	Right and Wrong Conditions and Their Results	2542	Satan's Deviation	1217
Resolution from French Brethren (Letter)	6217	Right and Wrong Views of the Present Situation	2866	Satan's Original Lie Still Believed	6332
Resolution of Loyalty (Letter)	6226	Right Habits of Thought	4826	Satan's Outlook	725
Resolution to Stand Closer Together (Letter)	6068	Right Must Win (Poem)	6309	Satan's Power Over Insect Life	3078
Resolutions as Follows	3558	Righteous and Unrighteous Anger	5603	Satan's Snares and Delusions	6383
Resolutions of Love and Loyalty (Notice)	6382	Righteous Judgment and Criticism	5603	Satisfied and Dissatisfied	743
Resolutions of Sympathy and Love (Letter)	6298	Righteous Reproof and Forgiveness of Wrong	4977	Satisfied with the Food (Letter)	6252
Resolutions of the Allegheny Congregation and Others	3819	Righteousness and Merit	4877	Saul and David in Review	425
Resolved, by God's Assisting Grace	4299	Risen with Christ	914	Saul Chosen King	1887
Resolved to "Abide in the Ship" (Letter)	6356	Rising of Russian Peasantry	3592	Saul of Tarsus and What He Saw	5033
Respecting Deuteronomy 29: 29	3357	Rising Tide of Socialism	4268	Saul of Tarsus Converted	1444
Respecting Foreign Missions	2871	"River of Water of Life"	4882	Saul Rejected	1887, 5647
Respecting the Great Mediator	4334	"Rogue Cath. Rogues"	1300	Save Yourself from This Generation	4307
Responding to Divine Promises	3964	"Rolling the Old Chariot Along in Africa" (Letter)	4933	Savior of the World	5801
Response to God's Love	6442	Rolling Together as a Scroll	6410	"Say Ye Not, A Confederacy"	501
Responsibility of the Spirit-Begotten	5742	Roman Catholic Triumphs	3135	Saying "Give Us of Your Oil"	5520
Responsibility of the Spirit-Begotten	5742	Roman Catholic View of Protestantism	1764	Says Colossal Thanksgiving Is Due (Letter)	5609
Responsibilities of Christian Citizenship	5097	Roman Catholic Views	6375	Scatter Seeds of Kindness (Poem)	2215
Rest (Poem)	5965	Roman Catholics Enthusiastic	4343	Scholarly Infidelity Claimed	3506
Rest for the People of God	5387	Roman Catholics Rebel	800	Science Falsely So Called	3007, 6292
Rest in God's Will (Poem)	4456	Roman Catholicism in Italy	4065	Scientific Investigation	4442
Rest—In Grace Suffering	1559	Roman Catholicism in Politics	2727	"Scientific Proof of a Future Life"	4403
Rest in the Lord (Poem)	3898	Roman Catholicism in Trouble	3581	Scientist Claims He Has Talked with the Dead	4135
Restless Labor	6207	Romanism and the Schools	4073	Scientists Are Very Courageous	4699
Restitution	541	Romanism Based in Strongholds	1682	Scientists Also Mised	6333
Restitution Appreciated (Letter)	5969	Romanism in New York	994	Scientists Duped by Clever Trick	2882
Restitution, Faith Cures, Prayer Cures and the Gift of Healing	1907, 2008, 2013, 2021, 2028	Romanism Spotted	994	Scientists Not Infallible	818
Restitution—for Whom?	131	Romanism Steadily Progressing in Great Britain	2308	Scotland's Three "Protestant" Episcopal Churches	987
Restitution Progressing	1173	Romanism's Losses and Gains	3630	Scripture Memory Cards (Notice)	5039
Restoring Solomon's Temple	308	Romanist Designs on American Cities	1517	Scripture Precedents Followed (Letter and Reply)	5782
Results of Mediums	4403	Romanist Agitation in Politics	6383	Scripture Rekindling Ago	1811
Results of One Year of War	3698	Rome's Position in the Coming Conflict	3017	"Scripture Studies" as Christmas Gifts	4094
Results of Russia's Struggle	5706	Romish Influence in Spain	3881	"Scripture Studies" Changed His Whole Life (Letter)	6120
Results of Proceedings	6315	Rothschild Purchasing Land in Palestine	1374	"Scripture Studies" in New Binding (Notice)	4896
Résumé of the Ending of the Times of the Gentiles	5328	Rulers Threatened by Socialists	6071	Scriptural Proof of Spirit-Begetting	5879
Resurrection (Poem)	5875	Russia and the War	3335	Scriptural Usage of the Term Salvation	5078
Resurrection Hope in Contrast	1000	Russia as Superstitious as Japan	3620	Sealed unto the Day of Redemption	2064
Resurrection of Church Different from that of World	5107	Russian Soldiers Refuse to Shoot at Mob	3015	Seasons of Refreshing	2711, 6433
Resurrection Power in Jesus	3754	Russia's Awakening	3336	Second Thoughts Are Best (Letter)	6358
Resurrection without Commotion	1528	Russia's Chastisement	1335	Secret and Hidden Societies	1827
Resurrections and Conditions Contrasted	1106	Russia's Interdict in Troubles	3342	Secret Faults and Presumptuous Sins	2248
		Russia's Three-Sided Melée	3698	Secret Prayer	489
		Ruth's Choice	4089	Secretary Knox Sees Millennium	4671
		Sabbath Dinners and How to Utilize Them	2699	Secretary of the Navy on Anarchy	3890
		Sabbath Obligations and Privileges	3752	Secretary Taft's Tribute	3636
		Sacred Relics Recovered	3800	Sectarian Taxes	1232
		Sacrifice	328	Sectarian Union vs Christian Union	1467
		Sacrifice Your Life	936	Sectarian Editors Criticize Theologians	4073
				Secular Journals to the Rescue	249
				"See That Ye Walk Circumspectly"	627
				Seed Sowed in Good Ground (Letter)	5883
				Seedtime and Harvest	885
				Seedtime and Harvest (Poem)	6361
				Seedtime and Harvest of Character	5665
				Seeing Things and Bewildered	5586

# INDEX OF ARTICLES

"Seek the Lord and Ye Shall Live" .....	3423	Signs of His Coming .....	1705	Some Who Sat in Darkness Now See the Light (Letter) .....	6287
Seeking Cover of the Mountains .....	4025	Signs of Restitution Continue .....	1688	Some Words of Encouragement (Letter) .....	6152
Seeking Fellowship with Rome .....	1764	Signs of the Presence of the King .....	5916	"Something New under the Sun" .....	1858
Seeking Membership in God's Kingdom .....	5917	Sin and Sickness .....	2766	Sometime, Somewhere, Each Finds Gethsemane (Poem) .....	6072
Seeking to Cause Division (Letter and Reply) .....	6204	Sin and Sickness Related .....	4587	Sometime We'll Understand (Poem) .....	1570
Seeking to Serve (Letter) .....	5282	Sin-Forgiveness and Healing .....	4980	Son of God .....	315
Seeking 2,000,000 Heads of Wheat and Tares for "Methodism's Big Flock" .....	2704	Sin Lieth at the Door .....	3827	Son of Man and Son of God .....	943
"Sees Dark Skies" (Judge Burke's View) .....	2462	Sin with Yeet Tongue .....	4304	Song of Cyrus' Men (Poem) .....	3140
Sees Gethsemane Experiences Ahead (Letter) .....	5869	Sin-Offering and Sin-Attonement .....	5051	Songs in the House of Our Pilgrimage .....	2230
Sees Industrial War Just Ahead .....	3113	Sin-Offering—Ransom—Trespass Offering (Letter and Reply) .....	6125	"Songs in the Night" .....	4892
Sees Things Coming .....	4195	Singular Views of the Death of Pope Leo XIII .....	3227	Sons of God .....	50
Selections for the Family Circle .....	1756	Sins Never to Be Forgiven .....	5037	Sons and Daughters of Consolation—Comfort .....	3434
Self-Confidence Is Weakness .....	4711	Sir Oliver Lodge Now A Spiritist .....	4441	Sorrow and Joy Commingled (By J. T. D. Pyles) .....	6009
Self-Contradictory .....	1081	Sir William Crookes .....	3541	Sorrow Gives Place to Joy (Letter) .....	6018
Self-Denial and Cross-Bearing .....	2615	Sister Russell's Letter .....	1850	"Sorrowful, for He Had Great Possessions" .....	2727
Self-Denial—Its Purpose and Its Importance .....	6352	Sister Seibert to Her Friends (Letter) .....	5281	Sorrowful Plight of the Clergy .....	5765
"Self-Denial Week" .....	2169	"Sitting on the Right Hand" a Sitting with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob in the Kingdom .....	3457	Sounds—A Note of Warning (Letter) .....	5407
Self-Esteem's Advantages and Drawbacks .....	5113	Situation Most Threatening Known .....	6107	Southern Convention Tour (Report) .....	5208
Self-Examination .....	1516	Six Books Bound Under one Cover (Notice) .....	4460	Southern Presbyterians Troubled .....	2686
Selfish Expediency Misled Them .....	3385	Small Conventions Not Advertised (Notice) .....	4652	"Sow Beside All Waters!" (Letter) .....	4705
Selfishness Rules Both Sides .....	3319	Smiling Jordan .....	6027	Sowing and Reaping in the Churches .....	4828, 2484
Self-Restraint in Liberty .....	4478	Smiling of Jordan by Elijah .....	5874	Sowing to the Flesh—The Result .....	5361
Sell the Philippines to Japan .....	5059	Smitten of God, Afflicted .....	5527	Death .....	5934
Selling Indulgences .....	553	"So as by Fire" (Poem) .....	2794	Spare Not .....	591
Selling the Birthright .....	1624, 3954	"So Mighty an Earthquake" .....	6044	Spared an Ignominious Death (Letter) .....	6055
Senator Blair's View .....	1212	"So Moses the Servant of God Died" .....	3077	Spared in the Day of Trouble .....	5119
Senator Peffer's Foreview .....	1616	So Wonderful a Character (Letter) .....	6063	"Speak as the Oracles of God" .....	1356
Send a Postal Card (Notice) .....	152	Sobriety, Dignity, Reverence (Letter) .....	5337	"Speak, Lord, for Thy Servant Heareth" .....	4090
Sennacherib Turned Back .....	4832	Sobriety, Vigilance, Steadfastness .....	1859	Speak to Individuals Singly .....	468
Sentiment of Rich and Poor .....	2883	Social and Financial View .....	1851	Speaking for Christ .....	6286
Separate Bible Helps (Notice) .....	4302	Social Emancipation Leads Not to Godliness .....	3024	"Speaking Perverse Things" .....	2895
Serious Fault Needing Correction (Letter and Reply) .....	5704	Social System Doomed unless It Is Reformed .....	3966	"Speaking the Truth in Love" .....	5834
Serious Mistake Made by Some (Letter) .....	6119	Social Unrest Grows Apace .....	5061	Speaking with Tongues as a Modern Religious Mania .....	3975
Sermons in the Newspapers .....	4598, 5131	Social Unrest in Russia .....	3119	"Speaking-with-Tongues" Delusion .....	4877
Servants Render Service .....	1994	Social View .....	1776	Special Classes for Children (Letter and Reply) .....	6210
Service of the Brethren a Proper Zeal .....	5250	Socialism and Progress .....	1326	Special Divine Providence .....	5560
Set as a Watchman .....	4881	Socialism at Home Also .....	4143	Special Light from Heaven .....	5661
Set for Defense .....	119	Socialism Greatly to Be Feared .....	2421	Special Fall Ventering (Notice) .....	5559
Setting Aside the Sacrifice of Christ .....	1255	Socialism Growing in Germany .....	2727	Special Hours for Allegheny Church Services (Notice) .....	1793
Setting Members in the Body .....	5245	Socialism Here and in Britain .....	3671	Special Interest to Volunteers (Notice) .....	5106
Settling Doctrinal Differences .....	4374	Socialism Leading to Anarchy .....	1327	Special Items (Notice) .....	1750
Seven-Headed Wheat Discovered .....	4250	Socialism Menacing Great Britain .....	3898, 4143	Special Items for Harvest Workers (Notice) .....	989
Seven Portraits of Christ's Millennial Kingdom and Its Work .....	330	Socialism Spreading in the West .....	3548	Special Items to Regular Readers (Notice) .....	1344, 1346
(Rev. XX-XXII) .....	330	Socialism vs Anarchism .....	4196	Special Notice .....	1071, 1300
Seven, Sixty-Two and One Equal .....	2811	Socialistic Vote of the World .....	3126	Special Trials Follow Consecration .....	3296
Seventy .....	465	Socialistic President in 1912 .....	3924	Spent Fifty Years Searching for the True Church (Letter) .....	5734
Seven Stages (A Bible Reading) .....	465	Socialistic Principles Approved .....	2799	Spirit-Begetting Sons of God and Their Development .....	4905
Seventeen Million Church Members to Federate .....	3601	Socialists Alarm British .....	3722	Spirit Manifestations in Italy .....	4185
Seventh-Day Adventists' Fears .....	1446	Socialists in Germany Very Bold .....	3661	Spirit of a Sound Mind (Letter and Reply) .....	5888
Seventh Volume Came as a Sweet Surprise (Letter) .....	6141	Socialists Thank Morgan for Aid .....	3170	Spirit of the World Creeping In .....	4323
Seventh Volume in German Watch Tower (Notice) .....	6209	"Sold All That He Had and Bought" .....	4535	Spirit Phenomena Increasing .....	3541
Seventh Volume the Topic of Conversation (Letter) .....	6141	Soldiers Entreating for the Truth .....	5773	Spirit-Begotten Sons of God and Their Development .....	5582
Seventh Volume Truly Appreciated .....	6151	Solomon and His Writings—Proverbs, Ecclesiastes and Solomon's Song .....	1517	Spirits in a Tree .....	3541
Seventy Ministers Ordained .....	5392	Solomon Anointed King .....	2045	Spiritism Conquering Scientists .....	4441
Several American Revivals .....	3541	Solomon King of Israel .....	5701	Spiritism Examined .....	764
Shackles Breaking .....	523	Solomon's Kingdom Divided .....	2323	Spiritism Is Aggressive .....	3741
Shall Accomplish That Which I Please .....	1023	Solomon's Sin .....	2063	Spiritism's Onward March .....	3454
Shall Back Towers Be Republished? (Notice) .....	6424	Solomon's Wealth and Wisdom .....	2063	Spiritual and Animal Intoxication .....	963
Shall Never Die .....	1076, 1231	Solomon's Wise Choice .....	2046	Spiritual Giving .....	4808
Shall We Sing Unitedly? (Notice) .....	3942	Solon Journal (Notice) .....	3474	Spiritual Growth .....	5509
Shall We Use the Term "Evolution"? .....	3191	Solution of the Labor Problems .....	3542	Spiritual Israel's Enemies .....	5295
Shameful Traffic in the Church of England .....	917	Some Better Thing for Us .....	218, 2035	Spiritual Promises to Natural Israel .....	3766
Sharp P. O. Censorship .....	5841	"Some Better Thing"—"Our Heavenly Calling" .....	4966	Spiritual Unrest—The World's View .....	3766
"She Hath Done What She Could" .....	3877	Some Better Things (Poem) .....	1786	Spiritual Vision Proportionate to Heart Purity .....	5258
"She Hath Done What She Could" (Poem) .....	4203	Some Big Losses .....	4268	Spiritualism and the Churches .....	616
She Shall Be Saved .....	3032	Some Calculation on the Jubilee Cycles .....	4778	Spiritualism, Ritualism, Theosophy .....	1009
"She Shall Not Be Moved" .....	1548	Some Congregationalists Waking Up .....	1495	Spiritualistic Manifestations Increasing .....	3567
Sheep and Goats .....	700	Some Day (Poem) .....	2350	Splitting Things Fine .....	2065
Sheol in the Old Testament .....	828	Some Eureka Y Drama Items (Letter) .....	5744	Spontaneous Generation of Life .....	3731
Shipping Disaster (Notice) .....	6120	Some Faithful Witnesses .....	5893	Spurgeon's Inconsistency .....	1026
Shoot Upward and Root Downward .....	1886	Some Glad Sweet Days (Poem) .....	5823	Spurred to Greater Effort (Letter) .....	6049
Shortening of the Days of Trouble .....	5554	Some Good Suggestions (Letter) .....	5525	Stand .....	673
Should Be Applied Antitypically .....	4877	Some Interesting Items .....	5841, 5994	Stand by the Ship, Whatever Comes (Letter) .....	6377
Should Water Immersion Be Performed .....	6418	Some Neglected Facts in Human Biological History .....	2535	Stand Fast—Striving Together .....	6395
Should We Vote? .....	3668	Some of Your Difficulty .....	437	Stand Together as Good Soldiers (Letter) .....	6030
Show Me Thy Face (Poem) .....	4893	Some Pastoral Counsel on Marriage .....	5900	Standing at the Mark .....	4470
Show How Merit of Ransom Is Applied .....	4915	Some Plagued—Some Passed Over .....	3993	Star of Bethlehem .....	1011
Significance of Eating Our Lord's Flesh and of Drinking His Blood .....	5342	Some Presbyterians Awakening .....	1062	Startling Statements in New York Pulpit .....	3081
Significance of Planes L and K on Chart .....	5060	Some Radical Suggestions .....	5659	State Churches in Disruption .....	3984
Significance of the Bullock's Blood .....	4876	Some Suggested Remedies (for the Pulpit and Pew) .....	2939	Statesmen Expect Revolution .....	6026
Significance of the Garments of Glory and Beauty .....	4602	Some Texts of Scripture .....	1458	Statesmen's Views of Zionism .....	3142
Significance of the Under-Priests .....	4619	Some Thoughts of Pilgrim Wisdom (Letter) .....	6047	Stephen's Defence and Execution .....	2857
Signs of Degeneration .....	3449	Some Timely Hints (Notice) .....	6138	Stephen's Dying Prayer .....	700
Signs of Depravity in Coming Generation .....	3741	Some Truth Here from Dr. Huntington .....	3524		
		Some Types of the Resurrection .....	4603		
		Some Who Do a Little Thinking .....	4825		
		Some Who Have Vowed Are Blest .....	4226		

# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Stewardship of the Pounds and Talents	1972	"Take Heed to Yourselves and the Flock"	4458	The Assassination and Its Probable Results	2890
Still Debating Infant Damnation	2718	Take No Thought for Tomorrow	873	The Assassination of Carnot	1668
Still Hold Same Scriptural View	4914	Take Notice (Notice)	1274	The Astonishing Blasphemy of a Modern First	3073
Still Later Advices (re "Stundists" in Russia)	1757	Take Time to Be Holy (Poem)	130	The Atlanta Convention (Notice)	3185
Still Let Our Hallowed Altars Burn (Poem)	1914	Take Up Thy Cross and Follow Christ	5553	The Atonement (A Bible Reading)	416
Still on the Wrong Path	3732	Taking God's Name in Vain	1527	The At-One-Ment Between God and Man—Millennial Dawn Vol. V (Notice)	2507
Still There Is Room (Poem)	5326	Taking Heed to Our Hearts	4759	The Atonement for Sin	3390
Storms on the Sea of Life	5239	"Talk with Whittier"	2483	The Atoning Sacrifice Completed	2757
"Straight Paths for Your Feet"	5874	Tameness Emptying the Churches	4826	The Aurora Convention	6140
Strange Children	3541	Tampa Convention and En Route	3679	The Australian Branch (Notice)	3342
"Strange Sights" in Wales	5457	Tarrying until Endued with Power	2924	The Authority of Divine Truth	2057
Strange Statements of Preachers (Letter)	5904	Tran on High	1009	The Authorship and Credibility of the Bible	1144
Streams in the Desert	2907	Taught in Many Sermons Today (Illustration)	4363	The Awakening	4268
Strength and Peace	4817	Taught of God	385	The Awakening of Lazarus	1774
Strength-Development (Poem)	5457	Teaching by Parables Only	5087	"The Awful Problem of Future Retribution"	3257
Strength for the Last Stand (Letter)	6263	Teaching with Authority	6366	The Babe of Bethlehem	4963
String of Pearls	471	Telegram Self-Explanatory	3552	"The Bag and Baggage Policy"	101
Strive to Enter in at the Strait Gate	1951	Teleopic and Microscopic Vision	716, 919	The Balanced Reason	6871
Striving Lawfully	3069	Temperance—Self-Control (Bible Study)	3572	The Baptism of Jesus	1687
Strong Characters in Contrast	3231	Temple Archives	2530	The Basis of Error	6334
Strong Delusion	3274	Tempt Not Thy Neighbor (Notice)	2421	The Basis of Hope	822
Strong Delusions Urge on the War "Strong" in the Love (Letter)	6047	Temptations Peculiar to the New Generation	5585, 5965	The Basis of Our Confidence	4303
Strong Protests against the Pope	3881	"Tempted in All Points Like as We Are"	680, 2243	The Battle Hot	487
Strong Words in the House of Lords	3398	Ten Thousand in Israel Who Have Not Bowed the Knee to Baal	3328	The Battle of Temptation	3715
Struck with the Truth (Letter)	6273	Tent-Making in Corinth	619	The Battle of the Great Day	3271
Studies in the Old Testament	3384	Terms as Before (Notice)	286	The Beat and His Image (Dialogue Rev. 13)	318
Studies in the Scriptures—"Millennial Dawn" (Notice)	3694	Test of the Apostles and Its Lesson	5331	The Begetting of the Holy Spirit	6197
"Study to Show Thyself Approved"	4838	Testified	33	The Beginning and Ending of the Millennium	2739
Strumbling Stones or Stepping Stones (Poem)	3446	Testimony Meetings—Volunteer Work (Letter)	4885	"The Beginning of International Arbitration"	2113
Subjected in Hope	780	Texas Agricultural Friends Take Notice	2585	The Beginning of Jesus' Ministry	2245
"Subnuit and Commit"	111	Thank Us for the Privilege of Signing (Letter)	6424	The Beginning of Our Resurrection	3132
Subscribers for Dawn Vol. VI (Notice)	3282	Thankful for Continuation of Harvest Work (Letter)	6179	"The Beginning of Sorrows"	5735
Subscriptions to "People's Pulpit" (Notice)	4343	Thankful for Increased Light (Letter)	6378	The Bereans the More Noble	4407
Successful Scandinavian Meetings (Letter)	5346	Thankful for Privilege of Cooperating (Letter)	6020	"The Better Sacrifices"	4655
Such as I Have, Give I unto You	2933	Thankless, Rebellious Absalom	5700	The Bible (Poem)	2375
Such Shall Not Inherit the Kingdom of God	4687	Thanksgiving with Prayer and Supplication (Scriptural Summary by Bro. Toole)	5379	The Bible and Criticism: Is the Battle Ended?	3396
Suffer Little Children—Forbidden When Not	1133	"That He May Establish Your Hearts" That I May Know Him (Poem)	4602	The Bible Becoming Obsolete	3829
"Suffer Little Children to Come"	4823	"That International Justice"	6192	The Bible Dangerous to Autocracy	1756
"Suffer the Word of Exhortation"	5973	That Modern Methodism Article	1832	The "Bible House", Allegheny (Illustration)	2687
Suffering as Christians	3188	"That Servant" and "Fellow-Servants"	1946	"The Bible Proved True"	4790
Suffering for Righteousness' Sake (Letter)	6104	"That They May See Your Good Works" (Letter)	6126	The Bible Triumphant	2702
Suggestion a Potent Weapon	4442	"That Thou Dost, Do Quickly"	587	The Bible versus the Evolution Theory (A Discussion)	2392
Suggestion, Diversion, Impression, Possession	6335	"That Ye Receive a Full Reward"	4078	The Bible vs "Orthodoxy"	802
Suggestions as to an Obscure Text (Letter)	6323	The Abrahamic Covenant and the New Covenant	5226	The Bible's Place in the World	3065
Suggestions for Berean Classes	5142	The Abrahamic Covenant Not the New Covenant	4496	The Binding and Loosing of Satan	1233
Suggestions to Bible Students	715	The Absurdities of the Higher Critics	2954	The Binding of "The Strong Man"	4609
Suggestive	987	The Adversary's Tactics	5147	The Birth of Christ	1478, 1908
Swatan Opens Palestine to Jewish Colonists	3741	The Ages	22	The Birth of Jesus	1603, 1673
Sunday and the Law	812	The Agony of Gethsemane	1801	The Birth of the Savior	4534
Sunday Discourse in Pittsburgh Gazette (Notice)	3321	The Agrarians of Germany	3118	The Bishop of London	1049
Sunday Evening Revery (Signs of Ills Coming)	1705	The All's of the New Testament	838	The Bishop of London Arraigns the Church and Resigns (Later Denied)	1032
Sunday School Superintendents (Notice)	399	The Anatomy of Concelt	1131	"The Bishop of London on 'Getting On'"	2491
"Sunday School Times" Tells the Truth	4196	The Ancient Worthies	5188	The Blame	4268
Sunshine or Shadow?	6275	The Angel of Gethsemane (Poem)	3785	The Blessed Dying	2303
Sunshine Over All (Poem)	749	The Angel's Song	2238	The Blessed Ones Portrayed	2549
Sunshine, Wind and Rain Needed (Letter)	6272	The Angelophone (Notice)	5914	The Blessed Feet of God	2138
Suntelia, Therismos, Parousia	222	The Anglo-Israelitish Question	1340	The Blessed Watch Tower (Letter)	6172
Superiority of the Original Abrahamic Covenant	5300	The Annual Meeting	909, 1182, 1280, 1922, 1625, 2962	The Blessing of a Family Altar (Letter)	5812
Supplement No. 2 (Notice)	214	The Annual Report—1910	4726	The Blessing of the "Cup of Salvation"	5538
Surely, Use Every Opportunity (Letter)	5515	The Anointed—The Messiah—The Christ	5391	The Blessing of Thorns (Poem)	3885
Surpassing Skill of the Ancients	4025	The Anointed Only Are Commissioned to Preach	5538	The Blight of Sin and Its Only Cure	3100
Surrender Self-Will—Receive God's Will	2164	The Anointing of the Church	5549	"The Blinding Haze" Dispelled (Letter)	6273
Surrounded by Heavenly Hosts	4769	"The Anointing Which You Have Received"	2224	The Blood	1276
Swedish and French Truth Literature (Notice)	3882	The Anomalies of "Orthodoxy"	2646	The Blood for a Token	572
Swedish—Norwegian—Danish—Finnish Reports	6112	The Antagonism between Christianity and Socialism	3411	The Blood of Christ	13
Sweet Day of Rest (Poem)	4262	The Antichrist	54, 304	The Blood of Jesus	1335
Sweet the Hour at Jesus' Feet (Poem)	2270	The Antitype Begins Where the Type Ends	4504	The Blood of Sprinkling of the Passover	3959, 5640
Sweetening of the Waters of Marah	4602	The Antitypical Jubilee Beginning	4694	The Blotting Out of Sins	4659
Sword of Truth Flashing Light and Left (Letter)	5401	The Apostle Paul at Rome	3208	The Bond of Perfection	6133
Symbolic Shaking and Burning	5516	The Apostle Peter's Exhortation	3149	"The Bond of Perfection"	1330
Tabernacle and Bethel Reception	4395	The Apostles' Confidence in God	1425	The Book of Genesis	1008, 1616, 1622
Tabernacle Shadows (Notice)	770, 2055, 2442	The Apostles Turning to the Gentiles	1466	The Book of Job	1505
Tabernacle Shadows in German (Notice)	3219	The Apostolic Council	1472	The Boston and St. Louis Conventions	2523
Tables of the Law Replaced	5298	The Application of John 5: 25 and Rev. 20: 12	3433	The Boston Convention	3430, 6131
Tablets and Chronology	1994	The Approaching Battle	4074	The Boy Jesus	1916
Take Fresh Courage (Letter)	6252	The Arbitration Treaty	2112	The Boyhood of Jesus	3290
Take Heed	2146	The Arch-Angel	490	The Body, the Bride of Christ	397, 962, 4965
"Take Heed How Ye Hear"	3746	The Archbishop of York in Russia	2151	The Body of Sin to Be Destroyed	929
"Take Heed Lest Ye Be Devoured"	3751	The Arch-Enemy of the People of God	6183	The Brazen Serpent	1849, 4047
"Take Heed to Yourselves"	3943, 5943	The Ark and Modern Science	2002	The Breach Widens	2889
		The Ark Brought to Jerusalem	2002	The Bread and the Wine	509
		The Ashbury Park Convention (Report)	3838	The Brethren in Switzerland, Etc. (Letter)	5581
				The Brethren of Christ	810
				The Bride of the Lamb (Poem)	328
				"The Bride, the Lamb's Wife"	1388
				The Bridegroom's Dove (Poem)	3759



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

The British and the Boers	2799	The Colporteur Work	2379	The Diamond Jubilee	2177
The Broad Road to Destruction	282	The Colporteur Work at Home		The Dictionary Definition of Death	5041
The Building of Zion	56	(Notice)	2664	The Difference and the Reason for It	3403
The Burning Bush	6044	The Colporteur Work Prospering	4824	The Different Forms of Evils	4728
The Burning of the Tares	6359	The Coming Anniversary Supper 1289,	2270	The Different Steps in Justification	5206
The Call to Divine Service	4737	The Coming Conflict	632	The Disappointed Prophet's Wise	
The Camel and the Needle's Eye	4658	The Coming Crash in Europe	1804	Course	2620
The Canada Red Cross Contributions		The Coming Memorial Supper	5191	"The Disappointment of Jesus Christ"	
(Letter)	5804	The Coming Storm (Poem)	207	(An Astounding Proposition)	2538
The Canary and the Sparrow	878	The Coming Storm and Its Glorious		"The Disciples Were First Called	
The Captivity of Ephraim	3463	Outcome	5695	Christians at Antioch"	2997
The Captivity of Judah	6122	The Commission of a Christian	6082	The Disputed Clause	501, 909, 1209
The Carol of the "Bride" (Poem)	5815	The Committee Homeward Bound	501	The Distinction Between Flesh and	
The Catholic Church and the Social		The Completeness of the Body	68	Spirit	5312
Struggle	1785	The Conclusion and the Circumcision	1670	The Diversified Wisdom of God	1682
The Cause and Result	736	The Concluding Work of the Harvest	6148	The "Divine Decrees" the Back-Bone	1167
The Cause in Africa	1090	The Conclusive Argument	215	The Divine Fashioner	896
The Cause of Portugal's Revolution	4845	The Conference at Jerusalem	2158	The Divine Law—Universal and	
The Celebration of the Memorial	2291	The Conflict between Catholicism		Eternal	1723
The Censer—The Fire—The Incense		and Socialism	3411	The Divine Mission of Germany	5853
(Letter)	4961	The Conflict between Flesh and Spirit	5211	The Divine Plan Not Finished	5060
The Central Purpose of God's		The Confusion (Babel) of		The Divine Plan of the Ages in Brief	4682
Message	3521	Christendom	3713	"The Divine Plan of the Ages"—Vol.	
The Changed Heaven and Earth	4222	The Consolation of the Kingdom		I as Aug. 1st Issue (Notice)	3227, 4868
The Character of The Next Two		(Letter)	6342	The Divine Right of Kings	507, 2217
Popes Prophesied	3228	The Consummation of Our Hope	473	The Divine Right of Kings Gone to	
The Character of Our Sacrifice	1186	The Contrast of Human Perfection		Seed	2151
The Character of Paul	1232	and Human Depravity	1963	The Divine Sanctuary as Seen in	
The Chart of the Ages	294, 1936	The Convention at Akron, O.		Ezekiel's Vision	6309, 6318
The Chastening of the Lord	6273	(Report)	3767	The Divine Scroll—Who Is Worthy	
The Chattanooga Convention	3592	The Cooperative Church Movement	4903	to Look Therein?	5041
The Chautauqua Lake Convention		The Correspondency Seems Clear		The Divine Standpoint	3601
(Report)	4672	(Letter)	5496	The Divine Weaving (Poem)	854
The Chautauqua Salute	5056	The Cost of Conversions	3906	The Divine Word (Poem)	478
"The Chemistry of Soul"	2776	The Cost of Discipleship	5172, 5425	The Division of Turkey Arranged	221A
The Chestnut Burr (Poem)	3744	The Costly Pearl (Poem)	2890	The Doctrine of Election	623
The Chicago Love Feast	2686	The Council at Jerusalem	1087	The Doctrine of the Virgin Birth of	
The Child Samuel	1882	The Council of Nice and the Canon		Christ As An Essential	3041
The Childhood of Moses	1651	of Scripture	484	The Doctrinal Test in Methodism	1375
The Children of Christ	353	The Creation of Things Mundane	5139	"The Dogs Eat of the Crumbs Which	
"The Children of the Blessed"		The Creative Word	299	Fall from the Clouds"	2280
(Letter)	4411	The Creator Remembered	1533	The Double Work Now Progressing	1280
The Children's Tower	1142	The Credibility of the Scriptures	231	The Downfall of Judah	1372
The Choice of a King	4197	The Crime of Suggestion	3924	The Downward Course of Sin	3399
The Christ Life	1095	The Crisis Nearing	3697	The Drama in Europe	5502
"The Christ of God"	134, 279	The Cross Must Precede the Crown		The Drama in Many Tongues (Notice)	5610
The Christ Perfected by Suffering	5778	(Letter from Bro. Rutherford,		The Draught of Fishes	1715
The Christ—"The Righteousness of		Atlanta, Ga.)	6311	The Drawing of God Not the Work of	
Jehovah"	6328	The Cross of Christ	75	the Holy Spirit	6302
The Christ the Son of God	3579	The "Crown of Life"—Who Will		The Dream of Mr. Gladstone	3923
The Christian Advocate's View of the		Receive It?	5688	The Drift	394, 727
New Century	2760	The Cup of the Lord and the Table		The Drift of the Times	1797
The Christian Alliance	2874	of the Lord	1898	The Dual Feature in Rachel	4436
The Christian Church and Her		The Curse Lifted	586, 1068	"The Dust of His Feet"	6256
Mission	5057	The Curse upon the Earth	3081	The Duty of Church Membership	3566
The Christian Home	1594	The Czar in the Net of Spiritists	4206	The Duty of Watchfulness	2302
The Christian Ministry	1128	The Czar of Russia and the World's		Giving Message of A Great Man	4050
The Christian's Attitude in the		Peace	2914	The Early Christian Missionaries	3040
Duties of Life	4871	The Czar's Speech to Workmen	3523	The Early Church	2930, 1420
The Christian's Battle (Poem)	4580	The Daily Cup (Poem)	5868	The Early Ministry of Jesus	1917
The Christian's Coward Delinquent	2697	The Dallas, Texas, Convention		"The Earnest of Our Inheritance"	493
The Christian's Duty in Time of War	6073	(Notice)	2697	"The Earth Abideth"—"The Heavens	
The Christian's Goal (Poem)	2711	The Danger a Different One	1447	Wax Old"	3154
The Christian's Joy	1948	The Danger in the End (Letter)	6451	The Earth Abideth, but Ages and	
The Christian's Path (Poem)	1275	The Danger of Covetousness	3938	Epochs Pass Away	3620
The Christian's Tower of Strength	5539	The Danger of the Mob	3119	The Earth Saw and Trembled	1913
The Christian's Warfare	2309	The Dark Gethsemane Hour	4707	"The Earth Shall Yield Her Increase"	3302
The Christian's Warfare against		The Date for the Memorial Supper		"The Earth Trembled"—and Fell	5989
Pride	5889	(Notice)	2421, 2429	"The Earth Trembled and the Throne"	
The "Christians" of Antioch	2133	The Date of Jesus' Birth	2131	(Lightning Flashes from the Throne)	6076
The Church a Social Club	2255	The Davidic Covenant	3267	(Letter)	
The Church and the School	3610	The Dawn Colporteur Work	1350	The Earthquake Opened Their Prisons	
The Church as the Maker of the		The Dawn in German (Notice)	1003	(Letter)	6409
World's Commerce	3122	The Dawn of the Morning	5338	The Easy Yoke	902, 1276, 1961
The Church Dying	4204	The Dawn-Mobiles Ready (Notice)	4195	The Editor on His European	
The Church Not a Part of the		"The Day Dawn, or the Gospel in		Journey	3198, 3205
Ransom	4864	Type and Prophecy" (Notice)	111	The Editor's British Tour	5169, 4177, 4924, 4938
The Church Not a Restaurant	935	The Day Has Not Come! (Says		The Editor's Eastern Trip (Notice)	112
The Church of God	841	the Day Is At Hand" (Poem)	4790	The Editor's Foreign Tour	5327
The Church of God (Poem)	902, 1039	The Day of Atonement	678	The Editor's Trip East (Editorial	
"The Church of the First-Borns"	4823	The Day of Judgment 34, 48, 267, 408, 2303		Letter)	120
"The Church of the Living God"	2579	"The Day of the Lord"	25, 35, 409, 592	The Editor's Visit to Europe (Notice)	3163
"The Church of Today"	3612	"The Day of Vengeance"	2278	The Effect of the Eastern War	338
The Church the Body of Christ	4914	"The Day of Vengeance"—Dawn, Vol.	2224	The Editor's Western Tour 3637, 3644, 3653	
The Church Walking with the World		(Notice)		The Ecstasies of Higher Critics	4163
(Poem)	406	"The Day of Vengeance"—In German		The Ekklesia	295
The Church's Divinely Appointed		(Notice)	2335	The Embryo Kingdom of God (and Its	
Mission	2413	"The Days Are at Hand"	5374	Present Privileges)	1579
The Church's Great Commission	2808	The Dearest Name (Poem)	1346	The Emmanuel Movement	4399
The Church's Ordination	5587	The Debate Reports (Notice)	3264	The Emphatic Diaglott	1051
The Church's Part in the Sin-Offering	5195	The Decadence of Religious Faith in		The End of the Age Perilous Time	5413
The Church's Relationship to Abraham	3513	The Decay of Belief	1752	"The End of the Ages"—Conditions	
The Church's Share in the Battle	1355	The Dedication of the Temple	2938	Similar	5676
The Church's Share in the Sin-Offering	4854	"The Deliverance" (A Mutual Society	3282	The Ending of the Gentile Times	5141
The Church's Work for the World	4878	for the Relief of Souls in Purgatory)	1392	The Enemy	423, 451
The Cincinnati O. Debates		The Deluge Effect	5159	The Episcopal Church	988
(Announcement of Debate with		The Delusion of Militarism	4411	The Episcopalian View	2110
Elder L. S. White)	4119	The Den of Lions	1400	The Epistle of Christ	5967
The Cities of Refuge	4079	The Denver Convention	3250	The Epistle of James	1405
"The City Is Smitten"	6390	The Desire of All Nations	1091, 5517	The Era of Religious Toleration	3334
The Claim Is Disputed	3732	The Desire of All Nations Shall		The Essential Unity of All Religions	3365
The Claims of Love and Justice	3070	Come	59, 3052	The Eureka Drama Succeeding Well	5887
The Class to Be Honored by the Lord	5703	The Destruction of Jerusalem Foretold	1953	(Notice)	5822
The Cleansing Maintained	689	The Destruction of Sodom	4196	The European Outlook—Yet There Is	
The Clearer Vision	1159	The Development of Faith through		The Everlasting Father	296
The Climax Will Surely Come	3924	Fiery Trials	5114		
The Close of a Noble Life	2895	The Diaglott (Letter)	5889		
The Closing Work	114, 115				
The Coal Famine	6191				
The Colporteur Field	6117				

# INDEX OF ARTICLES

"The Evil Arrows of Famine" .....	6208	"The Glory of Methodism" .....	2022	The "Heavenly Things" That Are	
"The Evil One Toucheth Him Not" .....	4252	The Glory of the Church to Be		Purged .....	6209
The Evil Which God Creates .....	1350	Perpetual .....	4652	The Heavenly Treasure .....	1820
The Evolutionists' Trend .....	3163	"The Glory That Excelleth" .....	1403	The Heavens Rolling Together .....	3531, 3672, 4698
The Explanation .....	4799	The God-Likeness of Forgiving .....	3801		
The Expression of a Noble Heart		The Good Samaritan .....	5369	The Heavens Shall Roll Together .....	3872
(Letter) .....	6358	The Gold in the Vatican .....	3343	The Heart More Important Than	
The Extent of Judas' Knowledge .....	3126	The Golden Calf .....	1835, 5297	the Head .....	4345
"The Extinction of Adam" .....	3008	The Golden Rule .....	4567	The Hebrew View .....	1846
The Faith-Battles of the King's Own		The Golden Rule the Full Measure of		The Heights and Depths of Divine Law	5359
Brigade .....	6127	a Perfect Man's Ability .....	6368	The "Hell Cycle" Started .....	3757
The Faith of Christ .....	759	The Good Confession .....	1760	The Helpful Man .....	801
The Faith of One Persecuted .....	5662	The "Good Confession" Before Pilate	2470	The Hidden Cross (Poem) .....	3521
The Faith Seed and the Law Seed .....	4606	"The Good Fight of Faith" (Poem) .....	5113	The Higher Critics in Bad Company	1784
The Faith That Overcomes (Poem) .....	5661	The Good Physician .....	3309	The "Higher Criticism" in Scotland	
The Faith That Works .....	2159	The Good Samaritan .....	1767	(Seathing Press Comments) .....	3040
The Faithful Approved and Tested .....	4003	The Good Shepherd—The Christ .....	2441	The Hippopotamus Tooth .....	4136
The Faithful Are Watchful .....	5399	The Good Tidings Abroad 4800, 4806, .....	4815	The History and Operations of Our	
The Faithful Servant (Poem) .....	1431	The Good Tidings Discredited .....	2579	Society .....	6161
The Faithful Servant's Prayer (Poem) .....	993	The Good Tidings Spreading in Africa	4421	The Holy Anointing Oil .....	4092
The Fall and the Restitution .....	1240	The Goodness and Severity of God .....	6138	The Holy Bible .....	71
The Fall of Jericho .....	1857, 4070, 5343	The Gospel at Antioch .....	1455	The Holy Land Desolated .....	2401
The Fall of Samaria .....	4819	The Gospel in the Light of Human		The Holy Scriptures the Source of	
The Fame of Solomon .....	2067	Nature .....	77	True Wisdom .....	5104
The Family Welcome (Poem) .....	4434	The Gospel of Forgiveness of Sins .....	3009	The Holy Spirit .....	2088
The Far West Counsel Tour .....	4039	The Gospel of Grace (Poem) .....	958	The Holy Spirit Our Helper .....	6407
The Father Draws Now, the Son Then	2934	The Gospel of Hope .....	5213	The Holy Spirit Promised .....	4164
"The Father Himself Loveth You"		The Gospel of the Kingdom in Great		The Hope of Immortality .....	1877
(Poem) .....	1004, 4979	Britain (Notice) .....	1539	The Hope of the Gospel Age .....	5371
The Father of Mercies .....	3835	The Gospel Only for Sinners .....	4086	The Hope That Purifies .....	1138
The Father's Bountiful Table (Letter) .....	6381	The Gospel Preached at Ephesus .....	2206	The Hopes of the Early Church	
The Father's Wise Counsel .....	5702	The Gospel Preached to the Dead .....	3246	Expecting Our Lord's Second	
The Fatherhood Teach the Dead .....	315	The Gospel St. Paul Preached .....	4951	Coming .....	2953
The Favor of God .....	643	The Gospel Sent to Europe .....	2175	The Host of Faithful Warriors (Poem) .....	6330
"The Fear of the Lord Is the		The Gospel Theme .....	702	"The Hour of Temptation" .....	5718, 5981
Beginning of Wisdom" .....	3277	The Gospel to Abraham .....	217	The House of Mercy .....	3500
The Feast of Tabernacles .....	3508, 3676	The Gospel to the Noble and to the		The Hum of Activity Has Never Ceased	
The Federation Idea .....	3723	More Noble .....	2183	(Letter) .....	6401
The Federation of Babylon .....	2553	"The Gospel Which I Preached" .....	4187	The Humble to Be Exalted .....	5846
The Feet of Christ .....	287, 757	"The Government Report on "Miracle		The Image of Christ .....	4658
"The Feet of Him" .....	4925	Wheat" .....	4162	The Immortality of the Soul .....	4773
The Ferret Protest Universal .....	4522	The Governmental Proposal .....	5107	The Impending Industrial Crisis .....	2884
The Fervent Prayer of Abraham .....	2856	The Grace of Giving .....	5026	The Import of the Emblems .....	1636
The Field of Battle (Poem) .....	4429	The Grace of Humility .....	4928	The Importance of Obtaining Balance	
The Fiftieth Thousand (Notice) .....	979	The Grace of Liberality .....	1593	of Mind .....	5417
The Fig Tree .....	127	The Gracious Fall .....	1363	The Importance of Daily Self-Scrutiny	5410
The Fig Tree Is Withered Away .....	4788	The Great End of Gospel Favor .....	4842	The Importance of Example .....	5403
The Final Conception .....	4800	The Great Commandments .....	5521	The Importance of Self-Control .....	5652
The Final Conflict .....	6141	The Great Company .....	3445	The Imputation of Christ's Merit .....	5905
The Final Testing Will Determine It .....	5031	The Great Company as Levites .....	4745	The Imputation of Righteousness .....	4877
The Financial Storm .....	3296	The Great Company in the Court .....	3605	The Indianapolis Convention (Report) .....	4026
The Financial Strain World-Wide .....	1632	The Great Company or the Ancient		"The Inelegance of Hurry" .....	1756
The Financial Stress World-Wide .....	4134	Worthies .....	4667	The Influence of Evil Passions .....	2384
The Finished Mystery .....	368	The Great Day of Atonement .....	78	The Influence of Jews in European	
The Fiery Furnace .....	1408, 4873	The Great Day of Judgment—Its		Affairs .....	1407
The Fire of the Day of the Lord .....	4627	Nature and Object .....	6442	The Influence of Spiritism Widens .....	3524
The Fire of This Day .....	5715	The Great Delusion of Our Time .....	3514	The Inner Sanctuary (Poem) .....	6376
The First Adam .....	1609	The Great Feast .....	342	The Inspiration and Authority of	
The First Armageddon Battle .....	5604	The Great Helper .....	1922	Holy Scripture .....	2012
The First Christian Martyr .....	132, 2108, 4328, 5857	The Great High Priest Arraigned .....	2469	The Inspiration of the Bible .....	458
		The Great Jehovah's Plan (Poem) .....	2945	The Integrity of the Bible .....	516
The First Christian Missionaries .....	1461	The Great Multitude .....	5864	The Inter-Church Conference .....	3704
The First Dawn-Mobile (Letter) .....	4194	The Great Priest Will Mediate .....	4553	The Invisible Line .....	336
The First Disciples of Jesus .....	1694	The Great Privilege of True Service .....	5375	"The Invisible Things of Him" .....	479
The First Gentle Convert .....	4344	The Great Pyramid (Poem) .....	1950	The Iron Wolf .....	203
The First Man .....	3065	The Great Pyramid Measurements .....	3451	"The Israel of God" .....	5460
The First Persecution .....	2059	The Great Question .....	5120	"The Issues of Evil" .....	4904
The First Step .....	4405	The Great Salvation .....	78	The Jacksonville (Florida) Convention	
The Flight into Egypt .....	1681	The Great Shaking Now in Progress .....	6223	(Report) .....	4336
The Footsteps of Jesus .....	233	The Great Shepherd and His Sheep .....	5490	The Jesuits and the Carlists .....	2870
The Forerunner of Christ .....	1915	The Great Shepherd and His Son, .....	2672	The Jew! The Jew! The Jew! .....	3854
The Forgiveness of Sins .....	93, 3728	the Good Shepherd .....		The Jews .....	214, 380, 2882
"The Foul Stain Dishonoring God's		The Great Teacher Exposed .....	5079	The Jews as War Sufferers .....	5825
Holy Name" .....	6208	Sadducees' Ignorance .....	3831	The Jews Claiming Christ .....	2776
The Four Gospels .....	1737	The Great Teacher's Table-Talks .....	4297	The Jewish Faith in the Millennium	
The Freedom of Christ's Bond Servants .....	5475	The Greater Than Solomon's .....	3560	(By Rabbi Gotthelf, of New York) .....	2314
The Freedom of the Will .....	5475	The Greatest Event of History .....	4442	The Jewish Hope (Poem) .....	1300
The Friend of Sinners .....	5464	"The Greatest of These Is Love" .....	4663	The Jewish Outlook .....	4258
The French Disestablishment .....	3652	The Greatest—The Servant .....	5265, 5275	The Jewish Sabbath .....	314
The Fulfillment of Prophecy .....	4610	The Greatest Thing in the Universe .....	3169	The Jewish Sabbath and the Law of	
The Funeral Service .....	6000	The Groaning Creation .....	3169	Which It Was a Part .....	970
The Future Social and Religious		The Growth of Ritualism .....	1527	The Jewish View .....	1786
(As Seen by a Congregational		The Gulf and Torment .....	1042	The Jonah Story Corroborated .....	3373
Minister) .....	1611	The Hamilton Convention .....	3389	"The Joy of the Lord Our Strength"	
The Future Inheritance of the		The Handwriting on the Wall .....	489, 6091	(Letter) .....	5051
New Creation .....	4973	The Happy Man (Great Grandfather's		The Joys of God's Forgiving Love .....	3260
The Galley Hill Man .....	4823	Motto) .....	5477	The Joyous Reality .....	427
The Garland Spotted with the Flesh	2961	The Harvest and Gentile Times .....	3415	The Judgment Day (Discourse No. 3) .....	568
The Gate of Heaven .....	5199	The Harvest Call (Poem) .....	5307	The Judgment of the Angels .....	4879
The Gathering of the Churches .....	3873	The Harvest Ended—What Shall		The Judgment of the Great Day .....	4068
The General Resurrection .....	1260	Follow? .....	6426	The Judgment of "The Prince of This	
The General Work Not Interrupted		The Harvest Field .....	950	World" .....	3032
(Notice) .....	5758	The Harvest Field Abroad .....	1332	The Judgments of the Lord .....	3388
The Gentleman's Wrong View-Point .....	3112	The Harvest Is Great (Notice) .....	5900	The June Tower (Millennial Dawn,	
The German Dawn (Notice) .....	1031	The Harvest Is No Jaded .....	5950	Vol. III) .....	1305
The German "Dome," or Cathedral .....	3548	"The Harvest Is the End of the Age" .....	5018	The Justice of Our Contention .....	2916
The German Kaiser's Ambition .....	3620	The Harvest Plenteous—The Laborers		The Just Shall Live by Faith .....	1798
The German Kaiser's Humane (?)		Few .....	2635	The Key Log .....	815
Expressions .....	2682	The Harvest Work for This Year .....	4736	The Kind of Punishment .....	1287
The German Tower (Notice) .....	1003, 2108	The Harvest Work in Africa .....	4748	The Kindness, Humility and Patience	
The German War in Southwest		The Harvest Work in Jamaica		of Love .....	5124
Africa .....	3396	(Notice) .....	6123	The King and the Kingdom .....	1351
The Gift of Healing .....	436	The Harvest Work World-Wide .....	5155	The King and the Poet .....	1001
"The Gifts and Callings of God" .....	3035	The Harvester's Prayer (Poem) .....	1034	The King Cometh (Poem) .....	6052
The Gifts and Calling to Israel .....	4623	The Heaven-Centered Mind .....	6355	"The King in His Beauty" (Poem) .....	5907
The Gifts and Fruits of the Spirit .....	4731	The Heaven-Provided Bread .....	4617	The King Is Concerned .....	3619
The Gifts of God (Poem) .....	840	The Heavenly Inheritance .....	1598	The King of Peace Inaugurated .....	4286
The Gifts of the Whiteside .....	5223	The Heavenly Jerusalem .....	3570	The King of Zion .....	1384
The Glasgow Convention (Letter) .....	3662			The King's Highway .....	477
The Glorified Savior .....	1598			The Kings versus the People .....	6070
The Glorious Proclamation .....	3700				

# INDEX OF ARTICLES

The Kingdom a Prize	5047	The Lord's Brethren Not In Darkness	5715	The Munitions-Militarist Conspiracy	5935
The Kingdom in Tableau	5121	The Lord's Direction of Our Affairs	6124	The Murder of Abel	194
The Kingdom Obtainable Only by a		The Lord's Jewels	6355	The Musical Tower (Notice)	1935
New Birth	2572	The Lord's Judgments	6355	The Mystery of the Kingdom	5038
The Kingdom of God	396	The Lord's Prayer	90	The Name of Jesus	48
The Kingdom of God in Sad Condition	4775	The Lord's Supper 208, 839, 899, 1800, 2771		The Name of the Society	6388
The Kingdom of Heaven Is at Hand	4593	The Lord's Volunteer Army (Notice)	6077	The Narrow Way to Life	142, 278
The Kingdom of Judah More Faithful		The Lordship of Christ (A Bible		The Narrow Way to Life Eternal	3543
than Israel	2362	Reading)	61	The Nashville Convention (Report)	4312
The Kingdom of Peace	4795	The Lordship of Christ	726	The Nations Hurrying to Armageddon	5448
The Kingdom, Jamal Convention	3654	The Love of Christ	2390	The Nature and Methods of God's	
The Kishenev Movement	1035	The Love Required of the New		Elections	1457
The Knowledge of God—Its Value	2136	Creation	4849	The Need for Re-Statement	2929
The Labor of Love to Be Rewarded	5818	The Love to Be Desired	4766, 6371	The Negro Not a Beast	3042
The Lake Felt—Crying Alone	3846	"The Man of Sin"	6371	The Never-Falling Spring	747
The Lake of Fire and Brimstone		The Mark From Heaven	4278	The New and Wonderful Torpedoes	4719
Which Is the Second Death	893	The Manner of Mother Eve's		The New Bible Thoroughly	
The Lamb of God Approved for		Temptation	5238	Appreciated	3014
Sacrifice	967	The Manner of the Second Advent		The New Bibles with Helps (Notice)	4310
The Lambeth Conference	2218	(Discourse No. 4)	578	The New Christianity	3602
The Lame Man Healed	1421, 2095	The Many Cold—The Few Faithful	5550	The New Commandment	4540, 6289
The Lampstand	243	The Maritime Provinces Conventions	4525	The New Covenant	
The Land of Abraham—Mesopotamia	4523	The Mark of Cain	5150	Flesh 1364, 4463, 4902, 5292, 6224	
"The Land of the Midnight Sun"		The Mark of Crystallization of		The New Covenant and the New	4350
(Letter)	5049	Character	5080	Testament	
The Land Was Forced to Keep Its		The Mark of Perfect Love (Poem)	4094	The New Covenant Harmony with	
Sabbaths	4933	"The Mark of the Beast"	6286	God (Letter and Reply)	4570
"The Larger Hope" (Paul Before the		The Mark of the Age	4763	The New Covenant in the Book of	
American Board of Foreign Missions)	962	The Marriage Feast	343, 2300	Hebrews	4510
The Last Number—For Some		The Marriage—In Glory	169	The New Covenant (It Is for God's	
(Notice)	896	The Marriage of the Lamb	6251	Friends)	1174
The Last of the Prophets	4543	The Master's Touch (Poem)	3035	The New Covenant Earthly (Letter)	4530
The Last to Welcome the King	6397	The Matter With the Churches	4878	The New Creature and Sin	4442
The Last Passover of Christ	6215	The Meaning of Europe's Great Armies	3008	The New Creature Given the Robe	6125
The Last Supper	3363	"The Meaning of the Day"	6109	The New Creature Not a Sinner	
The Laver	117	The Meaning of the Words	1241	The New Creature's Conquest of Iliis	
The Law and the Gospel	587	The Meat-Offering	84	Flesh	5685
The Law Magnified and Made		The Meek Shall See Eye to Eye	1036	The New Creature's Responsibility to	
Honorable	5070	The Melchisedec Priesthood (Dialogue)	80, 195	Divine Law	5088, 5101, 5107
The Law of Development	1906	The Memorial Anniversary (Letter)	1837	The New Creature's Struggle For	
The Law of God	410, 1462	The Memorial, April 14 (Notice)	4153	Existence	5220
The Law in re Distribution of		The Memorial Celebrants (Reports)	4824	The New Heart	2503
Prophets	4652	The Memorial Celebrated	1050	The New Hell	3488
"The Law Shadows"	72	The Memorial Celebration		The New Home in Canaan	1849
The Least in the Kingdom	4594	1799, 3194, 3548, 3550, 3767, 4170, 4375,		The New Idolatry	3829
The Leaven of Pride at Work	2838	4562, 4620, 4651		The New Life in Christ	2479, 3165
The Length and Breadth of		The Memorial Day For Next Spring	4893	The New Mind vs the Mind of the	
Restitution	3409	(Notice)		Flesh	4028
The Lesson of Samson's Life	4087	The Memorial Supper		The New Protestantism	5443
The Lesson of the Flood	3933	1382, 1504, 1786, 2115, 2282, 2436, 2592		The New Psychology	3766
The Lesson Taught by a Swiss Guide	572	2622, 2991, 4756, 6404		The New Testament Among Hebrews	951
The Letter and the Spirit	4595	The Memorial of Our Lord's Death	1942	"The New Theology"	3950
"The Letter Killeth, but the Spirit		The Memorial Passover Supper	4590	The New Tracts (Notice)	173
Giveth Life"	614	The Memorial Season Approaching	6088	The New Version	248
The Liberty of Romanism	1082	The Memorial Supper (Notice)		The New Will the Basis of Christian	
The Liberty of the Sons of God	615	1775, 1793, 2575, 3179, 3505, 4003, 5420		Character	6294
The Liberty Wherewith Christ Makes		The Memorial Supper at Allegheny	2447	The New Year (Poem)	1174
Free	4707	The Memorial Supper Celebrated	3013	The New Year's Outlook	4735
The Life and Light of Men	3474	The Memorial Supper Celebration	5457	The Newer Unrighteousness	3602
The Life of Christ in Review	3378	(Reports)		The Newspaper Evangelism (Notice)	4393
The Life Promised to the Church	5608	(Reports) Widely Celebrated	2457, 3351	The Newspaper Sermons	4303
The Life-Giving Stream	3024	The Merit and the Life-Right	4905	The Newspaper Syndicate's Idea	
The Life-Lights of the Ancient		The Merit of Christ	6371	(Notice)	4900
Worthies	5073	The Message of the Risen Christ	3568	The Next Great Religious Awakening	3016
The Light in India (Letter)	5255	The Message to Pergamos	359	The Next Religious Conference at	
The Light of Love (Poem)	6376	The Message to Smyrna	351	Jerusalem	1547
"The Light of the Word" (Poem)	2334	The Message to the Jews	5738	The 1906 Conventions (Poem)	3856
"The Light That Is in Thee"	4937, 6174	The Messenger of Jehovah	3683	The Ninety-First Psalm (Poem)	677
(Letter)	5797	The Messenger of the Covenant	2837, 2838, 2853	The Norfolk Convention (Report)	4081
The Likeness and the Difference	129	The Messenger of God In "The Last		The Nova Scotia Convention (Notice)	4274
The Lily and the Mignonette	496	Days"	5257	The Oath-Bound Covenant	3944, 5117
"The Little Cloud"	2876	The Messiahic Reign (Poem)	3943	The Object Intended	3542
The "Little Flock" and the "Great		The Methodism of Wesley Vanishing	4897	The Object of Our Lord's Return	531, 544
Company"	772	The Methodist Revolt	1398	The Obnoxious Section (of the	
"The Little Flock Will Not Be		The Middle State a Heavenly		Presbyterian Creed)	1182
Misled" (Letter)	6055	University	1315	The Observance of Lent	3170
"The Little Foxes"	5886	The Mighty King of Kings (Poem)	4187	The Offering of Strange Fire	1836
The Logos Made Flesh	5351	"The Millennium Dawn (Christians)"	2305	The Office of Reason (in the Formation	
The London and Glasgow Conventions	5109	The Millennium Has Come!	5153	of Christian Character and Faith)	1565
The London, Eng., Convention		The Millennium of Millennium	5738	The Official Prayer of Russia for	
(Letter)	3609	The Ministry of Angels	5633	Divine Aid Against Japan	3441
The London, Eng., Convention		The Ministry of Comfort	2664	The One Lost Sheep Saved	124
(Report)	4201	The Ministry of Evil	1759	The One Thing Jesuitic	1014
The London Convention—August 1-4		The Ministry of John the Baptist	1916	The One True Church	6043
(Report)	5316	The Ministry of Sorrow	5802	The Ones Meant (Notice)	908
The Los Angeles Convention	3383	The Ministry of the Jews	5767	The Oneness of the Body of Christ	5212
"The Lord Appointed Seventy Others		The Miraculous Birth of Jesus	5767	The Oneness of the Divine Family	3160
Also"	2674	The Mission Field	4096	The Old and New	105
The Lord Betrayed	2467	The Missionary Envelopes (Notice)	977	The Old Theology (The Wages of Sin)	108
The Lord Is My Keeper	3632	The Missionary without the Halo	4041	The Only Begotten Son	2519
"The Lord Is My Light and My		The Modern Church Should Believe		The Only Logical Answer to the	
Salvation"	3248	In the Communion of Saints	1315	Queries	4720
The Lord Is My Shepherd		"The Modern Stephen"	2382	The Open Shop and Socialism	3560
The Lord Is Nigh unto a Contrite		The Morning Is Coming (Poem)	3005	The Opening at Brooklyn	4342
Heart (Letter)	6217	The Morning Cometh	302, 965	The Opinion of John Wesley	4362
"The Lord Is Risen Indeed"	1995	"The Morning Cometh" (Poem)	2957	The Oracle of Messiah	141
"The Lord Knoweth Them That Are		"The Morning Cometh and a Night	6013	"The Origin of Man"	3007
Him"	3964	Also"		The Orthodox Student vs the	
"The Lord Knoweth Them That Are		The Mortal Body the Servant of the		Orthodox Teacher	4394
Him" (Letter)	6443	New Mind	5001	"The Overland Monthly" (Notice)	4363
The Lord Looketh on the Heart	3225	The Mosaic Economy	643	"The Overproduction of Ministers"	2168
"The Lord Preserveth the Faithful"	2019	The Mount of Olives the Kingdom of		The Outcome of the War	3380
"The Lord Stood by Him"	3190	Blessing	5437	The Outlook	4515
"The Lord Thy God Is a Faithful		The Mountain of the Lord's House	3113	The Outlook in Germany	4519
God"	5500	The Movement's Growing Force	3627	The Outlook—World Prosperity	2875
The Lord Will Direct the Issue	6378			The Palace of Blessedness	5003
The Lord Will Provide	6388			The Panic of 1913	3449
"The Lord Your God Proveh You"	716			The Papacy Having More Trouble	4324
The Lord's and Our New Name	237			The Papal Power	1027

# INDEX OF ARTICLES

"The Parable of the Talents" .....	1659	The Principles of Love and Justice		The Rich Man and Lazarus .....	283, 1000, 1965, 2717
The Parallel with Portugal .....	2870	Contrasted .....	5883	The Rich Man in Hell .....	5004
The Parabolic Vineyard Wasted .....	2904	The Privilege and Blessedness of	449	The Ridiculous Situation .....	705
The Parousia of Our Lord and His		Giving .....		The Riot at Ephesus .....	3159
Subsequent Apokalypses and		The Privilege and Necessity of	5200	The Risen Christ .....	5578
Epiphania at His Second Advent .....	2972	Prayer .....	1864	The Rising Generation .....	4522
"The Passover" .....	325, 465, 476, 6377	"The Prize Set Before Us" .....	1668	The River of Salvation .....	2507
The Passover Date This Year		The Probation of Angels .....	1679	The Robe of Christ's Righteousness .....	4842
(Notice) .....	3968	The Problem of Church Unity .....	2113	The Roman Catholic Reply to	
The Passover Instituted .....	1657	The Prodigious Received .....	1958	The Roman Catholic .....	4471
The Passover in the First Month .....	3708, 3932	The Prodigious Son .....	5434	The Roman Christians Protestants	
"The Passover" (Notice) .....	4530	The Prodigious's Return .....	1459, 2707	Desire to Embrace .....	1765
"The Passover Must Be Killed" .....	3749	The Professor's Grievance .....	3075	The Rose (Poem) .....	3883
The Passover Supper .....	740	The Progress of Infidelity .....	325	"The Royal Diadem" .....	4913
The Pastor Denies It .....	1832	The Progress of Religious Union .....	1739	The Royal Law of Love .....	5555
The Pastor's Voice in Her Own Home		The Progress of Ritualism .....	3024	The Royal Law—The Golden Rule .....	2589
(Letter) .....	6132	The Progress of Three Months		The Royal Priesthood .....	12, 404, 3199
The Pastoral Letter .....	6094	(Letter) .....	5812	The Rutherford-Troy Debate .....	5684
The Pastoral Work .....	6094	The Progress of Total Abstinence .....	4155	The Sabbath Day .....	970, 5026
The Peace Conference in Failure .....	2515	The Promise (Poem) .....	1924	The Sabbath Was Made for Man .....	3315
The Peace of Christ (Poem) .....	1876	The Promised Escape Provided		The Sacred Cubit (Letter) .....	6435
"The Peace of God" .....	1832, 4898	(Letter) .....	5763	The Sacrifice of The Christ .....	5085
The Pentecostal Blessing .....	4306	The Proper Course for Believers .....	1607	The Sacrificial Loaf and Cup (Poem)	
The People Free Not So the		The Proper Perspective of the	5448	Saints as Students .....	1116
Ministers (Letter and Reply) .....	5230	Situation .....	615	The Sale of Birthright .....	6198
The People That Know the Joyful		The Prophecy of Restoration .....	2370	The Salt of the Earth .....	534
Sound .....	2568	The Prophet Isaiah's Vision .....	1321	The Salt of the Earth and the Light	
The People's Favorite Preacher		The Prophet like unto Moses .....	4556	of the World .....	2099
(Photograph) .....	4948	The Prophet of Galilee .....	4556	The Salvation of the Lord .....	3996
The Perfect Copy (Poem) .....	3505	The Prophets and the Resurrection .....	717	The Same Jesus .....	340
The Philippian Jailor .....	5907	The Prophetic Aspect .....	368, 399	The Same Valiant Away .....	4219
The Philosophy of Our Daily		Persecution .....	4858	The Satisfactory Conviction (Report)	
Experiences .....	5147	The Propriety of Fasting .....	2554	The Satisfaction of Justice .....	3507, 3706
The Philosophy of the Ransom .....	2873, 4578	The Prospects for 1900 .....	2053	The Satisfying Water of Life .....	3495
The Photo-Drama of Creation .....	6041	The Proverbs of Solomon .....	1236	The Scapegoat .....	150
The Photo-Drama of Creation		The Providence of .....	797	The School of Christ .....	572
(Notice) .....	5410, 5451	The Province of Prayer .....	5571, 6108	The Scope of the Abrahamic Covenant	
The Pilgrim (Poem) .....	2199	The Prudent Hitheth Himself .....	5635	5809	
The Pilgrim Harvest Service .....	2672	The Psychological Moment .....	965	The Scotch Presbyterian Church .....	3488
The Pilgrim's Wants (Poem) .....	3311	The Public Schools (Babylon's New		The Scriptural Rule for Adjusting	
The Pittsburgh "Dispatch" (Notice)		Suburbs) .....	6342	Misunderstandings .....	4984
The Pittsburgh Meetings (Notice) .....	184	The Purification of the Sons of Levi .....	4050	The Scriptures in re Hades (Letter)	
The Plan of Campaign For 1900 .....	2555	The Purpose of the Sons of Levi .....	3494	The Sculptor (Poem) .....	74
The Plan of the Ages (Explanation		The Purpose of Our Trials .....	5499	"The Sea and the Waves Roaring"	
of the Church) .....	271	The Purpose Served by the Law .....	6342	1531, 2671	
"The Plan of Ages" (Millennial Dawn,		Covenant .....	1516	The Search for God .....	3357
Vol. I) .....	1120	The Race in Adam .....	4050	The Second Adam and Eve .....	4556
The Plan of the Ages (Poem) .....	1901	The Race, the Prize, the Course .....	5318	The Second Coming of Christ and	
The Plank Bears (Scriptures in re		The Race-Course of the Age—Its	3445	the Gift of Life .....	933
Christ's Blood) .....	1293	Cloud of Witnesses .....	991	The Second Death .....	381, 891
The Plowman Overtaking the Reaper		The Rank of the Ancient Worthies .....	2114	The Second Epistle of St. Peter .....	5863
The Plowman Shall Overtake .....	6350	The Real Danger .....	3117	The Second Temple's Foundation .....	4894
The Reaper .....	1101	The Real Import of Modern Criticism		The Secret of a Happy Day (Poem)	
The Political Effect of the Panic .....	4135	The Reapers Not Yet Crying Out .....	6404	647, 5811	
The Poor Jews Suffer .....	3671	The Re Birth of a Nation .....	1886	The Secret of the Saints (Poem) .....	628, 870
The Pope and the Bible .....	1625	The Recalled Introductory Letters		The Secret Place (Poem) .....	5799
The Pope Craves Power to Suppress		(Notice) .....	4721	The Seed and the Covenants .....	4961
Protestantism .....	2784	The Recent London Meetings .....	6323	"The Seed is the Word of God" .....	3763
The Pope Out a Higher Critic .....	4074	The Recent Zionist Congress (Letter)		The Seed of Abraham and Its Work .....	4451
The Pope on the Bible .....	3652	The Reckoning Hour .....	4693	The Sermon of the Mount .....	1735, 1922
The Pope's Encyclical .....	1704	The Redemption Price and Its		The Servant, Heir .....	488
The Pope's Views .....	2921	Application .....	6401	"The Servant of the Lord Died" .....	4053
The Potter's Hand (Poem) .....	464	The Red-Hot Floor .....	3427	"The Servant of the Lord Must not	
The Power of a Woman .....	4609	The Red-Hot Oven .....	5264	Strive, but Be Gentle unto All" .....	2654
The Power of Faith .....	1821	The Reformer's Fire (Poem) .....	1360	The Servant's Path in a Day of	
The Power of Jesus .....	1581	The Reformer (Poem) .....	6365	Rejection (Poem) .....	4508
The Power of the Gospel (Letter)		The Rejoicing Far Exceeds the		The Seven Churches .....	336, 351, 359, 388, 490, 504, 505
The Power of the Truth .....	6226	Suffering (Letter) .....	1275, 1534	The Seven Last Plagues .....	497, 509
The Power of the Will—Self-Control		The Relationship of Our Lord's Death		The Seventh Trumpet (Poem) .....	1214
4517		and Resurrection to God's Plan		The Shadow of God's Hand (Poem)	
The Power of the Word of God .....	2530	of Salvation .....	1246	3927	
"The Powers of the Heaven Shall Be		The Relative Claims of Love and		The Sheep and the Goats .....	195, 4694
Shaken" .....	1305	Justice .....	4204	The Shepherd and His Flock .....	1847
The Praise Belongs to Him (Poem)		The Religion of Socialism .....	3610	The Shepherd of Captive Israel .....	6124
The Prayer-Answering God .....	4740	The Religious of New York .....	1769	The Shepherd, the Door, the Flocks .....	4187
The Prayer-Meeting Test .....	3449	The Religious View 1752, 1756, 1762,		The Shepherds Disappointed and	
"The Prayer of Faith Shall Save"		The "Religious World" .....	4540	Chagrined .....	2663
(Letter) .....	4099	The Kennedy Co-Extensive with the		The Shining Light (Hymn with	
The Prayer of the Consecrated		Cross .....	3654	Music) .....	1925
(Poem) .....	910	The Remedy for the Inequality of		The Sign of His Presence .....	98, 10
"The Prayer of the Consecrated"		Conditions .....	5154	The Signs of the Times .....	661
(Letter) .....	5630	The Reply of Social-Democracy .....	3017	The Silver Question, as Related to	
The Prayer of the Penitent .....	1396	The Report of the Spies .....	1842, 5313	Prophecy Fulfilling before Our Eyes	
The Prayers of the New Creation .....	4983	The Reproach of Christ .....	1188	Today .....	2039
"The Precious Blood" .....	407	The Repulsions of Christianity .....	6316	The Significance of Coals from the	
The Precious Blood of Christ .....	1229	The Reservoir of Pains .....	3171	Altar .....	4602
The Pre-Existence of Jesus .....	4151	The Rest of Faith (Poem) .....	1138	The Sin Against the Holy Spirit .....	137
"The Presbyterian" Argues Against		The Rest of the Dead .....	1105, 1118	The Sin Offering .....	95
Revision Thus .....	2696	The Restored Dominion .....	163	The Sin of Covetousness .....	2339, 6350
The Presbyterian Banner's		The Results of World-Redemption .....	3066	The Sin of Ingratitude .....	4199
Faithfulness .....	1255	The Resurrection .....	205, 276, 1591	The Sin of Self-Sufficiency .....	5704
The Presbyterian Creed .....	1157	The Resurrection of Christ .....	1505, 1631	The Sin of the Church (By Bishop	
The Power of the Truth .....	1098	"The Resurrection of Damnation" .....	1271	C. D. Williams) .....	5798
The Presence and Harvest .....	236	The Resurrection of Our Lord .....	1816	The Sin unto Death .....	4830
"The Presence of the Son of Man" .....	4705	The Resurrection of the Dead .....	1508	The Sin unto Death in the Gospel Age	
The Present and the Future (Poem)		"The Resurrection of the Just and		382	
The Present Advantages of Faith .....	5716	of the Unjust" .....	4989	The Sins Borne by the Scape-Goat .....	4651
The Present Apostasy .....	5526	The Resurrection Power Now at		The Situation in France .....	3994
The Present .....	4111	Work .....	5060	The Situation in Germany .....	1380
The Present Financial Spasm .....	517	The Resurrection the Greatest of		The Slanderer .....	1188
The Present Judgment .....	3241	Miracles .....	5559	The Slighted Invitation .....	3833
The President's View on Mob Violence		The Retributive Character of the		The Social View .....	1751, 1768, 1765, 1769, 1791, 1805, 1845
The Press and the Public .....	4945	Divine Law .....	1653	The Socialist Scheme .....	3924
The Prevailing Type of Preaching .....	4168	The Revealing .....	801	The Society the Messenger .....	6194
The Price of Exaltation .....	4712	The Reward of the Righteous .....	4132	The Solitary Way (Poem) .....	5395
The Prince of Life Crucified .....	1746, 3468	The Rewards of Faith .....	4835	The Solon Association (Notice) .....	3470, 3563
The Prince of Peace .....	615, 1686	The Rewards of Sacrifice .....			
The Prince of This World .....					

The Son Alone Sets Free .....	6136	The Tithing Custom .....	1028	The Vanishing Sense of Sin .....	3403
The Son of God .....	462	The Title of the Dawns (Notice) .....	3428	The Wall Seems Very Thin Now (Letter) .....	6062
"The Son of Man Hath Power on Earth to Forgive Sins" .....	2583	"The Tone of the Voices" (Poem) .....	5639	The Verbal Accuracy of God's Word .....	52
The Sons of God .....	5837	The Torment Power for Good or Evil .....	4380	The Very Greatest Prophet .....	4940
The Song of the Vineyard .....	4794	The Toronto Convention .....	3250	The Victories of Faith .....	5243
The Song of Moses and the Lamb .....	76	The Tower in German .....	808	The View from Ireland (Letter) .....	4585
The Soul (Poem) .....	1020	The Tower for 1892 (Notice) .....	1339	The Vision of Dry Bones .....	5478
The Soul, Not the Body, Brought Forth from the Tomb .....	5611	"The Tower" Grows Deeper and Sweeter (Letter) .....	5355	The Voice from Heaven .....	1353
The Source of True Promotion .....	5710	The Tower Tract Society .....	1338	The Voice of the Church .....	1684
The Sowing and the Reaping .....	3769, 5225	The Tradition of the Mehdî .....	618	The Voice of the Lord .....	5615
"The Spade and the Bible" .....	2101	The Tragedy of Samson .....	5612	The Voices of the Three Signs .....	4057
The Spirit and the Bride Say, Come .....	2410	The Transfiguration .....	1761	The Volunteer Service (Notice) .....	2632
The Spirit at Pentecost .....	5830	The Transforming Influence of Thought .....	5246	The Volunteer Tracts (Notice) .....	3581
The Spirit is Willing .....	4094	The Treasures of Ethiopia .....	3373	The Voluntary Work 2523, 2618, 2570, 2897 (Letter) .....	5667
The Spirit of Adoption Shed Forth .....	1416	The Trend of Socialism .....	6281, 6288	The Vow in Book-mark Form (Notice) .....	4383, 4960
The Spirit of Antichrist .....	980	The Trial Hour (Poem) .....	4688	The Vulgate to Be Revised .....	4026
The Spirit of a Sound Mind .....	1079	The Trial of Faith .....	3351	"The Wages of Sin Is Death" .....	362, 1085
The Spirit of Discontent .....	4899	The Trial of Our Faith Necessary .....	832	The Wages of Sin (Old Theology Tracts) .....	1109
The Spirit of Envy and Murder .....	4218	The Tried and Proven People .....	5527	The Wall of Russian Peasant Women .....	3799
The Spirit of Helpfulness .....	5412	The Trinity (Letters to Our Children) .....	1052, 1062	The Waiting Ones (Poem) .....	1229
The Spirit of Lawlessness Prevalent .....	2784	The Triumph of Gideon .....	1875, 4082	The Waiting Virgin (Poem) .....	1823
The Spirit of Service the Spirit of Discipleship .....	5321	The Troubles of Scientists .....	2915	The Walk to Emmaus .....	2322
The Spirit of the Great Reformation Dying .....	1134	The True Church (Poem) .....	1497	"The Waning of Evangelicalism" .....	2322
The Spirit of True Reform .....	1200	The True Fold Not a Pen .....	3142	The War Cloud's Silver Lining .....	5516
The Spirit-Begotten in the Holy .....	5418	"The True Light That Lighteth Every Man" .....	2408, 2550	The War Obsession .....	5994
The Spirits in Prison .....	1678	The True Shepherd and His Flocks .....	4732	The War Spirit Growing .....	2641
"The Spirits of Just Men Made Perfect" .....	5294	The True Vine and Its Fruit .....	3544	The Watch Tower Bible (Notice) .....	4975
The Spiritual Health of the Lord's Flock .....	2752	The True Remedy .....	6433	The Watch Tower Editorial Committee .....	6147, 6388
The Spiritual Law .....	650	The Trial Hour (Poem) .....	4688	The Watch Tower Office (Notice) .....	6349
The Spread of Mormonism .....	2684	The Trial of Faith .....	3351	The Water of Life .....	2423
The Spread of Socialism .....	4844	The Trial of Our Faith Necessary .....	832	The Watered Lilies (Poem) .....	2870
"The Spurgeon of America" .....	4952	The Tried and Proven People .....	5527	"The Way of the Lord More Perfectly" .....	3065
The St. Louis Convention .....	3444, 5931	The Trinity (Letters to Our Children) No. 2) .....	1052, 1062	"The Way of the Righteous" .....	1383
The Stability of Zionism .....	3412	The Triumph of Gideon .....	1875, 4082	"The Way of the Righteous" .....	5506
The Standpoint of the Future .....	2087	The Troubles of Scientists .....	2915	"The Way Which They Call Heresy" .....	3792
"The Stone of Witness" .....	4142	The True Church (Poem) .....	1497	The Wedding Feast .....	5510
The Story of Adam and Eve .....	3506	The True Fold Not a Pen .....	3142	The Wedding Garment .....	41, 49, 76
The Story of Jesus in Review .....	3912	"The True Light That Lighteth Every Man" .....	2408, 2550	The Wedding Garment (Letter and Reply) .....	4547
The Story of the Deluge .....	2842	The True Remedy .....	6433	The Wedding Guests .....	58
The Strait Gate .....	108	The True Shepherd and His Flocks .....	4732	The Wedding Preparation .....	6251
The Strangers in Zion .....	212	The True Vine and Its Fruit .....	3544	The Welsh Revival .....	3540
The Strengthening Cord (Letter) .....	5634	The Truth Defended in Scotland .....	1964	The Westminster Confession .....	3584, 3782
The Subduer .....	215	The Truth in Asia Minor (Letter and Reply) .....	4490	The West Point Church .....	2171
The Sum of All Graces Is Love .....	2202, 5668	The Truth in China (Letter) .....	1004	The Westward Convention Tour (Notice) .....	4815
The Sun Darkened .....	6192	The Truth in Foreign Fields .....	2307	The Wheat and the Tares .....	2276, 4635
"The Sun of Righteousness Shall Arise" .....	3636	The Truth in French, Italian and Greek (Notice) .....	3672	The Wheeling One-Day Convention (Report) .....	3726
The Sure Mercies of David .....	1936	The Truth in Japan (Letter) .....	4028	The White Raiment of the Kingdom .....	5668
The Sweet Brier Rose (Poem) .....	4377	The Truth in South Africa .....	5860	The White Stone Given the Overcomers .....	5113
The Symbol of Our Baptism .....	833	The Truth Shall Conquer (Poem) .....	2314	The Wicked Husbandmen .....	1795
The Tabernacle .....	100, 117, 158, 243	"The Truth Shall Make You Free" .....	1657	The Wide-Margin Linear Bible (Notice) .....	2912
The Tabernacle and the Gown .....	4816	The Twelve Apostles (Their Calling, Office and Authority) .....	1521	The Wilderness Path (Poem) .....	3977
The Tabernacle of Meeting .....	4028	The Twelve Chosen .....	1735	The Will of God .....	630
The Table of the Great King .....	6414	The Twelve Sent Forth .....	1742	"The Will of the Lord Be Done" .....	4466
The Task of Converting England to Christianity .....	4223	The Twentieth Century Church (An "Orthodox" View) .....	2929	The Wine of False Doctrine .....	3962
The Teacher and His Message Rejected .....	3300	The Two Adams .....	41	The Wisdom from Above .....	473
The Teacher and the Lesson .....	4557	The Two Altars Contrasted .....	4867	The Wise Choice .....	4780
The Temple-Building Type .....	172, 292	The Two Great Intercessions .....	5776	The Wisest King Misled .....	5722
The Temple Dedicated .....	2054	The Two-Horned Beast and the Image .....	6425	The Withered Fig Tree Putting Forth Fruit .....	750
The Temple of Ezekiel's Vision (Illustrated) .....	6280	The Two Likenesses .....	146	The Woes of Intemperance .....	1696
The Temple of God .....	198	The Two Natures .....	5761	The Woes of the Drunkard .....	1658
The Temple God Is Building (Poem) .....	3601	The Two Parts of the Harvest work .....	5761	The Woman's National Daily (Notice) .....	4134
The Temple of God Is Holy .....	4296	The Two Parts of Sanctification .....	5319	The Word and the Way .....	4882
The Temple of His Body .....	2874	The Two Parts to Salvation .....	741, 1149	The Word before the Church .....	6193
The Temple Which Solomon Built .....	2054	The Two Words (Poem) .....	5100	The Work before the Church .....	6139, 6359
The Temptation of Jesus .....	1688	The Typical Red Heifer .....	1871, 1896	The Work for a Converted Will .....	1637
The Tempted and Tried (Poem) .....	490	The Typewriter and Progress .....	5674	The Work in England (Letter) .....	5337
The Ten Commandments .....	542, 1830	The Ultimate End of the Law of God .....	5755	The Work in Hungary .....	4836
The Ten Plagues of Egypt .....	2910	The Ultimate End of the Commandment Is Love from a Pure Heart and a Good Conscience .....	5755	The Work of Grace in the Heart .....	4836
"The Ten Virgins" .....	38, 5522	The Unconditional Oath-Bound .....	2120	The Work of the Messianic Kingdom .....	6337
"The Testimony of the Lord Is Sure" (Scripture Citations) .....	1908	The Undeified One .....	776	The World by Wisdom Knows Not God .....	3358
The Test Now upon the Church .....	6349	The Underlying Principles of Present Civilization .....	1189	The World Called to Repentance .....	5083
The Test of Endurance .....	1656	"The United Church of Canada" .....	3791	The World in Arms .....	394
The Tests and Privileges of Discipleship .....	2071	The United States and the Philippines .....	2799	The World Long for Pure Rulers .....	1500
The Theocratic Kingdom .....	477	The United States to Be a Kingdom .....	2255	"The World on Fire" .....	6056
The Thickening Turmoil .....	6191	The Union of Protestants and Catholics .....	595, 596	The World's Conversion .....	5007
The Thief in Paradise .....	506, 6250	The Universal Meridian .....	2916	The World's Crisis .....	668
The Things We Are to Forget .....	6155	The Unjust Steward .....	1626, 2715, 5436	The World's Debt Never to Be Paid .....	5653
The Third Day .....	643	The Unmerciful Servant .....	528	The World's Final Test .....	6391
The Thought of Christ (Poem) .....	6085	The Unpardonable Sin .....	260	The World's Hatred .....	4813
The Thought of God (Poem) .....	5934	The Unrest in Russia .....	3023	The World's Hope .....	752
The Three Fault-Finders (Poem) .....	5096	"The Unrest of the Continent" .....	3024	"The World's Hope" [No ransom Exchange] .....	447
The Three Great Covenants .....	282, 4318	The Untried Year (Poem) .....	6087	The World's Hope Not in Missions, but in the Kingdom .....	2861
The Three Parts .....	3634	The Value of D. M. Questions .....	6051	The World's Mediator Our Advocate .....	4560
The Throne of David .....	452	The Value of Discipline (Poem) .....	3627	The World's Outlook .....	3296
The Throne of His Glory .....	1282	The Value of Foreign Missions .....	5840		
"The Time Is At Hand" .....	1088, 1089, 1110, 1121	The Value of Moderation .....	5840		
The Time Is Short .....	900	The Value of Prayer .....	4912		
The Time Is Short (Poem) .....	2551	The Value of Superstition .....	1064		
The Time, My Soul, Is Short! (Poem) .....	5227	The Value of Wisdom .....	1520		
The Time of Betrothal .....	6251				
The Time of Harvest .....	3436				
The Time of Opportunity Is Short .....	2554				
The Time of Trouble (Poem) .....	96				
The Time of Trouble Approaching .....	4110, 4095				
The Time of Thy Visitation .....	1846				
The Times of the Judges .....	1869				

# INDEX OF ARTICLES

The World's Outlook (From a Methodist Bishop's Standpoint).....	857	This Wonderful Period.....	5153	"To Show Thyself Approved".....	4930
The World's Peace Endangered.....	5659	Thorns, Thistles and the Curse.....	4080	To the Elect of God (In a Time of Trouble).....	761
The World's Perplexity.....	3704, 3705	Those Consecrating between the Ages.....	6359	"To the Feet of Him" (Poem).....	4192
The World's Redeemer Pictured.....	3589	Those Six Questions.....	639	"To the Jew First"—and Last.....	952, 5100
The World's Ubiquitous Preacher.....	4952	Those Who Are Reproved by the Light.....	4746	To the Readers of the Watch Tower.....	238
The Worm at the Social Core.....	4718	"Thou Art the Man!".....	5681	To the Work.....	6137
The Wrath of Man Overruled.....	4485	"Thou Crownest the Year" (Letter).....	5875	To Tower Subscribers—Thanks! (Notice).....	1346
"The Wrath of Man Shall Praise Him".....	3671	"Thou Crownest the Year with Thy Goodness".....	2737, 4100	"To Us There Is One God".....	714, 1410
The Wrong-Headedness of Higher Criticism.....	3557	"Thou Hast the Words of Eternal Life".....	1710	To Wage War on Infidelity.....	1760
The Year 1881.....	223	Thou Knowest (Poem).....	2889	To What Degree Should We Confess Faults?.....	4597
The Year 1890 a Papal Jubilee.....	2547	"Thou Preparest a Table Before Me".....	1475	"To Whom Shall We Go?".....	2287
The Year before Us (Poem).....	5158	Thou Shalt Guide Me with Thy Counsel.....	2240	To Whom Should We Pray?.....	1400
The Yellow Peril.....	3619	"Thou Shalt Worship the Lord Thy God, and Him Only Shalt Thou Serve".....	3467	To Whom Was It Paid?.....	685
The Young Man and the Pulpit.....	3839	Though Ye Be Established.....	3089	Too Large for Human Mind to Grasp.....	6070
The Young Man's Error.....	4722	Thoughtful Words of an Able Man.....	2646	Too Much Money—Further Offerings Refused.....	4777
The Youth of Jesus.....	1682	Thoughts.....	672	"Together with Him".....	835
The Zeal of Thine House.....	913	Thoughts for the New Year.....	1281, 3695	"Tolls of the Road Will Seem Nothing When—" (Letter).....	5657
The Zionist Congress.....	2230	Thoughts for the Memorial Season.....	5869	Told for a Memorial of Her.....	4702
The Zionist Movement.....	4026	Thoughts on the Tabernacle.....	245	Tolstol and the Peasant.....	4230
There Is a Heavenly Inheritance.....	5023	Thoughts Regarding Jonah.....	3568	Tolstol's Sermon on the War.....	3442
"Them That Are Contentious".....	4501	Thousands Made Insane.....	4405	"Tongue Filled with Singing" (Letter).....	6252
Them That Honor Me I Will Honor.....	3462, 3978	Three and a Half Years without Rain.....	4730	"Tongues of Fire".....	5076
Then, the End.....	763, 1204	Three Grand Conventions.....	5502	Toronto and Washington Conventions.....	5076
Theologians Becoming Rationalists.....	1792	Three Ministers Freed.....	1084	Torpedoes in the Air.....	4522
Theoretical vs Practical Creeds.....	364	Three Tempting Questions.....	4686	Totten's One Year Ministry.....	3078
Theories, True and False.....	734	Three Worlds.....	10	"Touch Not Mine Anointed".....	5672
"There Is a Sin unto Death".....	4400	Through Favor of God (Poem).....	1521	Touched with the Feeling of Our Infirmities.....	3067
"There Is No Other Name Given under Heaven amongst Men Whereby We Must Be Saved".....	3066	Through Much Tribulation Enter the Kingdom.....	4368	Toward Church Unity.....	3395
"There Is No Schlam in the Body" (Letter).....	6358	Through the Needle's Eye (Poem).....	4658	rowza a Particular Means of Grace (Letter).....	5515
There Has Not Failed One Promise.....	4260	Thunderbolt through Soul of the Church (Letter).....	6019	Town Comes to Life after Years of Slumber.....	6057
"There Shall Be Showers of Blessing".....	5573	Thus May He Bless and Keep Thee (Poem).....	4823	Tract Distributors (Take Notice).....	1120
"There Was Also a Strife among Them" (Poem).....	6286	Thyatira.....	388	Tract Fund Report.....	708, 818
"There Were Giants in Those Days".....	3073, 3135	"Thy Dead Men—My Dead Body".....	3847	"Kingdom No. 21—Do You Know?" (Notice).....	1677
These Many Years (Poem).....	1703	"Thy Faith Hath Saved Thee".....	5534	Tract Society's Introductory Letters.....	1847
"These Things" That We Must Do.....	5677	"Thy Judgments Are a Mighty Deep!".....	5534	Tract Society's Report for 1895.....	1904
"These Things Were Types".....	5267	"Thy Kingdom Come" 32, 1304, 3204, 5107.....	427	Tract Supplement No. 1 (Notice).....	178
They Also Have Erred through Wine.....	3104	"Thy Kingdom Come" (Poem).....	2036	Tract Supplement No. 5 (Notice).....	228
They Explain Actions.....	4196	"Thy Light Is Come".....	4329	Tracts for Country Laity (Notice).....	3428
"They Gave Their Tongues" Contradict Each Other.....	1167	"Thy Money Perish with Thee".....	3210	Tracts, Envelopes, Withdrawal Letters, Etc. (Notice).....	4302
"They Go from Strength to Strength".....	5912	"Thy People Shall Glorify Thee".....	1905	Tracts for Free Distribution (Notice).....	413
"They Had All Things in Common".....	1581	"Thy Saint Shall Glorify Thee".....	1905	Tracts in Swedish and Norwegian (Notice).....	1425
"They Had Been with Jesus".....	2086	Thy Shield and Thy Reward.....	46	Trading with Our "Pounds".....	3948
"They Hated Me without a Cause".....	4608	Thy Truth Is My Shield and Buckler (Poem).....	8228	Training for Membership in the Kingdom.....	5219
"They Shall Be Mine".....	1440	Thy Will Be Done (Poem) 1153, 3007, 8228.....	8228	Training Our Affections Heavenward.....	5905
"They Shall Cast You Out".....	877	"Thy Wonders Are a Mighty Deep!".....	2145	Trans-Continental Convention Tour.....	5288
"They Shall "Fall upon Their Faces".....	5655	"Thy Word Was Found, I Ate It".....	4608	Transformed.....	626
"They Shall Look upon Me Whom They Have Pierced and They Shall Mourn for Him".....	2831	"Thy Word Was Found, I Ate It".....	1021, 1115	"Transformed" (Poem).....	3962
They Stand or Fall Together.....	556	"Time Coming When Communication with the Other World Will Be Easy".....	3567	Transforming Power of the Truth (Letter).....	6172
"They That Be Whole Need not a Physician".....	2260	Time Corroborations in the Tabernacle? (Letter).....	6435	Travelling in Birth of New Era (Letter).....	4111
"They That Reverenced the Lord Spake Often Together" (Letter).....	2780	Time Enough for Protest (Letter).....	5813	Travels in the Holy Land (Editorial Notes).....	1380, 1389, 1394, 1400
They That Shall Attain Resurrection.....	1107	Time of Revolution and Trouble.....	4413	Traveling Brethren on Time (Notice).....	2093
"They Will Accuse Me of Heresy".....	3479	Time of Pardon the Finished "Mystery" Editors.....	6383	Traveling Now in a More Excellent Way (Letter).....	5024
Things Lawful Not Expedient.....	4005	Time Servers.....	202	Treasures Earthly and Heavenly.....	874
Things to Come and the Present Situation.....	1354	Time's Secrets Revealing.....	2529	Treasures in Heaven.....	1513, 5802
Think It Not Strange.....	738, 1744, 2264	Times of Refreshing.....	2699	"Trees of Righteousness".....	5557
"Think on These Things".....	1703	"Times of Restitution".....	4719	Trespasses and Sins and Their Effect on Character.....	5720
"Thinking More Earnestly Than Ever Before".....	6127	"Times of Gentiles" Have Ended.....	6070	Trespasses, Not Original Sin, Blotted Out.....	6155
Thinks It a Wonderful Book (Letter).....	6141	Times of Gentiles' New Testament Notice.....	450	Trial of Abraham's Faith.....	1623
Thinks the Lord Himself Is Speaking to Us! (Letter).....	6251	To Abandon Sovereignty.....	3636	Trials.....	27
Thinks Photo-Drama Wonderful (Letter).....	5447	To Abolish Prayer Meetings.....	2853	Trials Essential to Character Development.....	5459
Thinks the Stones Would Cry Out (Letter).....	6120	"To Be Carnally Minded Is Death".....	1221	Trials of Faith—Why Permitted.....	1949
Thinks the Suggestion a Good One (Letter).....	6180	To Be Cast Out.....	777	Tribulation and Peace.....	347
Thinks "Watch Tower" Timed to Minute (Letter).....	5401	To Be Cast Out.....	2126	Tribulation—Then Exaltation.....	4761
Thirteen Questions on the Anglo-Israel Theory.....	2124	To Be Testified in Due Time.....	2126	Trifling with Conscience.....	3777
Thirty Million Dollars to Convert the World.....	4847	To Bring the Greek Church under Vatican Control.....	1658	Trouble among Methodists.....	3448
Thirty Years of Association with Pastor Russell (Letter).....	6046	"To Communicate Forget Not".....	126	True Bible Chronology Stated A. M. Christian Liberty.....	1980
"This Do in Remembrance of Me".....	1013, 3879, 4703	To Do God's Will His Chief Desire (Letter).....	6204	True Definition of Babylon.....	5730
"This Charge I Commit unto Thee, Son Timothy".....	2874	"To Every Man According to His Several Ability".....	2764	True Discipleship Defined.....	4568
This Doth God Require.....	4012	To Every Seed His Own Body.....	95	True Love vs False Love.....	1864
"This Generation".....	342	To Fill a Long Felt Want (Notice).....	3135	True Love to One's Neighbor.....	1838
"This Gospel of the Kingdom Shall Be Preached in All the World".....	1349	To Found an Institute of Psychical Research.....	3542	True Shepherd, True Sheep, True Fold.....	3527
"This Honor Have All His Saints".....	5803	To Fourth Class Postmasters (Notice).....	3255	True Beautiful (Poem).....	5138
"This Ignorance God Winked At".....	3135	To Friends Outside the United States (Notice).....	6190	Trust Methods in Church Work.....	3178
This Is Justification.....	1231	To Give Life to the Image.....	4523	Trusts as Viewed by Justice Brown.....	2784
This Is My Will For These (Poem).....	1719	To Him That Used Shall More Be Given.....	2554	Trusting in His Grace and Wisdom (Letter).....	6037
This Is the Way".....	1763	To Him That Overcometh.....	745	"Truth and Heresy".....	1308
This Journal and Its Mission (First Appearance of These Paragraphs).....	1750	"To Make an End of Sins".....	4504	Truth and Justice Soon to Flower.....	6057
This Looks Reasonable (Letter).....	4095	To Make Eden Bloom Again.....	4753	Truth Is Bread.....	36
"This One Thing I Do".....	478, 4025, 5044	To Marry or Not to Marry.....	4959	Truth Is Stranger Than Fiction.....	1257, 808
"This One Thing" the Society Does.....	5955	To New Readers.....	414, 658	Truth Literature for the Blind (Letter).....	4726
This Persuasion.....	687	"To Obey Is Better Than Sacrifice".....	3224	Truth More Precious than Ever (Letter).....	6063
"This Salvation".....	352	"To Obey Is Better Than Sacrifice" (Poem).....	3357	Truth Sifting in the Tower.....	312
		To Our German Friends (Notice).....	3355	Truth Spreading in India.....	339
		To Our Readers (Notice).....	110	Truth Spreading in the Tower.....	4594
		To Parity the Sons of Levi.....	3864	Truth Stands Majestic as the Cliffs (Letter).....	6113
		To Restore the Garden of Eden.....	4572	Truth Versus Orthodoxy and Infidelity.....	674
		To Revive "Pastoral Oversight".....	4095		
		To Serve, Not to Be Served.....	5785		
		To Shorten the Commandments.....	4799		



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Truth "Wounded in the House of Its Friends".....	2971	Verging on Danger.....	4582	Waiting Patiently on the Lord.....	3245
Truths Untaught—Error Entrenched.....	5853	"Verily, They Have Their Reward".....	955	"Waits on Archbishop of Canterbury".....	2981
Truthful Words—Polite Speech.....	5020	Very Sad if True.....	3722	"Walk as Children of Light".....	4198
Truth-Hungry Ones among the Soldiers (Letter).....	6030	Vest Pocket Mannas (Notice).....	6190	"Walk by Faith, Not by Sight".....	4087
Turkey Asks Jews to Come.....	4431	Vetoos the Suggestion (Letter).....	6179	Walk by This Rule.....	1840
Turkish Promises Trusted.....	5882	Via Glyceria and Cleveland, Ohio.....	124	"Walk Circumspectly Because the Days are Evil".....	6121
Turned into Hell.....	552	Vice President's Statement (Letter).....	6197	"Walk Honestly as in the Day".....	4401
Turning on the Light.....	3723	Victories over Modern Giants.....	5662	Walk in Wisdom.....	756
Turning the World Upside Down.....	3130, 4316	Victorious Christ Hends Procession.....	5066	Walking in the Narrow Way (Poem).....	2534
Turns Atheists to the Bible (Letter).....	5590	Victory Not to the Strong.....	4215	Walking to the Lord upon the Waves.....	6187
Twig to Branches.....	202	Viewed from Another Standpoint.....	3228	Wandering into "Outer Darkness".....	1444
Two Bands of God's Heroes.....	5859	Views Abroad.....	1368, 1375	Want to Class Hands.....	3381
Two Baptisms.....	444	Views from the Tower.....		Wanted, At a Bargain.....	671
Two Causes of Dissensions in the Church.....	6414	300, 311, 324, 334, 345, 356, 367, 377, 388, 399, 414, 425, 438, 450, 462, 475, 487, 500, 512, 522, 547, 559, 571, 583, 596, 608, 621, 633, 645, 670, 683, 695, 707, 720, 730, 740, 748, 758, 769, 774, 785, 795, 806, 817, 824, 834, 842, 851, 853, 862, 868, 879, 889, 907, 918, 927, 937, 948, 957, 968, 980, 1002, 1020, 1032, 1037, 1071, 1077, 1090, 1110, 1132, 1142, 1152, 1162, 1181, 1193, 1201, 1212, 1243, 1255, 1279, 1285, 1301, 1305, 1312, 1319, 1325, 1332, 1347, 1354, 1422, 1439, 1446, 1474, 1546, 1583, 1592, 1605, 1675, 1751, 1756, 1762, 1769, 1775, 1784, 1824, 1826, 1847, 1852, 1854, 1857, 1862, 1870, 1876, 1883, 1884, 1885, 1888, 1893, 1917, 1935, 1940, 1947, 1897, 1903, 1911, 1917, 1935, 1940, 1947, 1953, 1959, 1968, 1989, 2003, 2018, 2033, 2039, 2046, 2056, 2061, 2076, 2083, 2091, 2105, 2112, 2135, 2143, 2151, 2168, 2176, 2184, 2192, 2204, 2216, 2255, 2281, 2290, 2298, 2305, 2327, 2360, 2368, 2419, 2450, 2459, 2475, 2483, 2499, 2515, 2528, 2536, 2553, 2561, 2577, 2614, 2630, 2639, 2646, 2662, 2679, 2686, 2694, 2702, 2710, 2718, 2726, 2751, 2760, 2767, 2783, 2799, 2830, 2837, 2866, 2875, 2881, 2906, 2924, 2938, 2949, 2958, 2962, 2983, 3007, 3015, 3023, 3032, 3048, 3048, 3056, 3065, 3073, 3081, 3097, 3106, 3112, 3117, 3125, 3133, 3141, 3147, 3162, 3169, 3184, 3220, 3227, 3234, 3241, 3248, 3256, 3263, 3271, 3286, 3295, 3303, 3319, 3327, 3334, 3342, 3350, 3367, 3368, 3372, 3380, 3406, 3413, 3418, 3426, 3438, 3449, 3479, 3487, 3497, 3506, 3523, 3541, 3548, 3557, 3565, 3583, 3592, 3601, 3610, 3618, 3627, 3636, 3652, 3660, 3671, 3697, 3704, 3713, 3722, 3731, 3739, 3757, 3766, 3773, 3782, 3791, 3799, 3828, 3837, 3846, 3854, 3864, 3872, 3881, 3889, 3898, 3905, 3923, 3940, 3949, 3958, 3968, 3975, 3984, 4018, 4025, 4041, 4049, 4056, 4065, 4073, 4080, 4080, 4094, 4109, 4134, 4143, 4150, 4159, 4163, 4185, 4195, 4203, 4230, 4250, 4258, 4267, 4285, 4303, 4322, 4350, 4362, 4373, 4383, 4393, 4403, 4411, 4430, 4441, 4471, 4521, 4539, 4572, 4671, 4688, 4697, 4704, 4713, 4719, 4726, 4739, 4754, 4844, 4859, 4877, 4937, 4955, 5061, 5082, 5153, 5373, 5448, 5467, 5516, 5554, 5601, 5657, 5715, 5764, 5783, 5790, 5798, 5805, 5823, 5852, 6025, 6043, 6056, 6070, 6091, 6107, 6191, 6206, 6315, 6332, 6349, 6358, 6373, 6382, 6389, 6404, 6410, 6424, 6431, 6437, 6440, 6449, 6458, 6467, 6476, 6485, 6494, 6503, 6512, 6521, 6530, 6539, 6548, 6557, 6566, 6575, 6584, 6593, 6602, 6611, 6620, 6629, 6638, 6647, 6656, 6665, 6674, 6683, 6692, 6701, 6710, 6719, 6728, 6737, 6746, 6755, 6764, 6773, 6782, 6791, 6800, 6809, 6818, 6827, 6836, 6845, 6854, 6863, 6872, 6881, 6890, 6899, 6908, 6917, 6926, 6935, 6944, 6953, 6962, 6971, 6980, 6989, 6998, 7007, 7016, 7025, 7034, 7043, 7052, 7061, 7070, 7079, 7088, 7097, 7106, 7115, 7124, 7133, 7142, 7151, 7160, 7169, 7178, 7187, 7196, 7205, 7214, 7223, 7232, 7241, 7250, 7259, 7268, 7277, 7286, 7295, 7304, 7313, 7322, 7331, 7340, 7349, 7358, 7367, 7376, 7385, 7394, 7403, 7412, 7421, 7430, 7439, 7448, 7457, 7466, 7475, 7484, 7493, 7502, 7511, 7520, 7529, 7538, 7547, 7556, 7565, 7574, 7583, 7592, 7601, 7610, 7619, 7628, 7637, 7646, 7655, 7664, 7673, 7682, 7691, 7700, 7709, 7718, 7727, 7736, 7745, 7754, 7763, 7772, 7781, 7790, 7799, 7808, 7817, 7826, 7835, 7844, 7853, 7862, 7871, 7880, 7889, 7898, 7907, 7916, 7925, 7934, 7943, 7952, 7961, 7970, 7979, 7988, 7997, 8006, 8015, 8024, 8033, 8042, 8051, 8060, 8069, 8078, 8087, 8096, 8105, 8114, 8123, 8132, 8141, 8150, 8159, 8168, 8177, 8186, 8195, 8204, 8213, 8222, 8231, 8240, 8249, 8258, 8267, 8276, 8285, 8294, 8303, 8312, 8321, 8330, 8339, 8348, 8357, 8366, 8375, 8384, 8393, 8402, 8411, 8420, 8429, 8438, 8447, 8456, 8465, 8474, 8483, 8492, 8501, 8510, 8519, 8528, 8537, 8546, 8555, 8564, 8573, 8582, 8591, 8600, 8609, 8618, 8627, 8636, 8645, 8654, 8663, 8672, 8681, 8690, 8699, 8708, 8717, 8726, 8735, 8744, 8753, 8762, 8771, 8780, 8789, 8798, 8807, 8816, 8825, 8834, 8843, 8852, 8861, 8870, 8879, 8888, 8897, 8906, 8915, 8924, 8933, 8942, 8951, 8960, 8969, 8978, 8987, 8996, 9005, 9014, 9023, 9032, 9041, 9050, 9059, 9068, 9077, 9086, 9095, 9104, 9113, 9122, 9131, 9140, 9149, 9158, 9167, 9176, 9185, 9194, 9203, 9212, 9221, 9230, 9239, 9248, 9257, 9266, 9275, 9284, 9293, 9302, 9311, 9320, 9329, 9338, 9347, 9356, 9365, 9374, 9383, 9392, 9401, 9410, 9419, 9428, 9437, 9446, 9455, 9464, 9473, 9482, 9491, 9500, 9509, 9518, 9527, 9536, 9545, 9554, 9563, 9572, 9581, 9590, 9599, 9608, 9617, 9626, 9635, 9644, 9653, 9662, 9671, 9680, 9689, 9698, 9707, 9716, 9725, 9734, 9743, 9752, 9761, 9770, 9779, 9788, 9797, 9806, 9815, 9824, 9833, 9842, 9851, 9860, 9869, 9878, 9887, 9896, 9905, 9914, 9923, 9932, 9941, 9950, 9959, 9968, 9977, 9986, 9995, 10000, 10009, 10018, 10027, 10036, 10045, 10054, 10063, 10072, 10081, 10090, 10099, 10108, 10117, 10126, 10135, 10144, 10153, 10162, 10171, 10180, 10189, 10198, 10207, 10216, 10225, 10234, 10243, 10252, 10261, 10270, 10279, 10288, 10297, 10306, 10315, 10324, 10333, 10342, 10351, 10360, 10369, 10378, 10387, 10396, 10405, 10414, 10423, 10432, 10441, 10450, 10459, 10468, 10477, 10486, 10495, 10504, 10513, 10522, 10531, 10540, 10549, 10558, 10567, 10576, 10585, 10594, 10603, 10612, 10621, 10630, 10639, 10648, 10657, 10666, 10675, 10684, 10693, 10702, 10711, 10720, 10729, 10738, 10747, 10756, 10765, 10774, 10783, 10792, 10801, 10810, 10819, 10828, 10837, 10846, 10855, 10864, 10873, 10882, 10891, 10900, 10909, 10918, 10927, 10936, 10945, 10954, 10963, 10972, 10981, 10990, 10999, 11008, 11017, 11026, 11035, 11044, 11053, 11062, 11071, 11080, 11089, 11098, 11107, 11116, 11125, 11134, 11143, 11152, 11161, 11170, 11179, 11188, 11197, 11206, 11215, 11224, 11233, 11242, 11251, 11260, 11269, 11278, 11287, 11296, 11305, 11314, 11323, 11332, 11341, 11350, 11359, 11368, 11377, 11386, 11395, 11404, 11413, 11422, 11431, 11440, 11449, 11458, 11467, 11476, 11485, 11494, 11503, 11512, 11521, 11530, 11539, 11548, 11557, 11566, 11575, 11584, 11593, 11602, 11611, 11620, 11629, 11638, 11647, 11656, 11665, 11674, 11683, 11692, 11701, 11710, 11719, 11728, 11737, 11746, 11755, 11764, 11773, 11782, 11791, 11800, 11809, 11818, 11827, 11836, 11845, 11854, 11863, 11872, 11881, 11890, 11899, 11908, 11917, 11926, 11935, 11944, 11953, 11962, 11971, 11980, 11989, 11998, 12007, 12016, 12025, 12034, 12043, 12052, 12061, 12070, 12079, 12088, 12097, 12106, 12115, 12124, 12133, 12142, 12151, 12160, 12169, 12178, 12187, 12196, 12205, 12214, 12223, 12232, 12241, 12250, 12259, 12268, 12277, 12286, 12295, 12304, 12313, 12322, 12331, 12340, 12349, 12358, 12367, 12376, 12385, 12394, 12403, 12412, 12421, 12430, 12439, 12448, 12457, 12466, 12475, 12484, 12493, 12502, 12511, 12520, 12529, 12538, 12547, 12556, 12565, 12574, 12583, 12592, 12601, 12610, 12619, 12628, 12637, 12646, 12655, 12664, 12673, 12682, 12691, 12700, 12709, 12718, 12727, 12736, 12745, 12754, 12763, 12772, 12781, 12790, 12799, 12808, 12817, 12826, 12835, 12844, 12853, 12862, 12871, 12880, 12889, 12898, 12907, 12916, 12925, 12934, 12943, 12952, 12961, 12970, 12979, 12988, 12997, 13006, 13015, 13024, 13033, 13042, 13051, 13060, 13069, 13078, 13087, 13096, 13105, 13114, 13123, 13132, 13141, 13150, 13159, 13168, 13177, 13186, 13195, 13204, 13213, 13222, 13231, 13240, 13249, 13258, 13267, 13276, 13285, 13294, 13303, 13312, 13321, 13330, 13339, 13348, 13357, 13366, 13375, 13384, 13393, 13402, 13411, 13420, 13429, 13438, 13447, 13456, 13465, 13474, 13483, 13492, 13501, 13510, 13519, 13528, 13537, 13546, 13555, 13564, 13573, 13582, 13591, 13600, 13609, 13618, 13627, 13636, 13645, 13654, 13663, 13672, 13681, 13690, 13699, 13708, 13717, 13726, 13735, 13744, 13753, 13762, 13771, 13780, 13789, 13798, 13807, 13816, 13825, 13834, 13843, 13852, 13861, 13870, 13879, 13888, 13897, 13906, 13915, 13924, 13933, 13942, 13951, 13960, 13969, 13978, 13987, 13996, 14005, 14014, 14023, 14032, 14041, 14050, 14059, 14068, 14077, 14086, 14095, 14104, 14113, 14122, 14131, 14140, 14149, 14158, 14167, 14176, 14185, 14194, 14203, 14212, 14221, 14230, 14239, 14248, 14257, 14266, 14275, 14284, 14293, 14302, 14311, 14320, 14329, 14338, 14347, 14356, 14365, 14374, 14383, 14392, 14401, 14410, 14419, 14428, 14437, 14446, 14455, 14464, 14473, 14482, 14491, 14500, 14509, 14518, 14527, 14536, 14545, 14554, 14563, 14572, 14581, 14590, 14599, 14608, 14617, 14626, 14635, 14644, 14653, 14662, 14671, 14680, 14689, 14698, 14707, 14716, 14725, 14734, 14743, 14752, 14761, 14770, 14779, 14788, 14797, 14806, 14815, 14824, 14833, 14842, 14851, 14860, 14869, 14878, 14887, 14896, 14905, 14914, 14923, 14932, 14941, 14950, 14959, 14968, 14977, 14986, 14995, 15004, 15013, 15022, 15031, 15040, 15049, 15058, 15067, 15076, 15085, 15094, 15103, 15112, 15121, 15130, 15139, 15148, 15157, 15166, 15175, 15184, 15193, 15202, 15211, 15220, 15229, 15238, 15247, 15256, 15265, 15274, 15283, 15292, 15301, 15310, 15319, 15328, 15337, 15346, 15355, 15364, 15373, 15382, 15391, 15400, 15409, 15418, 15427, 15436, 15445, 15454, 15463, 15472, 15481, 15490, 15499, 15508, 15517, 15526, 15535, 15544, 15553, 15562, 15571, 15580, 15589, 15598, 15607, 15616, 15625, 15634, 15643, 15652, 15661, 15670, 15679, 15688, 15697, 15706, 15715, 15724, 15733, 15742, 15751, 15760, 15769, 15778, 15787, 15796, 15805, 15814, 15823, 15832, 15841, 15850, 15859, 15868, 15877, 15886, 15895, 15904, 15913, 15922, 15931, 15940, 15949, 15958, 15967, 15976, 15985, 15994, 16003, 16012, 16021, 16030, 16039, 16048, 16057, 16066, 16075, 16084, 16093, 16102, 16111, 16120, 16129, 16138, 16147, 16156, 16165, 16174, 16183, 16192, 16201, 16210, 16219, 16228, 16237, 16246, 16255, 16264, 16273, 16282, 16291, 16300, 16309, 16318, 16327, 16336, 16345, 16354, 16363, 16372, 16381, 16390, 16399, 16408, 16417, 16426, 16435, 16444, 16453, 16462, 16471, 16480, 16489, 16498, 16507, 16516, 16525, 16534, 16543, 16552, 16561, 16570, 16579, 16588, 16597, 16606, 16615, 16624, 16633, 16642, 16651, 16660, 16669, 16678, 16687, 16696, 16705, 16714, 16723, 16732, 16741, 16750, 16759, 16768, 16777, 16786, 16795, 16804, 16813, 16822, 16831, 16840, 16849, 16858, 16867, 16876, 16885, 16894, 16903, 16912, 16921, 16930, 16939, 16948, 16957, 16966, 16975, 16984, 16993, 17002, 17011, 17020, 17029, 17038, 17047, 17056, 17065, 17074, 17083, 17092, 17101, 17110, 17119, 17128, 17137, 17146, 17155, 17164, 17173, 17182, 17191, 17200, 17209, 17218, 17227, 17236, 17245, 17254, 17263, 17272, 17281, 17290, 17299, 17308, 17317, 17326, 17335, 17344, 17353, 17362, 17371, 17380, 17389, 17398, 17407, 17416, 17425, 17434, 17443, 17452, 17461, 17470, 17479, 17488, 17497, 17506, 17515, 17524, 17533, 17542, 17551, 17560, 17569, 17578, 17587, 17596, 17605, 17614, 17623, 17632, 17641, 17650, 17659, 17668, 17677, 17686, 17695, 17704, 17713, 17722, 17731, 17740, 17749, 17758, 17767, 17776, 17785, 17794, 17803, 17812, 17821, 17830, 17839, 17848, 17857, 17866, 17875, 17884, 17893, 17902, 17911, 17920, 17929, 17938, 17947, 17956, 17965, 17974, 17983, 17992, 18001, 18010, 18019, 18028, 18037, 18046, 18055, 18064, 18073, 18082, 18091, 18100, 18109, 18118, 18127, 18136, 18145, 18154, 18163, 18172, 18181, 18190, 18200, 18209, 18218, 18227, 18236, 18245, 18254, 18263, 18272, 18281, 18290, 18300, 18309, 18318, 18327, 18336, 18345, 18354, 18363, 18372, 18381, 18390, 18400, 18409, 18418, 18427, 18436, 18445, 18454, 18463, 18472, 18481, 18490, 18500, 18509, 18518, 18527, 18536, 18545, 18554, 18563, 18572, 18581, 18590, 18600, 18609, 18618, 18627, 18636,			

# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Welcome Back, Dear Brethren! (Letter)	5961	What the "Good Hopes" Can Do	1361	Who Will Be Our Pastor? (Letter and Reply)	6035
Welcoming the Scalpel	4521	What the "Penny" Signifies (Letter)	6211	Who Will Gain the Victory?	6437
Well Expressed—Should Be Heeded	4699	What the Prince of Peace Might Say (Poem)	1716	Who Will Raise the Dead?	27
Well-Meaning, But Hinderers	5474	What the U. S. Commissioner of Labor Thinks	3319	Whole Town Signed the Petition (Letter)	6409
Wells Now Flowing over Parched Plains	6057	What the Word Vow Signifies	4263	Wholesome Counsel	2038
Were Adam and Christ Representatives of the Race?	3409	What "Think Ye of Christ?"	2755, 3339	Whom Do We Serve?	6109
Were All Martyrs of the Saint Class?	3599	What Think Ye of Christ?—Whose Son Is He?	467	Whom Does Paraphrase Type?	6371
Were Lincoln and Grant Christians?	2331	What To Do	163	"Whom No Man Hath Seen Nor Can See"	2874
Were the Ancient Worthies on Trial for Life?	4598	What Was Jephthah's Vow?	2874	Whom the Lord Loves He Chastens (Letter and Reply)	5994
Wesley on Dress	5235	What We Are to Expect	4941	Whom Will We Serve? (Poem)	1013
What a Chord It Struck! (Letter)	5235	What We Expect	247	Whose Face We Soon Shall See (Letter)	6020
What a Disturbance May Be	1476	What We Preach and Teach	5970	Whose Glory Is in Their Shame	1825
What a Famous Preacher Sees	3497	What Will Become of Protestantism in Japan	2704	"Whose Son Is He"	443
What a Terrible Muddle!	5765	What Will the Higher Critics Do with Paul?	3057	"Whose Wife Shall She Be?"	915
What a Triumph of His Grace It Will Be (Poem)	3277	"What Will the Poor Do with the Rich?"	3923	Why a Minister Quits	4286
What a Vow Signifies	4211	What Will Thou Have Me to Do?	934	Why Are We Not Subject to the Law? 3721	
What a Wonderful Day Is Ours!	4572	What Would Jesus Do? (Poem)	2021	"Why Are Ye the Last to Bring Back the King?"	1690
What About the Money Supply?	5602	"Whatsoever He Saith unto You, Do It"	3163	Why Christ Arose from the Dead	5016
What Are "Christian Nations"?	625	Wheeling and Louisville Conventions (Report)	3758	Why Church Union Lags	5792
What Became of a Lie (Poem)	2342	When and How Will Christ Come?	148	Why Did Christ Come in the Flesh?	144
What Blind Bartimeus Saw	5484	When Did Our Lord Become the Express Image of the Father?	4667	Why Did Christ Die? (Letter)	47
What Christ, as Our Advocate, Imputes	4764	When Did the Stone Strike the Image?	3359	"Why Did He Not Tell Me?"	6132
What Constitutes a Church	4251	When Divorced People Are Free to Marry (Letter and Reply)	5954	Why Every Footstep Follower of Christ Must Suffer	6292
What Constitutes Chastity?	3132	"When Shall I Take away Their Sins?"	4612	Why Evil Was Permitted (A Dialogue)	250
What Constitutes Purity of Heart	5148	When Persecuted, Flee	2645	Why Forbid God's Service?	4567
What Constitutes Spiritual-Mindedness	4968	When Reviled, He Reviled Not Again! 1798		Why Gethsemane's Agony?	5650
What Constitutes Teaching?	4121	When That Which Is Perfect Has Come (Poem)	114	Why God Has Permitted Satan's Lying Perceptions	5799
What "Corrupt Communication" Signifies	4770	When the Crowning Day Shall Come (Hymn with Music)	1930	Why He Was Not a Church-Member	3636
What Course Should We Take?	4586	When the Mistake Was Made	5765	Why Men Fear the Second Coming of Christ	4996
What Does "What Does It Mean?" (Poem)	4923	When the Nations Will Seek God	4629	Why Ministers Deserve Sympathy	5154
"What Does This Forbode?"	512	When Their Happy Life Began (Letter)	5754	Why Our Lord Was Crucified	4171
What Doth It Profit? (Poem)	2995	When Was Jesus Born?	561	"Why Persecuted Thou Me?"	2117, 4355
What Doth Jehovah Require?	5407	When Will Abraham Inherit the Land?	6156	Why Rev. Lyman Abbott Is Not a Universalist	2639
What Effect	121	When Will Christ Come? (Discourse)	598	Why Should I Fear? (Poem)	760
What Else or How Else?	585	When Will Opportunities for Service Cease?	4683	Why the Church Must Sacrifice	6365
What God Would Have Us Be	141	When Will Satan Be Bound?	2645	Why the World Has Not Received Restitution	5660
What Great Britain Is Doing for Mohammedanism	2695	Where Are the Dead?	4549	Why There Is Diversity Among God's People	5284
"What Have I That I Did Not Receive?" (Letter)	6119	"Where Are the Nine?"	5453	Why Wages Seem Low	1062
What Higher Criticism Has Done	3017	Where Does the Money Come From?	1172	Why Will Christ Come Again?	255
What His Ideal Is Not	4800	"Where Are We Before?"	5588	Why Will There Be a Second Advent?	4
What Hope for the Innumerable Non-Elect?	2732	"Where Your Treasure Is"	5396	Why Were Not Job and Others Priests?	4666
What Is Adam's Condition? (Letter)	5797	Which Day Is Sabbath?	4995	Wicked Vine-Dressers	5504
What Is Duty?	4562	Which Is the True Gospel?	2524, 2593	Willful Sin in the "Body"	3154
What Is Embodied in True Humility	5486	Which Wears the Robe?	4761	Willful Sins of the World	6203
What Is Evil Speaking?	5528	Which Was the More Responsible; Judas or Ananias and Sapphira?	3101	"Will a Man Rob God? Yet Ye Have Robbed Me!"	2485
What Is Guaranteed by the Ransom?	2855	Who Are Our Brethren?	3271	Will and Testament of Charles Tazewell	5990
What Is It, and When and How?	609	Who Are Real Christians?	3317	Will Assist Those Leading in the Van of Truth (Letter)	6069
"What Is Man?"	328, 1265, 4972	Who Are Responsible?—Kings or Clergy?	6070	Will Baptists and Christians Unite?	3966
What Is Meant?	326	Who Are Sons of God?	1005	Will British Congregationalists and Baptists Unite?	2831
What Is Perfect Love?	77	Who Are Spirits in Prison? and Why They Are There? (Notice)	2242	Will Church and State Be Reconciled in Italy?	3549
What Is Repentance?	3456	Who Are They That Are "Defiled" by Babylon?	3600	Will Communication Between Heaven and Earth Be Re-Established	2416
What Is Sin? And Who Is Responsible For Its Existence?	1224	"Who Art Thou That Repliest against God?"	612	Will Continue in That Which He Began (Letter)	6029
What Is the End of Life?	2694	"Who Can Hear It?"	293	Will Continue to Cooperate in the Work (Letter)	6127
What Is the Soul?	1880	"Who Did Sin, This Man or His Parents?"	2667	Will Cooperate as Heretofore (Letter)	6042
"What Is Truth?"	8	"Who Gave Himself a Ransom?"	4340	Will Cooperate More Fully Than Ever (Letter)	6042
What Is Universal Redemption?	5925	Who Hath Believed Our Report	1358	Will Episcopalians and Greek Catholics Unite?	4164
"What Is Wrong?"	2144	Who Hath Heard Such a Thing?"	1648	Will Get Pay for Strike Time	3523
What Is Your Judgment?	588	Who Is Blind, but My Servant?"	3176	Will Glorified Church Have Life-Giving Power?	5967
What It Means to Be a Christian	6312	Who Is Born of God?	2629	Will Great Company Have Part in First Resurrection?	5105
What Judge Grosscup Sees	3135	Who Is He That Condemneth?	3050	Will Help "Hold Up the Hands" (Letter)	6030
What Lack I Yet?	1774	Who Is Judging the Church?	2425	Will Hold Up the Hands (Letter)	6048
What Law Was Weak?	4608	"Who Is My Mother? and Who Are My Brethren?"	943	Will It Apply to the Bible?	1636
What Leading Jews Say about Jesus	2431	Who Is My Neighbor?	3803, 5287, 5699	Will It Be a Year of Blessing? (1898)	2239
What Learned College Professors Are Preparing as a Substitute for the Bible	2499	Who Is on the Lord's Side?	1257, 3008	Will My Name Be Blotted Out? (Notice)	2455
What Manner of Spirit Are Ye of?	4540	Who Is Responsible?	6045	Will Pacify the Strikers	3523
What Many Find Left in Life	3264	"Who Is Sufficient for These Things?"	3673	Will Reexamine Arguments	6041
What More Can He Say? (Letter)	6020	Who Is Wise Among You?	1448	Will Remember the Work as Before (Letter)	6042
What Must I Do to Be Saved?	4406	Who Is Worthy? (Poem)	3103	Will Support and Strengthen the Hands (Letter)	6068
What Our Dying Lord Commended to the Father	6313	Who May Be Coworkers	2510	Will the Church Be a Mother	70
What Our Lord Feared and from What He Was Saved	4804	Who May Fall from Grace	5093	Will the Earth Be Burned?	5363
What of the Night? (Poem)	1318, 3378	Who May Pray and for What?	5378	Will the Spirit Be Withdrawn?	120, 162
What Others Are Coming to See	2876	Who May Properly Memorialize?	3635	Will the United States Become Involved?	5766
What Rev. Carter, D. D., Thinks	3497	"Whom No Man Hath Seen Nor Can See"	2874	Will the Welsh Revival Extend?	3497
What Rev. Hills Sees	3119	"Who Only Hath Immortality"—Who?	2747	"Will Turn Mine Hand upon the Little Ones" (Letter)	6041
What Say the Scriptures about Hell? (Notice)	2055	Who Shall Abide in Thy Tabernacle?	2080	Will the United States Become Involved?	5766
What Say the Scriptures about Spiritism? (Notice)	2242	Who Shall Be the Greatest?	875	Will the Welsh Revival Extend?	3497
What Say the Scriptures about Spiritism? (Proofs That It Is Demonism)	2169, 2178, 2185	Who Shall Lead Them?	1764	"Will Turn Mine Hand upon the Little Ones" (Letter)	6041
What Say the Scriptures Concerning Hell?	2597	Who Should Be Immersed?	1113	Will the United States Become Involved?	5766
"What Shall Be the Sign of Thy Presence?"	6107	Who Were Those Saints?	2811	Will the United States Become Involved?	5766
"What Shall I Render?"	1673	Who Were Typified by the Levites?	4875	Will the United States Become Involved?	5766
"What Shall I Render unto the Lord?" (Poem)	5221				
What Shall We Say to These Things?	1140				
What Sin Will Do	618				
What Sins the Scape-Goat Bore	4273				
"What Spirit Ye Are Of"	4266				
What the Church Sacrifices	4900				
What the Church Shares with Christ	4616				
What the Czar Wants	987				

# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Willing and Willing	568
Willing Hands May Labor	851
Willing to Sacrifice Name and Creed	6410
"Wilt Thou That We Command Fire?"	4701
Winds of War Let Loose	5715
"Wine is a Mockery" 1444, 1631, 2532, 3270	
"Winning of Immortality"	5792
Winning the World to Christ	6304
Wisdom for Hard Times	5143
Wisdom from Above the Nobiest	
Science	4825
Wisdom of Temperance	1520
"Wisdom—Righteousness—	
Sanctification—Redemption"	5105
Wisdom's Warning of Present Danger	1518
Wise and Foolish Virgins	3867, 4692
Words and Deeds (Poem)	631
Words Flity Spoken (Extracts from	
Interesting Letters)	1133
Wise as Serpents, and Harmless as	
Doves	745, 5151
Wise Stewards	1047
Wish to Continue with Us (Letter)	6054
Words from Bro. Sunderlin	292
Witches, Wizards and Necromancers	6335
"With a Pure Heart Fervently"	1670
"With Him—Called and Chosen and	
Faithful"	2940
"With Jesus and Learned of Him"	4460
"With Strong Cryings and Tears"	3885
With Such an One No, Not to Eat	2962
"With the Skin of My Teeth"	5994
"With What Body Do They Come?"	1862
"With What Judgment Ye Judge"	5200
"Withdrawal Letters" (Notice)	2578, 3135
"Within the Wall" (Poem)	4156
Without a Parable He Spake Not	4644
Without His Consent (Letter)	5382
"Without Religion Man Is Lost"	3049
Witnesses to the Truth	5898
Witnessing at Funerals (Letter)	6090
Witnessing for Jesus	3477
"Woe unto Them That Are at Ease in	
Zion"	2355
"Woe unto You, Pharisees!"	5389
Woes Ancient and Modern	5242
Woman a Help, Meet for Man	1551
Woman as a Wife	1552
Woman the Glory of Man—The Church	
the Glory of Christ	4602
Woman's Position in Church and	
Home	4749
Woman's Rights and Wrongs	3826
Wonderful Blessings Since Finding	
the Truth (Letter)	5969
"Wonderful Cotton Seed"—Free	
(Notice)	5382
Wonderful Witness for the Truth	6411
Wonderful Words of Life	3860
Word from the British Branch	2804
Word of Cheer and Encouragement	2889
Words Inadequate for Expression	
(Letter)	6211
Words of Cheer and Encouragement	2805
Words of Comfort and Cheer (Letter)	6018
Words of Comfort from One of the	
Bethel Family (Letter)	6077
Work Among the Gentiles	1471

Work Will Proceed while Yet Day	
(Letter)	6037
Working in the Church	6286
Working with God	633
Works and Repentance	747
World Has Lost a Real Friend	
(Letter)	6030
World Movement toward	
Denominational Union	2710
Worldly Pleasures	986
World-Wide Pastoral Work	5984
Worship Peculiar	4065
"Worship the Lord in the Spirit of	
Holiness"	2069, 2079
Worshipping Angels	496
Worshipping the Golden Calf	3046
Worshipping the Unknown God	4409
Worthy and Unworthy Ambition	4566
Worthy of All Acceptation	435
Would Correct the Rumors (Letter)	6227
Would Not Murmur against God	
(Letter)	6172
Would Rather Depend on the Premises	
(Letter)	6365
Would Revolutionize the World—If	
(Letter)	5820
Worship in the House of (Professed)	
Friends	2105
Wrath (Poem)	586
Wresting the Scriptures	4433
Wrestling Not with Flesh and Blood	
(Letter)	6262
Write At Once (Requests for	
Editor's Visits)	97
Written Partly before and Partly after	
Brother Russell's Death (Letter)	6069
"Ye Are Bought with a Price"	2097
"Ye Are Bought with a Price" 3088, 4998	
"Ye Are Christ's!" (Poem)	1217
"Ye Are Dead" (Poem)	6422
"Ye Are Gods"	301
Ye Are Not Ignorant of His Devices	3095
"Ye Are Not under the Law, but under	
Grace"	5072
"Ye Are the Light of the World"	4992
"Ye Cannot Serve God and Mammon"	2259
"Ye Have Condemned the Just One"	2780
"Ye Have Need of Patience"	4909
"Ye Know Your Calling, Brethren"	3265
"Ye Must Be Born Again"	2421
"Ye Serve the Lord Christ"	2343
"Ye Shall Be Free Indeed"	2438, 3511
Year Text for 1919 (Notice)	6370
Year Text Important	6194
Yellow and White Men and Money	4720
Year's Motto Full of Meaning (Notice)	6228
Yet Seven Years More	4110
"Yet There Is Room"	5168
"Yet Will I Rejoice in the Lord!"	
(Poem)	5762
Yield Not to Fear (Poem)	1144
Yoke-Fellows with Christ	5885
You Are a Catholic!	4878
You Can Assist in This (Notice)	1171
"You Hath He Quickened"	4377
Young Men and the Christian Ministry	4049

Y. M. C. Association Efforts	780
"Your Adversary the Devil"	4540
Your Assistance Needed (Notice)	853
Your Brethren That Hated You	5893
Your Building	428
Your Church Connection Reports	
(Notice)	4939
"Your Father Knoweth"	5623
"Your Father Knoweth What Things	
Ye Have Need of" (Poem)	4021
Your "Good Hopes"	3569, 4102, 4284, 5600, 6372
Your Heavenly Father Knoweth	732
Your House Left Desolate	3105
"Your Labor Is Not in Vain"	3173
Your Letter (Notice)	298
Your Letters Appreciated	3337
Your Orders Delayed (Notice)	4372
Your Precious Faith	1822
Your Prompt Responses (Notice)	1420
Your Reasonable Service	4820
Your Redemption Draweth Nigh	112, 5255
Your Representatives Abroad	1311
Your Righteousness	3243
Your Safety in the Coming Trouble	1874
Your Sanctification	441
Your Standing	773
Your Subscription for This Year	
(Notice)	1099
Your Welcome Letters (Notice)	3694
Zaccheus the Publican	1783
Zeal According to Knowledge	1452
Zeal the Measure of Love	2200
Zerubbabel the Typical Builder	1490
Zion Heard and Was Glad	814
"Zionism" Advocated and Defended	2217
Zionism and the Messianic Prophecies	2256
Zionism Favored by Turkey	5107
Zionism from a Literary Jew's	
Standpoint	2946
Zionism in Prophecy	4764
Zionism Making Progress	2420, 2528
Zionism Prospering Slowly	2705
Zionism's Prospects as Seen by the	
N. Y. Tribune	2946
Zionism's Split on the Line of Faith	3627
Zionists at The Hague	4056
Zionists Encouraged	3380
Zionists Fail to Obtain from the Sultan	
the Kind of Concessions Desired	3067
Zionists in Perplexity	8249
Zionists on to Canaan	4572
Zionists Taking New Courage	3855
"Zion's Glad Songs" (Notice)	2697
Zion's Glad Songs of the Morning	
(Hymns with Music)	1925
Zion's Travail	183
Zion's Triumph Near	6243
Zion's Watch Tower (front cover	
used in 1891, 1892, 1893, and 1894)	1277
Zion's Watch Tower and Herald of	
Christ's Presence (New Cover	
Design)	1749
Zion's Watch Tower Tract Society	
705, 707, 1350, 1745	

# TOPICAL INDEX

Because of its nature, this index is the most complex of all the four indexes; but a little care will soon enable the searcher to familiarize himself with the system, and thus be able to locate any topic with ease.

Main-topic headings are printed in bold-face all-capital letters. With some of the subjects the main headings exhaust the citations. But other subjects are dealt with at such length that more elaborate division of the matter has been thought advisable. In such cases sub-headings will be found in bold-face smaller letters, and sub-sub-heads in light-face all-capital letters. Matter under sub-sub-heads is also indented, or set in, somewhat, to aid the eye in discerning where to return to the foregoing sub-head.

Cross reference notices, as "See so and so", are found at end of all matter under the main heading, except where the cross reference belongs to matter under a sub-head or sub-sub-head, in which case the cross reference is found at the end of the sub-head or sub-sub-head, as the case may be. "And", when used to connect the main-topic with some other subject, is treated as the last letter of alphabet and will be found at end of alphabetical order; when used to connect sub-heads or sub-sub-heads with other subjects, it will be found at end of sub-head or sub-sub-head.

New paragraphs starting with a bold-face initial capital letter (not whole word bold) signify that all matter in that paragraph belongs to main heading. When a paragraph starts merely with a light-face, or ordinary, initial capital letter the citations refer to the previous sub-heading.

First figures after wording signify whole page numbers in the Reprints; figures after colons are paragraph numbers. Separate citations are divided by semi-colons, after the manner of our usual Scripture citation style; as: 1672: 5, 7; 1697; 1852. This means page 1672, paragraphs 5 and 7; page 1697, etc.

**AARON:** Anointing of, a type, 183:1; church typified by, 72:13; established worship of the golden calf, 3046:7, 8; given to Moses as his mouthpiece, 5262:4, 5, 11-13; in type and anti-type, 72:4.

**Represented:** Jesus from moment sacrifice began, 4877:1-4; the mediator, 4570:14.

**Rod of:** Swallowed magicians' rods, 4060:3, 6; that budded, what it typified, 3283:1.

**Sanctification of,** 69:1-3.

**Sons of:** Whom they represent, 72:13; why God punished with death the two, 4030:6, 7.

**Type of:**

**CHRIST:** 72:1-5; 82:1, 2; 96:1-8; and church, 160.

Jesus, 4503, 4504.

And Underpriests, see Underpriests.

See Moses.

**AARONIC:** and Melchisedec Priesthoods, see Priesthoods.

**ABBEY:** Westminster, Darwin buried in, 2114:16.

**ABBOTT:**

**Dr. Lyman:**

**AIRS VIEWS ON:** Eternal torment, and permission of evil, 2639; immortality, 424:5, 6; 1202:5, 6; second death, 1202:8.

Believed in the ransom in 1875, denied the ransom in 1895, 1792; believes agnostics will gain heaven, 2247:1-3; "Bible is not the Word of God", he says, 1583:19; 1584:1-13; creed of higher criticism outlined by, 5467; 5468; criticized by New York Sun, 2114:7-11.

**DENIES:** Resurrection, supports spiritism, 4373:1-7; story of Jonah, 3373:11.

Has denied the ransom, 1255:4-6, 8-11; 1256:1-17; higher critic, 2105:15; loss of pupil's power outlined by, 4955:1; makes light of the Bible, 2105:15; preaches evolution, 1793:8-15; renounces Bible doctrines, 3479:8; surrender of, to "science, falsely so-called", 1792; undermines faith in Bible, 2814, 2815; views of, vs. Bible, 1793:8-15, 20-23; 1794.

**ABBREVIATION:** A second method of attack from demons, 6142:16.

**ABEL:**

**Blood of:** Christ speaks better things than, 3930:1, 2; cried for vengeance, 4651:5-7, 11.

Born under more favorable conditions than Cain, 5150:6, 7; by faith offered a more excellent sacrifice, 1614:3, 4, 14; how his faith pleased God, 4386:6, 7; in some degree a type of Christ, 1614:15; murdered by Cain, 1614; why murdered by Cain, 2777:1-6.

**ABIDING:**

In Christ, 4983:7-9; how we may know we are, 5446:6, 7, 13, 14. Under the shadow of the Almighty, 3331:9; wherein we are called, 5498:1-5, 9-11.

**ABIHU:** See Nadab.

**ABILITY:** Not increased, but knowledge is, 2394:5-10; see knowledge.

**ABIMELECH:** Philistine king seeks treaty with Isaac, 3954:7, 8.

**ABOMINATION:**

Of Desolation: Defined, 711:1; sign of

Lord's presence, 710:14, 15; the mass is the, 1991:7, 8; 2822:7-9; 5641:10; 5642:1.

**ABOUND:** Ye shall not be unfruitful if these things be in you and, 4929:9, 13.

**ABRAHAM:** Age of, on entering Canaan, and its bearing on chronology, 1595; 2855:1-3, 9, 10; 5177:8-10, 20-22; as a peacemaker, 3939:3; asks when he shall inherit the land, 3937:8-10; attitude of, similar to that of church, 2847; "Before Abraham was, I am", 445:4-7, 11-15; bosom of, represents divine favor, 1000; called of God, 2846, 2847; concubines of, could represent covenants, 4399, 4400; course of, a lesson to Christians, 2849:3; dealt with God without a mediator, 6448:6; discouragement and blessing of, 2853:5-8; divine plan for humanity pictured in the life of, 4682, 4683; entertained the Logos, 3946:3, 4; "Even as Sarah obeyed", 1553:7-9; example of faith to us, 3936.

**Faith:** And patience of, 2857:1; tested, 751:15; 1623; 5180.

**Generosity of,** an example, 2856:4-8; generous, Lot covetous, 3939; given earthly promises, 218:12, 13; God bound by covenant of blood to, 3945:5-8.

**God's:** Dealings with, 6320:4-10; oath to, renewed, 3944, 3945; promises to, still future, 2854:7-9.

**History and faith of,** 5169, 5170; how faith and loyalty of, were tested, 6364:1-5; inheritance of Canaan yet future, 5178:16.

**Justified:** But not spirit-begotten, 218:5-7; to friendship with God, not to life, 5774:7, 8, 11.

**Looked for City:** Whose builder was God, 5189:3-5, 9-13; with foundations, 4387:7-10.

**Meaning of name,** 48:2; petitions for Sodomites, 3946, 3947; 5179:1.

**Promise to:** Church are heirs of the, 3684:3; Jews, Christians and Mohammedans turn to, 6319:6; seeming delay of, 11:10-18; to affect all mankind, 6321:2-6, 8-12; yet to be fulfilled, 607:2, 3.

**Promised the reward of repentance,** 5083; received earthly reward, 5170, 5171; rich with earthly possessions, 5170, 5171; saw Jesus' day and was glad, in what sense, 445:5-7; 5905:8-15.

**Seed of:** Ancient worthies part of natural, 4606:9; Christ's body, 83:3; church to be part of the, 5:19; how the church becomes the, 3513:12-14; natural and spiritual, 39:4; 3937:3-9; 4606; our Lord as the, 3513:1-6, 11.

**SPIRITUAL:** 544:3; displaces natural, 1140:9-12; must have faith of, 2907:18.

**THE CHRIST:** 2778:2; 2854:8, 9; 3684:3; 3937:3-6; are members of the, 83:3; 2778:2; 3937:3-6.

**To:** Be as sands of sea and stars of heaven, 3914:9; 3945:1, 2; bless the world, 3938:1, 2, 5-7.

**Two-fold,** natural and spiritual, 219:17-22; 220:1-4; 793:4; 4606:4, 6; 5178:13, 14; 5273:6, 10, 11; 6448:7-11; who are natural, 201:

The paragraphs on the Reprint pages are not numbered, but the one indicated in the reference may be easily located by counting right down column 1 and then down column 2, no matter how many different articles appear on the page. Each indentation is to be counted as one paragraph, with the following exceptions and additions:

(1) When a sub-head appears and the portion immediately below the sub-head is not indented, it is nevertheless counted as a separate paragraph, no matter if only a part of a line. (For example, see page 8.)

(2) Poetry (and prose and Scripture put in the form of poetry) is omitted altogether in counting the paragraphs.

(3) Formal lists of all kinds (such as lists of publications, pricelists, etc.) are omitted when counting the paragraphs. (For example see page 1050.)

(4) A salutation of a letter appearing on a separate line should not be counted as a separate paragraph, even though indented. (For example, see page 1045.)

(5) Any item on the page which runs across the page without being divided into columns is not counted as a separate paragraph. This applies also to Scripture quoted as texts at the head of articles. However, when the text appears in paragraph form in the left-hand column, it is to be counted as a paragraph.

(6) Footnotes, even if not indented, are to be counted as paragraphs.

(7) Double columns (parallels in half-column width) number outside column only.

(8) Reprint notices not numbered.

(9) "Yours truly," etc., is numbered.

If these rules are rigidly adhered to, they will make the finding of the references an easy matter; though usually the searcher would have nothing more than the trouble of reading an extra paragraph or two, in case some of these rules are forgotten.

6-10; whole world shall become the, 5830:9.

Severe tests of faith for, 2847, 2848; tempted of God to do good, 5701:17; 5702:1; to bless church, Jews and world; 6321:2-6, 8-12; type of Jehovah, 218:12, 13; 1227:2-4; 1386-1389; was under no law but God's, 2907:9; weakness of, exposed, 2848:1-3; why called the father of the faithful, 4386:13; 4387:1-5; will inherit the land of promise, when, 6156:7-12; 6157:1-5, 10-13; wives of, types of three covenants, 4367:6-13; 4682, 4683; 5178:3-6.

**And Isaac:** Existence of, questioned, 2875:2; types of God and Christ, 2908:3-6.

**AND JACOB:** Jehovah the God of, 2805:7; man shall sit down with, 3457:1, 2; to be rulers in the kingdom, 860:10-16.

**ABRAHAMIC COVENANT:** 282:3; amplified and explained, 1617; ancient worthies under, (1895 view), 1872:3; basis of gospel, 217:16, 17; beginning of the Hebrew nation, 1615. **Church:** Accepted under, 2709:2; 3916, 3917; 4309:5, 6; blessed under, 793:3; children of Sarah phase of, 777:10; developed under, 905:3-5. Confirmed to Jacob at Bethel, 1630:1-4; critically examined, 6445:18-23, 6446:1-3; embraces all other covenants, 5908:3-5, 9-11; fulfillment of, 1140:9-12; 2122:10-18; how made and how fulfilled, 5226, 5227; key to divine plan, 2209:5-11; length and breadth of, 6321:2-6, 8-12; mother of church, 2630:1; much more than a promise, 4496:2-5, 11-13; needed no mediator, 4681:3-7, 17, 18; new covenant could not be the original, 4680:8; 4681; 5226:6-8; not sealed with blood, 5227:2, 9, 10; only partially understood by Israel, 5285:7-9; overshadows the new covenant, 792:13; renewed by dream to Jacob, 5199:3-6; repeated eight times by Jehovah, 1630:1-4; 5177:11; root of the symbolic olive tree, 5837:3, 8; "Thy maker is thy husband," 1388:13; 1389:1, 2.

**To:** Operate in blessing of all, 4320; spiritual Israel, 2442:8.

Two parts to the original, 4365:10; 4366:1, 2; typified by Sarah, 1386-1389; 2778:3; unconditional, 2120:13, 14; 2121:1.

**Why:** It needed no mediator, 4510:8; the law and new covenants were added to, 5300, 5301.

See Covenant.

**ABSALEM:** Cunning traitor, 4276:1, 2. **David's:** Error in dealing with, 2025:1-3; flight from, 3267, 3268.

Defeat and death of, 2025; dishonor to parents exemplified by, 3262:1-8; disloyalty of, to David, 3261, 3262; loved by David despite disloyalty, 4277, 4278; personification of selfishness, 3267, 3268; rebellion, treachery and death of, 2024; 4277, 4278; story of disloyalty and death of, 5700:2-7, 9; wicked course of, against David, 4275, 4276.

See David.

**ABSTEMIOUSNESS:** Benefit to the new creature of, 4858:11-13.

**ABSTINENCE:** Brother Russell approves of total, 3746:4; for the sake of others, 1586; from sin is not sacrificing, 3266:5; total, unscriptural view, 2533:2.

See Temperance.

**ABYSSINIA:** Christianity introduced into, 330 A.D., 1968:2; Coptic church of, disposed to unite with Papacy (1895), 1839:8; Emperor of, descendant of Solomon, 3043:2; Italy tries to "protect" (1896), 1968:1-11; King Menelek of, his view of Christianity (1896), 1968:3-10.

**ACCEPTABLE:**

**How:** Our imperfect sacrifice becomes, 6447:8-15; to be, to God, 1295, 1296.

**Sacrifices,** what are, 3199:9, 10; what is, with God, 524:2-5; 1215; year, see Year.

**ACCIDENTS:** Millennium to be free from, 5031:7, 8; none happen to saints, 2682, 2683.

**ACCOUNT:** For every idle word men shall give an, 1938:1-5.

**ACCURSED:** From Christ for his brethren, Paul could wish himself, 4692:1-3, 6.

**ACCUSATION:** Even Jesus as Logos dared not bring against Satan a railing, 6255:4, 5.

**ACCUSERS:** False, in last days, 2460:7; how to deal with, 853:1, 6; in the political world conscienceless, 4762:13-20.

See Speaking Evil.

**ACHAN:** Punished for covetousness, experience typical, 5350, 5351; sin of, 3091:2.

**ACKNOWLEDGMENT:**

**Of the:** Friends, however humble, 1047:12, 13; Lord in all thy ways, 2060:11; ransom, what it means, 1256:7-17.

**ACQUAINTANCESHIP:** In the kingdom, 2345:9.

**ACQUITTAL:** Is not a pardon, 838:9. See Pardon.

**ACQUITTED:** "By thy words, by thy words condemned", 1937.

**ACTIONS:** Dependent upon thoughts, 2891:9, 10.

**ACTIVITY:** In service essential, 1440:2-4, 9-12; indicative of fervent love, 1658:16; is our only security, 1282:6, 9; Lord has a right to expect it of us, 1282:1; quickening means activity of fixed character, 1274:1-3, 5-8; to extent of ability essential, 1041:15, 16; why persecutions increase with increased, 1653:10, 11.

**ACTS:** We are daily being judged by our, 1922:4, 8.

**ADAM:**

**All:** Die in, 1219:5; in Christ and all in, 1437.

**As well as race to be restored,** 131:2-4; cause of imperfection of, 777:1; character development of, independent of knowledge of evil, 3245:4, 5, 8; condition of as viewed by Sunday School worker (letter), 5797:27, 28; 5798.

**Created:** In God's image, 163:5, 6; 417:1, 2; 1266, 1267; 1297:9, 10; 1609.

**PERFECT:** 871:4-6; in being, but not in character, 1807:5. Curse upon, and its execution, 1476:









2771:4, 6; not oblivion, 5327:2-4, 16-18; reward of unrighteousness, says Sheldou, 3383:1; second death means eternal, 381; 1449; and Death are not synonymous, 5041:5-9.

See Oblivion.

**ANNUAL:** Election, see W. T. B. & T. Society, annual election of; meeting, see W. T. B. & T. Society, annual meeting of; report of Society, see W. T. B. & T. Society, annual reports of.

**ANNUNCIATION:** About Dec. 25, R. C. 2, 2558:7; to the Virgin Mary fell on Christmas Day, 3468:3.

**ANNOYED:** David refused to harm the Lord's, 5673:3, 4; Jesus and church are, 270:3-7, 11-13; only will occupy the divine plane, 4652:7; touch not mine, 2061:5-8.

**ANNOYING:** Essential to preaching, 5711:12, 13; evidence of sonship, 5228:7-11; feet of him, 3762:8-10; 3878:6-10; first upon Jesus, then upon the church, 5392:8-17; filled with oil of holy spirit, 3270:8; Lord's brethren, 2448:10, 11; means the divine commission to preach, 1715:3, 4.

**AN:** Aaron a type, 183:1.

**CHURCH:** Doctrine of Father, 5498:7, 8; 5536:7-12, 6308:1-3; present reason for, 5537:1-3; similar to Jesus', 6308:1-3; to preach, 241:4-16.

David a type of anointing of the Christ, 4210:4-7.

**CHARM:** And body typified by Aaron, 270:12; and feet a type, 3536:3-6.

**JESUS:** At thirty, 573:8; by Mary a lesson, 2743:2747; by Mary not extravagance, 3877:3-9; continued with his church, 218:9-11; 3301:1-4; to preach, 240:1, 3, 9-16.

**SHIRT:** Different from begotting, 5728:7, 8; essential to preachers of truth, 2057:2-3; on church as a whole, 5252:2, 6; teaches us, 380:1-4.

Our loved ones now instead of for burial, 5441:12-14; type and antitype, 217:18-20; which you have received abides, 224:3-13, 15; with the spirit we are also sealed, 5198:6-8, 12, 13.

**And Begotting:** Are not exactly the same, 5550:2; difference between, 5393:10-19; explained, 6:04:1.

**ANSWER:** Consecrated may call upon the Lord and he will, 5757:6, 11; 5758:1, 2; foot according to his folly, 5030:5, 6; soft, turneth away wrath, 6398:2-4, 11, 12.

**ANTAGONISMS:** Today an age of, 813:1, 2.

**ANTI-CATHOLIC:** Orders in U. S. claimed voting strength of 6,155,000 (1896), 1063:12-16.

**ANTICHRIST:** Development of, 1093:6-12; false chronology and expectations of Totten and Dillehay, 1974-1979; is Papacy, 1991:10-12; 1992, 1994; meaning of word, 143:3-7, 10-12; 980:1, 2; proofs that it is Papacy, 1010; Rev. W. G. Moonhead on the, 1082; spirit of, 580, 581; system of, 387:11; who the man he is, 304:8, 9, 16, 17; 305; when he is to come, 54:5-16.

See Babylon; Beast; Man of Sin; Papacy. Roman Catholicism.

**ANTICHRISTS:** Who are, 143:5.

**ANTIOCH:** Church supplies food for Jerusalem brethren, 428:7-9; converts first called Christians at, 1455; 4358:3-6; ecclesia established by Paul and Barnabas, 2134:5; start of gentle Christian church, 2997:3.

**ANTIPAS:** Anti-papists, 491:10, 11; meaning of (Revelation 2:13), 359:15.

**ANTIOXIM:** See Antioch.

**ANTITYPE:** Begins where type ends, 4504, 4505; follows the type immediately, 5060:11, 12; 5967:1-6; greater than total sum of things, 6118:11; not always all spiritual, 67:5.

**And Type:** In Scripture, 67:2.

**ANXIETY:** Born of faith, 5991:2, 3, 5; Christ's antidote for, 6275:19; Christians are not to have, 732:2, 11; 2129:10, 11; differentiated from anguish, 6275:7, 8, 9; due to lack of faith in the Lord, 5309:2-4; 8-10; for material things, 5220:1-5; injurious to mind and body, 6275:18; lack of confidence in God, 3019:18; Lily teaches us the folly of, 5873:1, 3, 8, 9; numerous sources of, 6277:9-18; take none for morrow, 873:5, 6, 10, 11; 4871:6, 10-13; to be put away by Christians, 3128:8-11; unnecessary to the people of God, 5509:1, 4, 8-10.

See Care, Fear.

**ANXIOUS:** Lord's people to be, for nothing, 2259:7-9.

**APOCALYPSE:** See Revelation.

**APOCRYPHA:** Invalidity of the, 2027, 2028.

**APOKALUPSIS:** Revealing of Lord's presence, 2974:2; 2979:16-28; 2983:4.

**APOLLOS:** Ability and work of, 3152:3-5; instructed more perfectly in the gospel, 4420:5; taught the baptism of John, 2206:7, 8.

**APOLOGY:** Is difficult for the proud, 5125:15, 16; we should not demand, 4982:1.

**APOSTASY:** Precedes revelation of Man of Sin, 639:1; present, 1185, 1186; second (Revelation 20:7-9), 500:11; 501:2.

See Antichrist; Man of Sin; Papacy.

**APOSTLES:** Ability to bind and loose on earth and in heaven, 1525:5.

**Acts of Luke's characteristics revealed in the writing of, 524:11, 12; much more properly captioned, The Beginning and the Early History of the Christian Church, 1581:11; written by Luke, 2818:1; 2924:2; 4304:5, 11.**

All Galileans, 2819:5, 6; alone of the church are inspired, 5002:3, 6; as teachers, 364:5-11; 541:1; one bold and meek, 2918:7; baptized, 760:3-5; called to follow Jesus, four of the, 3720, 3721; calling, commission, office and authority of, 1521-1526; cautioned about coming trials, 4107:6-9; charges to elders, 1891:9, 10; 1892; church of today inspired by hope of the, 2926:5; today inspired by the inspiration of the, 1419; continuance well directed in, 2878:6-7; commended Bible study, 1521:8-10; commission of the, 1521:10, 11; 1522; continually in the Temple, 3912:1.

**And Acts of the Apostles:** Defense of the, 1, creed, 1025:10-17; demonism forbidden in the days of the, 2110:3; demons not permitted to witness of the, 5908:1.

**Did not:** Attempt world-conversion, 2691:1-5; heal themselves, 4314:9, 10.

**Examples of cheerfulness, 821:2, 3; exhortations to holy living by the, 49:7; 782:7; expectancy of Christ's early return did not mar writings of, 1526:8; eyes to body of Christ, 732:16; false, in Paul's day, 2206:3; first apostolic council; 1472; founders and special teachers of the church, 1521:10, 11; 1522; how power to heal diseases, 2635:10-12; great responsibility of, 1962:10, 12, 13; had no successors, 5002, 5003; 5588:1; have set us examples, 3149:1.**

**Healed:** But with different motive from Satan's, 4314:12; world, but not disciples, 2009:10.

**How their epistles were written and preserved, 1582:1-3; 2816:10-12; ignorant and unlearned men, 4969:5-7, 9.**

**Infallible:** 3745:5; in their public teachings and their writings, 1526:6.

**Inspiration of, 1522:3-8, 10-16; questioned, 2768:18-23.**

**Inspired to present the truth correctly, but not verbally inspired, 1525:6-15; 1526:1-4.**

**Instructed:** By Jesus after his resurrection, 2081, 2082; to make no provision for self, 2261:8-10.

**Manner of writing of the Lord, 4390:11; 4391:13; mission work not among savages, 1217:2-9.**

**Not:**

**IN ANY SENSE:** Lords in the church, 1723:7-12; 1534:1-3; vicars or substitutes of Christ to the church, 1527:7-12; 1529:4.

**Orators nor dramatists, 824:7, 8.**

**Of troubled hearts, 2453:7, 15, 16.**

**Only:** Could judge, 336:15; had power to communicate gifts, 2110:8, 9.

**Peculiar traits of character in the, 2501:5; persecuted by Sanhedrin, 2971:20, 28; that they were commissioned to teach with special authority, 1522:3-11; 1523:1-6; received special power from Jesus prior to Pentecost, 4593:3, 4; recorded their own weaknesses, 2778:5-9; reflected Master's spirit, 2320:8; 2911:4; shook off the dust of their feet from critics, 3010:9.**

**Special:** Visions and revelations seen by, 1525:13-15; 1526:1-4; witnesses, 1521:10, 11; 1522, 1523:1-6.

**Spirit begotten before Ransom was actually provided, 5683:18-20; strife among the, 2449:6, 7; taught humility**

by the Lord, 1766; testify of Jesus before Sanhedrin, 2970:8; thoughts and actions not perfect, but overruled by God, 1526:6; threefold character of inspiration of, 1525:8-15; 1526:1-4; use neither force nor arbitrary authority, but suggestion, request and entreaty, 1822:1-5; warned that Jesus must suffer and die, 2758:1-4; 3340:3-6; warning of, against heresies, 552:4, 7-10; wisdom of Jesus in pairing the, 2261:1, 2; witnessed to Jesus as the Redeemer, 3911:4; worked for livelihood, 2500:6-9, 12-14; would today be called mornedained, 986:8; wrote to true church, 715:10; teachers provided for perfecting of saints, 5067:1-11. See Jesus.

**APOSTOLIC:** Church, See Church (Early); council, first, 1172; institutions perpetual, 781.

**Succession:** Claimed by two churches, 3211:1; creedal error of, 985:8-11; 5002, 5003; not authorized, 550:1.

**APPARATUS:** Wireless, used by Society the excuse for Bethel raid, 6231:7.

**APPEARANCE:** Man looketh on outward, 3226:7-9; outward, does not always register heart condition, 6317:3-5.

**APPEARING:** Crowns for all who love Lord's, 3212:5, 6; of Christ distinct from coming, 60:1, 2.

**See Atonement, Second.**

**APPENDICITIS:** Cure for, 4963:5, 6, 15.

**APPETITES:** Fallen, to be killed, not fed, 3271:6.

**APPLICATION:** "Making straight paths", 1130; of the truth to one's self, 1027, 1028; "overcome evil with good", 1021:11.

**APPROBATION:** Often leads to dishonesty, 933:2.

**ARAB:** Evil effects of European "civilization", 1876:11; 1877:1; and Jews never partake of food together, 4907:1.

**ARBITRATION:** International, begun between U. S. and Great Britain, 2112:11; 2117:1.

**ARCHAEOLOGISTS:** Why their chronology is unreliable, 3622:5, 11.

**ARCHAEOLOGY:** Excavations in Jerusalem planned (1891), 1744:1, 2; some missing cylinders, 1579; tells of Hebrew invasion of Palestine, 1652.

**ARCHANGEL:** Meaning of word, 490:1, 2; only one in universe, 5050:7, 8.

**ARCHBISHOP:** Of Canterbury an Evolutionist, enthroned, 2092:27-29; 2093:1-4; York, visit to Russia by, 2151:14; 2152:1-3.

**Sees that Christ's kingdom is not yet here, 4799:1-13.**

**ARCTIC:** Ice disappearing as we near Millennium, 3181:11, 16, 17.

**ARGUMENT:** An important principle of, 8:9; false, for the sake of conquest, dangerous, 5517:5-7; with evil spirits a dangerous proceeding, 5085:1, 2.

**ARIEL:** Applied to Jerusalem, 1296:7; (Isa. 29:1) type of Christendom, 576:10-14.

**See Christendom.**

**ARISTOCRACY:** Glory of, departing, 1690:6, 7; how it kept the people in subjection, 1905:7, 9-14; in Great Britain, 1037:12; 1038:13; saying, "Peace and safety", 1512:1; upheld by New Czar of Russia (1895), 1769:3, 4; 1791:14.

**ARK:**

Noah's: Alleged discovery of, 524:6, 7; express used in, 525:1; description of, 2843:2-5; dimensions of, 2679:14, 15; found (in) on Mt. Ararat by Rev. Dr. J. J. Nour, D.D., L.L.D. (1894), 1689:6, 7; model for ship-builders today, 3356:3, 4; 3525:9; 3933:14; 3934:1-3; proofs to support Bible account of, 408:2, 3; scientific proportions of, 408:2, 3.

**The Covenant:** Brought to Temple, antitypical significance of, 3283:7; captured by the Philistines, 5626:4-6; 8-10; Christ represented in the, 5680:10; concealed in Abyssinia, 3450:7; David danced before the Lord in bringing home the, 5680:7-9; lesson to Israelites in re-remembering the, 4259, 4260; return of, glories the Christ, 5680:9.

**5680:10:** symbol of divine presence, 2002:6; Lzaz destroyed for attempting to steady the, 2003:2, 3; 3252, 3253; 5679:5, 8-11.

**ARMAGEDDON:** Antitypical battle of, 5659:4; 5735:5; approach of, recog-

nized by politicians, 5062:6-12; associated with Mt. Tabor in Messiah's kingdom, 5604:3-5; battle of the great day, 3770:20, 21; capital's part in, 5526:7-9; coming of, 842:12-14; day of battle, 286:6-8; gathered to, 510:14; Gileon's victory at, 5057:1-5, 10-14; nations being hurried to, 4411-4414; between human capital and labor, 3271, 3272; 5458; sermon of Brother Russell published widely, 5137; seventh plague, 377:9, 10; signs of, 4075; to destroy present heavens and earth, 5516, 5517.

**ARMENIA:** Did not send Patriarch to the Pan-Orthodox conference at Moscow (1894), 1740:15, 1741:4; massacres began in 1894, 1756:14; question of, in 1896, 1919:2, 3; should the consecrated farer war to prevent massacres of? 1912:6-10; why Europe tolerates Turkey's treatment of, 2056.

**ARMIES:** Heavenly, may march on church in battle, 4451:9-11; light and darkness described as two, at war in the world, 6142:1-3.

**ARMINIANISM:** Denies ransom of heathen, 556:2; doctrine of, 403:3, 4; examined, 2595:1-5; inconsistent, 8:10-12; 24:10; 259:13-15; on fate of heathen, 6:7; 257:11, 12; 544:8; 557:7; 558:2.

**ARMOR:**

What: Let us put on the 4709:9-11; 5707:10-12; 5770:2-4, 6-10; 6175:4, 5; need of the, 36:12-18; 46:14; 648:8, 11; 2275:6-9; 2433:3-6, 8-14; 3001:7; 4077:4, 5; 4448:6; 5-12; 6209:8; 6210:1; necessary to stand in the evil day, 2275:6, 10; 5677:4, 8-12; required in the day of storm delusions, 2275:6-10.

**ARMY:** Christian duty if compelled to enter, 1912:9.

**Lords:**

DESTRUCTIVE: Christians not in, 1747:3-5; Communists and Socialists are, 622:9.

**SPIRITUAL:** Contrasted with Satan's, 2311; counterfeited by Satan's, 6129:4-7; volunteer, increased activity to, for, 6077:14, 15, 21, 22.

**Of world and Satan contrasted with Lord's, 2311; Sinner's overcome by the stars of heaven, 5601:6; some saints will find it hard not to join the, 1762:2, 9; and navy, menaces to world peace, 2015:10, 12, 14.**

**See Military Service.**

**ARROW:** That fleth by day, thou shalt not fear the, 3332:1.

**ARROWS:** (Psalm 91) Defined, 112:6, 7.

**ART:** Unbaste an abomination to the pure mind, 1704:2.

**AS:** Lost, of anielis, 1258:1.

**ASA:** Gained a victory over enemies by prayer, 3393:1-3; great reformer in Israel, 2363:5, 7, 8; humble and faithful king of Israel, 4721:4725; restored Jehorah as the God of Judah, 3733:4-7.

**AS:** And so in Scripture, 613:6-10, 17-20.

**ASCENSION:** Our Lord's, 1415; proper view of, 2818:7-9; why expedient, 1828, 1829; witnessed only by disciples, 5589:12-16.

**ASENATH:** Type of church, 752:9.

**ASEPTOLIN:** Antioxin for germ diseases, 1942:5.

**ASHTAROTH:** Why an object of worship, 5627:4.

**ASIA:** Ephesus an important center of, 3469:5.

**Minor:** Spread of truth to, 4190:4-6, 13-15; seven churches of, 336:5; why the gospel was turned from into Europe, 1545:9, 10, 14-16.

**ASPIRATIONS:** To chief place in church to be discouraged, 5322:9.

**ASS:** Knoweth his master's crib, 4041:1-4.

**ASSASSINATION:**

Of President: Carnot (1894), 1668; McKinley, 2890:1, 2, 6.

**ASSEMBLING:** Together profitable, 316:9-13, 18-21.

**ASSOCIATED:** Bible Students, name for local class meetings, 5573:4, 14.

**Press:** Representative in the Vatican, 3381:6; under control of Jesuits, 5627:4.

**ASSUMPTION:** Of Virgin Mary unscriptural, 3320:13-15.

**ASTROLOGY:** Of Dellizsch unscientific, 3422:3, 12-21; see Egyptian and Assyrian Correlations.

**ASTROLOGERS:** Of the East, 4534:4-6, 10-13.



- creeds of (Letter), 5629, 5630; separation from, 248:1-3, 10-13; service of brethren extends to them, 3932:8; should we leave her alone? 1069:2; signs of her fall, 311:7; "Sinners in Zion are afraid", 1874; the sins and doom of, 2:3, 3; 174:4, 5; 212:4, 5, 8, 9; 213:5; 214:3-6; 183:1; message of truth, 6243:18, 524:1-4. Same: Consecrated still in, 1844:8, 14; missing cylinders from literal, 1579.
- Spiritual Israel released from captivity in, 3643:1-3, 9, 10; spread of infidelity in (in 1895), 1844:3-6; 183:1; 4-9, 12; sudden destruction of, 2498:4, 5; sure effect of Bible study on, 1236:3-8; symbolic, destroyed, when, how, 45:2-11; 46:1-3; taking part in her prayer meetings, etc., 1768:4-10; tends toward Episcopal organization, 1897:6-10.
- Test: Of fellowship and oneness unscriptural, 1571:12, 13; 1572:1-13; upon, the ransom, 1452:6-10, 14-16.
- The Great: And her daughter systems to disappear, 4287:10; identified, 471:6-11.
- Those who refuse to come out of, defiled, 3600:1-3; three "satisfactory" opinions of, on the fate of the heathen after death, 1818:13, 14; time of reckoning here, 1078:9, 10.
- To be: Exalted during revolutionary stage of trouble, 5554:8, 16; rejected as was natural Israel, 2748:8-10.
- To fall in the time of trouble, 5135:11; true church called out of, 694:12, 13; twisted ideas of, on baptism, 1543:8-11; type and antitype, 45:2-11; 2495:8, 9; 2496:1-3; "The Religious Association" of (1895), 1858:8; unpreached but true sermon on, 1032; voice of bride and bridegroom no more heard in, 3884:1-7; vomit-laden tables of, are tables of debris, 1899:6-8; we should not reject anything merely because it is held by, 1803:8.
- What: It means to come out of, 4817:10-15; the word means, 45:2. When one is defiled by, 3600:1-3.
- Why: Afraid to renounce error, 1122:12-14; Christendom is called, 718:3; why have we been so long in seceding, 1426:8; impossible for her scholars to agree on doctrine, 1832:5, 12; "Protestants" of, no longer protest, 1775:14, 15; 1778:1, 2; true church called out of, 5092.
- Withdrawal letter from, 1578:9-13; with drunken wine of, 1832:1-3; worse than grossest heathenism, 1185:1-7; worship of Mammon rather than God is found in, 5696:7-11; yoke of bondage of, 1067:3-13.
- And: Great Company, 156:1-3, 6-8; New Jerusalem, cities of, 1362:10-15, 1535; saloons, 532:1-3, 13, 14.
- Vs. true church, 4878:17-22.
- See Reast; Christendom; Man of Sin; Paracy; Politics.
- BABYLONIA:** Architecture of, disproves evolution theory, 3652:14, 15; cradle of the world, 1844:3-6; 6420:10, 12; brethren at Atlanta denied, 6382:1; 6389:12; 6390:1, 2.
- BALAAAM:** Christians warned against the sin of, 6255:8; covetousness of the sin, 2342:8, 9; 3044:3, 4; 5322, 5323; sin of, to have antipathetical feeling, 5323:5, 13; type and antitype, 359:17, 18.
- BALLINGER:** Rev., on the Inspiration of the Bible, 2012, 2013.
- BAM:** Ancient and political governmental, 1871:9-12, 17; 1872:1-6.
- BANK:** Top denoted by Lord's service (Letter), 5876:15-19.
- BANKRUPTCY:** Law: Christians may take advantage of, 2961:3, 6.
- BANQUET:** Provided at Pittsburgh for released brethren, 8421:3.
- BAPTISM:** Always in order, 1113; Apostles followed Jesus in, 760:3-5; as a symbol, 133:12; 134:1, 2, 7; by water and by holy spirit, 3478:2; civil, practiced by Socialists in France to 1895, 1784:7, 9; defensed, of Jews and gentiles, 198:1-15; dip, pour or sprinkle, which is proper form of, 1213; Episcopalian bishop's views on, 1213; except a man be born of water, 1987:4, 8, 9.
- For:
- REMISSION OF SINS:** For Jews only, 5962-5965; is "John's baptism", 3292:4, 5.
- The dead, 1545:3-5, 11-13; 1986:7, 8.
- Immersion is the proper form of, 1541:1-6.
- Import of: For Jews—repentance, 1541:8-11; since end of Jewish age—immersion into Christ's death, 1542:1-12; 1543.
- In: The name of Jesus Christ (for the remission of sins) only for Jews, 1421:1; utero, obligatory, 3622:12.
- WATER: As a symbol of entire consecration, 1291:6-9; 1917:1, 2, 10; is it necessary for the fully converted, 1543:3, 7, 11.
- Into: Christ, since 1831, 132:5, 6, 10-12; 367:1-3; Christ's death, 128:1-8, 10-12; 5599; death, 302:1, 2, 9; 2294:1-4.
- MOSES: Not a type of baptism into Christ, 4498:5-12; what it represented, 4498:10.
- Name of Jesus explained, 48:6-8.
- Jesus' age at, 1161:2-6; Lutheran view of, 3592:4-9; made a symbol of consecration by Jesus, 1161:6-7; may be performed by one not of the church class, 376:2-4; 3478:2, 5; 594:1, 5; 117:1, 6-7, 12; 396:1.
- Not: As Feature of the Mosaic law, 1539:11; 1540:2-11; test of fellowship, 2266:2.
- Of:
- CHURCH:** A symbol of death, 445:1-3; its requirements, 133:1-8.
- Fire upon Israel defiled, 162:5; 199:3, 10-15; 1545:2; 1916:13; 2301:5; 2564:7, 8; 2820:7; 2927:2; holy spirit, what it is, 162:5; 182:3-9, 14-19; 198:16; 199:1, 2; 375:12, 13; 376:2-4; 3478:2, 5; 594:1, 5; "households", 1540:12.
- INFANTS: A heathen doctrine, 3081:21, 22; 3082:1-3, 10; supplants Jewish practice of circumcision in Presbyterian view, 1990:16; 1961:1-5, 10-12; unscriptural, 945:3, 6; 1540:1-2; 1542:12.
- JESUS: Church's baptism also, 5484:1-4; 5599; different from John's baptism, 3296:5, 6; 5962-5965; symbol, 444:1, 18, 19; 2237:3; 4, 2365:3712:6-8; with water pre-New Jerusalem, cities of, 5263:5-7.
- JEW: And Gentiles differentiated, 2417:5; for remission of sins, 952:5.
- JOHN: Different from that of Jesus, 1558:3-8; 2417:5; 3356:8, 7; 4543:5, 11; 5962-5965; for Jews only, 1421:1-3; 2417:5; 2563:1; 2825:7; 5962-5965; 9-11; superstitious regarding, 1137:2-4; three kinds of, defined, 198:1-16; 199:1-3; two kinds of, 444:7-11, 18, 19.
- Unto: Entire consecration to the will of God even, death, 1687:5; 1688:2; repentance, 1687:5-7.
- What it implies, 132:5, 6, 10-12; when necessary may be performed by a sister, 1541:7; who may perform symbol, 395:9; 396:13.
- With: The baptism of repentance, 1916:7, 13.
- THE HOLY SPIRIT: 1916:13; and with fire, 2820:7.
- Water, still proper since 1914, 546:13, 14; 5965:1, 6, 7.
- And communion subjects of discussion among Baptists, 5063:7-16.
- See Comp. Immersion.
- BAPTISTS:** Adopt ritualistic services, 3024:17, 18; 3025:1, 2, 11, 12; believe in Christ's return, 3459:2, 3, 6; boys' brigades use bayonets in 1895, 1871:13; Catholics and Methodists use church of, 1567; change their views on the Atonement, 3459:2.
- 4-11; denominational organization of, topped (1895), 1597:10; divided on the subject of immersion, 5063:7-16; D. A. embrace the "new theology", 1752:9-18; drifting into denominationalism, 1590; "heavens shall be shaken", 1306:3-7; 1307:1, 2.
- How: One came into the truth, 1048:3-11; their creed-bonds operate, 1306:2-7.
- In bondage even as others, 966:16-22; losing their members, 4016:14-18; minister of the, receives present truth, 3425:3-5; missionary life of, in India, 1701; National Council of, have Governor Hughes for president, 4026:1, 2; of north are infidels, 4085:1-6; opinionless to re baptism are not Baptist doctrines, 1590; part of Babylon, 730:6-10; 1137:8-10; pharisees and popes among, 1306:6, 7; prepare for weekly vaunderloo shows, 4026:12, 13; revise their creed, 3457, 3458; slaves to ecclesiasticism, 3248:3-7, 11; 3249:1, 2; spread of infidelity among (1895), 1824:4; torment denied by minister for, 1149, 1150; turning to higher criticism, 474:9-13; and disciples, plan to unite, 3966:5, 6; 4267:14-16; 4268:1, 2.
- BAPTIZED:** Church, into Christ's death, 128:1-8, 10-12; who are the, 2273:11-18, 10-12; John, 3478:1.
- BAPTIST:** Presching of John the, 2562-2564.
- BAPTIST:** Untranslated in Revised Version, 248:8.
- BARAK:** Supported by and a conqueror through Deborah, 5604:9-11; 5605:1-3.
- BARBER:** R. H., resignation as member of Board of Directors by, 6423:5, 6.
- BARBOUR:** Mr. N. H., first saw Lord's presence and time prophecies, 3822:2-6.
- BARABAS:** A description of character of, 2398:1; disagreement of, with Paul, 1545:17; 1546:1, 2; experience of, in Lystra, 1471:5-8, 14; impressed with conversion of gentiles, 2997:5; not an apostle, 5850:2-4.
- And Paul: First Christian missionaries, 1461; their dispute no proof of bitterness, 17:13; 18:4, 5.
- BARROWS:** Rev. H. H., the hope he offers the heathen, 2220:1, 2.
- BARTELLA:** A miller, victim of mob in Italy, 2384:2-5, 10-13.
- BARTHOLOMEW:** Probably Nathaniel, 9:7, 12.
- BARTIMAEUS:** Healed of his blindness a picture of Millennial work, 5485:1; Jesus restores sight to blind, 2729, 2730; 3847:11-13.
- BARTON:** Death of Pilgrim Brother, 5930:4-6, 12, 14; pilgrim trip of, in Britain, 27:370:11, 3749:16; 3808:20.
- Views of, on: Binding of Satan, 4695; the anticrist (Letter and Reply), 5865-5867.
- BARUCH:** Scribe of Jeremiah unpopular with the King, 2400:11, 12.
- BASTARDS:** Christians without discipline in, 521:11, 14.
- BATTERSON:** How truth was received by Bro. W. H., 5282:12-18.
- BATTLE:** At gate of Babylon (Isa. 28), 2661:12-14; day of (Zech. 14:3-5), 288:6-8; Booklet, in the Ecclesiastical Heavens, Great, 5685:5, 12; 6028:7, 8, 15.
- Of: Armageddon (Vol. IV. Scripture Studies), portrays today's events, 6091:8.
- CHRISTIANS:** 1859:4-11, 15-20; against selfishness, 1861:2-7, 10, 11; must be aggressive, not merely defensive, 1799:2-5.
- THE GREAT DAY: 377:20, 21; 4075; preparing between capital and labor, 3271, 3272; 5458.
- See Armageddon.
- BATTLES:** A CHRISTIAN: Pictured by Greek games, 5777:5-8; soldier also mental, 3275.
- Israel a picture of higher battles for church, 3332:9; New Creation described, 5687.
- BEACONSFIELD:** Lord, see Disraeli.
- BEAM:** How to plant the Millennial, 4987:5, 6.
- BEANS:** Of special grade for distribution, 4960:8, 9, 15, 16.
- BEAST:** Came out of the earth, 319:16; death of man different from that of beast, 5166:1-10; had mouth of a lion, 319:3.
- Image of: 321:9-20; 497:4, 5; church federation the, 1198:7-13; completion and persecuting power of, 1409:10; Episcopalians preparing to give it life (1895), 1870:3-6; Evangelical Alliance, the, 497:4, 5; 1355:14; 1474; evidence of the giving of life to the (Letter), 6218:6, 7; further vitalization of the, 6425:5-11; giving life to the, 3390:1; 3698:1; 6425:1-4; headed by Episcopal church, 2554:3, 4; how formed, 64:4, 7; 1158:1-3, 6-7; 1198:7-13; of Protestantism, 4689:26; preparations for, 1379; preparing to give it life, 1399; 1474; reviewed, 5349; steps toward giving life to, 4233:3-9.
- TO: Receive life from two-born beast, 4196:15; receive power from the Spirit, 4109:2.
- What it is, 321:9-20.
- Mark of: Cannot buy or sell without the, 968:6; 6192:16; 6388:4-6, 12, 13; defined, 501:1; 64:17; 318:8; 12:19; keeping Sunday not the, 1446:5, 10-11; 1447:1.
- Number of, 323:3-20 (1882 view), 355:6-8; of Revelation 13 has bear's feet, 318:12; power and strength given unto, 6192:10.
- Two-born:
- OF REVELATION 13:11: 63:4-8; 13:19:12-20; 320; 6425:1, 2; Is Church of England and Ireland, 6192:16.
- Power dissolving, 834:4, 8, 11; to give life to image, 4196:8-15.
- Warfare between the Lamb and the, 6440:5, 6; what it represents, 45:5; 7; who victory over the, 130:3-8; work of, in France, Portugal and Spain, 2869, 2870; worship of, 63:8.
- And: Image of Revelation, 497:4; 2496; 5349; victory over, 2713:7; see Image of the Beast.
- Anti-Christ; Babylon; Man of Sin; Papacy.
- BEASTS:** Four of Revelation, 529:18-21; of Revelation clearly interpreted by Brother Russell, 6424:7; out of sea and earth, 319:16.
- BEATITUDES:** 2585-2588; 3733-3736; contrasted with the Law of Moses, 5003:4-7; traces of overcomers, 2249:6.
- BEAUTY:** How we behold the Lord's, 1915:4; in Christ they saw no, 574:1-4; may conceal a wicked heart, 45:2-8.
- Of: Holiness in old age, 2146:14; Jesus is great as his character, 5291:9-13.
- One mark of a ripe character, 1317:9-13.
- BE-ARISE:** Take up thy, 3502:3-5; two one taken, 229:2, 4; 4706:9.
- BEDFORD:** Duke of, foresees time of trouble, 5448:1-5.
- BEDOUINS:** Of Arabia are Edomites, 3584:3.
- BEDS:** Let the saints sing aloud upon their, 82:4; 5451:1-4; 5804:2, 3, 11, 12.
- BEE:** Story of Samson paralleled to our day, 3329:10.
- BEECHER:** Henry Ward: An evolutionist, 753:1-4; one of the first theologians to surrender to "science falsely so-called", 1792.
- Views of, ON: Eternal torment, 3383:2; purity aims, 1061; ransom, 392:4; 430:1-6, 9-13.
- BEE:** Rev. Agar, expelled from Methodist church, 3810:18-23; 3611:1-3.
- BEGETTING:** To divine nature, 218:4, 5; and anointing of Spirit, differentiated, 5228:2-8; 5728:7, 8.
- See Divine Nature.
- BEGGING:** All forms disapproved, whether by word, insinuation, suggestion, collection, 1637:14-17.
- Among God's people: Done by wolves, 5789:11-14; unscriptural, 4101:4, 8, 13-15.
- For: Money, unscriptural, 865:1; 885:9-10; the Lord not proper among his people, 1447:7; 5980:5.
- Never done by true brethren (Letter), 6119:7-9; not now the same as in the apostles' day, 2933:3, 4; publicly is not to be encouraged now, 2933:3, 4.
- BEGOTTEN:** Alone discern spiritual things, 857:9, 10; worlds, during Millennium, 1419:8-9; not of blood, nor will of flesh, 4108:1, 2.
- See Consecrated.
- BEHAVIOR:** Of love, 3151:1-7, 9.
- BEEHIVED:** Church of Christ are, 2844, 2845; for witness of Jesus, 331:7-9; all martyrs are, for witness of Jesus, 2941:11-13.
- BEING (Pseudo):** Mistranslations of word, 667:1-6; signifies existence, 276:3, 4; and soul, defused, 205:1-14.
- BEINGS:** Perfect, may become sinners, 891:2; 3084:4, 8-10.



8384: 4-8; primitive methods compared with Berean, 5918, 5919; referred to Christendom of, 5752: 1-4, 7-9; theory vs. truth, 351: 9, 17; value of dictionary and concordance in, 1241: 5-12, 16-22; why essential, 3381: 9-34; see Berean Study Classes.

Substituted for creeds by Brother Russell, 6011: 19, 20; suggestions for meetings for study of the (1885), 1868-1868; supplants revelation by dreams, 3971: 5-7; suppressed and destroyed by Catholicism, 3614: 9; 3615; sure and pure, 4242: 7-10; systematic interpretation of, 796: 5-9; taking heed according to, 2146, 2147; taught, Isaacalls through Jehoshaphat, 2365: 2, 3.

#### Teachings:

**THAT THE:** Sky is a substantial vault and a water reservoir? 1812: 1-13; sun and moon stood still? 1813: 10-13; sun and stars are merely earth's ornament and conveniences? 1812: 18-22.

**THAT THE EARTH:** Has four corners? 1812: 17; is fixed and immovable? 1813: 13-15; 1814: 1-4; is hung on nothing? 1814: 5-12; rests upon pillars? 1813: 6-9; 1814: 1-4; 1-2; rests upon water? 1813: 1-5.

Test of all teachings is the, 1206: 2; "Thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way," 1753; though given to church, often applies to man, 1163: 2; Tychendorf on manuscripts of, 1116: 11-14; 1147: 1-7.

**To Be:** Dispensed with in Millennium, 3086: 8; understood must be studied recently, 4744: 14-24; useful in Millennium also, 5803: 4; 5804: 1.

Translations of various, 62: 24; treasure house, 18: 4; triumph of, 237: 3.

**Truths:** Consistent, 856: 4, 11, 13-15; corroborated by Babylonian tablets, 479: 3, 4, 11; 3162: 2-6; denied by Lyman Abbott, 5487, 5488; hidden from thinkers by creedal errors, 4923: 2-5; revealed through scriptures, 2534: 4-6; why revealed at this time, 5597: 3.

Two oldest manuscripts of the, 1108: 5; ultimate purpose of the, 2949: 2-5, 12; **Understanding:** A lamentable lack in, 3976: 11, 12; an aid to sanity, 4860: 7-10.

**Understood by consecrated,** 718: 10; unfolds gradually, 414: 1-4, 7-10; 658; unique in candor, 3710: 5, 6; various messages of life to man, 3058-3060; verily inspired or not at all, 1313: 20; 1314: 1-12.

**View of:** **DEATH COMPARED WITH:** Bishop Foster's view, 1718; Dr. Talmage's view, 1119: 1-8.

Purgatory, 1316: 9-13; 1317: 1, 7, 8. **Viewed as:** Mere history, 2451: 17; tele-scope, 716: 6.

**What:** Health, 676; Rev. C. A. Briggs, D. D., 1313: 5-20. **What:** Is included in faithfulness to the, 4897: 7-11; it teaches, 2241, 2242.

**Why:** **IT:** Abounds in picture language, 289: 4; reveals the plan of the ages, 180: 5; 180: 5; no carefully records genealogies, 1420: 2, 6-10. Not all plain, 24: 14-17.

Will constitute the text book for the world during the Millennium, 1526: 4; wisdom admitted by Infidels, 610: 14; without scriptures studies will lead to darkness, 4404: 4.

**Writings of the,** 4133-4436; written and unwritten, 29: 7; ye shall know the truth, if ye continue in, 5507: 1-4. **And:** Egyptology, 625: 1, 11; opium, Christendom's gift to China, 4749: 14-21.

**Ve:** Egyptologists' findings, 3724: 4-6, 9-12; Evolution, tract distribution of book on, 2464: 1, 4, 5; orthodox religion, 802, 803; theologians, 678. See Creeds; Jesus; Light; Lamp; New Testament; Roman Catholicism.

**BIBLES:** In 907 Society published new Water Tower, 3451: 1, 10, 11; 3993: 1, 2, 5-7; 4072; 4208; 4, 5, 10, 11; 4310: 6; 4975: 7. **Special:** Edition of the Linear, 2850: 6, 7, 11; features of the Berean, 4852: 2-9, 14-16.

**BIBLICAL:** Names: Examples of their significance, 48: 1.

**BIEDERWOLF:** Dr. defines the Evangelical Church, 3567: 27-29; 3568: 1-2.

**BIGOTRY:** In religious matters deplorable unreason, 5042: 6; fatal, 991: 4, 5; what is religious? 3215: 4.

**BILLIARDS:** Introduced into the Y. M. C. A. (1896), 1942: 15-18; parlors proposed as annexes to Methodist churches, 1492: 3-6; should saints play? 1790: 7, 8, 13; 1942: 17, 18.

**BILLY:** Sunday: Arrangement of Christen-

dom's ministers by, (Letter), 5723: 16-18; 5724: 1-3, 10-13.

**BIND:** Him, hand and foot (Matthew 22: 13), 951: 10-14.

**BINDING:** **And Loosing:** In earth and heaven, 2657: 11; power of the apostles in, 3789: 10.

**BIRDS:** Babylon the cage of unclean and hateful, 986: 11.

**BIRTH:** Virgin, of Christ, an essential doctrine, 3941: 11, 12; 3942: 1.

**BISHOP:** Another name for elder, 1957: 1, 4; general overseer, not an honorary title, 1533: 10, 11.

**Methodist:** Denies inspiration of the Bible, 1797: 5, 6; infidelity of a, examined, 1285: 12-18; pays tribute to Catholicism, 4775: 5-8, 12; spiritually blind, 820: 8-11; views of, on Bryan, 2780: 1.

**Of London:** Denies that he preached the truth, 1049.

**HIS:** Unpreached sermon, 1032; views on success, 2491, 2492.

**Overseer,** not a lord, 3172; starts a home saloon, 1790: 14; view of Millenium by a, 1072.

**BISMARCK:** Prince, decorated by Pope, 823: 14.

**BITTERNESS:** Against the brethren, how to overcome, 5803: 8-13; defined, 5973: 17.

**How:** Its root springs up, 4759: 8, 9, 16; 4760; to overcome, 2517: 5-10. Signifies our loss of the breakfast, 6201: 1; Smyrna means, second stage of church, 351: 5-8, 15, 16.

**BITTINGER:** Dr. (his) knowledge of truth, 339: 5-7.

**BLACK:** **IT:** Healing by, 3158: 8-10; of Simon Magus ceased after conversion by Philip, 2960: 7, 8.

**BLAIR:** Senator, his views on Christianity, 1213: 1, 2; education, 1212.

**BLASPHEMY:** In last days, 2459: 10. **BLASPHEMY:** Canonizing "saints" is, 1139.

**Charge** against Jesus before the Sanhedrin, 1809: 7, 8, 12, 13; 3888: 6; 5221: 3-6; Stephen, 2958: 4.

**Christian Science:** Is, 3423: 12; may be controlled unknown, 6336: 5; meaning of word, 499: 15.

**Of God:** False Christianity is, 794: 7; now, glory to him in Millennium, 3701: 7-12.

**To claim God the author of sin,** 1268: 8, 12; 1299: 8-12; torment dogma is, 1124: 1-3.

**See Money:** Treason.

**BLESSED:** **Are:** Poor in spirit, 2249: 13; 3733-3736; the dead who die in the Lord from henceforth, 308: 9-11; 474: 7, 10, 12; 475: 8-10; 604-606; they that mourn, 2250: 2-4.

**Is the man that endureth,** 645: 4-7; 13-15; 5499, 5500; Jesus described the class to be, 4557, 4558; people of God, who they are, 2138: 6, 7; 2139: 1-3, 7; to give is more, than to receive, 2221: 10, 11.

**BLESSEDNESS:** Description of the palace of, 5003: 13-15; 5004: 1, 2, 10-12; means more than happiness, 2249: 14; of him that waiteth and cometh to the 1335 days, 5568: 9-14; superior to happiness, 3733-3736.

**See Happiness.**

**BLESSING:** At meals should not be a prayer, 5020: 12.

**BLESSINGS:** At close of gospel age special for church, 3581: 8; despised, not easily regained, 3349: 1.

**Early:** and end of age, contrasted, 2851: are but loss to saints, 2852: 1-3; to be sacrificed, 210: 1-4, 7.

**Elim,** its fountain and springs typical of, 4011: 2; every time we explain God's plan we receive additional, 1650: 10.

**For:** Which we thank God, 1490: 1-3; whole race ultimately, 743: 13-15.

**From God:** Compared to rain, 3598: 2, 8; their extent and medium, 1436: 1-4.

**In trials:** If rightly received, 5499: 9-12; increase in the narrow way, 1751: 6; Millennial, coming through human enlightenment, 5262, 5263; not beneficial under present selfish reign, 6150: 1.

**Of Church:** at present is the truth, 5: 19; early consecration, 1671: 6-7, 14-15; 1672: 1-3, 9-11; God, 1751: 6; Millennial, coming through human enlightenment, 5262, 5263; not beneficial under present selfish reign, 6150: 1.

**Of our part:** 1339: 10; Papal, given to German Kaiser, 3836: 9; Pentecostal, the holy spirit, 2928: 4; 4308: 6-9;

Pope's, bring disaster, 1859: 12-14; present, of the emperor kingdom, 1580: 1-3, 14-17; reason for asking, upon our food, 6124: 7-8; result of bridling the tongue under trial and vexation, 1937: 8-11.

**Resulting from the Fall of Babylon,** 1572: 15; 1573: 1, 2, 7-9; permission of evil, 1561: 9; time of trouble, 1561: 7, 7.

**Result from true knowledge,** 1066: 9; resurrection the root of, 1435: 5.

**Spiritual,** not to be used for: Earthly advantage, 3717: 9-12; ease of flesh, 2358: 2-4.

**Temperament:** Compared with spiritual, 2760: 11, 2761, 2762.

**NOT:** For followers of Christ, 3728: 6-9-12; granted to Christians, 2781, 2762; promised to Christians, 2130: 3, 8; to be prayed for by Christians, 5202: 9-16.

**Ours:** are many, 1339: 10; reward of natural Israel, 2362: 15; to natural Israel, 3223: 1, 2.

**To:** All the world through Abraham's seed, 3938: 1, 2, 5-7; church, to Jew and to the world to come through Abraham, 6321: 2-6, 8-12; the world to come through Israel, 4454: 9-7.

**Why dependent upon the asking,** 6269: 14; withheld as testings of faith, 3970: 3, 4.

**BLIND:** Anointing the eyes of the, 4119, 4150; boy led minister to the truth (Letter), 5903.

**Eyes:** **Of:** All to be opened soon, 2730: 3, 6, 7; of unbeliever to be opened in Millennium, 5485: 3-10.

**OPENED:** At Lord's presence, 712: 11; by services of Brother Russell, 6010: 6; Jesus is confessed, 4149: 7, 8; 4150; now to those having faith, 3848: 2-4.

**Proper methods of opening,** 3167, 3168.

**Free Library for the,** 5037: 9; guides, illustration from "Life" of, 1417: 8, 13; 1428; Jesus heals man born, 1773: Jesus' miracles of restoring sight to a type, 213: 13, 14; leaders of the blind, 525: 13; 2814: 1-10; 2887: 7; 4690: 3-5; 5029: 5-5.

**Man:** Healed with credence by Jesus a picture, 3520; healing of, symbolical, 2670: 1, 2; of Bethesda healed by Jesus, 5111: 17.

**Moaths:** Descriptive of false shepherds, 3327: 3-6; meaning of expression, 3173: 4.

**Pharisees of today:** Are spiritually, 4150: 1, 6-8; show more wicked-heartedness than world, 4445: 7-10.

**Report of work for the,** 5042: 1-4; 5620: 12; truth literature spread among the, 4728: 10-14; watchman of Christendom, 718: 9; who but my servants is, 3176: 10, 11.

**See Miracles.**

**BLINDNESS:** Came to Israel at end of seventy weeks, 2996: 1, 2; common in Orient, 2667: 9, 12; happened to Israel, 384: 6.

**Of Israel:** when and why turned away, 3193: 1; Jews, for benefit of gentiles, 599: 1-3; mind caused by Satan, 525: 10-13; Saul a thorn to the flesh, 2118: 3; worldly-minded ones, 298: 8-10.

**On Messiah's coming:** happened to both houses of Israel, 3192: 3-5; physical and mental, 2580: 9; spiritual, follows wrong heart condition, 4334: 3, 4; to free away, 528: 10-14.

**BLOOD:** Abrahamic Covenant not sealed with, 5227: 2, 9, 10; church alone drink of Jesus', 5342, 5343; counted an unholy thing, 44: 13-17; covenant of God bound to Abraham by, 3945: 5-8; eating of, forbidden prior to Mosaic Law, 1473: 1; evidence of sacrificed life, 1276: 4; 1829: 4; explanation of, 1276: 4; water changed to, 3271: 18; 19; heretidy is in the, 4471: 8, 9, 11-14; in symbol (Revelation 16: 2), 49: 11-14; means of protection of the first-born, 5273: 12, 13; money of Judas could not be returned to Temple treasury, 5552: 7, 8; no flesh, taken into the tabernacle, 4428: 3.

**Of Abel:** calls for justice, 4386: 8-7; Atonement the only salvation for all, 3454: 3-7, 11-13; bullock and what it typified, 73: 2, 3; church counted to Jesus, 1498: 2-7.

**COVENANT:** 4310: 2-5; 4321: 4-11; counted unholy, how? 44: 13; 4435: 4-11; make you perfect, 4495: 7; our share in drinking the, 4453: 6-8; significance of, 3384: 7-9; wherewith we are sanctified, 5877: 11, 12.

**Many bulls and goats, why Moses used**

the, 5874: 8-10; pascal lamb in type and antitype, 1321: 6; Passover, 579: 10; saints shed by Christendom, 5256: 4, 11, 12.

**Pictured sacrificed life,** 17: 7; poisoned by evil passions, 2384: 6; relations, why they should not intermarry, 3042: 8.

**Red:** A symbol of our Lord's sacrificed life, 1230: 9-10; 1335-1337; 1637: 4, 5; vs. in veins, typical significance of, 4876: 6.

**Shedding of righteous, will be required at:** Close of gospel age, 5462: 12-17; 5463: 1-5; hands of this generation, 5255: 1-5, 9-12.

**Significance of, in Memorial,** 1015: 9, 10; 1016: 1-11; typical significance of, 407: 1; unless ye drink my, 611; water turned to, 4059: 7, 8; 4060: 1-3, 6; world will not drink of Christ's, 938: 8, 9; why His use by Jews was prohibited, 4374: 12; "your, be upon your own heads"—refers to the second death, 1557: 18; and fire in time of trouble may be literal, 5317: 13.

**See Flesh.**

**BLOOD:** Jewat, oldest MSS. omit account of, 2774: 5; or "diapadesis", Jesus suffered from, 2767: 2.

**SLOWLY:** M.de, his views on Europe's future, 3162: 7-10.

**BLUNDERS:** May become stepping stones, 3222: 16.

**BOASTERS:** In last days, 2459: 8.

**BOASTFULNESS:** Brother Russell accused of, 1235: 6, 8, 14-16; evidence of intoxication with worldly spirit, 1972: 2; inconsistent in God's people, 5281: 15, 16; most dangerous use of the tongue, 5029: 17; not Paul's motive in writing Ephesians, 4458-4460.

**Of:** St. Paul was with a pure motive, 5941: 6, 10-12; 5942: 3-3; self-denial or service, 3842: 6; service an indication of spiritual pride, 5956: 1, 2. Opposite to meekness and humility, 2300: 7.

**BODIES:** Church's earthly, are members of Christ's body, 5918: 4, 7; Jesus appeared in various, 262: 2, 11; natural and spiritual, 89: 11-18; 242: 2; 261: 5-7, 10-12; 2318: 8-5; 4796: 3; 5025: 9-13; quickening of mortal, 93: 2-4.

**Of:** **CHRISTIANS:** Are servants of the new creature, 5225, 5226; the slaves of the new mind of Christ, 5686, 5687.

**Flesh:** **IT:** not affect the ego, 5325: 3-8; many of the saints which slept arose, 1509: 7; saints will not disappear, 666: 2-8.

**Quickened by holy spirit,** 5035: 4-7; resurrection, 1259: 7-14.

**Spiritual:** 18: 2-10; 277: 3; and heavenly, 36: 10.

**FOR:** Saints, 119: 7, 8, 13, 14; invisible seed, 2797: 3, 4.

**INVIABLE:** 2621; immortal, 237: 1-7.

**Unlike the natural,** 261: 5-7, 10-12; what are, 578: 6, 7.

**See Body.**

**To be made the servants of righteousness,** 5340: 8-14; presented as living sacrifice, 3703: 10-14; 5031: 12-14; 5422, 5423.

**Washed with pure water,** 2021: 7, 8, 11, 12; 2022; who shall deliver us from these dead, 2721: 4-10.

**BODY:** Christ raised with spiritual, 19: 8; church should co-operate as one, 5225: 1, 9, 10.

**Dead:** Raised with what, 95: 3, 7; to sin, 3246: 3.

**Diseases of, affect the mind,** 1080: 1; every member of, useful, 732, 733; "Fear not them which kill the body," 581: 2; 2952: 11.

**God:** Giveth it a, 3063: 1-4, 8, 9; has set members in the, 732: 15.

**Heating:** upon that prepared me, a two-fold method, 4985: 3-5; 5053: 8, 9, 15; "He shall change our life," 1102: 7.

**Are the dead raised up and with what, do they come?** 1510: 1-12; 1511: 6, 9.

**Human:** Church: Christ: 369: 1387; 7: created to picture Christ's, 29: 2; figure of the church, 295: 10; Illustration of the Christ body, 757: 1, 2; 5212, 5213; is not resurrected but, the soul, 668: 5-8; 3584: 4-7; 4994: 1-3; 5578: 5-6; of saloia, surrendered to, 299: 1387; influenced by condition of the mind, 5035: 11-14; keeping under and ob-

jecting to the new will, the, 2309: 11-13; 2310: 1, 2; kind of, determines the nature of the being or soul, 1510: 7-9; 1511: 6-9; life of Jesus made manifest in the consecrated, 5871: 11, 12.

**Members:** Dependent upon each other, 733: 15, 16; placed by God as it pleases

him, 2632; 2: 4047; 4: 6245; 18-20; 5246: 1.

Mortify the sinful and legitimate deeds of the, 5805; 12; 5806: 1-5.

Mourner: Brought into obedience to the new mind, 5070; 7: 4810; 2-6; 5001: 11-14; 6778: 1-4, 11-14; 5564: 6, 18; subdued until death, 5220; 7, 8, 16.

Natural: A picture of the church, 1387; 7: earthly resurrection for, 62: 10, 11.

Of:

CHRIST: Is the same as bride of Christ, 397, 398; see Christ: body of.

Flesh: Jesus did not re-appear to same, 3386; 5; 6; 3387: 1-3.

Of Jesus:

NOT: Corrupted, 18: 16; resurrected, 5222; 6247: 10-17; resurrected, but his soul was, 1045: 1, 2.

PREPARED FOR: Him, two-fold meaning of, 4983-5; 5063: 8, 9, 15; suffering of death, 5084: 5-7. Preserved, 2478: 9.

Of Moses, why hidden? 4054: 8; 9; sin he be destroyed, 929-931.

Physical derangements affect the mind, 1412: 16; presented a living sacrifice, 99; 100: 1-3, 10, 11; reckoned dead, 3203: 3-4; resurrection of, a credal failure, 1508: 18; 1509: 1-4; 1581: 10; 1582: 9-12; 16-21; 1853: 1-2; 1494: 1-3; 5612: 3-5; alive of the new creature, 5101: 8; sown in death has no resurrection, 4794: 6, 7; "Take eat, this is my", 3879: 6-8; "This is my", no reference to the mass, 3526: 9; "Thou wast not that, which shall be", 666: 9-17; what it means to keep under the, 5001: 5, 6, 11-14; 5688: 9-11; 5687: 14, 15; who shall change this life, 366: 12, 18-20; "With what, do they come?", 1852-1856; "Your whole spirit, soul and be preserved", 1881: 12, 13.

And Soul: Distinction between, 2704, 2795; "Fear him who can destroy", 875.

See Human Body; Spiritual Bodies.

BOERS: Views of the British triumph over, 2793: 3, 4.

BOLDNESS: See Meekness.

BOLSHIEVISM: In Europe forecasted, 577: 11; worries Christian Herald, 6432: 15-22; 6433: 1-8.

BONAPARTE: Believed to be Antichrist, 304: 16; how Paul resembled, 1232: 5, 6.

BONAR: H., (his) Analysis of zeal in a dream, 3544: 13; pictures church in development, 841.

BONDS:

Liberty: Broad view respecting Red Cross and, 6257: 3-7, 9-18; 6268: 1, 2, 7, 8; purchase of, an offence to same, 6395: 5; purchased by Tabernacle workers, 6257: 15.

SOCIETY'S: Attitude toward Red Cross work and, provision relative to, 6439: 6-11.

See Red Cross.

BOND-SERVANTS: How the saints are the free men and, of Christ, 1738: 7-13.

BOOK:

OF: Acts, see Apostles; Daniel, see Daniel.

LIFE: For church and for world, 381: 13, 14; overcomers not blotted out of the, 5377: 8, 11-14.

"Practical Methods", warning against, 4128, 4129.

BOOKLET: Evolution, distributed at churches, 3560.

BOOKLETS: Dutch, on hand in 1916, 5822: 26.

BOOK-MARK: Cellular, a souvenir from Brother Russell, 4639: 4-7.

BOOKS: Can saints deal them generally? 1986: 3-4; outside of Society's publications no longer permitted, 6075: 2; precious and expensive in Paul's day, 3158: 11.

Question: Advantageous for private study (Letter and reply), 5783: 1-7, 10, 11.

BREAN STUDY: 4869: 6, 14; original of, 4589: 3-5, 9-12.

BROUGHT A blessing number, 5282: 6-9; issued, 4869: 6, 14; 5042: 9, 23; 5077: 7, 8, 16; for Volume Seven ready January 15, 1918, 6208: 1.

Selenitic, danger from, 4129: 4, 5; shall be opened (Rev. 20: 12), 3433: 7; two great, of nature, revelation, 1390: 5, 7, 8; 1391: 1-10; will be unnecessary when man is perfected, but will doubtless continue, 1717: 7-11.

See Literature; Publications; Studies in the Scriptures.

BROTH: Brother. His work among the Africans, 3942, 3943.

BROWN:

Again: None can inherit the kingdom unless, 3485: 12, 13; 3486; what it means to be, 2421: 11; ye must be, 2572, 2573.

Of: Flesh or spirit, 2422; 4124: 6-8; God, whoever believeth is, 2629: 7-14.

SPIRIT: Explained, 3486; such will be invisible, 579: 3; 836, 837; 5: 42; 25: 13; 4124: 6-8.

WATER: (John 3: 1-3) 2422: 9; and spirit, meaning of phrase, 4124: 7-9.

Out of Zion, little flock and great company to be, 5574: 8-12.

BORROW: From him that would (Matt. 5: 42), 2518: 10; 4971: 1, 2.

BORROWING: Among Christians to be avoided, 2196: 12; deplorable habit, 5740: 3; from Egyptians by Israelites explained, 3996: 4.

BOTTLES: New wine in old, 2592: 10, 11.

BOY: Song of, possibly suggested the dream march from "Saul", 5674: 2.

BOWEN: Thos., discovered feature of chronology, 289: 1.

BOWLING: Alley: Proposed as annexes to Methodist churches, 1492: 3-6.

BOXER: Rebellion in China, 2662, 2663.

BOY: Scout movement engenders war spirit, 2841: 3.

BOYCE: Coming against the truth, 1766: 3, 8.

BOYS: In Protestant Sunday schools desert their churches, 4709: 17, 18; turning point in their characters reached between ages of 12 and 18, 4858: 8, 7.

BRAIDE: Use bayonets on a crowd (1896), 192: 2.

BRAILETS: And earings: Symbols, 51: 14-16.

BRADLEY-MARTIN: Dress ball: Views of ministers on, 2105: 7, 8, 12-14.

BRAHMANISM: Eternal torment taught by, 183: 9; the Romanism of India, 1183: 6-8, 9.

BRAHMO-SOMA: (His) Plan for reformation in India, 1813: 6-8.

BRAIN:

Age: Our day called the, 2053: 12; referred by the Bible, 736-738.

Begenercy often result of injury to the, 3774: 5, 7-8.

Of Humans: Arranged similar to Tabernacle, 4028: 16, 17; 4029; deterioration, 3967: 1, 2; superior to muscle, 1162: 5-12; 1243: 12, 13; 1244: 1-3. Seat of all thought and feeling, 2013: 8; stupefied by glutony and liquor, 3831: 1.

See Mind.

BRAWLE: Bush: Pictorial of unfaithful Christians, 5029: 8-11.

BRANDEIS: Louis, Foremost Zionist of America is Supreme Court Justice, 6315: 19.

BRAVADO: Courage: And caution more desirable than, 2437: 10-12; is confidence, and not, 3195: 9.

Way make of one a martyr, 5599: 14; no part of onage, 5510: 9-10.

BRAZEN: And Use Altar.

BREAD: Alone will not supply life in man, 2244: 1; 4898: 9-11, 17-19.

Breaking of: And Lord's day, 839: 15-17; custom explained, 466: 7; not Lord's supper, 1421: 3.

Broken, Jesus, 840: 4-7; 3526: 9, 10; command that those sins be made, 3297: 8; evermore give up of this, 4146: 7, 8.

From Heaven: Jesus is the, 4012: 7; type and antitype, 4011: 5-8.

"Give us this day our daily", 2253: 2; 5269: 1, 2; Memorial, its significance, 348: 1-3; mark of Christ's human nature, 1504: 11-12; natural, created to picture Christ, 29: 2.

Of Life: Christ, 1755; 2651, 2652; 3334: 2; 4146, 4147; how prepared, 57: 1, 2; significance of, the 1014: 8-11; 1015: 1-7; typified by Joseph feeding brethren, 57: 10; world in future to be fed on the, 5087: 15, 16. See Christ; Jesus.

Our daily, 23: 136.

Riet in: Italy in 1898, 2384: 2-5, 10; Montreal, 1769: 8.

Significance of emblems of wine and, 938: 8; spiritual, 23: 11-14.

Symbol of: Christ's sacrificed humanity, 1636: 7, 8, 13, 14; the sacrifice of Christ, Head and body, 1637: 1-3; truth, 38: 5-10.

Unleavened: Its significance, 840: 1-10; 2371: 14; type and antitype, 84: 4, 9.

What: It symbolizes in Scripture, 2358: 2-6; we symbolize by partaking of the, 4591: 9-11.

Why served before the wine? 938: 13, 14.

And:

Cup: Wine: see Memorial.

BREAKFAST: Suggestions for morning services at, 1308: 3, 4; 1811: 1, 2.

BREASTPLATE:

Of: Faith and love, 32: 1; High Priest pictured law covenant, 6450: 1, 2.

What: It Pictures, 72: 7-10; typifies, 1659: 12.

BREATH: Is not the life, 368: 22; 4519: 16, 19-26.

BREIBERSEN: E. W., Letter from, 2575: 7-11.

BRETHREN:

Accusers of the:

THEIR: Mission destructive, 5748: 8-10; portion, 3052: 3, 4.

Association, its manifestation among, 2213: 5; encouraging letters from aged, 1858: 13-17; anointing of the Lord's, 2448: 10, 11.

Of: Polish, for colportaging, 6287: 16; prominent, 6270: 2-7, 10, 11.

Assuming of: An evidence of love, 2468: 3-5; important, 318: 10-14; 19-24; 4977: 3-5, 8-10; 2802: 1; 4070: 8; 4077: 1-5.

Assisting, in cross-bearing, 3369: 9; 5222: 3, 4; babes in Christ to be esteemed as, 2153: 12; begging never done by a sister, 6119: 7-9; bitterness against the, how to overcome, 5603: 8; 13; cast out for the truth's sake, 878: 2-8, 10; chiefly the poor, 811: 3, 4; comfort of the, an evidence of possessing the holy spirit, 6259: 10, 11; 6290: 1, 2; evidence of, not to turn to reverence, 6291: 11; comments of the New York press on the trial of the, 6297: 2-8, 10-16; convictions of, reversed by Appellate Court, 6444: 13-15; coolness toward the, is dangerous, 4154: 9; danger of ambition in serving, 875: 13; 3366: 1; 3368: 1; 3369: 6; of becoming lex, 5382: 17-19; disorderly, who they are and how to deal with them, 1575: 4-8; 1893: 9; 3035: 1, 2, 6-8; disqualification as elders no ground for disfellowshipping as, 6220: 6; dress of preaching, preferably black, 4817: 3-5; eight, sentenced to eighty years at Atlanta, 6288: 11, 12, 21.

Entertainment of: A great honor, 4468: 8; during pilgrim visits (Letter), 5814: 8-10, 20-23; 5915: 1-8.

Exhorted to unity, 8015: 24.

Faith:

BETRAYAL: By, 3820: 4-9; possible today from, 4468: 1-3.

Conspiracy brewing among, 1641: 1, 2, 12; fleeing the sheep, 6380: 2; Paul's self-defense against charges of, 4517, 4518; perils to be expected from, 4540: 8; proper judging of such, 1362: 9, 10; Scriptural description of, 1319: 5-13; 1320: to try the church in the last days, 4112: 2, 3, 5, 8; trials may be expected from, 5118: 6-8.

Final test to be love for the, 6271: 12, 8.

Friction among: Causes of, 4995: 1-5, 8-12; due to lack of holy spirit, 2227: 2, 6; overcome by the holy spirit, 5229: 16, 16; should decrease with Christian growth, 5358: 15; 5359: 1; to be avoided except where principle is violated, 3752: 8.

German: Imprisoned for infidelity, 3404: 2-4; persecuted by clergy (Letter), 6263: 12-14.

Greek, zealous for the truth, 5937: 10, 11, 26; hearing difficulties of, unwise, 5274: 10, 11; the Lord in, test on the consecrated (Letter), 5687: 18-21.

How: Love for them grows cold, 2196: 5, 6; they are called, 810: 8-8; to deal with those not truly, 5229: 12-16; to treat untruly, 3034: 7-10; we become, 6261: 1, 2.

Indifferent: Are happy in the Lord, 6220: 20, 21.

AT ATLANTA: Re-elected to office at annual meeting, 6378: 9-15; why the Watch Tower does not print letters from, 6314: 8, 9.

For: Long to the Lord in Great Britain, 5945: 19, 20; interest aroused in I. B. S. A. by, 6396: 2, 3, 6-8.

In: Christendom our chief persecutors, 5215: 11-14; one sense all mankind are, 3933: 1, 7, 8.

In: Christ: Are to be judged by heart intention, 6317: 9; calling of, 810: 6-8; no respecters of persons, 2481: 6-8.

SHOULD BE: Conscientious objectors, 5659: 1-5; engaged in a reputable business, 5498: 9, 10.

Known by their fruits, 4592: 4-6; 6428: 2-5; led astray, Brother Russell's attempt to recover, 4475: 4, 7.

Love: As, be courteous, 2654, 2655.

FOR: God and for the, 31, 32; the, 811: 5-10; 4154: 9.

Mankind in Millennium Christ's, 655: 10.

May: Be assisted by us in their cross-bearing, 5223: 3, 4; properly judge one another's conduct and fruits, 5628: 8, 9.

Meet on the battle field, 5728: 3-6.

Need: One another's assistance, 3143: 9; to dwell in unity, 5235: 11-14.

Not: Able and ignoble, 2319, 2320, 3932: 2, 3.

Not: All men are our, 3092: 1; not in ignorance of Lord's presence, 598: 4, 5; 2198: 9.

TO: Be weakened through our liberties, 5324: 15-18; judge one another, 2431: 7-14; 4048: 4, 5; sue one another in civil courts, 2430: 12.

Of: Christ are tempted as he was, 810: 12.

LORD: Are the consecrated, 5037: 14, 15; will know of his return, 3972: 2-4.

Oppose: Brother Russell's teaching on Vow and covenants, 4236, 4327; opposing Vow show spirit of adversary, 4265-4267; portion of accusers of the, 3052: 3, 4; prominent, bride of Christ may contain few, 5001: 8.

Proper: Attitude toward false, 4489: 4.

Refrain: From to lay down in treatment of our, 6256: 3; reserve between brethren and sisters imperative, 1586: 14-16.

Service of the, extends to those in Babylon, 3932: 8; source of trials and persecutions, 5770: 10; 5771: 1-3; spiritual condition indicated by love for, 5348: 15-17; stumbling of, through our liberty a sin against Christ, 4919, 4920.

To: Avoid labor strife, 2869: 13.

BE: Exhorted but never punished, 6398: 5, 9; viewed as new creatures, 2321: 7-12.

Love as new creatures, 3247: 6, 7.

Under demon obsession to be instructed (Letter and reply), 5354, 5355; various degrees of love for the, 3034: 3-7; 3035: 8-14; 5004.

2456, 2457: we should make an effort to recover straying, 3798: 3, 7-9.

What: Constitutes disfellowshipping the, 4486: 10; is unfulfilled love of the, 4760: 11-14.

Who:

ARE: Ignoble, difficult to love, 4254: 4-8; our, 963: 4; 3219: 6, 7, 10; 5938: 6-8.

Refrain the faith should be disfellowshipping, 5948: 11-13; 5949: 1-5; threaten our spiritual life, how to deal with, 5603: 8-14; 5004.

Whom we: May fellowship as, 5284: 4-13, 17-23; should recognize as, 6289: 6-9.

Why: It is difficult to love the, 5947: 12; 5948: 9; we need to develop love for the, 6135: 6, 7, 13, 14; 6136: 1-5.

See Bride of Christ; Christ, Body of; Christian; Christians; Church, True; Elect; Elijah Class; God, Sons of; Little Flock; New Creation; New Creature; Overcomer; Priesthood; Royal; Saved; True Christ.

BRIBERY: Its consequences to our government, 3403: 9.

See Injustice.

BRIDE:

Of Christ: Call of, ended in 1881, 172: 5; change of, is not her marriage, 301: 12; changed, then glorified, 169: 2; character pictured as embroidery on garments of, 5197: 15, 16; church's future glory as the, 1210, 1211.

HOW: Membership is attained in the, 131: 5, 7, 11; taken, 87: 3-6.

Invitation not a vision but a reality, 1829: 1-3.

IS: THE Church, the Lamb's wife, 56: 8; 1210; 1386-1389; elected, 623: 11-12; same as the body of Christ, 397, 398.

Jesus' part in the selection of the, 1748: 13-24; 1769: 2-5; John the Baptist not to be a member of the, 5069: 10-14; neither ancient worthies nor regenerated Israel will be of the, 1386-1389; no earthly inheritance for the, 131: 5; parable of, 2978: 2, 3; 2978: 5-7; personal love of Christ her great treasure, 1820: 5, 6.

PICTURED IN THE PARABLE OF: Ten virgins, 39: 8; wedding, 56: 5; 5510, 5511.

Proposal of, found on the Lord's table, 1494: 11-13; selection of before institution begins, 485: 8, 9, 12; special promises made to her, 4783: 4784; to gain immortality, 280: 1; typified by Rebecca, 514: 14-16; 70: 13; 161: 3-11; 283: 8; 1227: 2-4; 1386-1389; 2931: 8; 3933: 3-4; 4516: 3; washed by the Word, 162: 9, 14; who is the, 56: 8.

See Brethren; Christ, Body of; Christian; Christians; Church, True; Elect; Elijah Class; God, Sons of; Little Flock; New Creation; New Creature;



- Overcomer:** Priesthood, Royal; Saints; Spirit, the Christ.
- BRIDECROOM:** Character of Christ, in two harvests, 51:8,9,14-17; Christ, as Reaper and, 114-11; 115:5; coming of, 88:8-12; due in 1874:289:3, 4; going forth to meet, 87:13.
- Tarrying of:** 88:4-7; slumbering during the 3608:8-5; thirty years, 289:7; what it signifies, 59:9, 10; See Body of Christ.
- BRIGANDAGE:** More refined forms in our day 2054:1.
- BRIGGS:**
- Rev. Chas. A. D.D.: Invites a Catholic League to address, Union Theological Seminary (1894), 1752:2-4; leaves Presbyterian church, 2483:13-15; 2484:1-5.
- ON: A par with the prophets and apostles 1583:19; 1581:1, 2; church union, 987:5, 10.
- Views on the Bible examined, 1312-1316.
- BRIGHT-SHINING:** Epiphania of the Lord's presence, 2974:3; 2979:10-15, 28-30; 2982:4; world to be informed of new dispensation through, 5559:2; and Parousia defined, 4512:7, 8, 15.
- BRIMSTONE:** See Fire and Brimstone.
- BRISTOL:** Coronation Oath precludes Catholics, 2822:9; Museum proves evolution theory false, 3758:4, 5, 7, 10; West Indies, Photo-Drama shown here, 5656:8, 10, 15, 16.
- BROKEN:** Hearts: Treasures of earth lead us to, 5862:2, 6.
- BROKEN-HEARTED:** Bind up the, 2580:3, 4; 2605:7; 6083:15; 6081:1-3.
- BROOKLYN:**
- Eagle: Announces purpose of federated Catholics, 2727:3, 5, 8, 9; R.M.M. prepared to offset attacks by the, 5273:9, 16, 17; comments on exemption of Society's property from taxation, 6045:4-13; refuses Brother Russell's sermons, 4597:6, 7; report of Brother Russell's suit against the, 5189, 5190.
- First meetings of Society held in, 4312; sister, correction of statement regarding a, 6382:4; street-car strike (1895), 1765, 16-21; successful public meeting (1917) in, 6104:1, 5-7; Tabernacle, its opening meetings held, 4312.
- BROTHER:** Chastened of the Lord returned to the fold (Letter), 5994:5-7.
- Delivered:** From the demons, 4447, 4448; to Satan for destruction of flesh, 4625:19; 4626:1.
- Departed from Society's teachings, 1767:7, 18; hating, we cannot love the Lord, 6291:9; he who takes up a reproach against his, 4210:9; loving a, with lips but with slander and malice in the heart, 4978:6, 7; shall deliver up brother to death, 4208:8; Swedish, opportunity of service for, 4207:17.
- BROTHERHOOD:** Of Christian Unity: Formation and creed, 1474:7, 10-13; our relationship to the world of, 3929:8, 9.
- BROTHERLY:** Kindness, self-examination in, 1111:14, 15; see Kindness.
- Love:** How we may love manifest, 6291:10-13; pastoral exhortations to, 5948:14, 8-10; when proper to withhold manifestations of, 2033:9; 3034:3-7.
- BRUISED:** Liberty to them that are, 6580:10.
- BRUISING:** The heel of the body, 3926:8.
- BRUTE:** Force: No evidence of perfection, 2787:3.
- BRYAN:** Hon. W.J., his comments on ministers who support capital, 2043:3-10; Methodist view of, 2780:1; on the Situationist-Militarist conspiracy, 5925, 5926.
- BUCKLER:** See Shield.
- BUDDHISM:** Eternal torment not taught by, 1184:6; how introduced into China, 3500:5; the Protestantism of the Far East, 1184:1-6; Theosophy one of its foms, 1009.
- BUILDERS:** Spiritual temple and servants, 360:1-11.
- BUILDING:** Character, 781:11-14; of God for new creations, 701:7-9.
- ON:** Foundation Christ, 428; rock or sand and results of, 4568:17; the rock foundation a parable, 5407:5, 6.
- BULGARIA:** Took there in 1888, 1038:6, 9.
- BULGARIZM:** Promotes health, 5691:5-8, 11-16.
- BULL:** Illustration of the deoy, 2553:1.
- BULLET:** Invention of the perforated (1896), 1600:5-9.
- BULLOCK:** Blood of what it typified, 73:2, 3; in type and antitype, 73:1-5;
- 79:1; 96:5; 147:2, 3; 157:5, 6, 9; 245:6, 8; Jesus typified by both high priest and, 3708:8-10; merit in Jesus, the antitype, 4035:2-4; significance of blood of, 4876:6, 7; typified Jesus' human life, 17:5; 5580:1; and goat slain could not represent Jesus, 4546:1-5.
- BUNDLES:** Vessels of, 3405:2.
- BUNNY:** Brother H. II. discusses fanciful interpretations of Scripture, 4753:12-16; Brother Edwin, return to the true fold of the Lord by, 6217:4, 5.
- BUNYAN:** John, a Christian, 344:7; view of, on creeds and sects, 584:15; what "Pilgrim's Progress" in prison, 2182:7.
- BURBANK:** Mr. C. W., unable to rejoice through efforts of, 5262, 5263.
- BURDEN:** Wear ye one another's, 549:3-7; 2646:20; 3647:1-4, 11-15; 5899:11-13; cast them on Jesus, 1186:4; let everyone bear his own, 519:6, 7, 12.
- BURGESS:** A. E., expressions of appreciation by (Letter), 6205:1-5; statement of loyalty to Society by, 6198:10-16.
- BURNED:** Few men left, 5041:14-16.
- BURNING:** Bible and Millennial Dawns, 5815.
- Bush: Angel of the Lord appeared to Moses in the, 5261:7, 11; a plant now known to science, 6044:16-21; symbolical meaning of the, 3989:7.
- Oil: Earth is symbolic, 5363, 5361; heretics possible under Church Federation, 5241:2; license occurred in Italy (Letter), 5961:6-12; taxes, 920:8; 2541:9, 10; 2634:8, 9; 3771:3-5, 9; 5049:9-11; world symbolical, 4989:17; 4990:1, 3, 4.
- BURNT:** Offerings: Love is much greater than, 523:3, 8.
- BURR:** Rev. E. P., on the condition of Christendom, 3465, 3466.
- BURT:** Dr., on Romanism, 3381:1-8.
- BUSINESS:** Dealing should be just, 20322:11-15; 2033:1, 2, 7; "Father's, What is not I must be about my", 4957, 4958; how a lawyer assisted in cases of, 1865:13; meetings of classes may be conducted by a committee (Letter and reply), 5922:25; 5923:4, 14; minding one's own, 5167, 5168; minds most useful if kept under restraint, 3565:10; mental honor deriving in, 4319:1-3; need for minding our own, 3593:18-21; of brethren in Christ should be reputable, 5198:9, 10; since 1914 many returning to, 5669:6; 5679; slothful in, God's people are not, 2213:7; 4871:2, 3; 5343, 5353; signs, colored not appropriate for preaching, 4817:3-5; talent a master quality among men, 1162:11, 12; 1163; truth may ruin our earthly, 942:10; what constitutes minding one's own, 5529:9-12; vs. serving the truth, 1170:6, 7.
- BUSYBODIED:** In service, 3593:18-21; cause of much trouble, 5167, 5168; soon neglect their own character development, 6291:2, 3; suffering for Christ vs. suffering as, 5117:9-14; truth people in more danger of being, 5254:2, 4.
- BUSYBODIED:** Excused as maintaining the purity of the church, 5274:13-15; in church trials, 4985:5, 6, 8; mark of insanity, 1080:4; 1413:3; mistaken for brotherly love, 5167:16, 17; what constitutes, 4281-4283; 6293:2.
- BUTTERFLY:** See Butterfly.
- BUTTERFLY:** How to make artificial, 5689:7, 8, 14.
- CACTUS:** An added source of food and industry, 5262, 5263.
- CADMAN:** Dr. S. P., an agnostic, 2451:1-4.
- CÆSAR:** Caligula, persecuted Jews (A.D. 38-41), 2986:4; Julius, view of, on death, 1060:8, 9.
- Tiberius: Pilate's reason to, regarding Jesus' death, 1366-1368; rendering to him his own, 2756:4, 6; 5512:8, 12-14; when he began to reign, 2132:3-8.
- CAIAPHAS:** Jesus condemned by, 2780, 2781; 3888:5.
- CAIN:** Birthmark of, 5150:6, 7; Christians warned against sin of, 6255:7; his brother's keeper, 5; mark of, 5150, 5151; murder of Abel by, God's mercy to him, 1614.
- What: His sin was, 3042:4, 9, 10; 3044:4; it means to go in the way of 2242:6, 9.
- Who his wife was, 3042:8.
- Why: He murdered Abel, 2777:3-5; his sacrifice rejected, 2777:1-6, 3927:4, 5.
- CALAMITIES:** Are evils, not sins, 1226:4, 6; 1350:10; 1351:1-3, 7-9; 1780:1-14; 1799:9, 15, 16; 1800; divine providence not always in worldly, 2586:4, 5; floods and tempests, significance of, 583.
- Call:** Always marks of divine disapproval, 4148:4, 5, 7; 4149:1, 2; divine judgment, 569:9, 10.
- Satan's power to cause, 1684:7-14; 1685; to God's children explained, 2682, 2683; why permitted, 1123:1, 2, 5; 1560:5-10; 1561; 3033:2-8, 10-12.**
- CALAMUS:** Pictures knowledge, 4093:2.
- CALIB:** Faithful to God, but not an Israelite, 3091:1.
- And Joshua:** Considered as types, 3064:6, 7; only adults from Egypt who entered Canaan, 307:17.
- CALENDAR:** Christian, formed by Dionysius, 5141:8, 9; Jews use Hillel's, 2429:4.
- CALL:** As sin-offering, 95:6.
- Golden, see Golden Calf.
- Call:** End of, not shutting of door, 1112:2676:4, 5; 2901:5, 7, 8; 4303:6, 9; 4742:11, 14; explanation of our, 5838:8-10; God draws or calls during gospel age, 1227:1-5; God's, as taught in Presbyterian creed, 1310:6-10, 16, 17; 1311:1, 2; he who hears the priest, has no right to hope for another, 1951:7.
- Is not:** Now to restitution, 3634:7-11; 3635:1-2, 2; only to righteousness but also to sacrifice, 5459:1.
- None given to great company, 1046:8-10.**
- Of:** Church, union with Christ, 30.
- GOSPEL AGE:** A favor, not a law, is to only one thing, 3634:7-11.
- Holy spirit, 372:15-17.**
- Restitution:** Cannot precede church's glorification, 6008:9, 8; not one of faith, 2677:4-8.
- Second, to marriage feast to natural Israel also, 2301:2; third, to marriage feast extended to the gentiles, 2301:7.**
- To:** Bride class ended 1881, 172:5; come out of Babylon, 304:6, 7; discipleship may not yet be ended, 5168; restitution, when opened, 2675-2677; the ministry, 537:2.
- Upon the Lord and he will answer, 3332:13-15.**
- See High Calling.**
- CALLED:** And set apart, why gospel church is, 3280, 3282; how brethren are, 810:6, 8; let every man abide wherein he is, 5498:1-5, 9-11; many are few chosen, 2302:9; not all the justified are, 3417:6, 7, 13; 3118.
- CALLING:**
- Of Heaven:** Beyond our comprehension, 4966:10-13; church blessed with the, 4942:2.
- Things which are not as though they were, 3601:1-3.**
- See High Calling; Sanctification.**
- CALNNES:** In the midst of storms, 4506:1, 2, 5, 6.
- CALNNY:** Proper attitude toward, 1665:12.
- CALVARY:** Description of, 3900:7, 8; meaning of word, 2473:7; origin of name, 3560:5; why death has continued since, 690:2.
- See Golgotha.**
- CALVIN:**
- Correct views of, on:** Ten Commandments, 1730:11-14; the sabbath, 1730:13; "Murderer and scoundrel," says a Presbyterian D. D., 1546:6, 7.
- Views of, on:** Heaven, 257:10; 544:7; 516:5; infant damnation, 830:27-28, 29, 250.
- CALVINISM:** Described by Rev. Chalmers, 2830:16, 17; examined, 2594:7-14; followers of, must not reason, says Pastor, 2632:2.
- Is:** Bitter, 2632:1; "like a coat which is becoming too small," says a D.D., 1549:5.
- Inconsistent, 8:4, 7; 24:10; 259:10-12; reunion urged, 2983:5, 7, 12-15; short-sightedness of, 977:9; true and false doctrines of, 3153:1-3.**
- CAMEL:** And needle's eye, parable of, 2762:6, 8; 3844:6-9; 4638:10-12; 5466:1-4.
- CAMP:** Antitypical significance of going without the, 4607:4-6.
- CAMPBELL:** Alexander, his view of the future, 1713; Rev. R. J., of London an infidel, 2050.
- CANAAN:** Abraham's age on entering, 1595; 2855:1-3, 9-11; 5177:8, 10-22; Amalekites dwelling with us in antitypical, 4061:2-4; conquest of, typical of spiritual Israel's warfare, 5296:6, 10-15; God's justice not violated in giving to Israel the land of, 5335:13-16; 5336:14, 12, 13; Israelites experienced difficulty in entering, 4047:7, 8; 4048:1-3; journeying to, 1841; land to rest for both houses of
- Israel, 5345:10-15; new creation have already entered antitypical, 3087:1; not possessed by Israelites because of unbelief, 4046; promised inheritance of Abraham and his seed, 3945:3-8.
- Rest:** Meant for all God's people, 5314:5-13; that remains for God's people, 5388.
- Spiritual Israel's journey through antitypical wilderness and, 5732:1, 2, 9; springing out the land of, 4045, 4046.**
- Type of:** Millennial condition, 3064:4-6; (1) our present rest of faith, (2) the heavenly inheritance, 1841:7, 8, 13, 14.
- What it types, 3086:2, 3, 6, 7; and Joshua's view of, two views of the antitypical, 4061:2-4; 4063:3-5.**
- See Jordan; Wilderness.**
- CANAANITES:** Antitypical significance of their labor on the temple, 3085:2-4; 3282:7; 5703:13-22; 5706; no injustice to them for God to order their destruction, 5314:5, 13; typical of enemies of spiritual Israel, 5509:12, 13.
- Why God:** Approved warring on the, 3085:2-6; 3091:2-3; ordered their destruction, 1779:4-6; 5509:11-13.
- CANADA:** Branch of Society established in, 6189:7, 6200:2-3, 9.
- Church Federation:** begun in, 3119:15-18.
- IN:** Favored by clergy class, 3343:14-23; United States and, 3704:3-5.
- Of:** Church, union with Christ, 30.
- GOSPEL AGE:** A favor, not a law, is to only one thing, 3634:7-11.
- Holy spirit, 372:15-17.**
- Restitution:** Cannot precede church's glorification, 6008:9, 8; not one of faith, 2677:4-8.
- Second, to marriage feast to natural Israel also, 2301:2; third, to marriage feast extended to the gentiles, 2301:7.**
- To:** Bride class ended 1881, 172:5; come out of Babylon, 304:6, 7; discipleship may not yet be ended, 5168; restitution, when opened, 2675-2677; the ministry, 537:2.
- Upon the Lord and he will answer, 3332:13-15.**
- See High Calling.**
- CALLED:** And set apart, why gospel church is, 3280, 3282; how brethren are, 810:6, 8; let every man abide wherein he is, 5498:1-5, 9-11; many are few chosen, 2302:9; not all the justified are, 3417:6, 7, 13; 3118.
- CALLING:**
- Of Heaven:** Beyond our comprehension, 4966:10-13; church blessed with the, 4942:2.
- Things which are not as though they were, 3601:1-3.**
- See High Calling; Sanctification.**
- CALNNES:** In the midst of storms, 4506:1, 2, 5, 6.
- CALNNY:** Proper attitude toward, 1665:12.
- CALVARY:** Description of, 3900:7, 8; meaning of word, 2473:7; origin of name, 3560:5; why death has continued since, 690:2.
- See Golgotha.**
- CALVIN:**
- Correct views of, on:** Ten Commandments, 1730:11-14; the sabbath, 1730:13; "Murderer and scoundrel," says a Presbyterian D. D., 1546:6, 7.
- Views of, on:** Heaven, 257:10; 544:7; 516:5; infant damnation, 830:27-28, 29, 250.
- CALVINISM:** Described by Rev. Chalmers, 2830:16, 17; examined, 2594:7-14; followers of, must not reason, says Pastor, 2632:2.
- Is:** Bitter, 2632:1; "like a coat which is becoming too small," says a D.D., 1549:5.
- Inconsistent, 8:4, 7; 24:10; 259:10-12; reunion urged, 2983:5, 7, 12-15; short-sightedness of, 977:9; true and false doctrines of, 3153:1-3.**
- CAMEL:** And needle's eye, parable of, 2762:6, 8; 3844:6-9; 4638:10-12; 5466:1-4.
- CAMP:** Antitypical significance of going without the, 4607:4-6.
- CAMPBELL:** Alexander, his view of the future, 1713; Rev. R. J., of London an infidel, 2050.
- CANAAN:** Abraham's age on entering, 1595; 2855:1-3, 9-11; 5177:8, 10-22; Amalekites dwelling with us in antitypical, 4061:2-4; conquest of, typical of spiritual Israel's warfare, 5296:6, 10-15; God's justice not violated in giving to Israel the land of, 5335:13-16; 5336:14, 12, 13; Israelites experienced difficulty in entering, 4047:7, 8; 4048:1-3; journeying to, 1841; land to rest for both houses of
- Israel, 5345:10-15; new creation have already entered antitypical, 3087:1; not possessed by Israelites because of unbelief, 4046; promised inheritance of Abraham and his seed, 3945:3-8.
- Rest:** Meant for all God's people, 5314:5-13; that remains for God's people, 5388.
- Spiritual Israel's journey through antitypical wilderness and, 5732:1, 2, 9; springing out the land of, 4045, 4046.**
- Type of:** Millennial condition, 3064:4-6; (1) our present rest of faith, (2) the heavenly inheritance, 1841:7, 8, 13, 14.
- What it types, 3086:2, 3, 6, 7; and Joshua's view of, two views of the antitypical, 4061:2-4; 4063:3-5.**
- See Jordan; Wilderness.**
- CANAANITES:** Antitypical significance of their labor on the temple, 3085:2-4; 3282:7; 5703:13-22; 5706; no injustice to them for God to order their destruction, 5314:5, 13; typical of enemies of spiritual Israel, 5509:12, 13.
- Why God:** Approved warring on the, 3085:2-6; 3091:2-3; ordered their destruction, 1779:4-6; 5509:11-13.
- CANADA:** Branch of Society established in, 6189:7, 6200:2-3, 9.
- Church Federation:** begun in, 3119:15-18.
- IN:** Favored by clergy class, 3343:14-23; United States and, 3704:3-5.
- Of:** Church, union with Christ, 30.
- GOSPEL AGE:** A favor, not a law, is to only one thing, 3634:7-11.
- Holy spirit, 372:15-17.**
- Restitution:** Cannot precede church's glorification, 6008:9, 8; not one of faith, 2677:4-8.
- Second, to marriage feast to natural Israel also, 2301:2; third, to marriage feast extended to the gentiles, 2301:7.**
- To:** Bride class ended 1881, 172:5; come out of Babylon, 304:6, 7; discipleship may not yet be ended, 5168; restitution, when opened, 2675-2677; the ministry, 537:2.
- Upon the Lord and he will answer, 3332:13-15.**
- See High Calling.**
- CALLED:** And set apart, why gospel church is, 3280, 3282; how brethren are, 810:6, 8; let every man abide wherein he is, 5498:1-5, 9-11; many are few chosen, 2302:9; not all the justified are, 3417:6, 7, 13; 3118.
- CALLING:**
- Of Heaven:** Beyond our comprehension, 4966:10-13; church blessed with the, 4942:2.
- Things which are not as though they were, 3601:1-3.**
- See High Calling; Sanctification.**
- CALNNES:** In the midst of storms, 4506:1, 2, 5, 6.
- CALNNY:** Proper attitude toward, 1665:12.
- CALVARY:** Description of, 3900:7, 8; meaning of word, 2473:7; origin of name, 3560:5; why death has continued since, 690:2.
- See Golgotha.**
- CALVIN:**
- Correct views of, on:** Ten Commandments, 1730:11-14; the sabbath, 1730:13; "Murderer and scoundrel," says a Presbyterian D. D., 1546:6, 7.
- Views of, on:** Heaven, 257:10; 544:7; 516:5; infant damnation, 830:27-28, 29, 250.
- CALVINISM:** Described by Rev. Chalmers, 2830:16, 17; examined, 2594:7-14; followers of, must not reason, says Pastor, 2632:2.
- Is:** Bitter, 2632:1; "like a coat which is becoming too small," says a D.D., 1549:5.
- Inconsistent, 8:4, 7; 24:10; 259:10-12; reunion urged, 2983:5, 7, 12-15; short-sightedness of, 977:9; true and false doctrines of, 3153:1-3.**
- CAMEL:** And needle's eye, parable of, 2762:6, 8; 3844:6-9; 4638:10-12; 5466:1-4.
- CAMP:** Antitypical significance of going without the, 4607:4-6.
- CAMPBELL:** Alexander, his view of the future, 1713; Rev. R. J., of London an infidel, 2050.
- CANAAN:** Abraham's age on entering, 1595; 2855:1-3, 9-11; 5177:8, 10-22; Amalekites dwelling with us in antitypical, 4061:2-4; conquest of, typical of spiritual Israel's warfare, 5296:6, 10-15; God's justice not violated in giving to Israel the land of, 5335:13-16; 5336:14, 12, 13; Israelites experienced difficulty in entering, 4047:7, 8; 4048:1-3; journeying to, 1841; land to rest for both houses of
- Israel, 5345:10-15; new creation have already entered antitypical, 3087:1; not possessed by Israelites because of unbelief, 4046; promised inheritance of Abraham and his seed, 3945:3-8.
- Rest:** Meant for all God's people, 5314:5-13; that remains for God's people, 5388.
- Spiritual Israel's journey through antitypical wilderness and, 5732:1, 2, 9; springing out the land of, 4045, 4046.**
- Type of:** Millennial condition, 3064:4-6; (1) our present rest of faith, (2) the heavenly inheritance, 1841:7, 8, 13, 14.
- What it types, 3086:2, 3, 6, 7; and Joshua's view of, two views of the antitypical, 4061:2-4; 4063:3-5.**
- See Jordan; Wilderness.**
- CANAANITES:** Antitypical significance of their labor on the temple, 3085:2-4; 3282:7; 5703:13-22; 5706; no injustice to them for God to order their destruction, 5314:5, 13; typical of enemies of spiritual Israel, 5509:12, 13.
- Why God:** Approved warring on the, 3085:2-6; 3091:2-3; ordered their destruction, 1779:4-6; 5509:11-13.
- CANADA:** Branch of Society established in, 6189:7, 6200:2-3, 9.
- Church Federation:** begun in, 3119:15-18.
- IN:** Favored by clergy class, 3343:14-23; United States and, 3704:3-5.
- Of:** Church, union with Christ, 30.
- GOSPEL AGE:** A favor, not a law, is to only one thing, 3634:7-11.
- Holy spirit, 372:15-17.**
- Restitution:** Cannot precede church's glorification, 6008:9, 8; not one of faith, 2677:4-8.
- Second, to marriage feast to natural Israel also, 2301:2; third, to marriage feast extended to the gentiles, 2301:7.**
- To:** Bride class ended 1881, 172:5; come out of Babylon, 304:6, 7; discipleship may not yet be ended, 5168; restitution, when opened, 2675-2677; the ministry, 537:2.
- Upon the Lord and he will answer, 3332:13-15.**
- See High Calling.**
- CALLED:** And set apart, why gospel church is, 3280, 3282; how brethren are, 810:6, 8; let every man abide wherein he is, 5498:1-5, 9-11; many are few chosen, 2302:9; not all the justified are, 3417:6, 7, 13; 3118.
- CALLING:**
- Of Heaven:** Beyond our comprehension, 4966:10-13; church blessed with the, 4942:2.
- Things which are not as though they were, 3601:1-3.**
- See High Calling; Sanctification.**
- CALNNES:** In the midst of storms, 4506:1, 2, 5, 6.
- CALNNY:** Proper attitude toward, 1665:12.
- CALVARY:** Description of, 3900:7, 8; meaning of word, 2473:7; origin of name, 3560:5; why death has continued since, 690:2.
- See Golgotha.**
- CALVIN:**
- Correct views of, on:** Ten Commandments, 1730:11-14; the sabbath, 1730:13; "Murderer and scoundrel," says a Presbyterian D. D., 1546:6, 7.
- Views of, on:** Heaven, 257:10; 544:7; 516:5; infant damnation, 830:27-28, 29, 250.
- CALVINISM:** Described by Rev. Chalmers, 2830:16, 17; examined, 2594:7-14; followers of, must not reason, says Pastor, 2632:2.
- Is:** Bitter, 2632:1; "like a coat which is becoming too small," says a D.D., 1549:5.
- Inconsistent, 8:4, 7; 24:10; 259:10-12; reunion urged, 2983:5, 7, 12-15; short-sightedness of, 977:9; true and false doctrines of, 3153:1-3.**
- CAMEL:** And needle's eye, parable of, 2762:6, 8; 3844:6-9; 4638:10-12; 5466:1-4.
- CAMP:** Antitypical significance of going without the, 4607:4-6.
- CAMPBELL:** Alexander, his view of the future, 1713; Rev. R. J., of London an infidel, 2050.
- CANAAN:** Abraham's age on entering, 1595; 2855:1-3, 9-11; 5177:8, 10-22; Amalekites dwelling with us in antitypical, 4061:2-4; conquest of, typical of spiritual Israel's warfare, 5296:6, 10-15; God's justice not violated in giving to Israel the land of, 5335:13-16; 5336:14, 12, 13; Israelites experienced difficulty in entering, 4047:7, 8; 4048:1-3; journeying to, 1841; land to rest for both houses of
- Israel, 5345:10-15; new creation have already entered antitypical, 3087:1; not possessed by Israelites because of unbelief, 4046; promised inheritance of Abraham and his seed, 3945:3-8.
- Rest:** Meant for all God's people, 5314:5-13; that remains for God's people, 5388.
- Spiritual Israel's journey through antitypical wilderness and, 5732:1, 2, 9; springing out the land of, 4045, 4046.**
- Type of:** Millennial condition, 3064:4-6; (1) our present rest of faith, (2) the heavenly inheritance, 1841:7, 8, 13, 14.
- What it types, 3086:2, 3, 6, 7; and Joshua's view of, two views of the antitypical, 4061:2-4; 4063:3-5.**
- See Jordan; Wilderness.**
- CANAANITES:** Antitypical significance of their labor on the temple, 3085:2-4; 3282:7; 5703:13-22; 5706; no injustice to them for God to order their destruction, 5314:5, 13; typical of enemies of spiritual Israel, 5509:12, 13.
- Why God:** Approved warring on the, 3085:2-6; 3091:2-3; ordered their destruction, 1779:4-6; 5509:11-13.
- CANADA:** Branch of Society established in, 6189:7, 6200:2-3, 9.
- Church Federation:** begun in, 3119:15-18.
- IN:** Favored by clergy class, 3343:14-23; United States and, 3704:3-5.
- Of:** Church, union with Christ, 30.
- GOSPEL AGE:** A favor, not a law, is to only one thing, 3634:7-11.
- Holy spirit, 372:15-17.**
- Restitution:** Cannot precede church's glorification, 6008:9, 8; not one of faith, 2677:4-8.
- Second, to marriage feast to natural Israel also, 2301:2; third, to marriage feast extended to the gentiles, 2301:7.**
- To:** Bride class ended 1881, 172:5; come out of Babylon, 304:6, 7; discipleship may not yet be ended, 5168; restitution, when opened, 2675-267

- Unbiased view of, 1243:12, 18; 1244:1-8; 1245:8-10.
- CAPITALISM:** Denounced by Mr. Lloyd George, 4323:6-8; evil course and downfall of, foretold in Proverbs 1:1-33, 1518, 1519; our attitude toward, 5448:8-12; plays its part in Armageddon, 5528:7-9; supported by Catholicism, 3412:1.
- CAPITALIST:** Argues against Socialism, 3818, 3819.
- CAPITALISTS:** Some laboring, 1751:13; 1752:1.
- CARDINALS:** Controlled Pope Pius X. 3881:8-12.
- CARE:** And Caution: Defined, 6275:16.
- CAREFULNESS:**  
In: Dealing with the hearts of men, 1784:1, 8; little things a test of character, 5508:15, 16; 5509:1.
- CARELESSNESS:** In little things implies carelessness in larger matters, 5740:1-3.
- CARES:** Preposterous to assume earthly, 901:4.
- Of:** The consecrated to be cast upon the Lord, 5508, 5509.
- LIFE:** As thorns to wheat, 5307:2-4; 5899:4-7; dangerous to new creature, 5055:12-14.
- Take no anxious, 873:5, 6, 10, 11; 874.
- See Anxiety.
- CARLSTADT:** More thorough than Luther, 1094:4-6.
- CARNAL:** Love contrasted with divine love, 4338:13.
- Weapons:** Christians' warfare is not with, 5708:1-5; not for saints, 82:4, 6; 2779:7-11; 4235:7, 8; what are the, 3274:5, 6.
- CARNALITY:** Denominations are evidences of, 1571:2-13; 1577:1-3; meaning of term, 636:11, 12.
- CARNAL-MINDEDNESS:** Is death, how? 1223:1-4.
- CARNEGIE:** Andrew, attitude of, toward church councils, 4582:4, 5, 11, 12; expresses his views on war, 2767:13; seeks for international peace, 4373:8-14.
- CARTER:** Rev. Dr.:  
Views on: Eternal torment 3497:15-20; 3584:3-6, 8-17; 3782:3-8, 12, 13; 3976:13-16; the Westminster Confession, 3497:15-20.
- CARTOON:** "Modern Stephen", 2282:7, 8; "Russian Autocracy Doomed", 3838:9, 10.
- CASSIA:** What it represents, 4093:6.
- CASTAWAY:** "Lest having preached to others, I become a", 4810, 4811; 5686:12-14.
- CASTE:** Classification of society on the basis of birth and parentage, 1602:9; evils of, in India, 1802:9; 1803:1; 1807:7, 8.
- CASTES:** Were four, in India, 1183:10.
- CATHEDRAL:** St. Paul's, in London, as market place, 3482:12.
- St. Peter's:** How built, 553:16; 554; impressions of during tour of Brother Russell (1891), 1376:6, 7.
- CATHOLIC:** See Roman Catholic.
- CATO:** M. Porcius, his view of death, 1080:9.
- CATTLE:** The Shepherd to distinguish between cattle and, 5894:6, 7, 9.
- CAUTION:** See Care; Courage.
- CAVE:** Of Adulm: Interesting facts in connection with, 4225:3-5.
- CEMETERY:** Meaning of, 4174:12; 4175:1; Presbyterianism anchored to a Theological, 1308:7.
- CENSORSHIP:** Post Office Department exercises sharp, 5841:7-17.
- CENTURIES:** How calculated, 365:18.
- CENTURION:** Faith and humility of the, 1922:5-7, 11; 1923:1; 2132:10; 2620:3-6, 7-12; Jesus marvelled at the faith of the, 3755:6-10.
- CENTURY:** Magazine: Views on union of churches, 596, 597.
- CHAFF:** Burning of, 115:7, 8; separated from wheat, 46:1-3; world in Babylon blown like, 578:15, 17.
- See Wheat.
- CHAFING:** Under testing displeasing to the Lord, 5332:6, 7, 9; 5333:2.
- CHALDEANS:** Type and antitype, 622:5-10.
- CHALMERS:** Rev., describes Calvinism, 2830:18, 17.
- CHALWEN:** Explorations discover the ruins of, 3220, 3221.
- CHANCE:**  
Second: Bible's teaching on, 44:5, 6; 704:4, 5, 10-20.
- FOR: Adam only, 1251:4; 2116:8, 9, 11-16; no one, 258:17, 18; 259:1; 433:10, 11; 2051:12-14.
- Report of debate on, in Scotland (1896), 1965:2-13, 17, 18; sense in which there is a, 3361:4-7; 5638:10-15; 5639:6-8; unscriptural, 332:6; 545:6, 7; why Sodom will not be given a, 7:15; world will not have 7:10, 11.
- Universal, not Universalism, 2595:11.
- CHANNEL:** Christ Jesus the, 21:1; proper attitude toward the Lord's, 1536:7; provided by "that servant" not to be rejected, 8413:5-11; those ashamed of it finally lose the truth, 1537:6; Watch Tower the only truth, 1171:5; See Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society.
- CHANNELS:** Avoid polluted, 1025; truth hidden by coming through impaired, 3483:3.
- CHAPS:** Remedy for world's, 6433:9-12.
- CHAPLAINS:** In Congress farcical, 995:7.
- CHARACTER:** Activity is the quickening of, 1274:1-3, 5-8; Adam when created had no, 1469:3.
- Affected by: Diet, 3630:11; 3631:1; 4873:3-6; our associations, 3393:10; 3394:1, 2.
- After development must become established, 4467:8-10; alone will stand the final test, 3318:3.
- Basis of: Fellowship with God, 5359:3; true love, 1253:13; 1254:16.
- Best preparation for the time of trouble, 5571:12-14; carefulness in little things a test of, 5508:15, 16; 5509:1; conscientiousness gives strength of, 5158:8, 11-13; consideration of others a test of, 5740:9-12; crystallized by persecution, 6240, 6241; crystallization of, distinguished from perfection of, 5080-5082.
- Decision: An important element of, 3093:4; of, reached in boys at 12 to 18 years, 4856:6, 7.
- Dependent upon seed sown, 5665, 5666; determined by habitual manner of thought, 5908:5, 6, 10, 14; 5909.
- Development: Abundant entrance to kingdom dependent upon, 2154:4-8; along line of love, 3020-3022; article by Brother Toole and Editor's comment thereon, 5900-5903; as the vine or thorn, 4502:1-5; by tribulation, 3013:7; Christ the foundation rock of our, 1922:9, 10; contentment as a part of, 2351-2353; decision one form of, 2950; degrees essential to salvation, 5264:11-14; described, 781:11-14; 2038; 2093, 2094; 2146, 2147; 2154, 2155; 2967:6, 7; 3089:11; envy and hatred are foes to, 3639:1-6; Althiness of flesh and spirit opposed to, 3985, 3986; (a) growth, 2852:1-3; heart purity required in, 2335-2337.
- IN: Christian's life, 2212-2215; love, 3029-3031; this age and its effect in Millennium, 4856, 4, 5, 8-12.
- Matter of daily growth, 6278:11, 12; more important than zeal or knowledge, 3655:4, 5; must be of higher grade for church than for world, 3317:8, 9; need of, 137:1-3, 16.
- NOW: Affects future life, 5933:3-5, 11; or in the Millennium, 3832:9, 10; will have its effect in Millennium, 4500:2-4, 8.
- OF: Christians, 2479:12, 13; church opposed by adversaries, 2527:5-7.
- PATIENCE:** Experience, hope, 1585:18, 19; its part in, 1721.
- PICTURED:** As embroidery on bridal garment of bride of Christ, 5197:15, 16; by the rebuilding of Jerusalem's wall, 1498:13.
- Principle first essential in, 4391:2, 3, 14; relationship of phrenology to, 5158:4-8, 11-13; secret faults and presumptuous sins as related to, 2248, 2249; slow but sure by Christians, 2320:2, 3; 2321:12; stunted through little transgressions, 5886:4-7, 11, 12; thoughts are the basis of, 1654:7, 11.
- THROUGH:** Adversity, 5217:1-4; 10-14; faith, 3114:3; suffering, 4767:6-8; trials, 4897:4-6.
- Unnecessary to understand the philosophy of, 6282:4-7; viewed from Decalogue, 3044-3048; yearly reckonings, 3000-3002.
- Double-mindedness leads to instability of, 1562:5, 10, 11; 2336:8, 4; 5315:5, 10-13.
- Effect of: Daily life upon, 5233:9-11; 5234:1, 9; habit upon, 3270:13; 3271:1, 2.
- Eight qualities of Christian, 1114:4808, 4809; every act or habit has its effect upon, 3674:1, 2; face the index of, 4659:11.
- Formation of: Must precede quickening, 1274:1-3, 5-8; noble and pure, the result of divine truth, 1528:1-3; our responsibility in re, 4828:7, 11-13.
- Fruitage of daily living, 5517:11; 5519:4, 8, 9; fruits of the spirit give a proper, 1827:19-37; 1628; God a respecter of, 2988:5; growth of Christian, orderly, 1113.
- Now: It is perfected, 1807:5; Christians are established in Christian, 1053.
- TO: Cleanse the, 5638:5-10; develop Christian, 2877-2879.
- Humility an aid to discerning, 2094:2-6; impaired by sins, not by trespasses, 5750:12; 5751:2; influenced by condiments, 5248:5; (the) intellectual and moral glory and majesty of God, 1580:3, 4.
- Is:  
A: Growth, 1469:2, 3; heavenly treasure, 1857:12.
- Best way of preaching, 1151:5, 10.
- Kind required of Christians, 2754; law of development, 1906.
- Likeness to Christ: His epistle in our hearts, 5968:9-12; required of the saints, 4418:7, 9-11.
- Mark of: Christian's aim, 2753:4; ripeness, 1317:9-12.
- Meaning of the word, 4417:8, 7, 9, 10; more valuable in time of trouble than wealth, 6108:7-10.
- West: Beautiful thing, 1188:3-5, 7, 8; precious thing in world, 1095:6, 10.
- West be: Crystallized after being perfected, 5080-5082; developed to keep person from falling away, 5678:10-12.
- Met: A proof of consecration, 5133:9, 15, 16; established until tested, 5074:7, 8.
- Of: Brother Russell above reproach, 6014:15-17; 6015:1-10; children affected by pre-natal influences, 5251:2-5; Christ represented by his titles, 3469:5-11.
- CHRISTIANS:** 585; a gradual development, 4808, 4809.
- Each new creature must be a definite, individual, 3250:10.
- JEHOVAH:** 386:5-11; is unchangeable, 6138:5-9; maligned by Christendom, 2851; false views of, 2712:4-7; out of harmony with false creeds, 5326:9-11; revealed in his Word, 3656:5, 8-11.
- JESUS:** Described by celebrities, 462:6-7; typified in meat-offering, 84:3-7, 11-13.
- Race not improved by "evolution", 4430:4-6; Satan, 1687:8; Solomon not developed by experience, 2045:11.
- Office of reason in the formation of Christian, 1565; Paul beautiful, 1232.
- Perfection of: Different from perfection of being, 1807:5; 3634:4-6; essential to saints, 2754, 2755.
- Present, of worldly, will affect Millennial trial, 1449:4; preserved through death, how, 1263:3-5, 7-10; 1264:1, 2, 6, 7; pictured in the diamond, 2404:10-12; polish not to be mistaken for, 4619:1-7; purity of, lost, regained through Christ alone, 1061; quickening means activity of established, 1274:1-3, 5-8; qualities necessary for a successful life, 1640:5; Ransom a necessity to the proper conception of God's, 1583:1, 2, 11-13; reformation—how accomplished, 1654:11, 12; represented by the heart, 1937:3.
- Required of: Both heirs and subjects of Christ's kingdom, 3114:3; Christians, 135:5, 8-12.
- Result of truth, 49:10; 1528:1-3; should be gentle, yet firm; sweet, yet strong, 4467:10; silence under trial and affliction necessary for stability of, 1937:8-11; stability of, a necessity, 357:8; stamped by mother before child's birth, 5612:8; 5615:6-8.
- Strengthened by: Tests of faith, 3324:8, 9; 3325:1; trials, 3983:4-8.
- Sublime nature of Paul's, 1558:5-7, 11, 12.
- Tested: And proven by suffering, 5147:10-16; in little things, 5653:1-4, 8-11; 5740:9-13; more severely by prosperity than adversity, 2382:7.
- To: Decide our final destiny, 5519:8, 9; determine our honors in the kingdom, 5689:4, 5, 7-12.
- Tongue an index to the, 1937:3.
- Transformation of: Limited in gospel age, 2202:10, 11; our great work, 1214:16.
- Transmission to children not to be relied upon, 3216:2; treasures of, are among the treasures in heaven, 1821:3; various depths of, 5738:2-6; what constitutes perfection of, 4611:6, 7, 12; 4612; will not be changed in death, 1469:1-5; work of time, 3520:8; vs. outward polish, 4619:1-7.
- See Reputation.
- CHARACTERS:** Struggle about even, for weak and strong, 4033:3-5, 7-9.
- CHARIOT:** Of Elijah: See Elijah.
- CHARIOTS:** (Nabum 2) prophecy fulfilled, 480:11.
- CHARITY:** Begins at home, 2212:4; better when methodical, 2211:7, 8; hospitality to Pilgrims not to be viewed as, 3348:3; in the days of the apostles and now, 1593:6-10; public taxed for sectarian, 1232.
- To: Be measured by the degree of prosperity, 5927:7; tolerate wolves in sheep's clothing is not, 1712:3-6, 8-10.
- Sample of true, 227:11; should begin at home, 1555:3.
- And Benevolence: Crowning graces, 78:9; greatly needed in apostles' day, 4336:1, 8; not necessarily fruits of spirit, 743:9-13.
- See Pride.
- CHART:** Discourses, notice of booklet, 1919; divine plan illustrated by, 271-278; lectures, outline of, 347:2-5.
- Of:  
AGES: 249:9, 10, 16; 294:2-12, 18-22; explained, 271-276; full-filled prophecy, 621:2; in blue print on sale (1909), 4482:1; notice (1896), 1936; ready for distribution, 2282:4, 5, 9, 10; significance of planes L and K on, 5080:7, 8; supplement, 867:11, 12.
- Bible chronology, 3576; 3579; Ezekiel's Temple, 6280; 6346:5; past and future events given us in the Bible, 662:3, 4; Tabernacle offered for sale (1906), 3730.
- Showing: God's everlasting law covenant, 4538; return of mankind to God, 6449:4-8.
- Talks an effective way of service, 1650:20.
- CHARTER:** See Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society.
- CHARTS:**  
Of: Revelation ready for sale (May, 1918), 6253:8; Tabernacle ready for sale (1906), 3730.
- CHASTISEMENTS:** Afflictions are not always sent as, 5878:11-14; 5879:18, 19; are not always punishments, 5147:1-7, 10-16; evidences of sonship, 374:4, 5; 3259:7; 3695:2; 4272:1, 2; 4732; 4897:1-3; 6223:9; follow unintentional wrong-doing, 2285:4.
- From: God explained and illustrated, 3132:10-15; the Lord, 2007:12; 2008:1-8.
- Meant to bring spiritual sheep back to fold, 2287:4, 6-10; necessary to children of God, 739:1, 2.
- Of: Christians not inconsistent with their inheritance, 4325:1, 2; God's people meted out in present life, 5315:7.
- LORD: Only upon his covenant people, 2356:6-9; upon Israel an evidence of his love, 5646:5-7.
- OURSELVES:** Fruitful of good, 4760:8-10; prevents chastenings by the Lord, 5102:16, 17.
- Spiritual Israel not always divine providence, 2356:9, 10; 2357:1.
- One way of ordering our steps, 3157:2-4; purpose of, 772:6-9; should bring fruitage of good, 3599:2-4; to the Jews caused murmuring, 4930:7, 11; upon Israel and their causes, 5721:1-11; value of, 569:6, 7; we should be very careful to require just as little of it as possible, 1748:12; why visited upon Israel, 2485:6, 8, 9; and afflictions, various causes for, 4148:4, 5, 7; 4149:1, 2.
- See Adversity; Discipline; Suffering; Trials; Tribulations.
- CHAUTAUQUA:** Salute: No objection to the, 4056:2-4.
- CHEEK:** What it means to turn other, 1735:15-17; 2470:1, 2; 3738:1-4; 5005:10.
- CHEERFULNESS:** Apostolic examples of, 821:2, 3; one of loveliest graces, 1123.
- CHEMISTRY:** Of the soil, 2776:1, 2.
- CHEWKEE:** Indian receives truth, 786:11.
- CHENURIM:** (of Mercy Seat) antitypical significance of, 41:1; 75:3; 530:1-3.
- CHIEF:** Among you should be your servant, 5793, 5794.
- CHILD:** At what age may consecrate, 2768:5, 6.
- Bearing: May continue during Millennium, 4411:5-7, 12-14; she shall be saved in, 3032:10, 11.
- Born into world for salvation, 2550; development pictures that of the new creature, 1906; made perfect by precept father, 795:1-3; marriage as practised



1290: 12, 13; dealings of, with sin in Millennium, 1249: 7, 8; did not have two deaths, 1290: 6.

**DORS HE:** Have anything to do with the selection of his bride? 1769: 11-24; 1769: 1, 2, 9; pardon or forgive? 1058.

Formerly the Word, was a God, 1514: 5-7, 14; our advocate, 59: 11; pre-rogatives as the head of the church, 1893: 4-11; 1894; prophecies relating to, 141: 2-9, 16-21; resurrection of, on third day, 1289: 10, 13; same mind in you as in, 340: 2-5, 10-12; shares titles with church, 30: 5; 31: 1, 8.

**TO BE:** The Everlasting Father, 296; 1515: 11-15; 3469: 11; 3470: 1; 4556: 1-9, 11-17; world's Father, 25: 4, 11.

Keep: Him in the heart, 1240: 5; in touch with, 999: 5.

King of Zion, 1384.

**Kingdom of Church's relation to the,** 32: 3, 9; fully set up only when church is all glorified, 1249: 12, 13; in 1914, 82: 4; not to be an earthly government, 5181: 9-12, 19-23; Paul's inspirat'n lay in his hope of the, 5851: 1; probable manner of its establishment on earth, 1529: 1-10; prophetic description of, 1351: 4, 6; 1352; provisional government, 1207: 9; purpose, to bless, 31: 1; return of Christ, its relation to the, 32: 11; scriptural purgatory, 1468-1471; seen in vision on the Mount of Transfiguration, 2282: 12; 3790: 10-13; strong city, 1352: 10-15, 1353: 1-3.

**TO BE:** A righteous government, 2373: 8; established on ruins of old, 3113, 3114; monarchical, 2888: 5.

Two phases of, 288: 12-18.

See Kingdom, Millennial; Kingdom of Christ; Messiah, Kingdom of; Millennium.

"Know ye not that your bodies are members of?" 5918: 4, 7; leaving all and following, 540, 541; lessons in school of, 2411: 2-4.

**Liberty in:** 90: 8, 10, 16-20; 310: 4, 5, 16-17; 336: 11, 12; 537: 1.

**NOT TO BE:** Brother's brother's detriment, 5324: 15-19; used for an occasion of stumbling, 4919, 4920; 6345: 6, 7; used to hinder others, 5556, 5557.

Only safe kind, 4707: 7.

**RESTRICTED:** By new commandment, 4005: 3-9; 4007: 10, 11; to law of love, 4084: 2, 3, 5, 6.

What it means, 4517: 10-12; 5918: 8-11.

**Life:** Defined, 1095; light, love and judgment of world, 1329: 1-4.

**OF:** Typified by Adam, 67: 6; which one laid down, 1894.

**Likeness:** What it means, 5900-5903;

"Lo, here is," a false teaching, 711: 6; loyalty to him includes confessing, 5497: 3-9.

**Made:** Perfect through suffering, 1807: 2-11; up of head, body and feet members, 369.

**Manner of his return,** 188: 12, 13; 189, 190; many of the clergy show the spirit of (1895), 1903: 9, 13, 18; materializations of, 18: 9.

**Meaning of:**

**His:** "Precious blood", 1229: 1276; 1-5, 10; "throne of glory", 1282, 1-283.

"Until Christ be formed in you", 1273, 1274; word, 134: 3; 160: 3-18; 217: 18-20; 270: 3.

**Means of justification,** 2719: 10, 11; 2720; Mediator of the New Covenant, 4840; 5293: 1-4.

**Members of:** Abraham's seed, 83: 3; set in body as God pleases, 2157: 9, 10; 3006: 4; 4047: 4; 5215: 18-20; 5246: 1; 5305: 12-17.

**Merit of:** Applied for only church now, 4439: 8-14; 4453: 1-5; 4493: 9; 4528: 1-3, 5; 4637: 8, 9; 4638; 4765: 1-7, 13; 4854: 8, 13, 14; 5891: 7-10; 6314: 3, 10, 11; 6360: 10-12; 6361: 1-3; basis for all justification, 6361: 9-13; defined, 6371: 7, 8, 10; different from his life-right, 4905: 7-12; exists in Jesus only, 5197: 1-3.

**HOW:** Applied for individuals, 4997: 8-11; deposited and how applied, 4616: 8-10; it covers daily trespasses, 4816: 8-10.

**Imputed in:** proportion to our need, 4832: 8, 7; 5106: 4-9.

**NOT:** Diminished by application to church, 4484: 2; subdivided but applied in full, 4997: 12, 18, 17. On deposit for church only now, 3507: 6-9.

**PICTURED:** As wedding garment and

bridal robe, 5197: 8-16; by the bread, 1504: 11, 12.

Released when unworthiness of individual is determined, 4905: 19, 20; to be given to world, 6360: 5-7; used for church now, 5660, 5661; what is meant by the imputed, 6371: 7, 8, 10; and righteousness of, distinguished, 4877: 10, 11.

**Mind of:** Effect upon the new creature, 5030: 4-15.

**ESSENTIAL TO:** Immortality, 2721: 10; lawful striving, 3070: 8-11.

How it should rule, 2336: 8-11; 2337: 1-4, 8, 9; our safety against the mind of demons, 6200: 14; vs. mind of flesh, 4628.

**Ministers either apologize for or refuse to preach,** 5126: 4, 5, 9; Mohammedans' faith in, 618: 2-7, 8-10.

**Name:** Of, taking in vain the, 5404: 17, 17; shall be called "Wonderful", 1747: 4.

**Necessity for establishing of, 1393;** new concept of suffering since the death of (1894) view, 1733: 16-18; no condemnation to those in, 2855: 4-8; none saved without faith in, 2220: 5, 6, 2-20.

**Not:**

**A:** Part of trinity, 1063; physician who causes no pain, 1062: 7, 8; 1693: 8.

Divided, 4446: 2-5; equal with the Father, 2985: 3; Father of the church, 1006: 10, 11; now ruler of earth, 519: 3; to appear in flesh, 103: 2, 3.

**Obedience of, brought life,** 62: 11, 12; object of entering school of, 2439: 15, 11; offers the church its sacrifice, 5720: 1, 7, 8; one "altogether lovely", 1443: 2, 3.

**Only:** Means of escape from condemnation, 2059: 4, 5, 8-12; one-fourth of world have even heard of, 3475: 4; source of forgiveness of sin, 533: 15.

**Our:** Passover lamb, 839, 840; propitiation, 420: 10, 10-15, 17; 464: 8, 10; 641: 1-9, 18-27; ransomer, 428, 429; refuge, pictured by city of refuge, 4079: 4, 15; 4080: 1, 10; substitute and ransom, 1228: 6, 7.

**Passion of, 20: 7-9;** passion of, claimed to be paralleled by sufferings of German nation, 5882: 4-8, 12.

**Paul:** Desired to depart and be with, 284: 5-7; 6250: 1-10; effort of, to gain, 478: 10-14.

**People of, selected for his name,** 48: 3; perfect without sin, 145: 8, 9; personally present, invisible, 546: 14; 547: 1; Peter acknowledged Jesus as the, 5120.

**Pictured:**

**AS:** Bridegroom—See Bridegroom; reaper, 114: 11; 115: 5.

**BY:** High priest, 175; natural bread, 29: 2; 57: 1, 7, 13; 636: 7, 14; passover lamb, 17: 12.

In various figures, 2441: 1-3.

**Power of, 51: 19;** prayers of, unselfish, 2006: 9.

**Preached:** Of envy and strife, 831.

**TO JESUS BY:** Paul, 352; Peter, 2098: 10.

**Pre-existence of, 105: 3, 4.**

**Presence of:** As King (1878), 82: 2, 3; light in 1881, 1888: 4-13; 189: 1-5; spiritual, 711: 6, 7; unknown to the world, 504: 13, 14; unseen by world, 348: 8-12.

**Present in:** flesh of his body members, 3778: 28; Prince of Peace, 1746; proofs of his resurrection, 4713: 6, 7, 11, 12; proper for saints to say, "I am of," 1571: 3; prophecy of Isaiah (53), 1359; propitiation for the world's sins, 509: 9, 10, 10; puts end to law, 503, 504; raised with spiritual body, 119: 8.

**Ransom:** Sacrifice, not the laying aside of spirit nature, 1298: 5-7; 1299: 1-6.

**WORK OF:** Denied by Day Star, 423; foundation doctrine, 1582: 4, 12; 1583: 1, 2, 11-13; test upon both houses of Israel, 1452: 6-10, 14-16; 1453.

**Ransom from death,** 251: 20-24; recognized by Jewish Rabbis, 2776: 8-9; redemptive work of, 164, 165.

**Relga of:** In Millennium, 165; 331: 11-17; typified by Solomon, 2046: 3, 4, 7, 8; what it will bring, 420: 13, 14.

**Representative of only believers,** 1601: 8, 9; represented in the ark of God, 5880: 10; resurrected a spirit, 16: 14-16; 18: 4-10.

**Resurrection of:** 1503: 1631; 4713: 6, 7, 11, 12; all-important, 1228: 15-17; 1229: 1-4, 6, 7.

**Return of, see Advent, Second;** rich legacy of peace, 1834: 1-12; 1835: 1-3, 7, 10.

**Righteousness of:** Our robe, 2782: 8-

12; pictured by clothing of Adam and Eve, 1945: 2, 3.

**Risen with,** 914, 915; 6335: 10-12, 17-19; robe of, maintains Christian's cleansing, 68: 14-16.

**Sacrifice of:** Bought us but did not cancel our debt, 1298: 4-14; not the laying aside of his spirit nature, 1298: 5-7; 1299; typified by rock smitten by Moses, 2299: 4; 5285: 2-4; 5315: 15, 16; 4498: 8; was voluntary, 4498: 4; what it is and for whom made, 47: 2-7.

**Sacrificed humanity of, pictured by bread,** 1636, 1637; Samaritan woman and, 1711: 7, 8, 12, 13; Savior and life-giver, 2350: 7.

**School of:** 2762; 2411: 2-4; why we enter the, 2439: 7-11.

**Scriptures regarding the blood of, 1293;** second advent of, see Advent, Second; Lord's Return; Seed of Abraham, 2554: 8, 9.

**Should be:** Burden of our preaching, 4330: 9; our personal companion and friend, 1789: 5.

**Smitten rock is,** 1228: 8, 9.

**Sons of:** Fight of the, 1859: 4-11; 15-20; what it means to be, 3162; 12-22; 3163: 1.

**Sons of, restitution class to be,** 2440: 13-15; soon to draw all men, 2759: 3, 4; sinned, 159: 5, 6; source of his courage, 1806: 13; 1807: 1.

**Spirit of:** Contrasted with the spirit of the world, 1489: 6, 7, 12; 1490: 11-14; defined, 371: 10.

**EVIDENCE OF:** Possession of the, 5223: 13-19; sonship, 81: 2.

**Found only true followers,** 453: 10; has no sympathy with sin, 5036: "If any man have, he is none of his," 2336: 3-6; 6306-6308; is the spirit of service, 1707: 14; 5250: 5; manifested should measure our love, 3451: 6; must be manifested by those who profess him, 5446, 5447; or the spirit of the world, have we the, 5912: 5-10.

**Stumbling of brethren:** sinning against, 4919, 4920.

**Stumbling-stone to:** Christendom, 5258: 1-3, 8, 9; many, 3022: 9, 10.

**Suffering with, 287: 14;** 4535: 2-6; defined, 127: 8, 9, 13; must be regarded as a privilege, 5341: 3-6; 6219: 3; our central thought at Memorial season, 5872: 3; the privilege of all who will, 1783: 2; to continue until church is completed, 2108: 4; 2109: 9; what constitutes, 5118: 1-4; 5283: 4.

**Sufferings:**

**FOR:** 214: 1-3, 11, 12; 347: 8, 9; by some of our brethren, 6245: 1-12; defined, 739: 6-14; evidence of sonship, 6140: 3, 6-8; 111: 8; cards a register of, 5809: 5, 6, 13; limited, 739: 6-14; mistake views respecting, 5117: 1-4; not all suffering is to be classed as, 739: 3; 5544: 5, 6; Paul's, 4518: 3-6; privilege of, 2781: 10; rewards proportionate to 4356: 7, 8; 5951: 7, 9; suffering as a privilege, 5117: 1-4; must be classed as, 5117: 9-14; (a) witness for the truth, 5814: 3-7.

**OF:** 141: 6-9, 16-19; evidence of love, 3560: 6, 8, 9; ideal and body, 405: 14-16; pictured by the cup, 4555: 7-10.

**Things to gain the name of, 5404: 16;** testimony of, respecting John the Baptist, 1736; the crucified, 136: 1.

**The:**

**HEAD AND BODY:** 138: 9; 160: 3-17; anointed company, 4741: 5-7; anointing consecrated in type and antitype, 5227, 5228; completed before restitution, 2778: 1-4; composed of Jesus and church, 5391, 5392; cup in Scriptures represents sufferings of, 4555: 7-10; David represented, 6142: 6; divine nature of, 2097: 7, 8; 458: 11, 12; 5182: 1-3; pictured as a vine, 2373: 1.

**Is the,** 2441: 3-11; hated of the world now, loved later, 3555: 11, 12; hated without cause, 2881: 1-3; have been despised and rejected of men, 6317: 10-13; may operate close to earth, 5181: 17-23; 5182: 1-3; pictured as a vine, 2373: 1.

**Is the,** 2441: 3-11; hated of the world now, loved later, 3555: 11, 12; hated without cause, 2881: 1-3; have been despised and rejected of men, 6317: 10-13; may operate close to earth, 5181: 17-23; 5182: 1-3; pictured as a vine, 2373: 1.

**Is the,** 2441: 3-11; hated of the world now, loved later, 3555: 11, 12; hated without cause, 2881: 1-3; have been despised and rejected of men, 6317: 10-13; may operate close to earth, 5181: 17-23; 5182: 1-3; pictured as a vine, 2373: 1.

**Is the,** 2441: 3-11; hated of the world now, loved later, 3555: 11, 12; hated without cause, 2881: 1-3; have been despised and rejected of men, 6317: 10-13; may operate close to earth, 5181: 17-23; 5182: 1-3; pictured as a vine, 2373: 1.

**Is the,** 2441: 3-11; hated of the world now, loved later, 3555: 11, 12; hated without cause, 2881: 1-3; have been despised and rejected of men, 6317: 10-13; may operate close to earth, 5181: 17-23; 5182: 1-3; pictured as a vine, 2373: 1.

**Is the,** 2441: 3-11; hated of the world now, loved later, 3555: 11, 12; hated without cause, 2881: 1-3; have been despised and rejected of men, 6317: 10-13; may operate close to earth, 5181: 17-23; 5182: 1-3; pictured as a vine, 2373: 1.

**Is the,** 2441: 3-11; hated of the world now, loved later, 3555: 11, 12; hated without cause, 2881: 1-3; have been despised and rejected of men, 6317: 10-13; may operate close to earth, 5181: 17-23; 5182: 1-3; pictured as a vine, 2373: 1.

**Is the,** 2441: 3-11; hated of the world now, loved later, 3555: 11, 12; hated without cause, 2881: 1-3; have been despised and rejected of men, 6317: 10-13; may operate close to earth, 5181: 17-23; 5182: 1-3; pictured as a vine, 2373: 1.

**Is the,** 2441: 3-11; hated of the world now, loved later, 3555: 11, 12; hated without cause, 2881: 1-3; have been despised and rejected of men, 6317: 10-13; may operate close to earth, 5181: 17-23; 5182: 1-3; pictured as a vine, 2373: 1.

**Is the,** 2441: 3-11; hated of the world now, loved later, 3555: 11, 12; hated without cause, 2881: 1-3; have been despised and rejected of men, 6317: 10-13; may operate close to earth, 5181: 17-23; 5182: 1-3; pictured as a vine, 2373: 1.

**Is the,** 2441: 3-11; hated of the world now, loved later, 3555: 11, 12; hated without cause, 2881: 1-3; have been despised and rejected of men, 6317: 10-13; may operate close to earth, 5181: 17-23; 5182: 1-3; pictured as a vine, 2373: 1.

**Is the,** 2441: 3-11; hated of the world now, loved later, 3555: 11, 12; hated without cause, 2881: 1-3; have been despised and rejected of men, 6317: 10-13; may operate close to earth, 5181: 17-23; 5182: 1-3; pictured as a vine, 2373: 1.

**Is the,** 2441: 3-11; hated of the world now, loved later, 3555: 11, 12; hated without cause, 2881: 1-3; have been despised and rejected of men, 6317: 10-13; may operate close to earth, 5181: 17-23; 5182: 1-3; pictured as a vine, 2373: 1.

**Is the,** 2441: 3-11; hated of the world now, loved later, 3555: 11, 12; hated without cause, 2881: 1-3; have been despised and rejected of men, 6317: 10-13; may operate close to earth, 5181: 17-23; 5182: 1-3; pictured as a vine, 2373: 1.

**Is the,** 2441: 3-11; hated of the world now, loved later, 3555: 11, 12; hated without cause, 2881: 1-3; have been despised and rejected of men, 6317: 10-13; may operate close to earth, 5181: 17-23; 5182: 1-3; pictured as a vine, 2373: 1.

**Is the,** 2441: 3-11; hated of the world now, loved later, 3555: 11, 12; hated without cause, 2881: 1-3; have been despised and rejected of men, 6317: 10-13; may operate close to earth, 5181: 17-23; 5182: 1-3; pictured as a vine, 2373: 1.

**Is the,** 2441: 3-11; hated of the world now, loved later, 3555: 11, 12; hated without cause, 2881: 1-3; have been despised and rejected of men, 6317: 10-13; may operate close to earth, 5181: 17-23; 5182: 1-3; pictured as a vine, 2373: 1.

**See Brethren; Christian; Christians;**

Church, True; Elect; Elijah Class; God, Sons of; Little Flock; New Creation; New Creature; Overcomer; Priesthood, Royal; Saints.

**Man-Child,** (Isaiah 66), 1649: 1, 2; Peter confesses Jesus to, 3768-3790; Redeemer no longer preached, 4073: 17-20; way, 1288.

There is neither male nor female in, 3768; thought not of robbery to be equal with God, 1515: 2-4; three called to Peter by the risen, 1823. Titles of: Descriptive his various offices, 5138: 1-5, 8, 9; represent his character, 3469: 5-11.

**To be:** World's father, 25: 4, 11; come as a thief, 492: 2, 3; know, is to know the Father, 831; me to live is, text explained, 6250: 1-10; triumph over Satan, 2812: 1, 2, 6-8.

**Traditional likenesses of, 2027: 3, 5;** trial of, a personal not a representative one, 1600: 7-10; 1601; true head of the church, 287: 2; 365: 5, 6; 2345: 1-5.

**Typified by:** Aaron 72: 1-5; 82: 1, 2; 96: 1-8; 180; Abel, 1614: 15; Adam, 1386: 16; 1388: 1, 6; Bezeleel, 4092: 8, 12; brazen serpent, 534: 17, 18; 837: 20; 1849; 2423; 2519: 1-9; 3101: 9; 3487: 2, 3, 5; 4048: 4-8; 4433: 3, 6; 5316: 10, 11; David, 453: 20; 1364: 3; 1001: 3-6; Moses, 4: 5; high priest, 157: 11-18; Isaac, 1386-1388; Joseph, 57: 5, 8-10; 68: 1; 184: 12-15; 752: 9; 1490: 164

3465, 3468; camp of Israel represents, 4607; 4-6; catering to the world, 110:2, 3.  
**Cause of:** Decline of, 2112:5; failure of, 633:5, 6; infidelity of, 326:1.  
**Charged with** adultery and idolatry, 4811:12, 13.  
**Church:** Federation not all that is hoped for by, 4800; revenues decreased in, 2281:14; 2282:1, 2.  
**Churches of:** Costly, inappropriate, 4296:5-10; gaining political power, 2091:6, 7; losing followers, 4288:3, 6, 10-13; why their power has waned, 4953:1, 4, 10-12.  
**Clergy of:** Antitype of Jewish clergy, 2749:12; made ridiculous in supporting war, 5765.  
**Confusion of,** 3713:12-19; contains mostly rare seed, 5736:10-11; controlled by demons, 3493:5-9; conversion to Christianity misunderstood by, 3899:2, 4, 6-8; corruption of, 592:1.  
**Creed:** Beds of, short and narrow, 564:7-10; idols of, 5298:12-16; 5733:12-14.  
**Damnation as defined by,** 2718; age of wrath upon (1853 view), 1593:8.  
**Decline of:** 777:14-17; 2232, 2233; foreseen by preacher, 2247:14-18; 2248:1-5, 8, 9.  
**Described by the Revolt as** Babylon, 5478, 5479.  
**Destruction of:** Began 1914, 3851:1; foretold, 500:11.  
**Dishonest:** preacher, in, 2944:2-4; doctrinal errors of, 658, 659; doctrines cause of decline of, 602, 603; does not represent Christ's kingdom, 4795:4, 7; doom of, 247:17-19; 576, 577; drifting toward infidelity, 1583:7-10, 14-19; 1584:1-13; drunken but not with wine, 2004:8, 9; ecclesiastical mind and conscience the perverted religion of, 5798:8-14, 21-23; enlisted on the side of error and against truth, 5707:8-12; entrapped by demons and strong delusions, 4069:9; 4070:1-3; eternal torments, theory no longer believed by, 1501:4; evil increases despite efforts of, 3660:6-8, 12, 13; fall of, 207:5, 6; 2450:4-6, 10, 11.  
**False:** Creeds of, a trap for spiritualism, 3741:9, 10; shepherds of, 339:9, 13-19.  
**Fate of,** in the time of trouble, 5143:2-6; fighting in a world war, 5765.  
**Fall of:** Tares, few real believers, 3330:6-10; worldliness and confusion, 3351:7-9.  
**God's:** Dealing with the camp class or, 4067:9-11; true people commissioned to reveal, 561:10, 562:1.  
**Great sin of,** is covetousness, worship of mammon, idolatry of money, 1836:3.  
**Haze:** Become social club, 730:15, 16; false views of God's character, 2712:1-7; lost her influence, 778:17.  
**Ignores the Lord's coming,** 2164:1-3, 9-12.  
**In:** Last days, 2159-2463; war inconsistent with claims of Christianity, 5825.  
**Inconsistencies in the creeds of,** 5302:12-16; Ingersoll's view of, 706:19-21.  
**Isam:** proclaimed a part of, 3395:2-7, 12; letter to, 310:10-15; likened to a grain of mustard seed, 4636:3; Lord's judgment of, 4257; losing its church membership, 4697, 4698; majority shaken by false doctrine in, 2135:3-5; maligns the character of God, 2851:1; rejecting the Word of moral supremacy of Japan over, 3739, 3740; name a delusion, 4350:10-12.  
**Nominal:** To be cut down, 621:16, 17; typified by Jezebel, 234, 235.  
**Not Christ's kingdom,** 2002:8-10; origin of, 5564:12-15.  
**Picture by:** Edward, 562; 1357:6, 14; 1358:1-6; 3104:4; scapegoat, 150, 151.  
**Popular and liberal-minded,** 730:11, 18; proof that it is not Christ's kingdom, 3730:4-6; prophetic view of (Isa. 29:1-14), 588, 589; rebuked by clergyman, 3958:7-9; rejecting the Word of God, 3015:1-5; rejects present Lord, 591:8; responsible for the blood of the saints, 5256:4, 11, 12; re-announced an Episcopalian bishop's ideal, 4800; seeks numbers instead of spirituality, 3782:15, 16; signs of the decline of, 3782:16, 17-19; sin and confusion of, 174:4, 5; 212:4, 5, 8, 9; so-called began in 5th century, 985:2-6; start and power of, 1093:6, 12; 1094:1-11; still worships Molech, 2360:2; teachers of, deny the Bible, 3015:1-5.  
**Teacher:** False views respecting world conversion, 6304, 6305; that might is right, 3404:1.

**To be:** Cast off as unfruitful, 3747:11; 3748:1-4; overthrow by, 3748:8-11.  
**To suffer in the time of trouble,** 5696:11; 5697:11; today does not teach Christ's doctrines, 5507:14-16; 5508:1; two chief doctrinal errors of, 5052:2, 3; 5053:2-7; typified by fleshly Israel, 4678:2; uniting for self-preservation, 695, 696.  
**Why:** Called Babylon, 718:3; Christ's return is neglected by, 2164:1-3, 9-12.  
**World War:** proves falsity of claims of, 5853:2-17; 5854; worship of Mammon the sin of, 5696:7-11; and Jews all rejected the Messiah, 4956:5-8.  
**See:** Babylon; Confusion; Heathendom.  
**CHRISTIAN:** Advantages of being a, 877:1-8, 11-17.  
**Affliction:** A means of grace to a, 4356:11; its value to a, 657:18.  
**Altitude of:**  
 In: Respect to war, 2345:1, 2; time of war, 3393:8, 9; 5755:5, 6, 8-13.  
**TOWARD:** Military duty, 1912:9; patriotism, 2001:31; 2002:1-3, 10-18; persecutors, 6286:9, 10; World War, 3659:1-5.  
**Be:** not ashamed to suffer as a, 6292:9-11; body of a, is dead to sin, 3246:3, 4; Bunyan, John, was a, 314:7; cannot compromise, 202:8, 17; Christ Jesus the sun to a, 1001:4; citizenship, what it implies, 3719:17.  
**Civilization:** As viewed by a Chinaman, 4304:18, 19; 5404; scored by Rev. Piermon, 3078:6-11.  
**Conduct of a:** To be honest and sober, 5340; why sometimes inconsistent, 6267:6, 9, 10.  
**Course of a,** determined by good or evil desire, 4291:4-9; creed of a Hindoo, 1044.  
**Daily:** Cleansing of the robe imperative to the, 5924:1-6; weekly, yearly retrospection of the, 2737.  
**Deception of a,** in respect to shooting to kill, 2345:3, 4; development should be steady and continuous, 5912:3; doctrine declared by, 5912:3; 5913:15, 18, 19; 3714:1; double-mindedness a foe to progress as a, 2335, 2336.  
**Duty of:** In churches, 456, 457; Inquiries of Brother Russell respecting war, 5728:10.  
**Emotion has a proper place in the life of a,** 1914:4, 10, 11; employees should guard the lives of employees, 4019:9.  
**Endeavor Society:** Advantages and disadvantages of, 1897:11, 14, 15; benefits and evils of, 1844:6-14; conventions, four cost six million dollars, 2144:11; reasons for its success, 1895:1844:1, 2; resolutions of, respecting Christ's kingdom, 1864:3; tends toward union of church and state, 1864:3; trend deplored by Presbyterians, 2217:1-8; work and influence of, 2192-2194.  
**Environment advantageous,** 2226:4, 5; experience, what it is, 1021, 1022; faith is not bigotry, 5558:9, 10.  
**Fellowship:** 68:3; 533:10; 6-17; basis for all development, 3673:1, 18, 11-15.  
**First** submissive, 835:4; freedom of; is slavery to Christ, 1065; gives one tenth or all 1045.  
**Great:** Adding the, 3090; balancing the, 4246:7-12.  
**Governments,** a misnomer, 362:6, 10-16; herald launches light against Bolshevism, 6432:15-22; 6433:1-8.  
**How:** One may deal with evil-doers, 3738:2-4.  
**How:** Become a, 5614:14-16; meet crises in life of a, 5603:8-13.  
**Jesus** defines the term, 5425, 5426.  
**Jewish:** Circumcision of a, 687:16; movement in Russia, 703.  
**Liberty:** Is not license, 3017:10; 3019:9, 10; still uncertain, 203:1-4, 14, 15.  
**Life:** Christianity void of, 2912, 2913; not alluring, 135:4.  
**OF:** Full of lights and shadows, 27, 28; 5802:3-6, 8-10; sermon in the, 565:6, 7-12; should be joyous, 4592:6-9; testing of faith, 4133:7-9.  
**Living:** A means of spreading Christianity, 2930:3; cuts off from the world, 2144:1, 2; manner of, 121:2, 4, 10, 11; must be consistent, 565:6, 7, 19; proof of Christianity, 2930:3; some helps for daily, 2240:1, 2, 7; and praying, 589:6-8.  
**Ministry:** All sorts are for this, 1128:7, 15; Papal and Protestant clergy, 1128.  
**Must war** against weaknesses, 758:7.

10, 11; Nation, Japan proclaimed a, 3395:2-7, 12.  
**Nations:** At war without Christianity, 2255:1-6; misnomer, 811:10-12; what are, 625:2, 3.  
**Needs** no church name, 344:1-7; or origin of the name, 2134:7, 8; parents must be Christians, 2134:12; pass-over; see Memorial; Passover; peace in tribulation, 1068-1070; progress of a true, 1528:1-3.  
**Proper:** Attitude toward teachers, 1051:17; course of a, 2697, 2698; name for truth people, 1071:10.  
**Proven** by self-denial, 832:6, 12, 13; Sabbath: see Sabbath; Sunday; safety of, in interpretation of dreams, 5714:5, 6, 9; Science: see Science; selfishness very detestable in a, 1169:5-8.  
**Should:** He borrow? 3180:1, 2; present the truth lawfully, 1133:8.  
**Socialism,** its origin, 635:4; soldier finds his battles within, 3858:1-6; standards, true and false, 2532, 2533; taleats a stewardship, 1173:2-5, 9, 12; training, 1096-1098; true, how one becomes a, 6258:13, 14; 6259:1, 10; Union: Advocating compulsory, 2003:9, 11; vs. Unity, 1504; see Federation.  
**View of,** respecting present life, 1118:16.  
**What:** Consideration means to the, 3313:8; he sacrifices, 328; 19-22: is a, 205:4-7, 11, 12; 210:1-4, 7; 317:11, 12; 706:61; 934:12; 2134:10; 2615, 2616; 2647:5; 6312, 6313; vs. surrender in becoming a, 6259:2, 3, 8, 10.  
**Women:** As wives, 1552:5-13; 1553; do their duties correctly, 1083; headship in marriage not with, 1078:10-15, 1-7; how they can serve, 1104; in the divine order, 1464:9-13; man is head of, 765:6-9; motherhood of vs. Christ, 1211:5, 9, 11; not to teach, 1549:7; 1550:3-6; 4122:4, 6-10; place of, in the church, 1549:16; in re-teaching in church, 1549:4, 5, 8; should cover the head, 1551:6, 8; should follow the Lord, 1816:13; their training of children, 1096-1098.  
**Work** is of a constructive, not destructive nature, 6338:10, 11; and Jewish warfare different, 2681:17-19; union vs. unity, 1504.  
**See:** Brethren; Bride of Christ; Christ; Body of; Charlot; Christians; Church; True; Eklekt; Elijah Class; God; Sons of; Little Flock; New Creation; New Creature; Overcomer; Priesthood; Royal; Saints; The Christ.  
**CHARITATIVITY:**  
**Nominal:** Adulterated with paganism, 359:4-10; are all men being drawn toward, 3169:10-16; 3170:1-7; arraigned by Rev. R. H. Newton, 2679:1-6; at low water mark, 3906:8, 9; attacked by prominent authors, 3076:10-16; betrayed by its ministers, 3466; cause of its unsuperscriptural views, 3317:6-9; Chinese have no desire for, 3178:19-21; Christ unwelcome to, 2115:1, 2, 8, 9; condemned by secular press, 2912, 2913; Constantine's conversion to, 306:10; decline of, 426:7-9; effect of on Jews, 2420:5; of failure of, widely recognized, 5374:9-13; has failed to avert social revolution, 4159:1-6; history of, in Japan, a report by Japanese Christians (1893), 1595:1597; in England not progressing rapidly, 4323:2-5; influence of, dying, 4203, 4204; introduced by into Abyssinia, 3466:430.  
**OF:** 1968:2; Japan to join, 1202; Jews in New York city being led to, 1531:7, 15, 16; knows not of her doom, 591:3, 4; no hope for conversion of world to, 5014, 5015; not appreciated by Chinese, 3398:19-21.  
**PAGANIZED:** 136:9; by Constantine, 696:4; today, 696:1-6.  
**Political machine,** 696:8; popular conception of, broad and liberal, 1594:5; reasons for decline in, 602, 603; report of Iblew Free Thinkers on, 1304:6, 7.  
**REVEREND:** F. L. Patton denounces the new, 3602:15-21; W. S. Walton's views on, 3255:4, 8.  
**REVIEWED BY:** Claude G. Montefiore, 3731:1-9; Japanese journal, 2711:3, 7, 8.  
**Sins of,** 175:2, 3; spirit of, condemned as criminal, 6398:24, 6-8; sup- planted by Darwinism, 214:12-16; viewed by a Chinaman, 978; why a failure, 2144:17-23; 2145:1, 2; and worldly, 45:7; 108:3, 4.  
**Tree:** Alone offers salvation to the world, 4982:2, 3, 18; compared with heathenism, 320:3, 3; 4981, 4982; conversions among New York Jews (1895), to, 1786:2, 3, 7; cross the

center of, 2135:3-5; cure for Socialism, 4581:14-16; England not yet converted to, 4323:2-5; established does not mean living in a rut, 1118:3; heathen religions compared with, 4981, 4982; Hindoo's clear view of, 1044:4, 5, 7; how the heathen estimate of, 926:5; neither Jews nor gentiles in, 2134:2, 3; not church- litaney, 3628:10, 11; of Jesus Christ to be the new religion, 1621:16-18; one strong argument for, 31:4; only religion with a God of love, 4952:4-12; Rabbi Rabinowitz's view of, 2314:5, 9, 10; secularism is not, 1074; Senator Blair's view of, 1213:1, 2.  
**SPREAD:** Among Jews (1895), 1819:11-16; through Christian living, 2380:3.  
**Strong argument for,** 314; taught by Paul to the Romans, 4501:1.  
**WHAT IT:** Involves, 135:3-5, 8-12; 760, 761; is, 73:10, 18; means, 2912:8.  
**Why Socialism is opposed to,** 3411:12-17; work of Rabbi Rabinowitz up to 1890 among Russian Jews for, 1302.  
**And:** Conscience defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to, 2849:2; acceptable to God, 524:2-5, 8-10; aim of, character-lessness 1083:10; cannot be defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to, 2849:2; acceptable to God, 524:2-5, 8-10; aim of, character-lessness 1083:10; cannot be defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to, 2849:2; acceptable to God, 524:2-5, 8-10; aim of, character-lessness 1083:10; cannot be defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to, 2849:2; acceptable to God, 524:2-5, 8-10; aim of, character-lessness 1083:10; cannot be defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to, 2849:2; acceptable to God, 524:2-5, 8-10; aim of, character-lessness 1083:10; cannot be defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to, 2849:2; acceptable to God, 524:2-5, 8-10; aim of, character-lessness 1083:10; cannot be defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to, 2849:2; acceptable to God, 524:2-5, 8-10; aim of, character-lessness 1083:10; cannot be defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to, 2849:2; acceptable to God, 524:2-5, 8-10; aim of, character-lessness 1083:10; cannot be defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to, 2849:2; acceptable to God, 524:2-5, 8-10; aim of, character-lessness 1083:10; cannot be defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to, 2849:2; acceptable to God, 524:2-5, 8-10; aim of, character-lessness 1083:10; cannot be defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to, 2849:2; acceptable to God, 524:2-5, 8-10; aim of, character-lessness 1083:10; cannot be defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to, 2849:2; acceptable to God, 524:2-5, 8-10; aim of, character-lessness 1083:10; cannot be defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to, 2849:2; acceptable to God, 524:2-5, 8-10; aim of, character-lessness 1083:10; cannot be defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to, 2849:2; acceptable to God, 524:2-5, 8-10; aim of, character-lessness 1083:10; cannot be defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to, 2849:2; acceptable to God, 524:2-5, 8-10; aim of, character-lessness 1083:10; cannot be defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to, 2849:2; acceptable to God, 524:2-5, 8-10; aim of, character-lessness 1083:10; cannot be defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to, 2849:2; acceptable to God, 524:2-5, 8-10; aim of, character-lessness 1083:10; cannot be defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to, 2849:2; acceptable to God, 524:2-5, 8-10; aim of, character-lessness 1083:10; cannot be defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to, 2849:2; acceptable to God, 524:2-5, 8-10; aim of, character-lessness 1083:10; cannot be defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to, 2849:2; acceptable to God, 524:2-5, 8-10; aim of, character-lessness 1083:10; cannot be defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to, 2849:2; acceptable to God, 524:2-5, 8-10; aim of, character-lessness 1083:10; cannot be defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to, 2849:2; acceptable to God, 524:2-5, 8-10; aim of, character-lessness 1083:10; cannot be defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to, 2849:2; acceptable to God, 524:2-5, 8-10; aim of, character-lessness 1083:10; cannot be defined, 46:9; cul- ture contrasted, 3444:5-7, 11-14; Judaism, harmony between, 5006; the Russian war, Tolstol's views on, 3442:18-24.  
**Vs. Christianity,** 382:10, 11; 533.  
**CHRISTIANIZING:** Japan, not a success, 306:10; United States, efforts to ward, 2092:2255:8, 9.  
**World:** And cost of, 3312:1-6, 9-12; Canon Farrar on, 934:2, 4.  
**CHRISTIANS:** Abraham's course a lesson to







with Evangelical Alliance, 2554: 3. Brother Russell warned Christendom of the, 6373: 7-9; burning of heretics possible under, 3211: 2.

**CATHOLIC:** Priest speaks before Presbyterian seminary, evidence of, 1752: 2-4; priests and Protestant D.D. sign compact of (1895), 1766: 1-5.

**Catholicism** on, 813: 19; Christians are not to bow down to, 6124: 9-15; 6125: 1; Church of England causes delay in, 5792: 4-11; conference of all sects proposed for 1900 at Jerusalem, 1547: 4-5; consolidation of effort for, 3601: 11-13; dissemination of the future, artificial tendency is, 1548: 5, 9, 10; encyclical of Pope Leo XIII. (1894), 1704, 1705.

**ENGLISH:** Church Union and the Pope (1893), 1751: 9-13; D. D. in America for, 1785: 11-14. **Episcopalian** and **Papacy** re (1895), 1859: 1, 2; Evangelical Alliance's part in, 2092: 26; evidence of the growth of (1917), 6043: 10-17; evil of, 3873: 5-12, 13; fear the motor driving to, 3372: 3-7, 10-12; 4747: 1, 2, 6-9; 4878: 5-7; for spread of religion, 3170: 3-8, 10-18; fulfill prophecy, 4610: 3; 4611: further activities toward, 3395: 13, 14; 3396: 1-3; 3791: God's people to beware of, 5443: 2-6; growth of, 2830: 18; 2831: 14; heavens rolled together as a scroll in, 1474: 11-18; 1858: 3-5; 1760: 10, 11; 2061: 12; 3557: 7, 10; 3697: 4-9, 13-17; 4898: 14-17; 6373: 7-9; holds convention (1905), 3672: 13-18; Image of the Beast, 1198: 7-13.

**IN CANADA:** And United States, 3701: 3-5; favored by clergy class, 3345: 11-23. **In Germany,** 2577: 31; Indications of, 1002: 10; laws on religion and their effect, 1198; League of Catholic Unity (1895), 1839: 2-7; leaning toward, 3228: 6-11; looking toward, 2881: 5; making strides, 4285: 7-11; may lead to burning of, 3495: 1-4; minister argues in favor of, 3388: 1, 14; Morgan aids in, 4735: 6-7.

**NOT:** All that Christendom hopes for, 4800; to include Roman Catholicism, 2018, 2019.

**Object of,** 2444: 4-9; of Baptists and disciples of Christ, 4207: 14-16; 4268: 1, 2; one church nonmissionary many sects really, 1571: 8-11; outcome of, 3861: 1-9, 11-16; over sixty churches in New York have (1896), 1917: 8; Pan-American convention of religions proposed (1895), 1770: 6-8; Patton, Rev. denounced the idea, 3489, 3490; plan outlined, 1208; plans furthered for, 3652: 4-7; political control also sought by, 2144: 6-11; Pope working for the re-establishment of, 6043: 21; 6044: 1-5; possible because of unbelief of ministers, 3335: 1-4.

**POW.** Of, to increase, 3697: 4-9; to be increased in revolutionary stage of trouble, 5601: 4-5. Practically an accomplished fact, 6192: 16; predicted, 2577: 28, 29; preparing for, 4094: 6, 7; Presbyterian attitude toward, 1197, 1198; Presbyterians and Protestant Episcopalians desire unity, 1547: 10-12; problems of, 2113: 15-17, 2114.

**PROGRESS** Of: 1355: 12-14; 1739: 1741; 2076: 13-15; 2830: 18; 2831: 1-4; 3489: 8, 9; 3525: 1, 2, 10, 12; 3601: 4-8, 11-18; 3621: 7; 4515: 7-11; 4516: 10-12; 4689: 16-25; 4719: 9-10, 12-15; 17, 18; 4772: 17; 4773: 1-6; in Canada, 3525: 1, 2, 10, 12.

**Proposal for International Protestant (1895),** 1766: 9, 10.

**PROTESTANTS:** Rapidly preparing for (1895), 1785: 10-15; will fraternize but not unite with Papacy in, 1752: 5-8; 1817: 5-7.

**Purpose behind,** 4735: 6, 7; sermon against, 3489, 3490.

**SUGHT:** By Presbyterians and Methodists, 3381: 42-48; for a protection, 5063: 1-6.

**Split of,** is growing, 2136: 3-5; 4540: 2-4. **To:** Affect the spread of the Truth, 2096: 6; be avoided by saluts, 2999: 9, 10; precede worst phase of trouble, 3118: 3.

**Unsubscribable,** 1572; "United Religious Association" (1895), 1858: 8; views of prominent Protestants and Catholics on, 6410; Whitsunday set aside for special prayers for, 1824: 9-11; 1831: 15-17; which it will be wrecked, 1817: 7-13, 18, 1818: 1-3.

**WILL:** Be a church trust, 3601: 11-18; lead to religious persecution,

3864: 1-9, 11-16; oppose present church, 4162: 3; support liberty, 902: 13; suppress the truth, 3532: 5-7.

**Wood comments on,** 3873: 3876; would abolish creeds, 987: 4, 5, 10; and clergy, 3875.

**See** Sanhedrin.

**Nominal:** Aided by world, 2512: 4, 10-12; attendance at, 2760: 13; 4403: 4, 5; begging in, unscriptural and unwise, 4777: 12-14; Briggs, Rev., put it ahead of Bible, 1313: 3, 4, 9-20; bringing worldliness into, 3403: 1-7; Carnegie's views on Councils of the, 4582: 4, 5, 11, 12; "Century Magazine" comments on, 5001: 11; 5002: 11; 5003: 11; 5004: 11; 5005: 11; 5006: 11-24; 5007: 11-24; 5008: 11-24; 5009: 11-24; 5010: 11-24; 5011: 11-24; 5012: 11-24; 5013: 11-24; 5014: 11-24; 5015: 11-24; 5016: 11-24; 5017: 11-24; 5018: 11-24; 5019: 11-24; 5020: 11-24; 5021: 11-24; 5022: 11-24; 5023: 11-24; 5024: 11-24; 5025: 11-24; 5026: 11-24; 5027: 11-24; 5028: 11-24; 5029: 11-24; 5030: 11-24; 5031: 11-24; 5032: 11-24; 5033: 11-24; 5034: 11-24; 5035: 11-24; 5036: 11-24; 5037: 11-24; 5038: 11-24; 5039: 11-24; 5040: 11-24; 5041: 11-24; 5042: 11-24; 5043: 11-24; 5044: 11-24; 5045: 11-24; 5046: 11-24; 5047: 11-24; 5048: 11-24; 5049: 11-24; 5050: 11-24; 5051: 11-24; 5052: 11-24; 5053: 11-24; 5054: 11-24; 5055: 11-24; 5056: 11-24; 5057: 11-24; 5058: 11-24; 5059: 11-24; 5060: 11-24; 5061: 11-24; 5062: 11-24; 5063: 11-24; 5064: 11-24; 5065: 11-24; 5066: 11-24; 5067: 11-24; 5068: 11-24; 5069: 11-24; 5070: 11-24; 5071: 11-24; 5072: 11-24; 5073: 11-24; 5074: 11-24; 5075: 11-24; 5076: 11-24; 5077: 11-24; 5078: 11-24; 5079: 11-24; 5080: 11-24; 5081: 11-24; 5082: 11-24; 5083: 11-24; 5084: 11-24; 5085: 11-24; 5086: 11-24; 5087: 11-24; 5088: 11-24; 5089: 11-24; 5090: 11-24; 5091: 11-24; 5092: 11-24; 5093: 11-24; 5094: 11-24; 5095: 11-24; 5096: 11-24; 5097: 11-24; 5098: 11-24; 5099: 11-24; 5100: 11-24; 5101: 11-24; 5102: 11-24; 5103: 11-24; 5104: 11-24; 5105: 11-24; 5106: 11-24; 5107: 11-24; 5108: 11-24; 5109: 11-24; 5110: 11-24; 5111: 11-24; 5112: 11-24; 5113: 11-24; 5114: 11-24; 5115: 11-24; 5116: 11-24; 5117: 11-24; 5118: 11-24; 5119: 11-24; 5120: 11-24; 5121: 11-24; 5122: 11-24; 5123: 11-24; 5124: 11-24; 5125: 11-24; 5126: 11-24; 5127: 11-24; 5128: 11-24; 5129: 11-24; 5130: 11-24; 5131: 11-24; 5132: 11-24; 5133: 11-24; 5134: 11-24; 5135: 11-24; 5136: 11-24; 5137: 11-24; 5138: 11-24; 5139: 11-24; 5140: 11-24; 5141: 11-24; 5142: 11-24; 5143: 11-24; 5144: 11-24; 5145: 11-24; 5146: 11-24; 5147: 11-24; 5148: 11-24; 5149: 11-24; 5150: 11-24; 5151: 11-24; 5152: 11-24; 5153: 11-24; 5154: 11-24; 5155: 11-24; 5156: 11-24; 5157: 11-24; 5158: 11-24; 5159: 11-24; 5160: 11-24; 5161: 11-24; 5162: 11-24; 5163: 11-24; 5164: 11-24; 5165: 11-24; 5166: 11-24; 5167: 11-24; 5168: 11-24; 5169: 11-24; 5170: 11-24; 5171: 11-24; 5172: 11-24; 5173: 11-24; 5174: 11-24; 5175: 11-24; 5176: 11-24; 5177: 11-24; 5178: 11-24; 5179: 11-24; 5180: 11-24; 5181: 11-24; 5182: 11-24; 5183: 11-24; 5184: 11-24; 5185: 11-24; 5186: 11-24; 5187: 11-24; 5188: 11-24; 5189: 11-24; 5190: 11-24; 5191: 11-24; 5192: 11-24; 5193: 11-24; 5194: 11-24; 5195: 11-24; 5196: 11-24; 5197: 11-24; 5198: 11-24; 5199: 11-24; 5200: 11-24; 5201: 11-24; 5202: 11-24; 5203: 11-24; 5204: 11-24; 5205: 11-24; 5206: 11-24; 5207: 11-24; 5208: 11-24; 5209: 11-24; 5210: 11-24; 5211: 11-24; 5212: 11-24; 5213: 11-24; 5214: 11-24; 5215: 11-24; 5216: 11-24; 5217: 11-24; 5218: 11-24; 5219: 11-24; 5220: 11-24; 5221: 11-24; 5222: 11-24; 5223: 11-24; 5224: 11-24; 5225: 11-24; 5226: 11-24; 5227: 11-24; 5228: 11-24; 5229: 11-24; 5230: 11-24; 5231: 11-24; 5232: 11-24; 5233: 11-24; 5234: 11-24; 5235: 11-24; 5236: 11-24; 5237: 11-24; 5238: 11-24; 5239: 11-24; 5240: 11-24; 5241: 11-24; 5242: 11-24; 5243: 11-24; 5244: 11-24; 5245: 11-24; 5246: 11-24; 5247: 11-24; 5248: 11-24; 5249: 11-24; 5250: 11-24; 5251: 11-24; 5252: 11-24; 5253: 11-24; 5254: 11-24; 5255: 11-24; 5256: 11-24; 5257: 11-24; 5258: 11-24; 5259: 11-24; 5260: 11-24; 5261: 11-24; 5262: 11-24; 5263: 11-24; 5264: 11-24; 5265: 11-24; 5266: 11-24; 5267: 11-24; 5268: 11-24; 5269: 11-24; 5270: 11-24; 5271: 11-24; 5272: 11-24; 5273: 11-24; 5274: 11-24; 5275: 11-24; 5276: 11-24; 5277: 11-24; 5278: 11-24; 5279: 11-24; 5280: 11-24; 5281: 11-24; 5282: 11-24; 5283: 11-24; 5284: 11-24; 5285: 11-24; 5286: 11-24; 5287: 11-24; 5288: 11-24; 5289: 11-24; 5290: 11-24; 5291: 11-24; 5292: 11-24; 5293: 11-24; 5294: 11-24; 5295: 11-24; 5296: 11-24; 5297: 11-24; 5298: 11-24; 5299: 11-24; 5300: 11-24; 5301: 11-24; 5302: 11-24; 5303: 11-24; 5304: 11-24; 5305: 11-24; 5306: 11-24; 5307: 11-24; 5308: 11-24; 5309: 11-24; 5310: 11-24; 5311: 11-24; 5312: 11-24; 5313: 11-24; 5314: 11-24; 5315: 11-24; 5316: 11-24; 5317: 11-24; 5318: 11-24; 5319: 11-24; 5320: 11-24; 5321: 11-24; 5322: 11-24; 5323: 11-24; 5324: 11-24; 5325: 11-24; 5326: 11-24; 5327: 11-24; 5328: 11-24; 5329: 11-24; 5330: 11-24; 5331: 11-24; 5332: 11-24; 5333: 11-24; 5334: 11-24; 5335: 11-24; 5336: 11-24; 5337: 11-24; 5338: 11-24; 5339: 11-24; 5340: 11-24; 5341: 11-24; 5342: 11-24; 5343: 11-24; 5344: 11-24; 5345: 11-24; 5346: 11-24; 5347: 11-24; 5348: 11-24; 5349: 11-24; 5350: 11-24; 5351: 11-24; 5352: 11-24; 5353: 11-24; 5354: 11-24; 5355: 11-24; 5356: 11-24; 5357: 11-24; 5358: 11-24; 5359: 11-24; 5360: 11-24; 5361: 11-24; 5362: 11-24; 5363: 11-24; 5364: 11-24; 5365: 11-24; 5366: 11-24; 5367: 11-24; 5368: 11-24; 5369: 11-24; 5370: 11-24; 5371: 11-24; 5372: 11-24; 5373: 11-24; 5374: 11-24; 5375: 11-24; 5376: 11-24; 5377: 11-24; 5378: 11-24; 5379: 11-24; 5380: 11-24; 5381: 11-24; 5382: 11-24; 5383: 11-24; 5384: 11-24; 5385: 11-24; 5386: 11-24; 5387: 11-24; 5388: 11-24; 5389: 11-24; 5390: 11-24; 5391: 11-24; 5392: 11-24; 5393: 11-24; 5394: 11-24; 5395: 11-24; 5396: 11-24; 5397: 11-24; 5398: 11-24; 5399: 11-24; 5400: 11-24; 5401: 11-24; 5402: 11-24; 5403: 11-24; 5404: 11-24; 5405: 11-24; 5406: 11-24; 5407: 11-24; 5408: 11-24; 5409: 11-24; 5410: 11-24; 5411: 11-24; 5412: 11-24; 5413: 11-24; 5414: 11-24; 5415: 11-24; 5416: 11-24; 5417: 11-24; 5418: 11-24; 5419: 11-24; 5420: 11-24; 5421: 11-24; 5422: 11-24; 5423: 11-24; 5424: 11-24; 5425: 11-24; 5426: 11-24; 5427: 11-24; 5428: 11-24; 5429: 11-24; 5430: 11-24; 5431: 11-24; 5432: 11-24; 5433: 11-24; 5434: 11-24; 5435: 11-24; 5436: 11-24; 5437: 11-24; 5438: 11-24; 5439: 11-24; 5440: 11-24; 5441: 11-24; 5442: 11-24; 5443: 11-24; 5444: 11-24; 5445: 11-24; 5446: 11-24; 5447: 11-24; 5448: 11-24; 5449: 11-24; 5450: 11-24; 5451: 11-24; 5452: 11-24; 5453: 11-24; 5454: 11-24; 5455: 11-24; 5456: 11-24; 5457: 11-24; 5458: 11-24; 5459: 11-24; 5460: 11-24; 5461: 11-24; 5462: 11-24; 5463: 11-24; 5464: 11-24; 5465: 11-24; 5466: 11-24; 5467: 11-24; 5468: 11-24; 5469: 11-24; 5470: 11-24; 5471: 11-24; 5472: 11-24; 5473: 11-24; 5474: 11-24; 5475: 11-24; 5476: 11-24; 5477: 11-24; 5478: 11-24; 5479: 11-24; 5480: 11-24; 5481: 11-24; 5482: 11-24; 5483: 11-24; 5484: 11-24; 5485: 11-24; 5486: 11-24; 5487: 11-24; 5488: 11-24; 5489: 11-24; 5490: 11-24; 5491: 11-24; 5492: 11-24; 5493: 11-24; 5494: 11-24; 5495: 11-24; 5496: 11-24; 5497: 11-24; 5498: 11-24; 5499: 11-24; 5500: 11-24; 5501: 11-24; 5502: 11-24; 5503: 11-24; 5504: 11-24; 5505: 11-24; 5506: 11-24; 5507: 11-24; 5508: 11-24; 5509: 11-24; 5510: 11-24; 5511: 11-24; 5512: 11-24; 5513: 11-24; 5514: 11-24; 5515: 11-24; 5516: 11-24; 5517: 11-24; 5518: 11-24; 5519: 11-24; 5520: 11-24; 5521: 11-24; 5522: 11-24; 5523: 11-24; 5524: 11-24; 5525: 11-24; 5526: 11-24; 5527: 11-24; 5528: 11-24; 5529: 11-24; 5530: 11-24; 5531: 11-24; 5532: 11-24; 5533: 11-24; 5534: 11-24; 5535: 11-24; 5536: 11-24; 5537: 11-24; 5538: 11-24; 5539: 11-24; 5540: 11-24; 5541: 11-24; 5542: 11-24; 5543: 11-24; 5544: 11-24; 5545: 11-24; 5546: 11-24; 5547: 11-24; 5548: 11-24; 5549: 11-24; 5550: 11-24; 5551: 11-24; 5552: 11-24; 5553: 11-24; 5554: 11-24; 5555: 11-24; 5556: 11-24; 5557: 11-24; 5558: 11-24; 5559: 11-24; 5560: 11-24; 5561: 11-24; 5562: 11-24; 5563: 11-24; 5564: 11-24; 5565: 11-24; 5566: 11-24; 5567: 11-24; 5568: 11-24; 5569: 11-24; 5570: 11-24; 5571: 11-24; 5572: 11-24; 5573: 11-24; 5574: 11-24; 5575: 11-24; 5576: 11-24; 5577: 11-24; 5578: 11-24; 5579: 11-24; 5580: 11-24; 5581: 11-24; 5582: 11-24; 5583: 11-24; 5584: 11-24; 5585: 11-24; 5586: 11-24; 5587: 11-24; 5588: 11-24; 5589: 11-24; 5590: 11-24; 5591: 11-24; 5592: 11-24; 5593: 11-24; 5594: 11-24; 5595: 11-24; 5596: 11-24; 5597: 11-24; 5598: 11-24; 5599: 11-24; 5600: 11-24; 5601: 11-24; 5602: 11-24; 5603: 11-24; 5604: 11-24; 5605: 11-24; 5606: 11-24; 5607: 11-24; 5608: 11-24; 5609: 11-24; 5610: 11-24; 5611: 11-24; 5612: 11-24; 5613: 11-24; 5614: 11-24; 5615: 11-24; 5616: 11-24; 5617: 11-24; 5618: 11-24; 5619: 11-24; 5620: 11-24; 5621: 11-24; 5622: 11-24; 5623: 11-24; 5624: 11-24; 5625: 11-24; 5626: 11-24; 5627: 11-24; 5628: 11-24; 5629: 11-24; 5630: 11-24; 5631: 11-24; 5632: 11-24; 5633: 11-24; 5634: 11-24; 5635: 11-24; 5636: 11-24; 5637: 11-24; 5638: 11-24; 5639: 11-24; 5640: 11-24; 5641: 11-24; 5642: 11-24; 5643: 11-24; 5644: 11-24; 5645: 11-24; 5646: 11-24; 5647: 11-24; 5648: 11-24; 5649: 11-24; 5650: 11-24; 5651: 11-24; 5652: 11-24; 5653: 11-24; 5654: 11-24; 5655: 11-24; 5656: 11-24; 5657: 11-24; 5658: 11-24; 5659: 11-24; 5660: 11-24; 5661: 11-24; 5662: 11-24; 5663: 11-24; 5664: 11-24; 5665: 11-24; 5666: 11-24; 5667: 11-24; 5668: 11-24; 5669: 11-24; 5670: 11-24; 5671: 11-24; 5672: 11-24; 5673: 11-24; 5674: 11-24; 5675: 11-24; 5676: 11-24; 5677: 11-24; 5678: 11-24; 5679: 11-24; 5680: 11-24; 5681: 11-24; 5682: 11-24; 5683: 11-24; 5684: 11-24; 5685: 11-24; 5686: 11-24; 5687: 11-24; 5688: 11-24; 5689: 11-24; 5690: 11-24; 5691: 11-24; 5692: 11-24; 5693: 11-24; 5694: 11-24; 5695: 11-24; 5696: 11-24; 5697: 11-24; 5698: 11-24; 5699: 11-24; 5700: 11-24; 5701: 11-24; 5702: 11-24; 5703: 11-24; 5704: 11-24; 5705: 11-24; 5706: 11-24; 5707: 11-24; 5708: 11-24; 5709: 11-24; 5710: 11-24; 5711: 11-24; 5712: 11-24; 5713: 11-24; 5714: 11-24; 5715: 11-24; 5716: 11-24; 5717: 11-24; 5718: 11-24;

1640: 1, 4, 5; made perfect through the, 2035: 4; 4388: 8-10.  
**ANointed:** And sealed by the Father, 6498: 9; to preach, 241: 4-16; with Jesus, 218: 9, 11.  
**ANointing OF:** And oneness with Christ, 270: 3, 7, 11-13; is on the whole, 5228: 2-8; now is for the Lord's service, 5537: 3; similar to Jesus', 5536: 8-12; 6308: 1-3.  
**ANTitype OF:** Elijah, 554: 558; 3292, 3293: Elijah and John the Baptist, 1538: 2, 3; John the Baptist, 4113: 3-9.  
**ANTitypical:** Elijah, or forerunner of Messiah, 5121: 10-14; priests of Israel, 5616: 3, 4, 8; temple of God, 5713: 8, 10-17.  
**Apostles** her founders and special teachers, 1521: 10, 11; 1522: are begotten of God, 3476: 3, 4.  
**AS:** A comforter, 3435: 4, 5; little rock of sheep, 2672, 2673; mother (1880 view), 70: 2, 7-12, 14; typified by Abraham, 154: 1, 4, 7, 10.  
**Aspirations and hopes of,** 2480: 1-5.  
**AT:** Close of age to have special blessings, 3581: 8; close of earthly career may have trials similar to those of Jesus, 3369: 7, 8; what time it becomes body of Christ, 4914: 14-19.  
**ATTITUDE OF:** In time of trouble, 816: 1; toward struggle between classes, 5448: 14-18; toward time of trouble, 683, 684.  
**Avoiding** division of classes in the, 4251: 11, 12; 4252: began to Lord's presence, 593: 20; Babylon, 1: the one, 4878: 17-22; baptism of, a symbol of death, 445: 1-3; baptismal requirements of, 133: 8; baptized into Christ's death, 128: 1-8, 10-12; 5599; began at Pentecost, 1418: 5-7, 10-12; bearing of, 1418: 5-7, 10-12; bearing of Christ or directly from God, 1768: 11-24; 1769: 1, 2, 9; beheaded, 2845: 1-5.  
**BEING:** Formed without hands, 965: 5; prepared as future judges, 5414: 10, 11.  
**Better things** are reserved for the, 2035: birth of, on spirit plane, 41: 4-8; bishop's true definition of, 1491: 7, 8; 1492: 20, 21; 1493: 1-4; bitter experiences of, pictured by bitter water, 5278: 8, 9, 14-17.  
**BLESSED:** By Abraham's Covenant, 793: 3; with strength and peace, 4818: 8-12; with the heavenly calling, 4942: 2.  
**BLESSINGS:** From God pictured by Psalmist, 5654; to, resulting from fall of Babylon, 1572: 15; 1573: 1, 2, 7-9.  
**Blood** of, counted as Jesus' blood, 4499: 2-7; blotting out of sins of, 2184: 9, 11; 4659: 1; 6125: 2-6, 11-16; 6155: 10-12; body of, now and hereafter, 1102; bonds of, are bonds of love, 1574: 9, 10; book of life for world and, 381: 13, 14; both democratic and theocratic, 2985: 5-8; brought out of pit, 157: 12-15; builds upon a rock, 2242: 12; built upon the Rock of Christ, 4645: 3-5; business and influence religious only, 2144: 12-16.  
**Called:** Light of world, 2409: 1-8; out of Babylon, 694: 12, 13; out of world, 18: 2; 638: 2-17; the "Mighty God" (Isaiah) 9: 6, 298: 9; to arise and shine, 2036; to great salvation, 742: 1-5; to greater than reciprocal love, 5700: 1, 8.  
**Catholicism** a counterfeit of the, 4755: 2-13.  
**CHANGE OF NATURE FOR:** 167: 9, 10, 17; 168; 867: 14-16; when and how, 172: 8-10.  
**CHANGED:** From glory to glory, 3040: 9, 10; 3655: 5, 8; in 1881, 1890: 6, 12, 13; in a moment, 595: 15; without sleeping, henceforth, 664-668.  
**Character** development of, opposed by adversaries, 2527: 5-7; charge of, this side of the well, 1127, 1128: 1, 5, 8-14; chaste virgin, 45: 5.  
**CHIEF:** Cause of the calling, 2875: 8; test of, one of faith, 4004: 3-6.  
**CHILDREN OF:** Sarah phase of Abraham's Covenant, 777: 4, 10; the, 3434: 2; the light, 3686: 5-7.  
**CHOSEN:** By the heavenly Father, 5886: 13; generation, a royal priesthood, 1521: 10, 11.  
**CHRIST:** Is the head of the, 287: 2; 365: 5, 6, 2845: 1-5; offers the, in sacrifice, 5720: 8-8.  
**Christ's return** sought by the, 5911; Church of England claims to be the, 683, 684; claims of sects to be the, 693, 694; diabolical spirit in, detri-

mental, 5248: 1, 2, 10; cleansing of, not to be counted unclean, 4493: 4-7.  
**CLERGY:** Claims to be the, 1135: 3-7; lately spirit not to be fostered in the, 4928: 2, 10, 11.  
**COMMISSION OF:** Is to feed the Lord's sheep, 2820: 8, 7; now is the service of God, 5537.  
**COMMISSIONED:** OF the Lord to preach, 5588: 1-5, 8-11; to reveal all Christendom her sins, 5631.  
**Communion of,** in Christ's death, 611: 16.  
**COMMUNISM:** And Socialism not proper in the, 1327: 2-11; for the, impracticable and unscriptural, 1881: 12-15; 1862; 3237: 1-8; 5849: 10, 11; 5850: 1, 5851: 15, 18.  
**COMPARED TO:** Faculty of a student, 1116: 4, 5; pyramid, 3622: 6-10; temple, 2987: 1-2; temple stones, 2054: 4, 10; vine branches, 2466.  
**Compared with church** nominal, 1767; conditions of membership in, 962: 4, 5; confidence in the, 1287: 4, 10; 2887: 4; connection reports in, in card form, 4439: 3; conservation of, one of sacrifice, 443: 9; 465: 1; contention on fundamentals of faith in the, 1008: 4-7; course typified in Tabernacle, 558; consciousness in the, 2340: 2-4.  
**CUP OF:** Jehovah, 5422: 1-3; Salvation, what it means to the, 5538: 1-6; suffering for the, 133: 8-12.  
**DAVID:** Anointing of, a type of anointing of the, 3226, 3227: 4210: 4, 5; how and when, 155: 1-13; 147: 4, 5; outlook of member, 1014, 5569, 5570; through ministering angels, 5634: 8-11; to preclude collapse of nominal Zion, 6043: 20; typified by Israel, 155: 2-13.  
**Delivered** because their love is set upon God, 3352: 12-15; demons seek to overthrow, 266: 12, 13; 267: 1-3.  
**DESCRIBED:** As heavenly city, 2833: 7, 8; by many figures, 397, 398.  
**DESPISED:** And rejected as Jesus was, 2789: 4; by world, 455: 15, 18.  
**DEVELOPED:** Ere man regains dominion lost by sin, 4973: 5, 6, 9-12; under Abraham's Covenant, 905: 3-5; 3916, 3917; 4309: 5, 6; under faith covenant, 4515: 11.  
**Did not produce** the Bible, 1533: 19; 1584: 7-13.  
**DISCIPLINE:** And judging not the present work of the, 5644, 5645; in the, 295: 16, 17; 963, 964; Disesteem is pictured in the life of David, 6317: 10-13; disorderly conduct in the, 295: 16, 17; distinction between world and, 3915: 1-4; divinely given mission of the, 2413-2415.  
**DRAWN:** By God to Christ, 1056: 4; 1227: 1-5; 4476: 3-6; of the Father, not by Jesus, 4476: 3-6.  
**Dual nature** of the, 150: 13-15; 5220: 6; 5325: 14-17; 5326: 1-3.  
**DUTY:** OF the, 1127: 10; 1128: 1-5; with respect to politics, 3112, 3113.  
**EARLY:** Apostles of, and their method of leadership, 1822: 1-5; basis of the order and organization of the, 1821: 5, 6; 1822: 1890: 3-6; began the organization of the Lord's day, 1446: 10-14; 1737: 6-10; 1738: 3-6; 1734: 2, 3; Christ's relation to the hope of the, 1822: 2, 5; 2953-2956; Christians in, prayed all night for Peter, 2139: 8; clergy and laity no part of the, 984: 8-16; 1087: 10; 1136: 7; 1137: 6, 7; 2110: 2; communism failed in the, 1861: 12-15; 1862; 1863: 12; 5365: 1; 5365: 15; 5326: 15; conversions in Christendom different from that of, 550: 8; 2191: 5-7; council of, at Jerusalem, 1087; departing from the faith in the, 550, 551; divine power through holy spirit upon the, 2820: 5-7; elders in the, 1822: 2, 5; 1800: 6; endures of, based upon confidence in God, 5095: 3, 4, 9, 10; financial methods of the, 1822: 5; had Congregational and Episcopalian features, 1848: 12-17; influence of Mosale law in the, 1725: 11, 12; 1728: 1-11; lessons of loyalty from the, 3212: 3, 4; lib-

erty of, is now called "religious anarchy", 1804: 5-8; ordination in the, 1956; pattern for creed of the I. B. S. A., 5155, 5156; simplicity of the, 1420; 4336, 4337; trials of faith of the, 550: 7-16; 551; trouble with Jewish priest, 1140: 1-7; were Millennial Dawn people, 1093: 8-8; why it attempted communism, 1421: 10-14; why it performed miracles, 1423: 1-5, 8-11; why it practised breaking of bread on first day, 1787: 1, 2.  
**EARTHLY:** Bodies of, are members of Christ's body, 5918: 4, 7; house of, to be dissolved, 701: 7-9.  
**EDIFICES:** Decorum should be reverential in the, 5812: 22-26; proper conduct in the, 5168, 5187.  
**See Churches.**  
**ELDERNS SHOULD:** Be examples of the, 2654: 6; nosegregate themselves from the, 4928: 1, 2, 10, 11.  
**(an) Elder** class, 2733: 8; Elijah a type of, 5008: 18-18; 5838: 2838: 1, 3; 3325: 3, 4; 3408: 4; 3712: 11; 3713: 1, 11; 4741: 4757: 5, 6, 9, 10; 5569: 11; 5741: 10, 11; 5751: 7, 8, 11-13; 5771: 7, 12; 5845: 1; encouragement of the, 761, 762; 1141: 8, 16; encouraging promises to the, 1141: 18.  
**ENDURANCE OF:** Ancient worthies an inspiration to the, 2035: 1, 2; due to faith in God, 4474: 7, 8. Entire, is priesthood, 1137: 6, 7; Episcopalian view of the, 988; error must be opposed by the, 69: 2, 3, 12, 12; 75: 12; 848: 4, 7-9, 14; 3407: 7; escape from trouble foreseen in Sewall's Ancient History, 1275: 5, 10.  
**EVERY:** Member anointed to preach, 2157: 2-4, 7-11; true Christian should be joined to the, 1574: 9, 17; 1575: 1, 2.  
**Exalted to immortality,** 143: 8, 9; expectations of, and outlook from 1914 on, 5568: 9, 14; 5569, 5570.  
**EXPERIENCES OF:** Pictured by David, 1996; 4238: 2, 3, 6-8; pictured by Nehemiah, 2526, 2527; pictured in the life of Elijah, 1534: 1-12; 5751: 4, 8, 11-13; typified by Jeremiah, 2100, 2401.  
**Extent of Jehovah's love** for the, 5725: 10-13; faith the basis of God's dealings with, 5244: 15-18; falling away of, 305: 2; false contrasted with the, 471, 472; 478: 6-13; favored only as to time of their calling, 4652: 9; (six) features of, 1102: 6-8; 1103: 1; final completion typified by rebuilding of the temple, 1484; first to receive benefits of ransom price, 252: 19-23; 4633: 3-6; first-fruits of salvation, 555: 9.  
**FUTURE:** Glory as the bride, 1210, 1211; work glorious, 5452: 10-12; work of the, 2434: 5, 6.  
**Gates of hell** shall not prevail against the, 1760: 8, 9; give natural life in sacrifice, 121: 7.  
**GIVEN:** OF the covenant, 4542; the earnest of her inheritance, 493: 4-7, 11, 12; the message of the Bible, 5737: 2-5.  
**GIVES UP HUMAN:** Perfection, 859: 13; rights, 146: 6, 7, 9-12.  
**GLORIFICATION:** OF the, 124: 12-14; 127: 5, 11, 12; 200: 8-16; 65: 1-1; 5845: 9, 10; date 1925 considered in connection with the, 5888: 2, 12-14; delay may be typified by Pharaoh's restraint of Israel, 6237: 10-12; delay not a stumbling block to the, 5374: 5-8; 5383: 43-48; delayed, some Catholics to "fishnet", 5870: 1-4, 8-11; during revelation, 687: 10; expected by 1914, 4822: 5; may be delayed beyond beginning of time of trouble, 5449: 3-7; not co-incidental close of gentile times, 5950: 13; 5951: 3, 4; 5952: 13; 5953: 13; a skeptic regarding the, 5629: 5630; shortly after the door is shut, 6194: 6; some members of, may be delayed throughout the time of trouble, 2973: 8; time uncertain, 5555: 9, 11; to procure close of gentile times, 5383: 15; 5326: 15; to preclude close of Jacob's trouble, 5437: 4, 5; to preclude the fall of Babylon, 1649: 1-6; typified by heeding of John the Baptist, 1754: 5, 10; when, 631: 12, 13.  
**See Parousia.**  
**GLORIFIED:** Has not yet reigned, 5023: 11-18; invisible, 286: 20; to be like the angels, sextess, 4914: 3-6; will not be restricted to the heavens, 4973: 7, 8, 13.  
**Glory of Christ,** 19: 5; 4602: 6; go beyond the fulfilling of the law, 5287: 2, 10.

**GOD'S:** Love for the, 31, 52; elect, 3588, 3587.  
**GOSPEL:** Not under the law covenant, 5008: 6, 9; pictured by, 5338: 10, 5555: 2, 4; under a higher law than that given to natural Israel, 6314: 11-13.  
**GOVERNMENT:** And organization of, 295: 13, 14; 536: 8; and principles of, 5347: 1-12.  
**Great** at present of the, 1214: 16; guarded by special angels, 5252, 5258.  
**HAS:** Benefits of Bible now, 715: 11, 16; desired one thing of the Lord, 1915: 3, 4; never been exterminated, 5501: 1, 5; no part in providing the Ransom-Price, 4819: 3; 5622: 3; 5630: 1; of special blessings, but also special dangers, 5528: 10-12; worshiped God in highest sense, 2070: 10; 2071: 1.  
**Heirs of the Abrahamic promise,** 3684: 3; high calling of, 138: 5, 8, 9; 1251, 1252.  
**Holy:** Nation separate from the world, 3621: 8, 9; 5461: 1-3; spirit is comforter of the, 385: 16.  
**Honored, justified, called, glorified,** 4213: 6-8; 4214: 1; hopes in Lord, not in confederation, 601: 13.  
**How:** And for what they should pray, 3540: 1-3; comforted by the Lord in trial and affliction, 761, 762; 1937: 10, 11; guided by holy spirit, 385: 4, 5; 649: 7; instructed in righteousness, 3109: 6, 7; its faith is tested, 3324: 8, 9; ministered to by angels, 5533, 5534; ministered with Father and Son, 3161: 8-12; part of seed of promise, 1386: 15, 16; participant in the Lord's cup, 4547: 2-9, 13-15; 5421: 9-12; ransom is applied for it, 132: 2, 3, 8, 9; redeemed before Adam, 4262; sanctified, 1937: 10, 11; 1938: 10; in the Anointed, 2052: 4, 5; sharer in the Sin-offering, 4864: 3, 4; taken to glory, 5845: 9, 10; tempted as was, 1025; tempted as was Jesus, 2243: 7, 8; 2244: 1; 5965, 5966; they become the seed of Abraham, 3513: 12-14; to deal with her elders and leaders, 1895: 3-11; to deal with the disorderly, 1575: 4-6; to join the, 295: 12-14.  
**Identity of,** preserved through death, how, 1263: 5, 7-10; 1264: 1, 2, 6, 7; illustrated by figures, 81: 1; immersed into Christ's death, 133: 1-6; immortality the prize of the, 1642: 3-7; important point in her chronology is 1914, 5452: 2.  
**IN:** Glory, pictured as a Holy City, 3570: 10, 11; 3571: the world a reproach to him, 3600: 10, 11; wilderness, 5829: 10, 11; 5830: 10, 11.  
**IN FLESH:** Are actual, not reckoned new creatures, 5325: 5-7; typified by golden lampland, 3650: 9-11, 3651: 1.  
**Incentives to faithfulness of,** 2834: 6.  
**INCLUDES:** All the spirit-born, 1938: 11; the great company, 4823: 4, 7, 8.  
**Individual election** not arbitrary, 1457: 6-14.  
**INFLUENCE:** On humanity, 634: 8; retarded degeneration of mankind, 1257: 12, 12.  
**Innocent's** views on what constitutes a, 1968: 16-18; 1969: 1-3; invisible, is not the maker of world's conscience, 533: 4.  
**IS:** Bought with a price, 464: 11-13; 642: 10; not Roman Catholicism, 4753-4755; the Bride of Christ, the wife, 56: 8; 1210: 13; 1386: 1388; the glory of Christ, 4602: 6, 7.  
**Isaiah** pictures cleansing of the, 6350, 6351; Jacob's experiences a lesson to, 2865: 2-4.  
**JEHOVAH:** Ever present to assist the, 5548; Judge and Father of, 58: 1; the Father of the, 5623: 5, 7, 10, 11.  
**JESUS:** Awaiting time of her glorification, 5054: 8-15; gives new commandment to the, 2649: 1, 2; 620: 8, 12, 13; the advocate of the, 4354: 5.  
**Joint ruler** over all things, 827: 3; journeying to heavenly home, 841: 9-14; judged first, Day is now, 58: 6, 7; 408: 1; 2058: 11, 12; not to begin glorification, 5829: 10, 11; 5830: 13; 1355: 12-14; 1356: 1-10; of, 35: 4-6, 11, 12; upon conduct essential in the, 954: 1-7.  
**Justification of,** 199: 4-9, 16-18.  
**JUSTIFIED:** By faith first, 4547: 18, 17; by faith, not by covenant 4489: 7-9; by faith, world to be

justified by works, 5776:6-10; instantaneously, world gradually, 5960:10, 11; through an Advocate, 4840:4-6, 12-16.

Keeps higher law than the lawcovenant, 5071:6-14.

KINGDOM: Class, 200:7, 11-14; in embryo, 397:7.

Last members of, will not compromise, 969:7; 8; laying on of hands no longer proper in, 1956; led by holy spirit, 137:12-15, 17-21.

LESSONS IN: Joseph's experiences to, 286:1; life of Elijah for the, 2341:2, 3; Moses' experiences for the, 2909:5, 7; 2910:1.

Liberty of early church now called "religious anarchy", 1804:5-8; life here one of anticipation, 841:9-14.

LIFE-RIGHTS OF: As humans sacrificed, 4402:9; 5197:1-3; Jesus accrue only to, 4452:2-7; must be surrendered, 4453:3; only spiritual, 6321:13; 6322:1.

Light of the world, 128:9; like the voice of one crying in wilderness, 4958:11-14; likened to the human body, 582; looking for Christ's return, 59:13; Lord is the shepherd of the, 1398; Lord's rich legacy of peace, 1834:1-12; 1835:1-3, 7-10; love for God and brethren the law of the, 31, 32.

MAD: Able ministers of the New covenant, 4506:6-9; 4597:1; to suffer in this age, 507:6-8.

Maintains peace in tribulation, 1068-1070; manner of change of, 263:12.

MARRIAGE OF: 87:2-6; 88:11, 12; 169:2-7; 172:6-10; 201:20-22; 237:8; 289:10, 14; foretold by the one in Cana of Galilee, 1695:10.

MAY BE: Considered as body of Christ entire or any part thereof, 1893:6-11; on earth after close of gospel age harvest, 4684:4, 5, 9, 10.

MAY: Not be glorified at beginning of time of trouble, 5449:3-7; pray to God, 469:3, 8-14; suffer violence, 3405:6.

MEANING OF: Cup of sacrifice to Jesus and the, 5421; having Christ formed in the, 1273, 1274; word, 93:10.

Members of the Melchisedek priesthood, 5424:2-4; 5922:14, 20; merit of Christ imputed to her before world's restoration, 5680, 5661; militant, pictured by David, 3259:2; 6142:4-7; ministered to by angels, 14:9; 1801:10-13; 2350:4; 3298:5, 9; 3332:6, 10, 11; 3440:2, 3, 6, 7; 4926-10-12; 5131:9; 5257:8-11; 5605:13; 5606:1, 2; 5633, 5634; 5815:7, 10; ministers of the new covenant, 4331:5, 6, 11; 4332:1-3.

MISSION OF: 311:10; as viewed by Catholics, 2413:5; blessing of mankind, 5057:4-6; now, not to convert world but to harvest, 1940:11-18; 1941:1-8.

Modern ways of persecuting, 2416:12, 13.

MUST: Belong to Christ instead of earthly organizations, 1897:1-5; crucify the flesh, 133:5-12; develop more character than the world, 3317:8, 9; overcome in the same sense Jesus did, 5473:1-3, 9, 10; put away sin, 2480:6-10; walk by faith, 2947:20.

Nature of: 89:9-11.

NEEDS: No Mediator, 789:12; 3916:1-3; 3917:4, 5; 4341:5, 19, 20; 4368:7, 8; 4437, 4438; only an Advocate, 4680, 4681.

New: spoken of as children of Christ, 1359:9.

NEW: Order of beings, 3621:6; race of beings, 2129:1-3.

No clergy in the, 1137:6, 7.

NOT: A hospital, 1476:9; a royal priesthood now, 4840:11; a sect, 1578:6-9; an "incongruous mass of irresponsible nondescripts", 1924:3-9; chosen because more worthy than the ancient worthies, 5528:2-5; children of Christ, 1006:10, 11; found in any one denomination, 5564:12-15; in darkness, 11; to Lord's presence, 598:4, 5; instructed through occultism, 5637:12-14; naturally a noble class, 5737:6, 7; ordained to offer sacrifices, 5719:0, 11, 12; 5720:1, 7, 8; perfect sons of God, 1006:3.

NOT TO: Appear in flesh after resurrection, 5035:10; be disappointed at continuance of the harvest work, 5951:2, 8; be disappointed at delay of glorification, 5374:5-8; be rewarded in proportion to the degree of suffering, 4653:2, 3, 9, 10;

expect miraculous deliverance, 2947:30; expect revelation by dreams, 2887:1; follow John's course, 163:1; reproving world, 3778:3-5; fully understand the Bible while in the flesh, 5803:4.

NOT: Under the Mosaic Law, 3721:6; 5747:1-13; 5752:4-6, 12; 5946:6; 5947:1-4; under the new covenant, 3916:7, 8; 5294:1-5; 6326:8-10; yet complete and organized, 1573:13; 1574:1-3.

Nourished in wilderness, 55:12, 13; 307:5, 6.

NOW: Anointed with the spirit of right and holiness, 5227:8; counted worthy to understand the scroll, 5943.

OBJECT OF: Organization now, 5224:16, 17; 5225:1, 9, 10; selection—to bless others, 1570:12; 1571:1.

Objects to be sought in meetings, 1894:8-12; obliged to sacrifice human life rights, 4468:9; of Antioch, established by Paul and Barnabas, 2134:5.

OF CHRIST: Beheaded, 2844, 2845; is his glory, 19:5.

OF Christendom: As dead, 3525:4, 8.

OF THE FIRST BORN: Description of the general assembly of, 6225:6-11; on trial for eternal life, 5870:3-6; to be of two classes, 5371:5-8, 12-16.

OF GOD: 841; and steps to membership in, 2066:3.

OF: Laodicea admonished by Lord, 2763:1, 6; living God, 1570-1578; Philipp, especially loved by St. Paul, 3127:3-5; Philipp, only ecclesia mentioned as aiding St. Paul, 5846:4; today inspired by apostles' hope, 2926:2.

Offering like Christ's, 100:9.

ON: Great mountain, 113:1-3, 10, 11; trial for life or death, 5528:10-12.

One, 2047:5.

ONENESS OF: Similar to that of Jesus and Father, 5358:5-7; should be in heart and mind, not in minute of doctrine, 1571:12, 13.

ONLY: Are in danger of second death, 6325:5-10; are reconciled to God at present time, 3707, 3708; light in the world, 4149:4-6; one, here and hereafter, 1570:11, 12; 1571:2-3.

ORDER: And organization of the, 1889-1896; in the early, 1890:3-6; in the fruitage of its neglect, 2285:12-15.

Organization of, compared to that of Babylon, 1895:12-14; 1896:1, 14; outlook for her deliverance from November, 1914, on, 5569, 5570; Papacy a counterfeit of, 355:11, 13-18.

PART OF: High Priest, 78:5, 6, 11-14; in the new covenant, 4512:2, 11; Passover, 13:14; 212; Sin-offering, 4747:3-5, 10; Melchisedek Priesthood in Millennial age, 5922:14, 20; The Christ, 544:2; The Seed, 5:19.

Perfected by suffering, 314:20.

PERSECUTION OF: As human beings is merely recorded, 193:2-13; in future pictured as white raiment, 2159:6; in the flesh impossible, 308:1-7; not required now, 3331:2, 8.

Permitted to suffer with Christ, 5090:11-13.

PERSECUTED: By the world, beloved of the Father, 5693:3, 4, 8-11; chiefly by the brethren in Christendom, 5215:11-15.

PERSECUTION OF: 80:1-3; 306:10-13; at Jerusalem, and its effect, 2109:4; last members of the, 569:1, 8; reasons for, 2415:2-4; to mark cloudy experiences of, 5677:1, 7; typified by Jeremiah, 1372:4-8.

Personal love and friendship of Christ best treasure, 1820:5, 6.

PICTURED AS: A pyramid, 5505:11-13; branches of the Vine, 140:1, 3, 5, 6; 202:6, 7, 10; 284:4; 793:8; 924:2; 3546:3-5; 4663:4-6; God's jewels, 2404:3-8; the temple of God, 5504:1, 4, 8.

PICTURED BY: Both man and woman, 5751:5; first-born, 17:12; Levites, 17:2, 3; natural body, 1387:7; Rebecca, 6320:1; sheep, 1387:6; soldiers, 1387:6; tabernacle, 4030:2; waterpots and sermons when Jesus changed water into wine, 3164:1-3.

POSITION: In world, 382:14-16; of favor pictured in plagues upon Egypt, 6237, 6238; of women in the, 3827, 3828.

Pretier God's favor to Hfr, 5441; pre-

rogatives of her head, Christ, 1893:4-11; 1894.

PRESBYTER: And future privileges of, 827:9-10; state unfavorable, 841.

PRESENT WORK: 2429:7, 8; not missionary but preparatory, 4140, 4141:1, 2, 5, 6.

PRIVILEGE: At second advent, 713:2; of cross-bearing, 2787:2; 3901:2-4; 5922:11.

Privileges of, 96:8; 730:1, 13; probable beginning at Rome, 1582:3.

PROMISES: Spiritual, ancient worthies, earthly, 5859:2-11; to the, 717:1; 1141:2-16; 5244:15-18; 5245:1, 10, 11; to the, obtained through patient endurance, 5332, 5333.

Proofs of death of body of the, 473:11-17; prophecy understood by, 517:10-12.

PROTECTED: As new creatures, 5330:14-17; by angels, 2350:4.

Purged and refined in the kingdom, 5119: purpose of assembly of the, 1894:8-12; putting any man's name upon, is wrong, 1571:5-7; real perpetrator of, antitypical Jezebel, 3325:3, 4; received only through sacrifice, 4546:2-4; receives benefit of Christ's merit before world's restoration, 560:9-16; recipients of divine grace, 2284:5333.

RECKONED: Justified, 193:2-13; perfect only, 714:6.

Recognize the Messiah because not blinded, 3392:5; reconciliation of, in this age, 37:7-12.

REDEMPTION OF: Is high, 127:5, 11, 12; to precede the world's, 4998, 4999.

Reigning still future for the glorified, 5023:11-18; relation to kingdom, 32:2, 5, 9, 10.

RELATIONSHIP TO: Christ, 134:6, 8; head, 328:17, 18.

Repeating power of, 135:3, 5, 8-12; reply to critic of 1914 expectations of the, 5629, 5630; represented by human body, 757:1, 2; results of losing membership in the, 1574:9; 1575:10-13.

RESURRECTION OF: 41:3-8, 10; 381:3, 4; begun in the flesh, 247:6; 6355:7-9; distinct, 47:11-14; how accomplished, 47:9-11; not of the flesh, 3132:7-9; to be a special one, 5107:19, 41, 42; to be asimilar to Jesus' 5579:13, 14; to be spiritual, 547:14-17; vs. that of world, 1106.

Resurrection power now at work in, 5060:11-13; return of Lord sought by, 89:11.

REWARD OF: 220:9-11; not proportionate in suffering, 4653:2, 3, 9, 10; to withhold, 5495:12; why greater than angelic reward, 3267:5-8; will vary according to zeal, 4480:2, 3; vs. that of world, 1106.

Sabbath continuous, 4998:11-13.

SACRIFICE OF: Acceptable only through Christ, 5780:1, 7, 8; deferred, 4900:2-4, 10; for body members, 150:3, 7, 11; for world, 150:3, 7, 11; is to do God's will, 5086:13-18; their justified humanity, 1262:8-10.

Sacrificed by Jesus, 4747:3-5; 4780:8, 9; 4864:5, 6; 4998:5-8; safe in the time of trouble, 6897:1, 2, 8-10; sanctification of, 69:4-10, 14-20; 200:3-6; Satan has no power over, 1684:6, 13-15; 1688:1; Scriptures proving the vital union of, with Jesus, 4536:1-12; sealed unto the day of deliverance, 2064, 2065; second birth spiritual, 2861:7; secure from error, 207:4, 6; seeks to be clothed with immortality, 701:13; separate from world, 150:13-15; 811:11-14.

SHARE IN THE SIN-OFFERING: SHOWN IN: Atonement Day sacrifices, 4857:5-7; type, 5196:8-19.

SHARES IN: Christ's sufferings, 4367:4-7; Jesus' glory, 579:10, 11; 4155:4-6; restitution, 1615:7; Sin-offering, 648:17, 19; 3917:7-11; 3918; 4747:3-5, 10; Sin-offering, but in Hsinom, 8940:2-5; 7; 4617:1, 7, 8; 4747:3, 5, 10; sufferings of Christ, 740:13; the atonement work, 4493:2-6; the loaf and the cup, 6060:6, 8; time of trouble, 862:2-6.

SHOULD: Be one, 538:1-5; cooperate as one body, 5325:1, 9, 10; have inexpensive desires, 4296:5, 10; not seek physical healing, 712:15-17.

Significance of Memorial to, 2772: sins of David a warning to the, 2016:8-10; 2017:1; Socialism and Communism

not proper in, 1327:2-11; Solomon type of glorified, 100:1, 6, 8, 9.

SON OF GOD: 47:7, 47:7, 47:14-15; brethren of Jesus, 355:9, 10.

SPARED: As a man spares his son, 2405:7-9; to complete their trial, 1995:2, 9, 10.

Special recipients of God's love, 6134:4-8; spectacle to angels, 254:2, 3.

"Staircase of life", 5451:1-12;ramid shaped, 1568:7-11; seed of Abraham, 2596:11.

Spoken of as a mother, 3434:2; station higher than ancient worthies, 5030:9, 10, 13; steps in her justification, 4574:11, 11; 4575; strengthened through suffering, 732:15.

SUFFERINGS OF: Are sacrificial, not explanatory, 4547:13-15; counted in with Christ's, 3508:3, 4, 11-13; 4429:1; necessary, 80:1, 3, 13:4, 11, 12; needful for development, 6274:8-15; pictured by bitter herbs, 6274:5; similar to those of Jesus, 5215:3-10; 6065:4-9; teach obedience, 3591:1-3; to be expected here, glories to follow, 6249:3-13.

Sustained by vision of Jehovah's character, 232:2-4; sworn to by God, 922:5-8; taught of God through his dealings with ancient Israel, 5598.

TEACHERS IN: Are hands of body, 732:18; are her servants, 1574:4-7; are in more danger than are others, 4709:8; are not to be moved, 5012:1; God gift of the, 1136:1-8; necessary, 380:1-4; 386:1-4; our means of receiving the truth, 2224-2227; should be as children, 4292:8-9.

Temple of God, 1981; 2367:2, 5, 7; 2320:2-14; temporal blessings of the, 1339:10.

TEMPED LIKE: Eve, 1025; 1257:1; Jesus to accept Satan's plans, 680, 681; 2244:6-9; world, with spirit of revolution, 6027:6-14.

TEMPED TO: Avoid sacrifice, 3299:6; compromise with Satan, 3719:9-11.

Ten Commandments not given to the, and why, 3721:4-7, 11-13.

TESTED: As Jesus was, 729:4; 1688:9-15; 1689:1-5, 8-15; 4544:8-12; 4545; 4970:5, 13; by events of 1914, 5509:13, 14; in faith as Peter was when walking on the water, 6187:13-15; more severely than world and why, 3322, 3323.

Testing of, 125:14, 15; 126:1; tests for membership in the glorified, 5686:10-13.

THERE IS: Merit in the work of the, 4493:2-7; 4494:4-9; no adequate merit in sacrifice of, 4864:6-9; no condemnation upon the, 1141:11-16.

Those in the, who offer "strange fire" go to hell and die, 1336.

THREE: Communion to the, 5947:1-9; memorials—baptism, memorial supper, first day of week, 1942:7-10; views of the church—Protestant, Catholic and the true view, 1573:10-13; 1574.

Three-fold test of the, 2769:5, 7, 13; to awaken the great company also, 6359:2, 3.

TO BE: A royal diadem in hand of God, 4913:6-9, 14, 15; 6328:11, 12; caught up in air, 152:7, 8, 10; 632:4-7; clothed with immortality, 701:13; dead to sin, 728:16; delivered prior to collapse of nominal, 6043:20; Everlasting Father, 1007:6, 7; faithful through good and evil report, 5774:1-3, 9, 10; gives for representatives of the people, 4545; glorified before close of lifetime (1913 view), 5329:1-3; glorified before Jacob's trouble is over, 5437:4, 5; immortal, 78:7; 82:4; judged by faith, 2304:2-4; loved by the Father as Jesus was, 230:2, 3, 10; the new in sense that Jesus and Father are one, 5358:5-7; protected in the time of trouble, 5255:7, 8; resurrected as spirit beings, 5108:15, 16; separate from unbelievers, 227:14-17; tested on the two component elements of faith, 6009:1-2; the new in sense that Jesus and Father are one, 5358:5-7; united to the Head, 5067:14-16; world's mother, 25:4, 11.

TO: Bruise Satan, 5:19; die as Jesus did, 729:9-16; do a judging work, 5451:1-12; expect on suffering now, glory later, 6249:3-13.

TO GAIN: Divine nature, 458:18, 19; immortality, 142:4-8; 143:8, 9; 1842:3-7; 2477:12; 3154:4.

TO HAVE: A new name also, 3970:7, 8; a special salvation, 5596.



deny torment, dogma, 1149: 5, 6, 11; honest, ones, 1461: 14.

**Spread of inhumanity among (1895).** 1821: 3-6; 1831: 4-9, 12; successful dissimulation of, 1078: 2-8; surrender to "science, falsely so called," 1792; take sides with the rich in Germany, 3628: 8, 11; teach "fossil" theology, 1027: 7; Ten Commandments to be shewn by the English, 4799: 22-28; tend toward episcopal organization, 1897: 6-10; theological tables full of vomit, 1475: 5, 6; "thieves and robbers," "hiring shepherds," 1647: 9, 10; three "satisfactory" opinions of the fate of the human soul after death, 1818: 13, 14; titles unscriptural, 65: 4, 5; try to "dictate" divinity, 1419: 11.

**Unfaithful:** Pastors, 1208; to their trust, 3448: 2-5.

Unscriptural class originated by Papacy, 1808: 5-8, 12, 13; 1809: 1, 3, 11; view of the Millenium by the, 2577; warned of their duty, 4335: 5-10.

**What:** They love in their denominations, 1209: 3-5; to demand from them, 1136: 8-10.

**Why:** Impossible for them to agree on doctrine, 1832: 5, 12.

**WITNESSES:** Are one in Germany, 3149: 2, 3; 15: 2640: 1; have the severer trial in leaving Babylon, 1126: 8; hated Pastor Russell, 6078-6082.

Wicked husbandman of the parable of the vineyard, 1982; will probably suffer most in time of trouble, 5750: 1; worldly-minded, 2427: 23; would call Jesus and apostles liars, 986: 8.

**And:** Church Federation, 3875; kings, responsible for war, 6070: 11, 12; 6071: 1-6.

**WITNESSES:** Are one in U.S.A., 2132: 11; at odds in Germany, 3149: 2, 3; when they were formed, 321: 18-20. See Ministers.

**CLERGYMAN:** Appreciates Millennial Dawn, 937: 2, 3, 10; ensnared by demoiism, 2180: 10; 2181: 3-5; in strait betwixt love, 550: 12-14; of Brooklyn have nonsensical view of the resurrection, 1508: 18; 1509: 1, 2.

**Rebukes:** His profession, 3358: 22; 3359: 1, 2; false Christendom, 3958: 7-22.

Reveals the truth, 988: 4-8; 3350: 10; 3425: 3-5; 3618: 10, 11; says hell is dead issue, 3959: 1, 2, 8.

**CLERICAL:** Conspiracy, literature for distribution, 5639: 5, 10.

**CLEVELAND:** Grover, why his administration is distinguished, 2091: 17; 2092: 1-9.

**CLERICAL:** Changes: Now due, 879: 9; to come gradually, 733: 5, 6.

**CLIPPINGS:** Containing items of interest appreciated by Society, 1871; 5822: 19.

**CLOAK:** Withhold not thy, 3738: 5, 6; 3505: 31.

**Cloud:** Of witnesses, ancient words a, 5318: 0, 16, 17; was Israel's guide in the wilderness, 3997: 6, 16.

**CLOUDS:** Accompanying second advent, 256: 2; Christ coming with, 60: 5269; church to be caught up in, 172: 7, 8; time of trouble pictured as, 155: 4, 6, 9, 14; without to be pictured direct from, 1990: 15-18; situation as viewed by a labor leader, 1676: 7-9.

**COALS:** From the altar, antitypical significance of taking, 4602: 8-12.

**COAT:** Taken, give also cloak, 3748: 5, 6.

**COATING:** See Exhortation.

**COERCION:** Detrimental to all, 2849: 2; ruling in love vs. ruling by, 4723: 8-10.

**COFFEE:** Article requested on the use of (Letter), 4833: 13-15; classed with dangerous narcotics (Letter), 4833: 13-15.

**COLE:** J. H. Invented colporteur cart, 4126: 10.

**COLISEUM:** Impressions of the, during Brother Russell's tour in 1891, 1376: 5.

**COLLECTIONS:** For: Churches, from the world, improper, 4777: 14; Jerusalem Christians, reason for, 5920: 2, 3.

In church of Corinth for Jerusalem

church, 2211: 1, 2; ministers deplore fact that U.S.A. takes no, 5374: 9-12.

**COLLEGE:** Knox, Presbyterians refuse to aid higher criticism in, 3528: 4-8.

**COLLEGES:** Of America teaching infidelity, 3557: 1-5, 8; 3595: 4, 9, 11; Theological of Germany holds of higher criticism, 2107: 8-10; and schools teach infidelity, 3566: 25; 3567: 1-9.

**COLLYER:** Dr., on faithless Christians, 602: 5, 6.

**COLONIZATION:** By European nations, 720: 5-9, 12; of Palestine, 421: 4.

**COLONY:** Jewish, appreciative of the truth, 4817: 1-13.

**COLORADO:** Brethren: One hundred subscribers (1900), 2618: 7; Pilgrim service for (1917), 6120: 11; truth to go to, 2070: 4, 5, 9-11.

**Race:** Discrimination against, 5434: 9; 14, 16; colored work among, 2912: 2913; increased effort to bring truth to, 4001: 10; sprang from Ham, 2816: 2.

**COLORS:** Their meaning in Scripture (Letter), 6111: 4, 11, 13, 23.

**COLPORTEUR:** Amy, still living in the, 2661: 7; begun, 4571: 9-12, 16, 17; 481: 6; invented by Brother J. H. Cole, 4126: 10; encouragement for those unable to, 1683: 1-3, 9; how the Lord blessed a, 2790: 11-15; service, three hundred engaged in, 821: 9.

**Work:** An 1888 method of, 1088: 1-3; blessings in this, 4571: 9-12, 16, 17.

**BY:** Volume of 15 very successful, 492: 15-18; children (1886), 1132: 4.

Concentrated only have been successful in, 4060: 7, 8.

**FOR SIX VOLUMES:** Possible during war, 6359: 11-13; should continue, 6238: 8.

Has been wonderfully blessed of the Lord, 1126: 13, 14; 1629: 9-13; history of an unwise method of, 1637: 7, 8, 14-17; 1638; important and prosperous, 4824: 7-9, 14.

**18:** Business sections, 4963: 3, 4, 12; England in 1891; 4877; office buildings (Letter), 5713: 1-5, 9-12; spare moments, 4262: 4, 9.

Knack of, can be acquired, 1480: 2; Lord's blessing on the (Letter), 6451: 5-10; method for, 927: 8-12; more effective than preaching, 1433: 4, 6; not to be limited to uneducated, 3148: 4-6; notice respecting, in Great Britain, 1539; of Seventh Volume, organization of classes for, 6150: 4-11; plans for, 907: 15, 16; progress of, 939: 5, 12.

**REPORT:** From the field, 298: 3, 11; 3007: 11-13; 3011: 3-5; off in Great Britain (1895), 1887.

**Success:** In 1891, 1887; 2379; successful methods of, 3412, 3413; 4016: 4, 5, 12; with the Scenario (Letter), 5819: 4-6, 11.

See Canvassing.

**COLPORTEURING:** And Pastoral work need not conflict, 6050: 1-10, 12-14.

**COLPORTEURS:** As ambassadors for Christ, 6049: 17-19; call for more, 950: 1, 2, 8, 9; called to increased activity, 3741: 8; dammbodies for use of, 4194: 11-14; 4195: 1-3, 12, 13; difference between their finances and those of the Lord's disciples, 1742: 11; 1743: 1-3; discouraged by class (Letter), 5400: 16-21; encouraged by Pilgrims, 4243: 9-12; 4244: 1, 5.

**Encouraged to:** Activity, 5824: 11, 12, 15; continue sale of Scripture studies beyond 1914, 5794, 5795; renewed zeal, 5471: 9, 15.

**Encouragement for:** 825, 826; encouraging letters from, 928: 5-21; 1134: 1-6; 1242: 8-10; 1479: 5-7; 1496: 4, 5; 1507: 10, 12-14; 1533: 9, 10; 1616: 7, 8; 1845: 1-5, 15-18; 1889: 13-16; 1910: 4-10; 6117: 4-15; 6118; expenses of, paid to convention, 4222: 8-12.

**For:** Special edicts needed, 5819: 2, 3, 9, 10; Volume Seven aided financially, 6178: 9.

Good advice to, 1536: 5; 1537: 2, 6-8; have five talents, 1280: 9; hints to, 825-829; 907: 7; 3412, 3413; labor not in vain, 3641: 12-15; not expected to be perfect, 1468: 1-11; offer to, 214: 4, 8, 13, 15; one of Satan's snares to (in 1891), 1629: 4, 7-13; opportunities increased by World War, 5575: 4-7, 12; plan for, 927: 8-13.

**Should:** Be guided by success in choosing territory, 5663: 14, 15; not necessarily be expected to be public speakers, 1629: 4, 7, 8; not shake off the dust of their feet against any city now, 1743: 5.

Some: Discouragements of, dissipated, 1633: 9-13; 1892 suggestions for, 1432: 1-3.

Supplied with canvas bags, 4126: 5; three hundred at 1888, 818: 8; true ministers and missionaries, 1349: 17, 18; working in unmarried groups, of mixed sexes, 4202: 6, 12-15; 4203: 1, 2; worldly people not wanted as, 1405: 2; and Pilgrims, encouraged by Brother Russell, 4341.

**COMBATIVENESS:** Both an advantage and a disadvantage, 4995: 11, 12; directed against self a useful trait, 5232: 16; essential to overcoming, 2877: 9; misdirected, causes war spirit, 2641: 4; perfection includes, 3928: 2; prevailing quality in brethren, 2877: 7, 9; proper use of, 4803: 10-12; 4803: 10-12; properly used, 2588: 6.

**To be:** Cautel in proclaiming truth, 5720: 11-13; directed into right channels, 3240: 7.

Too much vs. too little, 4033: 3-5, 7-9; well directed and misdirected, 3596: 1-5, 9; when well directed, 2878: 9, 10.

**COME (Erechom):** Scriptural meaning of, 148: 6-7, 13-15; 909: 1-5.

**COMFORT:** Appreciated by great men, 4507: 3.

**To be:** Preached to Israel now, 5234: 11-14; sorrowing Christians comes from the Lord, 5809: 10; 5810: 5811.

Work of the church in this time of trouble, 5917: 10.

**COMING:** Christ: See Advent, Second; Lord's Return.

**COMMANDMENT:** Love greatest, 3862: 1-4.

**New:** Road of perfection, 2209: 3-6; controls our lives, 4081: 3, 4; 4082: 3, 5, 6; given to Christians, 542: 11; 543: 2619: 1, 2; 6270: 9, 12, 13.

**HIGHER THAN:** Law of new covenant, 4549: 11; the law covenant, 3509: 1, 2; 5037: 7-9.

**COMMANDMENTS:** Keep my, 976: 6-15; loving the Lord's, 5048: 9, 18.

**Of:** God are not grievous, 3042: 2-5; 4345: 11.

**LAW:** Not for Christians, 542, 543; to be shortened by English church, 4790: 22-28.

New creation greater than the Decalogue, 3823: 10, 11.

**THE LORD:** Comprehended in one word—love, 1730: 15-22; not now compulsory, 5250: 6, 9-11.

**Ten:** Catching the letter and the spirit of the, 4053: 1, 2; character development as viewed from the, 3034-3046; correct views of Luther and Calvin on, 1730: 11-14; given to servants, not to sons, 5072: 3, 9-11; greatest are the first and second, 5521: 5-7, 12-14; higher meaning to the new creation, 4226: 4, 6-8; how typical of the law of love, 1345: 16-21; Jews could not keep the, 823: 9, 10; more than the, 3030: 1, 2; 5027: 7-9; meaning illuminated by Jesus, 4558, 4559; 5286: 2-6; new creature above the need of the, 3831: 10, 11.

**NOT BINDING UPON:** All men for all time, 1731: 15, 16; Christians, 1732: 5, 8; 1736: 5, 8.

Not given to church and why, 3721: 4, 7, 11-13; placed on Kansas statute books, 2145: 5-20; reveal our duty to God and fellowmen, 5690: 5-7, 11, 12; review of, 971; valuable to spiritual Israel, 4013: 4-5; 4014, 4015.

**COMMISSION:** Jewish, governing Palestine, to begin on their Passover (1918), 6231: 8.

**COMMON:** Sense: Christian, what it is and how it operates, 1776-1782; simply signifies good mental perception, 1776: 7, 8, 15, 16; worldly and Christian varieties contrasted, 1776: 15, 16; 1777: 1.

Version, see Translation.

**COMMUNICATE:** Do good and, 126: 2-11.

**COMMUNICATION:** Between: God and his church is through the Word, 230: 10; spirit and human realm in evil, power over Calvin on, 1730: 11-14; 3402: 8-10.

Of saints with earth a reasonable expectation, 2416: 3-8; with dead the habit of evil spirits, 3743: 10-16.

**COMMUNICATIONS:** Corrupt, should not proceed from Christians, 4770: 3-6, 14, 15; evil spirits, power over, 5897: 3; from evil spirits are insidious snares, 6333: 10-13; shutting out evil, 2406: 8-10.

**COMMUNION:** Not with the unbelieving, impure, disloyal, or deceitful, 1588; of church in Christ's death, 611: 10; with Lord a privilege, 843: 3, 4.

See Baptism.

**COMMUNISM:** Disadvantageous, injurious, 3257: 1-6; during time of trouble, 26: 15, 12; impractical in present day, 409: 15; 518: 10; 1861: 12-15; 1862; 2101: 9; 2102: 1-5; 2093: 3-6; 4317: 10, 11; leads to anarchy, 498: 13;

may be practised to Millenium, 1862: 10.

**Not:** Proper among consecrated, 1327: 2-11; taught in Scriptures, 2090: 8; 3740: 6-12.

**Origin of,** 2413: 11; 2414: 1; why attempted in early church, 1421: 10-17; and Socialism not proper in the church, 2413: 2-14.

**COMMUNIST:** Vultures to follow World War, 899: 4.

**COMMUNISTS:** And Socialists, Lord's great army, 622: 9.

**COMPETITION:** Vs. co-operation; 3171: 1, 2.

**COMPLAINERS:** And murmurers: One class of unfaithful Christians described as, 6256: 1, 2.

**PROMISE:** In respect to war, can the Christian, 2345: 1, 2; Jesus would not, 2567: 8, 9; last members of church will not, 969: 7, 8; no spirit for true Christians, 202: 8, 17; of principle should never be made, 3022: 5; result of weakened faith, 2381: 7, 8; world always willing to, for the sake of prosperity, 1591: 2.

**COMPROMISING:** Of truth would be disloyalty to the Lord, 6124: 9-15; 6125: 1, 2.

**With:** Satan's agents would be disloyalty, 6128: 12; 6129: 2; unbelievers not a virtue, 3200: 7-9.

**COMSTOCK:** Anthony, fight of, against social impurity, 4557: 9.

**CONCEIT:** Not to be in your own, 77: 2, 3; 14: 5; how to overcome, 2599: 1, 2; is enormous self-measurement, 1131: 1; leaves the mind open to Satan, 6385: 8, 9, 14; of man is "in the inverse ratio to the square of his knowledge"—fall-on, 1763: 6; origin of, 1131: 1; sign of ignorance, 1131: 2-10.

**CONCORDANCES:** Necessary in Bible study, 1241: 5-12, 16-22; value of, 1583: 12; Young's recommended, 465: 5.

**CONCORDAT:** Catholic Pontiff blamed for disruption of, 3652: 2, 3; Napoleon's deal, 1801: 2-5; 1804: 7-9; to be repealed by France, 3557: 7-10; 3558: 1-10.

**CONCUBINES:** Of Abraham may represent concubines, 4439, 4440.

**CONCUPISCENCE:** Evil, defined, 2480: 8.

**CONDEMNATION:** Adamic, two classes released from, 5071: 2-5; follows partaking of Abominal unworldly, 6405: 13-15; from multitude to be unheeded by Christians, 3189: 8.

**How:** We became free from, 3201: 1; world escapes, 689: 1-4, 10-13.

**Mone:** to those in Christ, 1141: 11-16; 2855: 4-8; not imputed where there is no, 4808: 11.

**Of:** In one a manifestation of God's love, 420: 9, 10; is just and merciful, 362: 13-16.

**Still:** upon the world, 3507: 9, 17; to rest upon world until they accept Christ, 3045: 1-8; 3265: 5, 8; two classes released from Adamic, 5071: 2-5.

**Upon:** Jews and all men, except those in Christ, 1726: 1-4; world escaped by church in this age, 5224: 1-4.

**And damnation:** defined, 2719: 1, 2, 6, 7. See Damnation; Fire.

**See:** Damnation; Fire.

**By:** thy words", 1937; in that which he alloweth, Blessed is he that is not, 3257: 11; 4085: 1, 6-8.

**CONDEMNETH:** Who is he that, 3052: 7, 8.

**CONDEMNATIONS:** Their effect upon character, 3057: 9, 10; to be honest and sober, 5340.

**Others,** how to view the improper, 5603: 8-14; 5604: 1, 2, 7, 8; Pilgrims should be above reproach, 4263: 5, 7-9.

**Our:** responsibility for our own, 5494: 1-5, 9-13; outward, not the cause of proper heart condition, 5115: 9.

**Proper:** Effect of the truth upon, 1296:

8-11; for elderly men, 2723: 4, 7, 9; to new creatures, 4190-4192.

Unseemly, no part of love, 2204: 6; and fruits of brethren properly judged by them, 5028: 8, 9.

**CONFERENCE:** C. death of Brother, 2290: 8. **CONFEDERACY:** Christians warlike against, 601: 7, 10; 4747: 2, 9-9; in governments, religions, labor, 801: 5, 6.

**CONFEDERATION:** See Federation; Leagues. **CONFERENCE:** Criticism of prophetic, 1872-1874; 1903, 1904; of Pilgrims at Pittsburgh (1918), 6360: 8; Zionists at Basle, Switzerland, unusual, 3627: 3-11.

**CONFESSION:** Of Christ before men essential to his favor, 5407: 3-9; error and fault a crucial test, 4583: 5, 6; faults proper and improper, 4597: 8, 11.

**JESUS:** As the Christ a test to all, 3788, 3789; before men by our lives, 5390: 11-14.

**LOHD:** A lesson in, 3520: 7-12; as essential as believing on him, 5539: 7-9; with our mouths, 3071: 14; 3072: 1; with our mouths not sufficient, 4993: 1, 2.

Our sins the only sins which only the consecrated, 4931: 14, 15; sin must precede forgiveness, 2235, 2236; 5039: 2-5; truth essential to salvation, 2960: 8.

Peter's good, 1760; Presbyterian, Westminster, see credo, Presbyterian.

**CONFIDENCE:** "Cast not away therefore your love," 187: 10; 1652, 1653; 5594-5596; removed only when we fail to walk up to the light, 5595: 4-7; to be retained, despite disappointments in re 1914, 5595: 12-17.

**CONFIDENCES:** Among brethren a means of injuring others, 5530: 8-10.

**CONVICIANISM:** Origin and teaching of, 1154: 7-9; recommended to Christians by Chleaman, 978: 7-9.

**CONFUSION:** Babylon called, 45: 2. Of Christendom, 3713: 12-18; tongues a blessing to fallen humanity, 2136: 10, 11; 5160: 13-17; 5161: 1, 2.

Symbol for, 4922: 3, 9. See Babylon; Christendom.

**CONGREGATIONALISM:** Dying in Vermont, 1187: 2-4.

**CONGREGATIONALIST:** Early church was, in some respects, 1848: 12-15; pastor is installed after he denies the ransom (1865), 1707: 7, 8.

**CONGREGATIONALISTS:** Became Babylonish, 1137: 10; change confession of faith, 2846: 11-15; higher criticism among missionaries of the, 3465, 3466; Plymouth Church, Brooklyn, in 1893 refuses to support hell-fire missions, 1495: split on prohibition, 889: 1-3.

**CONGRESS:** Act of consecration of silver, 2042, 2043; chaplains in, farcical, 995: 7; mental faculties compared to, 5488: 14.

Of Religions: Advance announcements of, in 1892 show Babylon's confusion, 1475: 4, 10, 11; 1548: 9, 10, 13-19; 1547: 3, 5; 1549: 10, 11.

**REPORT:** On Christianity in Japan at, 1595-1597; the social and religious life of India at, 1601; 1607; 1612, 1613.

**SOME:** Missing cylinders from ruins of Babylon on the, 1579; reports on, 1592.

Of religious history (Paris), 2578: 4; Zionist Medal of, what it represents, 2362: 9-12.

**CONQUEROR:** He who conquers self is a great, 901: 13.

**CONQUERORS:** And more than, 5371: 7, 8.

**CONQUESTS:** Of David typified, 2032: 1.

**CONQUESTS:** Clear, is sufficient, 2281: 13; condemning, is full, 2282: 13.

**CONQUESTS:** Clear, is sufficient, 2281: 13; condemning, is full, 2282: 13.

**CONQUESTS:** Clear, is sufficient, 2281: 13; condemning, is full, 2282: 13.

**CONQUESTS:** Clear, is sufficient, 2281: 13; condemning, is full, 2282: 13.

**CONQUESTS:** Clear, is sufficient, 2281: 13; condemning, is full, 2282: 13.

**CONQUESTS:** Clear, is sufficient, 2281: 13; condemning, is full, 2282: 13.

**CONQUESTS:** Clear, is sufficient, 2281: 13; condemning, is full, 2282: 13.

**CONQUESTS:** Clear, is sufficient, 2281: 13; condemning, is full, 2282: 13.

**CONQUESTS:** Clear, is sufficient, 2281: 13; condemning, is full, 2282: 13.

**CONQUESTS:** Clear, is sufficient, 2281: 13; condemning, is full, 2282: 13.

**CONQUESTS:** Clear, is sufficient, 2281: 13; condemning, is full, 2282: 13.

unseemly guide, 748: 4, 5; 2281: 13; 4803: 13, 14; violation of, a downward step, 3145: 9; what it is, 129: 3-5. And: Faith, discriminated between, 2168: 3, 4, 8, 9.

**JUDGMENT AND WILL:** Control one's nature, 3629: 10; relationship of, 5188: 12-14; 5189: 1, 7.

Love to control our liberties, 3666: 5-9; 3667.

**CONSCIENTIOUS:** Objectors: Advice to, 5894: at Leavenworth released, 8402: 2, 3; in England, give witness to the truth (Letter), 5395; law-abiding, 6088: 9-11; notified that non-combatant service has not been defined, 6181: 3, 4; severely punished for no crime, 8382: 9, 12-14; truly allies, 5928: 3-8; truth brethren should be, 5669: 1-5.

See Exemplary: Military: War.

**CONSCIENTIOUSNESS:** Gives strength of character, 5158: 8, 11-13.

**CONSCRIPTION:** Attitude of Christians toward, 5755: 5, 6, 8-13; 6085-6087; Christians' duty in respect to, 2332: 8, 9; exemption, from Gen. Crowder regarding, 6110, 6111.

In: Canada and England being pushed (1916) (Letter), 5895; Scotland, a brother's faithfulness despite (Letter), 5889: 11-15.

Inquiries of Brother Russell regarding, 729: 10; quotations from 1917 (Letter), 6094, 6094: 1; to affect all male citizens of U. S. 6086: 4-8.

**CONSECRATE:** At what age a child may, 2766: 5, 6; children should be encouraged to, 3796: 4.

**CONSECATED:** About 4,000 in 1891 fully, 1280: 10; advice to, troubled with demons, 5354, 5355; after closing of door to be modern worthies, 6359: 4, 5, 8; alone have privilege of prayer now, 5201: 8-10; 5480: 1-5; are to abstain from every form of evil, 2207: 10-12; 5137: 1, 11; 4728: 6-8, 12-16; 5353: 10-13; but not crucified, 961: cannot die the Adamic death, 5264: 3-4; (their) clothing should be modest, 873: 10; communism impractical among the, 1327: 2-11; companions of, to be God's people, 2366: 1, 6, 7; contentment essential to the, 2351-2353; contentment in the leads to second death, 5551: 6, 7, 10-15; decision respecting the, to be known at end of age, 5394: 9; dishonored the greatest sin of, 2944: 1; 5453: 9-14; divine care extends to families of, 3204: 5.

Do: Not all sinners present truth, 5134: 11-13; one-half go into the second death? 1837: 7; 3055: 10, 11.

Drinking of the cup a symbol to, 2272: 4-6; dying of Lord Jesus always borne by, 5671: 8-12; families of, have divine care, 3204: 5.

How: Far they should sacrifice pleasures, 5656: 11-13; to judge who are, 4653: 8. Increased, number not inconsistent, 4203: 6-9; lives specially supervised by the Lord, 5711: 9, 10; may use medicines for healing, 2009: 3-11; none others should attempt to teach spiritual truths, 1937: 1; not encouraged to beg children, 2902: 5; now are all begotten to the divine nature, 4665: 9-11.

Only: Are Christians, 5055: 5-8; can suffer as Christians, 5117: 14, 15; could properly partake of Memorial, 3635: 3, 4.

**HAVE:** Been successful in colporteuring, 4060: 7, 8; spiritual discernment, 373: 5, 6.

Parents, duty of, to their children, 874: 1, 2, 6; 1097: 5, 6; present truth will probably reach all the, 3062: 5-10; condemning, is full, 2282: 13.

Time: How we may waste, 5907: 1-4; misuse of, 5201: 15-17; spent in study of earthly pursuits, 4024: 6-8.

Troubled with evil spirits, 5354, 5355; without realizing it, 773: 17, 18; 953: 9; and begotten, alone have right to preach, 1922: 2.

See Brethren: Christians; Church; Saints; etc.

**CONSECATING:** And believing, difference between, 2134: 1.

**CONSECRATION:** Acknowledgment of Lord's favors to us by, 3666: 2-4, 8; 10; admonition, to, 2442: 5, 11, 12.

After: Closing of door, standing of those making a, 5761: 7, 8; 1918 and what it may mean, 6359: 4, 5, 7, 8.

All sins previously committed are cancelled at, 5933: 7-11.

Always: In order, 1113: 8; the normal attitude, 5134: 9, 10.

As typified in Tabernacle, 154: 1-4, 7, 10; blessings of, in youth, 1871: 5-7, 14, 15; 1072: 1-3, 9-11.

Daily life: Indicative of depth of, 4968: 11-13; 5020: 10, 11; of more difficult than death, 4008: 1.

Depth of, determines our development, 2239: 11; desire for, should result in action, 1604: 12; discipline includes complete, 2071: 5; 2072: 1-3; divine nature includes at least, 1604: 12; neglect of family, 2283: 1-3; doing of God's will is, 1041: 1, 2; drawing back from, displeasing to the Lord, 904: 7; 1798: 13; 1799: 1, 2; 2991: 7-9; essential to understanding spiritual things, 5051: 3-7.

Evils: Of, 371: 3, 4; departing from, faith of, 4850: 9.

Faith the mainspring of, 5098: 2-5, 9; followed the reading of Volume Seven (Letter), 6217: 8.

Follows: Gratitude for redemption, 2723: 9; justification (1890 view), 1262: 8; (1893 view), 1585: 8, 9; 1586: 4, 5; (1894 view), 1669: 18, 19; (1889 view), 2439: 5, 6.

Frutige as well as profession the test of, 4853: 8; how it should affect us, 1773: 5, 9; human plane abandoned at, 772: 2, 3; illustrated, 572: 6; 959; 959: 9; Christ, in truth, 517: 7; initiation to, found on the Lord's table, 1494: 11-13; involves more than tithing, 2486: 4-11; 2864: 7, 8; is not to sacrifice but to do God's will, 5085, 5086; justification dependent upon, 5133: 4-8; leads to knowledge of doctrines of Christ, 511: 1-14; marriage as related to, 1554: 2-6; meaning of word, 405: 6.

Means: A solemn obligation, 1426: 11, 12; death of self, 2478: 8, 11; denial of self, 819: 3; destruction of human nature, 5931: 12, 13; God first, self last, 5938: 8, 11; 511: 1-14; access privilege of prayer, 5692: 4-11; slavery to Christ, 1065: 4-12; surrender of the will to righteousness, 8294: 8; the giving up of everything, 672: 4; 2352.

Merely: Beginning of, Christian development, 4470: 1-3; running toward mark, 5080: 4, 6.

Not: Dependent upon correctness of chronology, 5142: 1, 3, 11-13.

LIMITED: In time, 225: 6-8, 10-12; to the matured, 3796: 4.

Prevented by earthly duties, 1783: 10-12.

Of: Brother Russell took place about age of, 1547: 7.

CHILDREN BY PARENTS: A blessing to them, 4862: 3, 4; advisable, 1671: 6, 7; meet a Scriptural command, 4862: 3, 4; to their advantage, 1091: 2-4.

CHURCH: 465: 13; and world, 443: 9.

JESUS: At Jordan the beginning of, 4869: 1, 16; at 4869: 1, 16; the Temple brought forth, prophecies, 4942: 7, 8, 12; brought spiritual enlightenment, 4544: 3-7.

Madian Gideon, 2964: 7-9.

PIKETHOOD: 78: 11; typically and antitypically, 3280, 3281.

Only the first step of sacrifice, 4900: 10, 11; 5001: 12-14; only means of expressing gratitude to God, 5726: 1-4; prayer of, by a Pilgrim brother, 5630: 20, 21; precedes justification, 1008: 425: 5, 6; 4656: 9-12; 4746: 7; 5775: 6-10; 5766: 1, 2; 5854: 11, 12; 5881: 3-4; precedes vitalized justification, 4547, 4548; progressive work of, 2852: 1-3.

Reasonable: Offering of, all, 5423: service regardless of reward, 4836: 6, 10, 11.

(Its) Relationship to the ordinary duties of life, 1783: 10-13.

Revelation: And denature by death of Brother Russell, 6008: 8-14; daily, 5630: 20, 21.

Self-denials of, 541: 1, 3, 11-13; selflessness often mars, 1169: 7, 14; seven days of, 73: 16, 17.

Should be: Continuous activity, 1281: 7-11; 1282: 1, 2; 5454: 8, 9.

8-13: 6108: 11, 12.

Since 1881: Probably generally accepted, 5411: 3-6; still in order, 1112: 2, 3.

Some of its blessings, 1088: 9; symbolized by Christ's baptism, 1687: 5; 1688: 2.

To: A work, 317: 1-4, 13, 11; 1403: 4, 5; required of mankind, 5949: 7; 1914 or to death? 5570: 9, 10.

Vow of, should be renewed daily, 4780: 2-5, 13-15; we should urge to, 2825: 6, 7.

What: God accepts in, 1215: 17; is true, 317: 1, 13, 14, 15; 1403: 4, 5.

Will: Cows, 859: 7-12; implies, 835: 4, 9-11; 2603: 11, 12; 3685: 4, 5, 7-11; includes, 1281: 7-11; 1282; involves, 185: 10-20; 234: 1-7, 11, 14; 590: 15-16; 739: 6-14; 854,

855: 25-42, 4, 5, 9, 10; 2845: 8; 3843-3845.

Why it is reasonable, 2098: 7, 8; 2099: 1, 8; with hope (in 1915) of high calling encouraged, 5721: 12-15.

Also: Christianity, 467: 9; overcoming differentiated, 4153: 10, 15.

**SANCTIFICATION:** Considered, together with justification, 5110, 5111; defined, 5876: 23.

The high calling: close of, considered, 5168.

Is: Supporting secret societies, etc., 1915: 5; tithing, 2486: 4-11.

**CONSIDERATION:** Of others a test of character, 5740: 9-12; what it means to the Christian, 3313: 8.

**CONSOLATION:** Of: God, what it is to Christians, 5803: 1, 2; the gospel, 27: 8, 10; 29: 1-21. Sons of Acts 4: 36), 3134-3436; what is divine, 1839.

See Reproof.

**CONSPIRACY:** Against God's purposes always fruitless, 4286: 6; article in Bible Students Monthly, published in Sweden, 5039: 7; brewing among false brethren, 1641: 1, 2; charge against Jesus before Pilate, 1809: 15; 1810: 1.

**CONSTANCY:** By obstinacy, 954: 16. See Obstinance.

**CONSTANTINE:** Conversion of to Christianity, 806: 1; legalizing observance of Sunday by, 32: 1 A.D., 1140: 13, 14; 127: 8, 9; paganized Christianity of, 696: 4.

**CONSTATINOPLE:** Impressions of, in 1891, during Brother Russell's tour, 1376: 2.

**CONSTITUTION:** Sour milk a remedy for, 511: 5, 8, 11-16.

**OF United States:** Copy donated to Pope, 1050: 8; violated in persecution of Bible Students, 6240: 10, 11.

**CONSUMED:** One of another, beware lest you be, 3755: 11, 12.

**CONTENTPT:** Shame and age-lasting, 1529: 8-10; 1655: 2, 3; 2613: 8; 4992: 3, 6, 9.

See Shame.

**CONTENTMENT:** Among the saints at times, 1663: 12, 13; 1664: 1-3.

re: Church of the fundamentals of faith only, 4008: 4-7; witnessing to the truth an injury to it, 5699: 3, 4, 8-10.

Proper and improper, 5056, 5057; separation of classes preferable to continuous, 5284, 5285; warning to those developing spirit of, 4502, 4503.

**CONTENTMENT:** Accompanies journey into outer darkness, 4445: 5, 6; as a part of character development, 2351-2353; essential to consecrated, 2351-2353; in ignorance, 1064: 11; 1065: 11; learning, 3129: 7-9.

Lesson: For Christians on, 2686: 9; to spiritual Israel in, 4012: 2.

Of Christians essential, 2513: 14, 15; on all planes of being, 613: 2; taught us by Elijah's experience, 3400: 4-6; value of, 672: 5, 6.

With: Godliness is great gain, 619: 15; 1851: 11; 2241: 9, 10; such things as, 1945: 353; 3538; 4871: 4, 5.

W. of, disquiet, 2735: 1-3; 6276: 8.

**CONTEXT:** Always compare text with, 614: 1.

**CONTRADICTIONS:** Episcopal, 1051: 8-10, 14-17; in Bible, See Bible; of sinners, consider Jesus who endured such, 5059: 9-13; 6040: 1-4.

**CONTRIBUTIONS:** To: Babylon missed, 886: 4-7. LORD'S: Cause must be voluntary, 2511: 2; work, 449: 6, 7.

The poor, 917: 2.

See: Tithing: Bible and Tract Society.

**CONTRIBUTION:** More important than knowledge, 2581: 11; of Jews at reading of the Law, 3677: 4, 5; repentance means both reformation and, 2317: 8.

**CONTRIVERSY:** In re doctrines a benefit to religion, 4820: 18-24.

See Argument.

**CONVENTION:** Announcements, (1913) 5289; (1914) 5176; (1919) 6450, 6451.

**CONVENTIONS:** Benefit and blessing to Lord's people of, 2934: 6, 7, 9, 10; 3779: 5; Fifth-Sunday, advantage of, 1919: 10; of, 5138: 10, 11; letters of appreciation, respecting, 1397: 6-8.

Locations listed: Akron, O. (1906) 3767: 1, 2, 10, 11; Allegheny, Pa. (1889), 1110, 1111; (1890) 1201: 1-5, 9-12; (1891) 1301, 1302; (1892) 1392; 1893 (1906) 3829: 7; (1906) 3829: 5; Ashbury Park N. J. (1906) 3838; (1914) 5249: 2, 5, 9-14; Atlanta, Ga. (1903), 3592, 3250; Aurora, Ill. (1911), 6140; Australia (Letters), 5868: 3, 4, 7; 8272: 24-28; Binghamton, N. Y.





9-11; under the (1890 view), 1178: 8; (1893 view), 1601: 16, 17; Church's part in the, 4512: 6-11; clouds and thunder accompany establishment of, 5390: 1-2; compared with Law Covenant, 1891 view, 1322: 2-5; 1323, 1324; date of establishing the, Law Covenant, 4548: 11, 20, 21; 4570, 4571; correction in Scripture Studies in re, 4477: 9-26; 4478: 1-13; critically examined, 6418: 12-16; 6449; could not be the original Abrahamic Covenant, 4680: 8; 4681: 5226: 6-8; date for establishing the, 4497: 3-8; earthly, not heavenly, 4530: 11; established since Christ's death (1894 view), 1733: 10-18; establishment of, still waits death of Testator, 4498: 1-4; fleshly seed of Abraham to be developed under, 4368: 1-2; follows taking away of sin, 4520: 18-22; for restitution work, 1601: 10-15; how it differs from the Law Covenant, 4371: 3-6; Jesus the Mediator of the, 4522: 2, 3, 6; 4365-4368; 4640: 9-13; Jehovah could represent the, 4440: 14-16; law of the, 1728: 12; 1729: 1-7; 4549: 4, 5, 9; 10; made with Jews only, 4319: 7-10; 4559: 5, 9; 4902: 10; mankind the beneficiary of the, 4309: 4310: 1; means of restoring world to God's favor, 5164: 1-4.

**MEDIATOR OF:** Jesus, 4383: 4310: 8; 4322: 2, 3, 6; 4365-4368; 4640: 9-13; Jesus and church, 4495: 4; 4902: 10; 5028: 1, 2; Christ is the, 4840; 5293: 1-4.

Messenger of the, 4495: 14, 15; necessity for the, 4434: 8-11; no interference with the Law Covenant, 2720, 2721; 3654, 3655.

**NOT:** For Jews only, 1180: 5-8; yet sealed, proofs that, 6324: 13, 14.

Paul's argument in support of Israel's part in, 4497: 9-12; promised to the Jews, 4595: 8, 9; ratification of, Pentecost (1885 view), 788: 8; restitution work affected by, 1601: 10, 15; seal of the (1896 view), 2032: 4-8; 4389: 6-10; 5292, 5293; 5542: 15; superior to Law Covenant, 2720: 8-14; takes place of Law Covenant, 4319: 7-10; 4463: 7, 8; 4510-4514; "Thou shalt not" to be the law of the, 4729: 1-4, 8-10; two eras ideas respecting the, 1180: 8; typified by the Law Covenant, 2709: 3; 3917: 2, 3; 4113: 5-9; 4311: 6-9; unconditional, 3108: 7-9.

**VIEW OF:** IN: 1887, 974: 2, 3; 1890, 1174-1181; 1894, 1728: 12; 1729: 1-7; 1900, 2720, 2721.

**WHEN:** Fulfilled, 110: 9, 11; operative, 110: 14; 111: 1, 2; 4330: 10; 4331: 4596: 1-5.

**Why added to Abrahamic Covenant,** 5300, 5301; will not have a new law, 4631: 6; world-wide scope and blessing of, 1364: 16-20; 1365; 3915: 10; 3916; 4366: 7-10; 4464: 8, 9; 5300, 5301; and vow, made grounds for opposition from brethren, 4326, 4327; by law, 1403, 1404; 4371.

**See:** Covenants.

**Oath-Bond:** Critically examined, 6445: 18-23; 6446: 1-3; for spiritual Israel, 3946: 1, 5; Jesus the messenger of the, 3684: 1, 2; made by God to Abraham, 2120: 13, 14; 2121: 1.

**Of:** Blood, God bound to Abraham by, 9415: 5-8; Jacob with God, 4371: 6, 9, 10; 3966: 1, 2; Lord revealed to thee that reverence him, 2208: 2-5; 2209: 3; one needs no mediator, 4681: 3-7, 17, 18; seal, the covenant of faithfulness, 3879: 4.

**Rainbow,** 1614: 5160: 4-7.

**Relationship of God:** Essential to life everlasting, 5162-5164; what is meant by, 5690: 6-12; will exist at close of Millennium, 4624: 9.

**Scriptural meaning of word,** 6445: 7-14; teachings of Brother Russell criticized, 433: 4375.

**COVENANTERS:** Of Scotland loyal to God, 5731: 1, 2.

**COVENANTS:** Answer to criticism of Brother Russell in re the, 4680, 4681; article reprinted in 1909 from 1880 Watch Tower, 4370, 4371; brethren oppose teachings of Brother Russell on the, 4326, 4327; Brother Russell's views acknowledged respecting, 4371: 4373; compared and explained, 5300, 5301; concubines of Abraham could represent, 4439, 4440; corrections in Scripture Studies in re the, 4477: 9-26; 4478: 1-13; critically examined, 6415-6450; explained by, 4538; the law advanced in the, 4474; in type and picture, 6449: 9-13; Jehovah

pictured as the husband of, 1388: 13; 1389: 1, 2.

**Letter:** Appreciating light on the, 4449: 25-28; 4450: 1-6; on the, 4570, 4571.

**GOD:**

**OF:** Conditional and unconditional, 3108, 3109; with human race, 3107-3109.

**Sacrifice,** 6447: 3-15.

**Purpose of (early view),** 70: 2-7, 12-14; questions and answers in re the, 4341: 6-18, 21-29; 4423: 1, 2, 13, 14; 4518, 4519; sealing of Law and the, 2850: 1, 2.

**Three great:** 282, 283; 4365-4368; and how typified, 4309: 5, 6, 8-14; 4367: 8-13; 4371: 12-14; 4682, 4683; 5138: 3-6.

**When final and irrevocable,** 3109: 8.

**See:** View.

**COVERING:** The head, Scriptural meaning of, 4097.

**COVEY:** The best gifts, 3046: 2; 4021: 5-7.

**COVEYTOUSNESS:** Achan's sin typical, 3091: 2; 3350, 5351; ambition may develop into, 4876: 3-5; danger of, 5938, 5939; defined, 2140: 9, 10; for the new creation, 5396: 2, 4; foundation of most sin, 3043: 12.

**Idolatry:** 1836: 3, 12; of self, 6102: 3.

**In:** Church and world, 2340: 2-4; last days, 3450: 7; the unconverted leads to second death, 5351: 10-15.

**Most crimes traceable to,** 2349: 2; of Ahab brought his death, 4741, 4742; result of selfishness, 4878: 3-5, 9-11.

**Is:** 2339, 2340; 2685, 2686; Ralaam, 5322, 5323.

**And:** Envy defined, 4021: 5, 6; pride sin of the Pharisees, 5389: 6, 7, 10-14.

**See:** Ambition.

**COWARDICE:** Of the Elijah class typified, 4741: 9, 10.

**CRANFIELD:** Rev. Chicago University denounced by, 4065: 1-6.

**CREATION:** Account in Genesis corroborated by science, 5144: 1; annular theory of, 5140: 4-8, 9; Bible does not give two different accounts of, 5140: 13-15; canopy theory of, 300: 10; declares God's wisdom, 880: 4.

**Drama:** Endorsed at Hot Springs convention (1913), 5270: 17-21; see Photo-Drama of Creation.

**Of:** Adam and Eve, 1609: earth explained, 299; God, Jesus beginning of, 505: 7-9; life, artistically considered, pro and con, 3731: 10-13; 3732: 1-5, 16-19.

**MAN:** Bible account of, 3921, 3922; 5140: 5-7, 13-15; Prof. L. F. Townsend supports Bible account of, 3506: 1-8.

**The earth and man,** 5139, 5140; word accepted by faith, 4386: 2-5.

**Old,** seven day types, 108: 9; sabbath not ordered until, 1731: 14; six days of, 1608; 1609: 25; 1610: 1.

**Week:** Days of, are seven thousand years long, 5139: 14, 15; seven symbolic days, 91: 7, 9.

**CREATOR:** Gladstone on the existence of a, 1331.

**CREATOR:** Living, of Ezekiel's vision, 530: 9.

**CREDIT:** Purchase on, may be dishonored, 2214: 7.

**CREDULITY:** Is not faith, 1158: 10-13; 3312: 7; 3313: 1; 4588: 3-7; 5243: 17; 5244: 1; 5446: 3-5, 8, 9; 5717: 10-13; 5892: 1-6; 6098: 6, 12-14, 17.

**CREED:**

**Applies:** Japanese converts in 1892 refused all but, 1486; minister inserts "they say" in, 3573: 4; quoted, 1486: 4, 12, 13.

**Beds too short for saints,** 2814: 1-5; Bible alone should be our, 1194: 15; 17; bondage a hindrance to Christians, 2066: 7-11; every Christian should have a, 1578: 4; how to form a proper, 1188: 7; meaning of word, 4548: 15; 4549: 1.

**Of:** A Hindu Christian, 1044; Bishop Ely, 2798: 1, 3; B. S. A. as used as that of early church, 5155, 5156.

**Presbyterian:** Assailed by Rev. Carter, 3497: 15-20; 3584: 3-6, 8-17; 3782: 3-8, 12, 13; 3976: 13-16; at hands of Japanese, 1209; attempted revision of, 1164; 1181, 1182; 1193-1196; 1360; 2830; 3108; 1193-1196; examined, 2594: 7-14; extract from, 2696: 9-12; "Is like a coat which is becoming too small," says A. D. D., 1579: 5; theologic nature of, 1062; questioned, 2695: 16, 17; 2830; rejected by Presbyterian ministers, 967: 3-4; 2611; 2615: 14-17; report of committee on, 1308-1311.

**REVISION:** 1181, 1182; 1360; 2776: 10-16; 3024-3028; demanded, 2983: 5-7, 12-15; not a new thing, 1209; 1212: 2-5; 1308-1311; 1360; 2695, 2696; 2888: 5-7, 12-15.

**TEACHING AS:** 7; 1311: 1, 2; 1310: 6, 10, 16, 17; 1311: 1, 2; 3024-3028; keys of heaven, 1311: 16-18; non-elect, 1310: 16, 17; 1311: 3; Papacy, 1311: 13-15.

**TEACHING ON:** Damnation, 1309: 8-16; 3133: 1-10; election, 1309: 8-16; 1310: 1-17; 1311: 1-17; see Election; fall of man, 1309: 17, 18; free will, 1309: 19-21; keys of heaven, 1311: 16-18; non-elect, 1310: 16, 17; 1311: 3; Papacy, 1311: 13-15; predestination, 1309: 8-16; universal opportunity, 1309: 22, 23; 1210: 1-5.

**TEACHING:** Beginning infants and insane, 1310: 11-15; that child-killers are better than missionaries, 1215: 11, 12.

**Relation of,** to wedding garment, 76: 2.

**CREATED:** Doctrines: Result of leaven in the meal, 4636: 4.

**CREEDS:** Abandoned for Bible by Brother Russell in early life, 6011: 19, 20; 6019: 9-17; admit of no progress, 979: 7; age of, no guarantee of truth, 539: 6-11, 16-18; Babylon ashamed of her conflicting, 203: 1-3; 2631; bondage of, 130: 9; 452: 2, 3; 694: 1-12; blind Christians to true light, 414: 7-10; 658; Church Federation would abolish, 987: 4, 5, 10; death of, 341: 17; 342: 1; discord of the, 2369: 1, 2; D.D. on folly of, 1306: 11; errors of prevalent form of dogma, 2079: 1-4; exalted above Bible, 65: 1.

**Formed:** By Satan, 2770: 3; in anger and strife, 1207: 3-5.

**Fossilized theology,** 1027; growing more tolerant of each other, 3334: 7, 10; have: Blinded thinking people to Bible truth, 492: 2-5; hold the, 121: 9-15; led to bloody persecutions, 5474: 6, 11; obscured the mercy of God, 5416: 1-4.

**Hindrance to unity,** 68: 3, 6, 7; Idols of Christendom, 5733: 12-14; lever for infidelity, 207: 3; 181: 5, 12; 221: 7; not the gospel, 220: 5, 12-22; 727: 16, 17; 5138, 5137; of Babylon to be rebuked, 378: 2.

**Of Christendom:** Inconsistencies of the, 5302: 12-16; short and narrow beds, 564: 7-10.

**Pictured by:** Nebuchadnezzar's image, 1408: 13, 14; 1409: 1-3, 10, 11; present truth from shining, 130: 9; responsible for anarchy, 2613: 13; 2614: 1; revision of, is no new thing, 1209; "Superstitions and traditions of, are being destroyed," says a Berean, 1621: 16-18; the secret vs. practical, 364: 3, 4, 13; truth rejected because of errors of, 736: 1-7, 13; 4923: 2-5.

**Why:** Men have followed, 658: 7-9; rejection of, often leads to infidelity, 1307: 12-14.

**And:** Bible opposed, 2452: 16; Idolatry in Christendom, 5298: 12-16; sects, John Bunyan's view of, 584: 15.

**VS. the truth,** 919: 11-13.

**CRIME:** Education a cause of the increase of, 1190, 1191; God not its author, 1268-1271; 1299: 8-12; increase of, 352: 23; 353: 1-4, 9-16; 846: 5-8; 944: 3, 4; 1199: 19; 4414: 6, 7; 4415: 1-4; menace to national life of U. S., 3343: 1-9; why Roman Catholics lead in it, 1191: 1-4.

**See:** Passion.

**CRIMEAN:** Jews: Reject Talmud, 2200: 5, 6.

**CRIMINALS:** Among the sects, 848: 10; 11; cured by surgery, 3880: 2-5, 7-10; 3890: 1-4; 4250: 7-12; 4752: 11, 16-20; greater in U. S. than elsewhere and why, 4150: 4-9; 4151: 1-4; Increase of juvenile, 4414: 6, 7; 4415: 1-4; mostly Roman Catholics, 1191: 2; three classes brought to view by Christ's crucifixion, 1964.

**CRIPPLED:** See Sick; Afflicted.

**CRIPSES:** In a Christian's life, how to meet them, 5603: 8-13; Interval of 20 years between individual, 4016: 6-10.

**CRITICAL:** Bible study proper for truth people, 1497: 1; disposition should be toward our own creed, 5114: 3-6; spirit developed gradually, 4208: 11; 4209: 1.

**CRITICISM:** Absence of helpful, 881: 4-6; dangers of the spirit of, 6121: 1-7, 8; for support of the Bible, 4521: 17; Higher, See Higher Criticism.

**OF:** Bible, 4521: 17; 4522: 17; Brother Russell, 425: 9, 13; in

re covenants answered, 4680, 4681.

**Christians** to be self-criticism, 5321: 7, 11; 5346: 9, 11; church's expectations in 1914 replied to, 1671; 5629.

**Crown:** Queen Regent of Spain, 2298: 12, 13; the Watch Tower, 4045: 1, 2.

**Perverts the mind,** 3316: 8-10; petty, manifests lack of love, 5885: 2, 3; proper attitude toward, 1053: 7.

**CRITICS:**

**Of the Bible:** And their claims examined, 5305, 5307; silenced by discoveries, 518.

**CROOKES:** Sir William, a victim of spiritism, 3541: 2.

**CROP-FAILURE:** To play chief part in time of trouble, 5112: 4-6.

**CROSS:** Law Covenant did not end at the, 4504, 4505; ended at the, 970: 6-10.

**Of Christ:** 136: 1; basis of all hope, 483: 18.

**CENTER OF:** Christianity, 2135: 3, 5; God's plan, 1003; 1054: 5, 6.

**Glorious in,** and why, 73: 14; made no effort, 508: 9; neglected and disputed doctrine, 5919: 3-7.

**OUR:** Privilege of sharing in the, 4174: 4, 9, 10; salvation, 43: 1-22.

**Significance of the,** 75: 1; (a) stumbling-stone, 864: 1; 5291: 7; test upon no other, 1452: 14; 1453: 1, 10; 1454: 1, 10; 1455: 1, 10; 1456: 1, 10; 1457: 1, 10; 1458: 1, 10; 1459: 1, 10; 1460: 1, 10; 1461: 1, 10; 1462: 1, 10; 1463: 1, 10; 1464: 1, 10; 1465: 1, 10; 1466: 1, 10; 1467: 1, 10; 1468: 1, 10; 1469: 1, 10; 1470: 1, 10; 1471: 1, 10; 1472: 1, 10; 1473: 1, 10; 1474: 1, 10; 1475: 1, 10; 1476: 1, 10; 1477: 1, 10; 1478: 1, 10; 1479: 1, 10; 1480: 1, 10; 1481: 1, 10; 1482: 1, 10; 1483: 1, 10; 1484: 1, 10; 1485: 1, 10; 1486: 1, 10; 1487: 1, 10; 1488: 1, 10; 1489: 1, 10; 1490: 1, 10; 1491: 1, 10; 1492: 1, 10; 1493: 1, 10; 1494: 1, 10; 1495: 1, 10; 1496: 1, 10; 1497: 1, 10; 1498: 1, 10; 1499: 1, 10; 1500: 1, 10; 1501: 1, 10; 1502: 1, 10; 1503: 1, 10; 1504: 1, 10; 1505: 1, 10; 1506: 1, 10; 1507: 1, 10; 1508: 1, 10; 1509: 1, 10; 1510: 1, 10; 1511: 1, 10; 1512: 1, 10; 1513: 1, 10; 1514: 1, 10; 1515: 1, 10; 1516: 1, 10; 1517: 1, 10; 1518: 1, 10; 1519: 1, 10; 1520: 1, 10; 1521: 1, 10; 1522: 1, 10; 1523: 1, 10; 1524: 1, 10; 1525: 1, 10; 1526: 1, 10; 1527: 1, 10; 1528: 1, 10; 1529: 1, 10; 1530: 1, 10; 1531: 1, 10; 1532: 1, 10; 1533: 1, 10; 1534: 1, 10; 1535: 1, 10; 1536: 1, 10; 1537: 1, 10; 1538: 1, 10; 1539: 1, 10; 1540: 1, 10; 1541: 1, 10; 1542: 1, 10; 1543: 1, 10; 1544: 1, 10; 1545: 1, 10; 1546: 1, 10; 1547: 1, 10; 1548: 1, 10; 1549: 1, 10; 1550: 1, 10; 1551: 1, 10; 1552: 1, 10; 1553: 1, 10; 1554: 1, 10; 1555: 1, 10; 1556: 1, 10; 1557: 1, 10; 1558: 1, 10; 1559: 1, 10; 1560: 1, 10; 1561: 1, 10; 1562: 1, 10; 1563: 1, 10; 1564: 1, 10; 1565: 1, 10; 1566: 1, 10; 1567: 1, 10; 1568: 1, 10; 1569: 1, 10; 1570: 1, 10; 1571: 1, 10; 1572: 1, 10; 1573: 1, 10; 1574: 1, 10; 1575: 1, 10; 1576: 1, 10; 1577: 1, 10; 1578: 1, 10; 1579: 1, 10; 1580: 1, 10; 1581: 1, 10; 1582: 1, 10; 1583: 1, 10; 1584: 1, 10; 1585: 1, 10; 1586: 1, 10; 1587: 1, 10; 1588: 1, 10; 1589: 1, 10; 1590: 1, 10; 1591: 1, 10; 1592: 1, 10; 1593: 1, 10; 1594: 1, 10; 1595: 1, 10; 1596: 1, 10; 1597: 1, 10; 1598: 1, 10; 1599: 1, 10; 1600: 1, 10; 1601: 1, 10; 1602: 1, 10; 1603: 1, 10; 1604: 1, 10; 1605: 1, 10; 1606: 1, 10; 1607: 1, 10; 1608: 1, 10; 1609: 1, 10; 1610: 1, 10; 1611: 1, 10; 1612: 1, 10; 1613: 1, 10; 1614: 1, 10; 1615: 1, 10; 1616: 1, 10; 1617: 1, 10; 1618: 1, 10; 1619: 1, 10; 1620: 1, 10; 1621: 1, 10; 1622: 1, 10; 1623: 1, 10; 1624: 1, 10; 1625: 1, 10; 1626: 1, 10; 1627: 1, 10; 1628: 1, 10; 1629: 1, 10; 1630: 1, 10; 1631: 1, 10; 1632: 1, 10; 1633: 1, 10; 1634: 1, 10; 1635: 1, 10; 1636: 1, 10; 1637: 1, 10; 1638: 1, 10; 1639: 1, 10; 1640: 1, 10; 1641: 1, 10; 1642: 1, 10; 1643: 1, 10; 1644: 1, 10; 1645: 1, 10; 1646: 1, 10; 1647: 1, 10; 1648: 1, 10; 1649: 1, 10; 1650: 1, 10; 1651: 1, 10; 1652: 1, 10; 1653: 1, 10; 1654: 1, 10; 1655: 1, 10; 1656: 1, 10; 1657: 1, 10; 1658: 1, 10; 1659: 1, 10; 1660: 1, 10; 1661: 1, 10; 1662: 1, 10; 1663: 1, 10; 1664: 1, 10; 1665: 1, 10; 1666: 1, 10; 1667: 1, 10; 1668: 1, 10; 1669: 1, 10; 1670: 1, 10; 1671: 1, 10; 1672: 1, 10; 1673: 1, 10; 1674: 1, 10; 1675: 1, 10; 1676: 1, 10; 1677: 1, 10; 1678: 1, 10; 1679: 1, 10; 1680: 1, 10; 1681: 1, 10; 1682: 1, 10; 1683: 1, 10; 1684: 1, 10; 1685: 1, 10; 1686: 1, 10; 1687: 1, 10; 1688: 1, 10; 1689: 1, 10; 1690: 1, 10; 1691: 1, 10; 1692: 1, 10; 1693: 1, 10; 1694: 1, 10; 1695: 1, 10; 1696: 1, 10; 1697: 1, 10; 1698: 1, 10; 1699: 1, 10; 1700: 1, 10; 1701: 1, 10; 1702: 1, 10; 1703: 1, 10; 1704: 1, 10; 1705: 1, 10; 1706: 1, 10; 1707: 1, 10; 1708: 1, 10; 1709: 1, 10; 1710: 1, 10; 1711: 1, 10; 1712: 1, 10; 1713: 1, 10; 1714: 1, 10; 1715: 1, 10; 1716: 1, 10; 1717: 1, 10; 1718: 1, 10; 1719: 1, 10; 1720: 1, 10; 1721: 1, 10; 1722: 1, 10; 1723: 1, 10; 1724: 1, 10; 1725: 1, 10; 1726: 1, 10; 1727: 1, 10; 1728: 1, 10; 1729: 1, 10; 1730: 1, 10; 1731: 1, 10; 1732: 1, 10; 1733: 1, 10; 1734: 1, 10; 1735: 1, 10; 1736: 1, 10; 1737: 1, 10; 1738: 1, 10; 1739: 1, 10; 1740: 1, 10; 1741: 1, 10; 1742: 1, 10; 1743: 1, 10; 1744: 1, 10; 1745: 1, 10; 1746: 1, 10; 1747: 1, 10; 1748: 1, 10; 1749: 1, 10; 1750: 1, 10; 1751: 1, 10; 1752: 1, 10; 1753: 1, 10; 1754: 1, 10; 1755: 1, 10; 1756: 1, 10; 1757: 1, 10; 1758: 1, 10; 1759: 1, 10; 1760: 1, 10; 1761: 1, 10; 1762: 1, 10; 1763: 1, 10; 1764: 1, 10; 1765: 1, 10; 1766: 1, 10; 1767: 1, 10; 1768: 1, 10; 1769: 1, 10; 1770: 1, 10; 1771: 1, 10; 1772: 1, 10; 1773: 1, 10; 1774: 1, 10; 1775: 1, 10; 1776: 1, 10; 1777: 1, 10; 1778: 1, 10; 1779: 1, 10; 1780: 1, 10; 1781: 1, 10; 1782: 1, 10; 1783: 1, 10; 1784: 1, 10; 1785: 1, 10; 1786: 1, 10; 1787: 1, 10; 1788: 1, 10; 1789: 1, 10; 1790: 1, 10; 1791: 1, 10; 1792: 1, 10; 1793: 1, 10; 1794: 1, 10; 1795: 1, 10; 1796: 1, 10; 1797: 1, 10; 1798: 1, 10; 1799: 1, 10; 1800: 1, 10; 1801: 1, 10; 1802: 1, 10; 1803: 1, 10; 1804: 1, 10; 1805: 1, 10; 1806: 1, 10; 1807: 1, 10; 1808: 1, 10; 1809: 1, 10; 1810: 1, 10; 1811: 1, 10; 1812: 1, 10; 1813: 1, 10; 1814: 1, 10; 1815: 1, 10; 1816: 1, 10; 1817: 1, 10; 1818: 1, 10; 1819: 1, 10; 1820: 1, 10; 1821: 1, 10; 1822: 1, 10; 1823: 1, 10; 1824: 1, 10; 1825: 1, 10; 1826: 1, 10; 1827: 1, 10; 1828: 1, 10; 1829: 1, 10; 1830: 1, 10; 1831: 1, 10; 1832: 1, 10; 1833: 1, 10; 1834: 1, 10; 1835: 1, 10; 1836: 1, 10; 1837: 1, 10; 1838: 1, 10; 1839: 1, 10; 1840: 1, 10; 1841: 1, 10; 1842: 1, 10; 1843: 1

**UBUIT:** As used in Pyramid, Temple and Tabernacle, 8435: 9-14; sacred, length of the, 3679: 14, 15; 6435: 9-14.

**CULTURE:** Is not religion, 2930: 9; and Christianity contrasted, 3444: 5-7, 11-14.

**CUMMIN:** And Fitches, represent class of saints, 576: 5.

**CUP:** Are ye able to drink of my, 840: 13, 14; 3362: 7-9; 5421, 5422; 5599. Drinking of Jesus' 225, 228; anow in the kingdom, 587: 12; 5212; essential to kingdom inheritance, 3363: 4-8; 3580: 1, 3; 4453: 8-8; participation in the blood of Christ, 6405: 6-9; (a privilege, 5341: 3-8; symbol to be consecrated, 2272: 4-6; what it meant to Jesus, 4541: 1-9.

**Wine:** The church is drinking of the Lord's 4547: 9-9, 13-15.

**Isaiah:** Represents sufferings of the Christ, 4555: 7-10; what sense we are able to drink of the, 3362: 7-9. Jesus submissive in drinking the, 2780: 3; 2780: 10; sufferings and death of Jesus means glory and joy in the kingdom, 1895: 7.

**Of:** Ignominy and shame, Jesus prayed might pass, 2467: 4-8; 3367: 1, 2; 5551: 11-14; joy and sorrow runs over, 3520: 10, 10; sacrifice, what it meant to Jesus and the church, 5421; salvation means more to church than to David, 5538: 1-8; sorrow, necessity of, 12: 19.

**SUFFERING:** And joy a cause of rejoicing, 6408: 6-8; for the church, 133: 10; must precede the cup of joy, 5538: 10-15; 5642: 12; 5643: 3-5, 9, 10.

**Of:** The Church is poured by Jehovah, 5422: 1-3; Lord vs. the cup of devils, 1898-1900.

**Poured by:** Father is one of suffering and joy, 4538: 10-15; runneth over, my, 5280: 11; 5654: 12, 13; Scriptural symbolism of the, 5654: 12; significance of, to church, 2772: 8-10; symbol of suffering and self-denial unto death, 5504: 10; 1637: 4-6; that Jesus prayed might pass, 3387: 7; we must be partakers of the, 3526: 11-14; what it means to Christians to drink of the, 4591: 12-18; 5342: 1-2.

**Why:** Jesus prayed for the passing of the, 2775: 1-2; the disciples drank of the, 2775: 6-8.

**World:** have no part in the drinking of the, 5578: 1.

**And:** Baptism of Jesus required of his followers, 5483: 14-18; 5484.

**LOAF:** Church share in the, 6060: 6-8; memorial emblem, 2622: 5, 8-10.

**See Bread.**

**CUP-BEARER:** Nehemiah the king of Persia's, 2524: 10.

**CURIOUSITY:** Bait to entrap into Spiritism, 4080: 5, 12; God's shepherd for the lead into error, 1530: 6, 9; lead the mind open to demon influence, 6285: 13; may lead into temptation, 1025: 3; tempting God by tampering with things known to be evil, 1688: 11; and liberty may be snared to Christians, 2389: 3.

**4.**

**CURSE:** Cause and removal of the, 586; death is a, 1999: 15; 2000: 1-2; discoveries that are offsetting the, 4080.

**Now:** Lifted, 1088; man is affected mentally by, 1080: 1-14.

**Of:** Law, was, 1127: 3, 5, 11, 12; God upon human race, 586: 1-4.

**Of:** The Law was upon Israelites only, 5046: 2-4; 5047: 6, 9-14; Lord came upon all, 2841: 9.

**Original:** and its execution, 1476: 7, 8, 9, 14; 1477; placed upon man for his good, 1124: 7-15; 1125: 1-12; to be removed, 477: 1-6, 11-14; 3571: 8-11; Scriptural meaning of, 701: 11-12; 2443: 5, 6; upon Eve, 1476: 7, 8.

**CURSED:** By the Law, Jews redeemed by Jesus; Jews are the blessed people under present conditions, 3451: 14; is the ground, for the benefit of sinfulness, 1240: 2, 3; 3031: 5, 6; 5058: 1-4.

**CURSING:** Men with the tongue, 2443: 5-7.

**CYCLE:**

**Of:** Jesus: Great cycle began with Zedekiah's downfall, 806 B.C., 1373: 1-8; some calculations on, 4778-4787.

**CYPRESS:** Used in art, its durability, 525: 1.

**CYRUS:** Praises Israelites from captivity, 2508: 6, 11-15; God's shepherd for the deliverance of Israel, 1892, 1893; Instrument in the hand of the Lord, 3842: 3-6; sagacity of, as king, 4938: 3, 4; type of Christ, 473: 2; 4988: 9.

**CZAR:**

**Of:** Russia: Calls peace conference, 2515: 3-5; civil and ecclesiastical head,

2151: 5; makes proposal for world peace, 2360: 5, 8-10, 2361: 1-3; new Czar announces he will uphold aristocracy (1895), 1769: 3, 4; 1791: 14; not the head, but the protector of czarism, 1895: 1, 2; 1912: 8; peace and peace, 2914, 2915; persecutes Russian Jews, 379: 10; 380: 5-7; 383: 4-6; 2938: 13-16; 4672: 1; 4879: 9-11; Pope attends coronation of, 486: 3-5; UNDER: Malignant influence, 3342: 15-18; spirit control, 4206: 8; Wishes he be Pope of Jerusalem, 987: 1

**DAMNATION:** As taught in Presbyterian creed, 1309: 8-16; 1313: 1-10; election of some does not mean general, 823: 2

**Dante:** Calvin's view of, 830: 2718; 22-25; D.D.'s remarks on, 1182: 9-10; Presbyterians disagree on, 1188: 2; still held by Presbyterians, 3133: 1-10; views of Christendom on, 2718

**Meaning of word:** 1342: 1; of Gehenna, 1342: 1; of damnation, 1371: 1; 1853: 7-12; 1854: 1-8; and condemnation defined, 2719: 1, 2, 6, 7

**DANNED:**

He that Believeth shall not be, 806: 8, 9; 936: 1, 2; doubting that, 4085: 9; 1342: 1; the state of, 3488: 11

**DANA:** Charles A., eulogy of the Bible by, 1831: 13, 14

**DANCING:** Is it proper for Christians? 3342: 11; preferred to deception, 3242: 12, 13; saiths should follow the example of God in regarding, 1700: 7, 8, 13

**DANGER:** Christ did not unnecessarily expose himself to, 1735: 4; it is tempting God to place one's self in, 3298: 3; lines of the new creation, 5742: 12; 5743: 1, 9; of worldliness in the church, 5413: 9-13; our only, is in ourselves, 144: 15-17

**DANIEL:** An example to Christians today, 2492-2494; 4873: 9-11; book of, rejected by higher critics, 2492: 6, 11; Darius trusted in the God of, 3640: 6; 7; days of, interpreted, 2978: 1-4; 2983: 1-4; 3638-3642; 4874, 4875; picture of, 3638-3642; deliverance, 2502

**Dream of, 166: 1-5; faithfulness of, 1708; feared defilement from wine and meat, 3630: 9; habit of, in prayer, 2502: 1-4; his character related to, 3630: 1-5; highly honored by king, 3638: 15; lessons from life of, 3633: 1-13; noble, sacrificing character of, 3630, 3631; offered to, of the worship of Jehovah, 4874, 4875; proofs of the fulfillment of his prophecies, 3602: 2-4; prophecies related to, John's prophecies, 682: 1; prophecies of Babylon's fall, 2498: 1-4; saw the value of a simple diet, 3630: 11; 3631: 1; sought to understand prophecy, 6139: 2-4; vision of kingdoms, 715: 4**

**DREAMS:** Accompanied by, 1708; advantaged by plain food, 5790: 1-10

**DANO-NORWEGIAN:** Dawn Vol. II (1895), 1871

**DARIUS:** Trusted in God of Daniel, 3639: 6, 7; 3640; unaccountable to secular history, 3639: 6; treated by flattery and flattery, 3639: 7-8

**DARKNESS:** Blinding people of earth, 535, 536; covers the earth, 535; giving place to light, 522: 4-8; hatein the light, 2501: 4-6; 5545: 1-3; 5548: 1-5; 6327: 5, 6, 8; in Africa, 3636: 20

**Of:** Sectarian bondage hates light of truth, 4813; the world, traceable to Satan, 5718, 5719

**Outer:** Cast him into, 954: 14; children of the kingdom cast into, 1095; companions of the journey into, 4445: 5, 6; do not follow others into, 1860: 7-10; faults that lead to, 1356: 2-5; how to treat those who have gone into, 5948: 11-13; 5949: 1-5; means of escape, and ignorance of God's plan, 1921: 1; result of, 2302: 6; result of rejecting the wedding garment, 5511: 10-13; some cast into, 2766: 2, 3; two classes cast into, 1279: 6-8; when the Jews went into, 3105: 14, 15

**See Second Death**

**"The":** Is his marvelous light" (Letters), 1564; 1567; 1630; 1640: 6-8, 10; 1646; 1722; 1755; 1830; 1875

**Over the Land of Egypt:** antitypical significance of, 3642: 13, 14; was the Satan's reign, 4987: 5, 6, 11, 4988: 1

**Possible after receiving light, 4445: 6-8; removed by the light, 4748: 2-5, 9-11; 5033: 5-8; responsibility for being in, 988: 1, 2; sin is practised in, 202: 1**

**Words of:** Children of the light, must

out for, 5098-5100; 5339: 12-15; defined, 5175: 2, 3; new creatures have no fellowship with, 4189: 1-3; 5038: 12-16; of Satan and sin, 5769: 10-13; 5770; what are the, 3180: 8; 3181: 1.  
 See Clouds; Light.  
**DARNEL:** Imitation wheat, pictures nominal Christians, 4635: 3-5.  
 See Wheat.  
**DARWIN:** Buried in Westminster Abbey, 2114: 16.  
**DARWINISM:** New theology essentially, 4046: 16; possibly tried by, 1; real's lust for knowledge, 5267: 6; supplants Christianity, 2114: 12-16; unscientific, 3421: 5-8; urged for Sunday Schools, 3620: 2, 3.  
**DATES:**  
 1175: 580: 5; 330 A.D. Christianity introduced into Abyssinia, 1968: 2; 534: A. D. Justinian recognizes Pope, 1093: 9; 539 A.D. Papacy gets temporal power, 1093: 11.  
 800 A.D.: Holy Roman Empire began, 1780: 8; 1788, 1799 A.D. beginning time, 1788: 8; Millennium started, 1135: 6; Pope crosses Charlemagne, 1093: 11.  
 1054: A.D., split between Greek and Roman Catholic Churches, 1740: 18-18; 1780 A.D. dark day, 711: 8-9; 1838: 15, 16; 1798, 1799 A.D. beginning time, 1788: 8; 24: 10; 5665: 10; 1833 A.D. meteoric shower of, a sign, 1935: 15, 16; 2539: 13-18; 1843 A.D. invention of telegraphy, 480: 9, 10.  
 1644 A.D.: Christ believed due to approach, 115: 2-4; Millerite movement, 288: 9.  
 1845 A.D.: Seventh Day Adventists formerly taught that all probation ended then, 1732: 8; 1846 A.D. Evangelical Alliance—Image of the beast, 1474: 5; 1846 A.D. the time of the end, 1474: 4; 14: 1868 A.D. Brother Russell first caught the light of truth, 3821: 6; 1870 A.D. Pope first declared infallible, 1993: 14; 1872 A.D. Ransom and restitution made clear to Bro. Russell, 3821: 1.  
 1870 A.D.: Beginning of Day of Jehovah, 28: 11; end of the 6,000 yrs., 289: 1; Rev. Josiah Strong, D. C. calls attention to it (1894), 1875: 7, 12. 1874 A.D.: Beginning of sounding of the last trump, 2992: 6; beginning of trouble, 2992: 6; Powell, labor leader, calls attention to it (1894), 1875: 13-18; 1676: 1-10; presence of Lord, 115: 2, 4; 247: 18; 288: 12-14.  
 1874 and 1878 A.D. in prophecy, 513: 1881 A.D., their significance, 1900: 1914 A.D. Gospe's harvest, 885: 5.  
 1875 A.D. beginning of restitution, 123: 20; 1876 A.D. Brother Russell first saw Lord's presence and time prophecies, 3822: 1.  
 1876 A.D.: Babylon fell from God's favor, 358: 12; 2553: 1.  
**BEGINNING OF:** Binding of Satan, 1233: 3, 4; harvest, 375: 11; 2982: 4; harvest afflictions, 3823; kingdom, 268: 13; 287: 8; 757: 8; return of Jesus, 3822: 1.  
 1876 prophecy, 351: 4; 474: 18; resurrection of sleeping saints, 2982: 2; and 1914 A.D. restoration of Israel, 384: 9.  
 1879 A.D. Zion's Watch Tower first published, 3822: 1.  
 1880: 12: 18; Church's change, 172: 18, end of acceptable year, 662: 6, 18; end of high calling, 289: 11; expectations for year, 223: 7-10, 13-15; relationship of, to those now consecrating, 5411: 3-6; significance of, 1880: 12: 18; shadows published, 3824: 8-12; view to re resurrection of church, 631: 7, 8; what it meant to the elect class, 4742: 4-11; what period in plan was reached in, 109: 1.  
 1889 A.D.: Old Theology Quarterly, 1889: 12: 18; issue, 4.  
 1900 A.D. "night cometh", 1198: 13; 1908 A.D. fall of Babylon then (1892 suggestion), 1434: 2; 1910 A.D. time of trouble due to begin, 2876: 1.  
 1910 A.D.: Anarchy due to begin, 1910: 12; collapse of Babylon, 2553: 1, 2; destruction of "Christendom" begins, 3851: 4; Editor's views not changed respecting, 3437: 1-3; effect upon church and world (1913 view), 5328, 5329; end of gentile times, 5328: 12; expectation of church and outlook from, 5568: 9-14; 5569, 5570; faith versus knowledge respecting, 5348: 7, 8; how our confidence in,

were tested, 5595: 12-17; Important point in chronology of church, 5845: 6; not the beginning, but the end of the time of trouble, 5845: 6; 12-17; 14: October pest and the use of Scripture studies, 5496: 5-7; suggestion in 1892 that civil powers would continue until, 1434: 2; time of trouble, 286: 7; 377: 20, 21.

DAVID: A.D.: Corresponds to A. D. 70, 5018: 12, 13; end of the day of wrath upon nominal "Christendom" (1893 view), 1593: 10; end of time of trouble (1893 view), 1581: 3; pointed to by ages of animals (Gen. 15:9); 3075: 8-10; resurrection of angels, 3585: 1588; view, 1528: 10; 1528: 1-1.

DIVINE A.D. and the glorification of the church considered, 5888: 2, 12-14. See Chronology.

DAUGHTERS: See Sons.

DAVID: Adultery of, forgiven yet punished, 4270-4273; anointed by Samuel as king, 1901; 4209, 4210; anointing of a type of church's anointing, 3220; Davidic kingdom, 1901; build Lord's house, 2010: 2-3; attitude of, toward enemies an example to Christians, 4225, 4228; battles and conquests typical, 2032: 1; befriended Melchizedek, 4268, 4269; believed but not loved, 1528: 10; 1528: 1-1.

4961: 12-18; best traits of character of, 1986; chastened but beloved of God, 5440: 8, 13; chosen king because of honest-heartedness, 6317: 1-3; close of the earthly career of, 2032: 1; death of, 1528: 10; forgiveness of, 2016, 2017; conquests of, are typical, 2032: 1; contrasted with Saul, 3231, 3232; 4255: 1-3; danced before the Lord when bringing home the ark, 5690: 7; death of son, decline of, and its cause, 2013: 5-8; devoted to the Lord, 2030: 12; 2031: 1, 5; did not usurp kingship, 4235: 1-3; disesteemed by his brethren, 6317: a picture of Jesus and the church, 6317: 10-13; disposability of Absalom to 3261, 3262; 3261: 1; playing with King, 3261: 1; Absalom, 2025: 1-3; example of patient waiting on the Lord, 3245, 3240.

Faith: And patience marked the character of, 3230; 5674: 6, 7, 10-15; in love, 5682: 3-8; sufficient for victory over giant Goliath, 3230; 5682: 11-14.

Flight from Absalom, 3287, 3268; for disobedience punished with a wicked son, 3261: 4; friendship of with Jonathan, 1907.

Jesse Root of, 809: 4-9; son of, 467: 9-11.

Just in little things, 2015: 9, 10; kindness of, illustrated, 2010: 6, 7, 12, 13; 4270: 2, 3, 6; 4271: 1; learns lesson of patience, 6317: 10; 4260: 1; life of, not unblemishable, 3238: 3; love of, for Absalom despite Absalom's treachery, 4277, 4278; man after God's own heart, 3217, 3218; manner of declaring Solomon his successor, 3278, 3277; meaning of names, 151: 1; 1384: 3; medicinal uses were upon the Lord, 5785: 4, 5, 11, 12; mercies of, what they are, 1364: 3-9; 1936; mourned over the deaths of Saul and Jonathan, 5674: 2-4; nobility of, in sparing Saul's life, 4268, 4228; recorded into heaven, 2089: 6, 5; 5132: 8-13; penitent prayer of, 1396; picture of the city of, 3702; prototype of Messiah, 3609: 1.

Psalms: Of repentance of, an inspiration, 5681: 9-14; 5682: 1, 2; Thirtieth-second, acknowledges divine forgiveness, 3260, 3261.

Reign of, a type of the gospel age, 2010: 8; represents the entire Christ, 6142: 6; rewarded friends of his enemies, 4235: 4-6; sinful yet loyal at heart, 5681: 2, 3.

Sins of, warning to the church, 1816: 8-10; 2017: 1; covetousness, adultery, murder forgiven, but punished, 3253-3255; 4270-4273; 5681: 3-8.

Slays Goliath, 3230; 4215: 6; 4218: 6-10; Son and Lord of, 4228: 1-1; how goodly was the song of, 1528: 10; the low position suggested The Dead March from "Saul," 5674: 2; songs of gratitude of, 2031; spared the life of Saul, 3239: 1-6; 5672, 5673; were mercies of, 364: 3-9; 1936; taught the church to love, 4228: 10; 4228: 6; though a sinner yet pleasing to the Lord, 3260: 1-3, 6-8; 3261: 5-8; thrice anointed as king, 5674: 6, 7, 10-15.

Throne of Messiah's kingdom properly called the, 5138: 8; to be restored, 453: 9.



16; suspension of life, not extinction, 4857: 3, 4; swallowed up, when, how, 9: 9; 1219: 10; texts concerning, 902: 4-7; theologians' view of, 678: 15.

BE: carnally-minded is, 1223: 1-4; destroyed, curse removed, 99: 1-3; 381: 8.

CEASE: Gradually during Millennium, 6305: 11-13; when church is completed, 1854: 4.

Israelites as a result of greed and murmurings, 5306: 14, 15; one sister in the Lord a joyful experience, (Letter), 5820: 1-3, 8, 9; sin cannot reconcile us to God, 728: 11-17.

Valley of the Shadow of: 15: 4, 5; Lord's sheep have in it, 4380: 2-4; present world the, 5654: 7, 9. Wages of sin is, 15: 1-13; 163: 7, 8; 251: 7-24; 362: 7-9; 363; 465: 1; 1377: 6, 7, 13; 1805-1807; 2840: 5-10; 2841: 8; was pronounced upon the man Adam, 1477: 4, 5; we have the same curse as he, 1774: 5, 19. What: Escape from it involves, 689: 4, 11.

IT: Comprises, 607: 12; implies, 363; is, 277: 2; 822: 3-5, 13-17. Why continued since Calvary, 690: 2; worketh in us daily, 5022: 10, 15, 16; world to be liberated from, 816: 4-8, 11-13.

And: Annihilation, not synonymous, 5041: 5-9; grave, curses, not blessings, 663: 8; hell, cast into fire, 894: 2-4. RESURRECTION: 258: 12-16; 433: 4-10; as applied to Jesus, 3374: 7; text ideas of, 2044: 4 of Jesus proven, 3303: 4-11; 13-16; 3904: 3; Scriptural views respecting, 4791: 13, 14; 4792, 4793.

Sin, Satan's twin monarchs, 6034: 2-6, 9-12; Sleep: differentiated, 47: 11; 233: 7-14; 875: 12-13; 4175: 3-5. W. Life, 401.

See Dic.

DEATHS: Christ did not have two, 1290: 6; crucifixion the most cruel of, 4172: 3-6.

DEBATES: Advantages and disadvantages of, 5685: 2, 4, 10, 11. Between Brother: Houston and Reverend Deacon, in Scotland, 1894, 1964, 1965.

RUSSELL AND Dr. Eaton, 1903: 3258: 3-15, 17-27; Elder White, 4118: 4119; 4134: 4137: 1-4, 8-12; 4145: 4249: 8, 9, 17.

Brother Russell's position (in 1893) respecting, 1501: 16.

In: Paragould, Arkansas, cancelled, 4101: the church, when profitable, 1800: 10; 3018: 1, 7, 8.

Not usually beneficial, 2552: 4; of Brother Russell with Rev. Dillon and Elder White, 4115: 1-3, 7, 9; 4119: 4136: 10; Rutherford-Troy, a successful witness for truth, 5684, 5685.

DEBORAH: Prophetess and savior of Israel, 5604: 9-11; 5605: 1-3.

DEBS: Eugene V. organizes Socialism (1897), 2184: 2; preached revolution (1897), 2216: 17-19; sentenced to six months imprisonment for contempt of court (1894), 1751: 8-12.

DEBTOR: Obligations of, 4: 14.

DEBTORS: Parable of two, 2666: 8, 9; to whom we are, 3029: 6, 8, 9.

DEBTS: Christian's attitude toward the payment of, 5486: 5-10, 16-18; forgive us our, 2665-2667; 3806: 10, 11; 3807: 1. See Trespassers.

DECEIT: Civilized man, (1911), 4763: 10-16; Society cancelled, 6184: 19-21; war, never to be paid, 5754: 10. Should be paid despite faith in chronology (Letter), 5486: 5-10, 16-18.

DECALOGUE: See Commandments.

DE CECCA: Brother Giovanni, in Raymond St. Jail, letter from, 6330, 6331.

DECEIVABLE: All but the very elect will be, 4235: 1, 2; 4477: 4; as to rightness and unrighteousness, 3323: 8-11; elect are not, 767: 9; 1239: 8-10, 15; 2770: 10, 11; God is not, 589: 10, 11.

DECEIVERS: And yet true, God's people are counted as, 5773, 5774.

DECEPTION: By Satan: to be permitted at close of Millennium, 5240: 13, 14. How: An aid to free will, 1234: 9-11; to guard against, 401: 9.

Is lying, 4318: 9.

Of:

ANANIAS AND SAPPHEIRA: 2102: 3, 5; 2943: 5; 645: 6-7, 9-12; and of their successors, 585: 4, 9-14.

Christian with respect to shooting to kill, 2345: 3, 4; Isaac by Jacob, proper viewpoint respecting the, 3855: 4, 5; 6340: 1-8.

And secretiveness differentiated, 3674: 9; 3675: 1.

DECEPTIONS: Of Ministers about creed changes, 3157: 4-9.

SATAN: 390: 7; vary according to need, 6384: 1-3.

Severest trials of the future to be from, 6285: 6; why God permits them, 1239: 14, 15.

DECISION: Advantage of, 6283: 13-16; Important element of character, 3093: 4; one form of character development, 2950; respecting the consecrated to be known at end of age, 5394: 9.

See Resolution.

DECLARATION: Of Independence: Vs. Papacy, 1049: 7.

See Papacy.

DECLINE: Spiritual: Cause of, 4082: 4; often due to study of human theories, 5556: 1, 8; 5559: 10.

DECOMUR: In: Church should be reverential (Letter), 5812: 22-26; the house of God, 5186, 5187.

DE COSTA: Dr., withdrawal letter of, 2545-2547.

DECOY: Bull: Christians remaining in Babylon committed to, 2553: 6.

See Wit.

Of: Children to the Lord is proper, 4823: 5, 6, 9, 10; Grant Monument done without Roman Catholic Bishop, 2108: 1-3; New York City Temple, Dec. 7, 1913, 5365: 3, 5, 11-13.

SOLONOMUS' TEMPLE: 292: 15, 16; 4297: 1-6, 9-11; preceded its completion, 5713: 6; 5714: 2, 7, 8.

The rebuilt temple, 1495.

DEDUCTIONS: Should be drawn from facts, not fancies, 6283: 7, 8.

DEEDS: Good or bad all to be recompensed, 3832: 7; of the body, how Christians may mortify the, 5032: 1-9.

DEEP: Descending into the, 5409: 15-17.

DEFECTS: Result of sin, 2902: 3.

DEFICITS: Answered by military experts, 4350: 13.

DEGENERACY: Often the result of brain injury, 3774: 5, 7, 9.

DEITIES: Of heathen, gods of cruelty and hate, 4931: 5.

DELILAH: Type of Churchianity, 4088: 8.

DELITZSCH: Assyriology unscientific, 3422: 3, 12-21.

DELIVERANCE: Song of, for both houses of Israel, 3998: 12, 13, 3999: 1; 4892: 2, 7-12, 15; 6145: 1-6, 7-10; 6178: 1-3.

See Freedom; Ransom.

DELIVERER: Came out of Zion, 4454: 1-4.

DELUGE: See Flood.

DELUSION: Freed from the Standfast (Letter), 6451: 19-22; 6452: 7, 8.

DELUSIONS: Dangerous efforts of, 2274, 2275; 2276: 1-4; 2277: 1-4; in the latter day a frenzy of, 4514: 5-10, 14-17; modern, Rev. Gordon's correct views, 1990-1993; 2770: 5-9.

Of: Latter day among the truth people, 2274: 10, 11; Satan which blind world to true goal, 569: 1-4, 7-9.

Past and present, 2218: 1-4; 2219: 1-4. Strong: Are really very weak, but have great power to deceive "babes", 1644: 1-4; deceive only the unfaithful Christians, 1362: 10; 1363: 1, 2; God sent them, 606: 10-12; 2793: 3; 2813: 2817; 6332: 8; 6: hypnosis one of the, 2033: 4-8; 6: how the powers of them selves deceived, 2219: 7-9; many to fall away through, 2218, 2219; spiritism brings, 3542: 2-5, 9-11; who will be affected by, 1356: 2-5; whole armor required in the day of, 2275: 6-10; why permitted, 1949: 5, 6, 10, 11.

DEMON: Cries out for Jesus, 3309: 4-7.

Manifestation: May be due to Imagination (Letter), 5515: 25; to children of consecrated, 5467: 1-6.

Obsession: By fallen angels, 5044: 4; evil habits make way for, 3772: 5, 6; examples of, 4159: 7-17; 4160; followed referred to, 4311: 8-11; four steps leading to, 6335: 3-6; how to be cured of, 5148: 5, 6, 10, 11; insanity often the result of, 3310: 6; 3728: 11; 5044: 4; instances of, in Jesus' day, 2173: 4-6; instruction to brethren under, 5354, 5355; proven by Jesus, 3771-3773; 5354, 5355; results from submission of the will, 5475: 3; what it means, 2843: 9.

Worship, sign of the cross a relic of, 1991: 1.

DEMONEZATION:

At bottom of world's trouble, 3117: 17; beyond the power of Congress, 2042: 15; cause of famine, 2906: 14; its place in prophecy, 2039-2045.

DEMONISM: At first advent, 2581: 7, 12,

13; attributed to superstition, 4159: 7-17; 4180; clergyman ensnared by, 2180: 16; 2181: 1-3; forbidden in apostles' day, 2110: 3; modern Platonism is, 1990-1993; power and influence of, increasing, 6332: 4-7, 8, 9; practiced by Chinese, Indians, etc., 2173: 7-14; 2174; source of all religious delusion, 3068: 4-9; spiritism is, 265; 754, 755; 1009: 5; 2110: 3; 2169: 21; 2178-2179; 2185-2189; 3737: 1-4; taught under false titles, 6332: 1, 5; theosophy one of its forms, 1009; Vow a protection against, 4226: 10; 4227.

See Spiritism.

DEMONS: Accountable for insanity, fits, etc., 281: 9-11; 2171: 16; 2186: 7-13; admission of, respecting present truth, 5024: 17, 18; advice to consecrated ones who are troubled with, 5354, 5355.

Armor of God: Affords protection from (Letter), 6179: 11; our defense against (Letter), 6201: 1-4.

Attack upon Christians by, 6142: 11-17, 6143; Babylon the hold of, 45: 9, 10; back of Spiritism, 2169-2174; Bible account of the course of the, 5043, 5044; can have no power over God's faithful people, 5540: 2, 3.

DECEITFUL:

By Jesus after apostles failed, 4650: 1, 5, 6; prayer and fasting, 5129: 10-12.

OF: Boy through faith in Jesus, 5128, 5129; slave-girl at Philippi, 4400: 2, 8; women by Paul, 3122: 6, 11, 12.

Dark time of trouble, 268: 11-13; 267: 11; Christendom controlled by, 3493: 5-9; 4069: 9; 4070: 1-3; Christian Science originated with, 2189: 2-6; clairaudient power is from the, 4882: 4; communication with the dead the bait of, 266, 267; 3743: 10-16; constitutes the basis of the heathen, 4880: 9-13; control of Christendom by, 3493: 5-9; curiosity leaves mind open to, 6285: 13; deliverance of a brother from the, 4447, 4448; diversified wisdom of God exemplified in respect to, 1682: 8, 14, 15; driven by, Jesus into the swine, 3438-3439; 3772: 7-14; 4577: 9-13; 5059: 2-3, 9, 10; eight forms of operation of, 3068: 4-7; endeavor to lead the saints into anarchy, 6200: 10-13; entrap the consecrated (Letter and reply), 5354, 5355; existence, powers and limitations of, 1722: 3; extent of their power over body of consecrated, 5540: 2, 3; fallen angels are, 170: 4, 5; familiar spirits, 754: 12-15; first dispensation the unsuccessful reign of the, 1677; forbidden to testify of Jesus, 4969: 13-15; four methods of attack from, 6144: 15-17; 6143: 1; God's manner of dealing with, 4664, 4665; Gnostics contain forty-two references to, 6332: 7; gradually being loosed from chains of darkness, 4880: 4-6; habitation of, 266: 9; have no part in the sufferings of Christ, 4665: 1-3.

How: Jesus preached to the, 1678; 4068: 8; 5044: 10-12.

THEY: Are now being tried, 4695: 3-9, 11-15; operate on the mind, 4311: 3-6; 6143: 6.

Saints should resist the, 4380: 1, 6; 6285: 1.

Impersonate the dead, 3743, 3744; impersonated the dead Samuel, 754: 12-15; 5673: 8, 13-15; impression, third means of attack from, 6142: 17; imprisoned in Tartarus, 254: 5, 9; 458: 7, 8; in time of trouble, 170: 3, 4; incite populace to violence against Paul, 5908: 1, 2, 7-9; instructions proper to brethren under obsession of, 5354, 5355.

Jesus: Did not die to redeem, 4664; preached to the, 4176: 10; 4177: 1, 2; rebuked the, 2581: 12, 13.

Judged: By church, 4878, 4880; in judgment of saints, 6143: 6.

Judgment: And trial now, 4292, 4293; of, 892: 15; 4069, 4070: 8; 4878, 4880.

Keep not their first estate, 2843: 7; 4068: 2-4, 7; 5160: 1-3, 8-12; lacked knowledge of sin and its consequences, 5574: 11.

Materialization of: 18: 6; 266: 10; 578: 16; 4227: 7; 4738: 6-12; 4976: 10-12; 5467: 1-6; 5625: 11-13; may injure the consecrated, 4738: 6-12.

May be responsible for dreams, 3277: 5; no hope for progeny of, 3341: 6, 7.

Met: Astrology make predictions of future, 3637: 14-18; permitted to point out apostles as God's servants, 5908: 1; Satan: to be active in judgment day, 5019: 2.

Obsessions by, 265; 5044: 4; oppose Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society publications, 4351: 11-15; origin of, 1677.

Penalty: Of restraint and confinement, 1680: 4, 10-13; 1682: 7, 14; no less severe than man's, 1682: 7, 14.

Permitted to approach spirit-begotten, 5148: 12-15; pictured as four winds of heaven, 4322: 14; poison minds of angels, 4312: 7, 8; possible repentance of some, 5019: 8, 9.

Power: In future to bring perilous times, 4976, 4977; to materialize, 119: 5, 6; 261: 10-12.

Powers of, Increasing, 5085: 3, 4, 8-10; probation of, 697: 1-3, 6; 1679; punishment of, 2843: 9; reserved in chains of darkness, 2843: 9; resist the spread of the truth (Letter), 5534: 10-12; responsible for persecution of Bible Students, 6245: 13; restraint and confinement of, 1680: 4, 10-13; Scriptural truth our means of defense against, 6330: 1-4.

Seek to: Dominate the mind, 4311: 3-6; overthrow the true church, 266: 12; 267: 1-3.

Seeking reformation will not communicate, 4069: 9; sister struggled for freedom from (Letter), 6262: 4; years of grief, 5470: 7-9; 6143: 3, 6; 6168: 12-14; 6169: 1-3; 6169: 1-3; who are the, 74: 8, 9; 150: 1, 2; 2843: 9.

See Devil; Satan; Spiritism.

To: Be Loosed as Satan is bound, 6199: 7; tried and judged, 3727: 3.

Why: Be destroyed by, 6168: 1, 3; 5377: 8, 15; 5378: 1, 2; restrained, 265: 3-15.

Will work on minds of unfaithful Christians, 6254: 10; 6255: 1; work of, in our day, 4976, 4977.

See Devil; Satan; Spiritism.

DENIAL: From, 1747: 5-9.

843: 6-14; 1952: 15-16; 1953: 1-5; religious conditions in (1891), 1333: 7, 10.

DENOMINATION: Is called heresy in Bible, 1130: 8-11.

DENOMINATIONALISM: A hindrance, 452: 3; Japanese-Christians attitude toward, 596: 7-9; not to decline, 2577: 28, 29.

DENOMINATIONS: Evidences of carnality, 1571: 2-13; 1577: 1-3; how the W. T. B. & S. Society differs from, 3704: 17; 3705: 1, 2, 8, 9; saints should not be brought to, 297: 3, 4; why so many, 5137: 9, 10.

See Babyism.

DENUNCIATION: Not always reviling, 5678: 7, 13; 5679: 1, 6, 7.

DEPART: And be with Christ, text explained, 284: 5, 7; 6250: 1-10.

DEPARTING:

From: Faith in early church, 550, 551; the teachings of Brother Russell, 6049: 14-16.

DEPARTMENT:

Post-office: Adverse rulings of (1896), 1943: 7, 14-17; 1955: 1, 2; 1962: 2, 3; door possibly to be shut by the, 3992: 3-5.

DEPARTMENT: Of brethren becoming lax, 5382: 17-18.

DEPOT: Scripture texts in Union Railway Station, Washington, 4700.

DEPRIVITY: Christ's crucifixion shows depth of man's, 1963, 1964; increasing carnality, 3741: 4-6, 11.

12: of race is general, not total, 2097: 7, 8; 5232: 8, 9, 15; 5518: 12-14.

See Sin; Total.

DEPRESSION: Often traceable to poor physical health, 5671: 6, 7.

DESERTION: Of wife, what constitutes, 1571: 11; 1555: 6.

DESERTS: Astrology, 1173: 8; blessing, 1379: 9, 17, 18.

Streams: Breaking forth in, 2776: 3-6; in America, 2007: 4, 7, 12, 13.

DESIRE: Evil, when it becomes adultery, 3045: 3; good or bad determines Christian course, 4291: 4-9; meaning as related to sin, 2848: 7, 12.

Of: All nations, 59: 10, 11; 1091: 1094; 3052, 3053; the apostle Paul, 1018-1020; 1827.

DESOLATE: Behold your house is left, 2250: 8, 9; 2740: 2, 5-7.

DESOLATION: Abomination of, the Mass, 1901: 7, 8; 2822: 7-9; 5641: 10; 5642: 11; Seventy years, in Palestine, 1375: 9-17; 1373: 1-4; 1974: 20; 1972: 9, 13, 17; 1976: 12; 1981: 1

2509:7; 4669:8; 4670:1; 6138:12; 6139:1.

**DESPISE:** Behold, and wonder, and perish, 1487:4, 5; 1488:8-11; of god in last days, 2460:10.

**DESPITE:** To the spirit of favor, 4605.

**DESTINY:** Not fixed at death, says Wesleyan minister, 2317:13, 15.

**DESTROY:** Both soul and body (Matt. 10:28); 87:5; devil will God, 2001:14-30.

**DESTRUCTION:** Death means, 846:4, 9; everlasting, 358:3-5; 764:6, 7, 18-20.

**OF:** Death through Christ, 43:19-22; earthly kingdoms, 307:18-23; flesh, delivered unto Satan for, 1699:1-11; Jerusalem, type and antitype, 590, 591; Papacy, 307:12-19; present order symbolized by fire, 2971:2-4; Satan, 88:15; 255:1, 2; 725:6-10, 14-18; 2001:14-30; Rome, no annihilation, 5178; wicked taught to Bible, 3083, 3084.

Pride goeth before, 3384, 3385; punished with everlasting, 784:6, 7; second death means everlasting, 649:11; 769:12; that wasteth at noon-day, 3332:2.

**DEUTERONOMY:** Contains orations of Moses, 4050:9, 17; is Moses' dying message to Israel, 5334:10-18.

**DEVELOPMENT:** In Christ-likeness proper basis of esteem of brethren, 5359:9, 11, 12; law of, as fixed in spiritual matters as in physical, 1806; fore the highest form of, 172:13, 15.

**OF:** Graces (eight) and how developed, 1114.

**NEW CREATURE:** A gradual work, 5208; 10-13; compared to eggs in incubator, 4924:8, 14-18; pictured in natural birth, 1273:20, 29, 30.

**DEVIL:** Afflictions from the, 4627:6, 8; author of modern doctrines, 2770:6-9; children of, are evil-doers, 1175; 8; destruction of, 86:18; 255:1, 2; 725:6-10, 14-16; 2001:14-30; how father of Jesus, 1005:11; personification of, 44:9; 26:8; resist, and he will flee, 6285:13; Scriptural proof that Satan is a personal, 5847:5; temptations emanating from the, 2769:13; unbelief in, is a device of Satan, 3310:7, 8.

**See Adversary; Satan; World.**

**DEVILS:** Babylon the habitation of, 45:9, 10; cast out by an outsider, 4687:17-19; 4688:1, 2; cup and table of, vs. the cup and table of the Lord, 1898-1900.

**Doctrines of:** All based on Satan's original lie, 1643:2-13; 1644; modern theology is one, 26:8.

**Mabitation of,** Babylon, 45:9, 10.

**DEVOTION:** Should be our watch-word, 1282:10; test of love, 2456:6; to our loved ones should be shown in life rather than death, 5541:12-14.

**DEW:** Of thy youth (Psalm 110:3) explained, 29:10.

**DIADEM:** Royal, Church is to be in the hands of God, 4913:8, 9, 14, 15; 6328:8, 10-12; 6329:1, 2, 7.

**DIAGNOSTIC:** See Translation.

**DIAMOND:** Picture of character, 2404:10-12; polished diamond, 3752:1; 4995:9-12; salts like unto the, 3104:1-3.

**DIANA:** Goddess worshiped by Ephesians, 2206, 2207; 4432:3-8.

**DICTATOR:** Jehovah necessarily a, 2984:10, 14.

**DICTIONARY:** Necessary in Bible study, 1241:5, 12-16, 22.

**DIE:** All Christians must physically, 473:5-9, 11-16; after this the judgment, Text explained, 147:2-3; 2822:10; 2823:1; 5730:14-16; 5731:1-4; in Adam all, 1516; man shall live again even though he, 1506:4-11; set thine house in order; for surely, 3584:3, 4; "Thou shalt not sweat," Satan's lie belied, 2904, 3926:2, 5; ye shall not surely, 910:8-12; 4551:10, 11. See Death.

**DIE STIMME:** For interested Jews, 4743:3-5, 14, 15.

**DIET:** Advantages of plain, 4873:9-8; Daniel saw the value of simple, 3630:11; 3631:7; 5796:1-10; effect of, upon the formation of character, 3630:11; 3631:1; 4873:3-6; vegetarian, for perfected race, 2837:1.

**DIFFERENCES:** Between brethren, 473:5-9, 11-16; wisdom in the settlement of doctrinal, 4374:2; 4375:1.

**DIFFICULTIES:** Marital, should be settled without outside advice, 5900:12.

**DIGNITARIES:** Paul's speaking evil of, 3180:3; 5952:7, 9; what it means to speak evil of, 6285:2, 3.

**DIGNITY:** Between brethren and sisters imperatively, 1586:14-16.

**DILLON:** Rev. Wm., withdraws from debate with Brother Russell, 4115:1-3, 7, 8; 4119; 4136:10.

**DIMBLEBY:** False chronology and astronomy of, 1974-1979; 2063, 2064.

**DISAPPOINTMENT:** Continuance of harvest work no cause for church's, 5951:2, 3; evidence of self-will, 2412:11.

**DISAPPOINTMENTS:** Sometimes God's appointments, 2894:4.

**DISARMAMENT:** Why it cannot come before Christ's kingdom, 2361:5-9.

**DISCERNMENT:** Spiritual, for the consecrated only, 373:5, 6.

**DISCIPLES:** Denomination: Became Babylonish, how? 1137:8-10; error of, 2565:5; not free from Babylon, 2338:15, 16; receive unbelief members (1896), 1969:6-8; sectarian spirit of, 2776:10; 878; what they believe, 2266:4-6; and Baptists unite, 3966:5, 6; 4267:14-18; 4268:1, 2.

**See Baptists.**

**OF Christ:** Appearance of Jesus to, 122:11-17; 2802-2804.

**AINE:** Does as well as bearers of the Word, 3317:12; 3318:1, 2; such by choice, 3235:5, 6, 12.

**Called Christians at Antioch, 1455; 2998:4; commissioned by Jesus to free from Babylon, 2338:15, 16; 2909:12-15; 5588; compared to fruitful trees, 3747:3-11; desire Lord to increase their faith, 1967.**

**THEY:** No earthly advantage, 5370:12-14; 5371:1-4; peace of God, 2450:11, 12; 3352:1-6; we become, 5690:13; 5891:1; 6345:10, 11.

**If ye continue in his Word, ye are, 3053; 5508:2-6, 9-11; ignorant, unlearned men, 748:1-3; illustrations abound oneness of, 3544:9; instructed as to fellowship, 4557; 4558; Jesus' sixth, manifested, 20:2809; Lord warns them to keep humble, 1987; Lord's legacy of peace, to, 1834:1-12; 1835:1-3, 7-10; manner of selecting Jesus, 3483; Nicodemus probably not one of the, 3485:6, 7.**

**NO:** Above their Master, 6273:14-16; some of God will Pentecost, 5623:3, 7-10.

**Now have opportunity for eyes-bearing, 4172:1, 2; peculiar because out of harmony with the world, 5266:3-6; return to fishing business, 2408:4; 4183:6-8; sacrifices all, 541:1-3, 11-13; some of God will, 455:4; sought honor, Jesus' Gethsemane drew near, 5361:5, 9; stamina required to be one of, 5495:14; tarrying of, served three-fold purpose, 4306:1-5; to do greater works than Jesus did, 2455:1, 2, 9; 3309:8, 9; 3310:1; walk to Emmaus, 1823; warned against leave of the Pharisees, 5111.**

**WHY THEY:** Asked to be taught to pray, 1945:9; 5832-5835; drank of the Lord's cup, 2272:4-6; slept in Gethsemane, 2774:7.

**See Church; Discipleship.**

**DISCIPLESHIP:** Advantages of, 2072:4-7; conditions of, 5849:2; 2.

**Cost of Christian, 206:4-7, 11, 12; 284, 285; 854:7; 2506:2; 3236, 3237; 3308:9, 10; 3540:2, 9; 4557, 4558; 5223; 5425, 5426; 6259:2, 3, 8-10.**

**SHOULD:** Be duly considered, 5614:14-16; not be considered for years, 4872:2.

**Evidenced by persecution, 2412:4-8; includes complete consecration, 2071:5; 2072:1-3; Jesus' tests of, 3317; meaning of, 2571:1-3; object and meaning of, 2439:5-9; proof of, 416:9, 10; 205:18, 17; 853, 854; 5072:1-3; 26:12; terms of, 2071:5; 2072:1-3; 26:12; 2616; 5425:6, 8, 13, 14; 5426; test of true, 4568:13-17.**

**DISCIPLINE:** Blessed results of, 1944:6-10; Christians without, not sons, 521:11, 14; God's means of restoring the wayward Christian, 5807:10-12; in the church, 205:18, 17; 853, 854; of Millenium to be: Aided by rewards and punishments, 5183:1-4; for individual transgressions, 4856:4, 5, 8-12.

**Purpose of, 772:6, 9; value of, to Christians, 2737:6-9; why applied to church, 1164:9; and judging not the present work of the church, 5644, 5645. See Suffering; Trials.**

**DISCONTENT:** Fruitage of enlightenment, 6155, 6156; good and evil of, 2351:1-4; hope of future compensation decreases present, 3411:1-3; increases

with knowledge, 1485:11-13; 3169:4; 6155, 6156; its relation to increased light on the Bible, 1064:13-15; why usually caused by intelligence, 1355:7, 8; vs. contentment, 2725:1-3.

**DISCORD:** Followed by harmony, 204:11; of the creeds, 2569:1, 2.

**DISCOURAGEMENT:** Now: Sobriety fortifies against, 3149:2-9; evidence of, 614:10, 17.

**In the nominal ministry, 4230:1-7. Of: Abraham, 2853:5.**

**CHRISTIANS:** How offset, 2520, 2521; source of, 2774:9.

**Colporters** dispersed, 1833:2-13.

**PAUL:** A Corinth, 3143:8, 9; offset by a visit, 614:10, 17.

**Leads to contrition of heart, 5217, 5218; result of loss of faith and hope, 5712:8-13; and timidly have power to lead astray (Letter), 5496:8, 9, 11-14.**

**DISCOURSES:** At funeral service of Brother Russell, offered 6013; of Brother Rucker published without his consent (Letter), 5382:49, 50; on Mars Hill, 1557:5, 10-17; should be simple and instructive, 3243:1; word of caution in re giving of, 1851:1, 10.

**DISCOVERIES:** Confirmatory of Bible, 813:3.

**DISCUSSION:** Of worldly science should be ignored by Christians, 4921:12; or debate, profitable and unprofitable, 3018:10; 3019:1, 7, 8.

**DISEASE:** Among Jews traceable to sin, 4980:8, 9; apostles given power to heal, 2635:10-12; aseptic, antiseptic in 1848; cured by faith (Letter view), 226:4-6, 15-18.

**Meaning of, (1885 view), 759:12; 2582:9, 10; a sign of the times, 748:12-15; 749.**

**See Healing.**

**It is always of Satan's 2668:4-12; of body affects the mind, 1080:1; pre disposition to, 4086:3, 6-11; progeny of drunkards are predisposed to, 4086:1-3, 6-11; Satan's power to cause, 1684:12-14; 1685; symptoms of spiritual, 2308:1-3; traceable to millions of insects, 4672:6.**

**DISFELLOWSHIPING:** Of brethren, see Brethren.

**DISHONESTY:** Greatest sin of the consecrated, 2944:1; 5453:9-14; in the truth, 933:1, 2.

**DISHONOR:** To parents exemplified by Absalom, 3282:1-8; "vessels unto honor or," 1225:9-12.

**DISINTEGRATION:** Natural tendency of Christendom today, 1548:5, 9, 10; of present order, 668:10-12; precedes reconstruction, 5684:1-2.

**DISOBLIVION:** Adam's sin, 1610:6.

**DISOBEDIENCE:** Death, the punishment for, 289:1; in children chargeable to parents, 5287:6-9; means of separation from the Lord, 3157:7-10; of Adam brought death, 62:11, 12; 250:7-24; 417:465:1.

**To God:** brings its own punishment, 2240:7, 8; parents a sign of last days, 2074:5-7; 2460:2; truth brings death, 49:10.

**Who are children of, 3457:3, 11.**

**DISPENSATION:** First, unsuccessful reign of the angels, 1677; Second, how Satan is his prince, 615; 1684-1686.

**DISPENSATIONAL:** Unfulfilled, 17:7, 8; in type, 136:1; Jewish and gospel, 39:1.

**DISPENSATIONS:** Or ages in God's plan, 716:15; two, 115:2-5, 9-14; 118. See Ages; Harvest.

**DISPOSITION:** Evil, sources of, 5:1; 1214:20, 21.

**Hypercritical:** Indicators of spiritual pride, 17:7, 8; Lord's people should not have, 4772:12-14; should be abandoned and why, 3316:8, 9.

**DISPOSITIONS:** Warm and fervent most pleasing to Master, 2289:3, 4.

**DISPUTINGS:** See Murmuring.

**DISQUALIFICATION:** As Elders: See Elders.

**DISRAELI:** Comments on hatred of the Jews, 3381:13, 14; 3382:1; Jews aided by, 101:7.

**DISSENSION:** Among Christians due to two causes, 5358:8, 13-15; 8414:2, 3, 11; our proper attitude toward, 6322:2, 3.

**See Strife.**

**DISOLVE:** Our earthly house, 179:7-11, 18-20; present order of earth is being, 5735:9-9.

**DIVES:** And Lazarus: See Parable.

**DIVINE:** Approval: Compared with human, 955:3, 4; not always upon our good inten-

tions, 3258:38; seeking the, 4242:1-3.

**Call, see High Calling; Inspiration; see Inspiration.**

**Nature:** Begins at consecration, 218:4; consecrated are all begotten to the, 4665:9-11; crown of life is the, 4665:9-11; 4666:2-3; 4667:1-3; 329:15-15; exceeding grace of God, 2138:1-3.

**FOR:** Jesus and church, 4537:17-19; the church, 89:9-11; 138:9; 142:4-8.

**Highest plane, 456:17, 18; of the Christ, 297:7, 8.**

**Plan, see God's Plan:** of plane to contain only the Anointed, 4652:7.

**Right of Kings:** 297:10, 11; 507:4-9, 12-17; origin of, 757:9, 10; our attitude toward, 5468:5-11, 17-20; properly applies to Israel only, 4786:3, 4; supported by clergy responsible for World War, 5765; to rule, Kaiser William believes he has, 2217:9-11.

**Sanctuary:** Christ of, 6280: time for the completion of, 6310:9-10.

**Truth:** Not to be spurned, 2057:2, 5-7; where found and how attained, 6259:4, 11, 12.

**Will, see Will of God.**

**DIVINITY:** Only found of life, 279:2.

**DIVISION:** Brother P. S. L. Johnson's method of causing (Letter), 6204:2-14.

**In the Church:** An evidence of sectarianism, 4251:11, 12; 4252; 4446:2-5; better than a union under Papacy's control, 3572:14; in the Ransom, 2183:5; preferable to bondage, 5981:16; 5982:1; to be decided by majority (Letter and reply), 5790:4, 5, 8-11.

**Of Mt. Olivet, twice, 628:12-20; why the message of truth creates a, 1633:9, 10; 634:1-3.**

**DIVISIONS:** Of church, carnal, 309:4-7; 1571:2-13; 1577:1-3; "mark them which cause, and avoid them", 1589:1-3, 7-10; 4318:4; 4483:9; 6224:9-11; of 1894 split discussed, 1659-1667; there are no, in the body of Christ, 4324:4.

**See Splitting; Harvest; Siftings.**

**DIVORCE:** Only one Scriptural ground for, 1554:10, 11.

**And:** Remarriage when proper, 5954:8-10, 15; separation, divorce law respecting, 6197:15-18.

**DIVULGEMENT:** What is the bill of your mother, 5679; explained, 6250:11-14.

**DO:** This one thing I, 478:2-14.

**DOCTOR:**

**Of Divinity:** Admits conversion of Chinese is hopeless, 1851:2-7; calls Rabbi representative of Almighty God, 1798:1, 8; says Calvin's creed, 1578:5; from England working for church federation, 1798:1, 8; 1799:1, 8; 1800:1, 8; ignores ordination of God to preach, 2096:3-8; objects to be called called reverend, 1486:7; to on the folly of errors, 1306:11; preaches on resurrection of the body, 1852:8-10; says New York churches are a curse, 1825:11, 12; tells truth about India, 1071:1072: true description of Babylon by a, 1476:1-5.

**VIEW OF, ON:** Election, 1166:11-19; future probation, 1334; the saloon, 1492:18.

**DOCTORS:**

**Of Divinity:** Refuse evangelist for belief in Christ's return, 1818:16; try to doctor divinity, 1419:11.

**Of the Law:** Condemned by Jesus at 12 years, 3291:3-8; failed to trap Jesus, 2756; 2757.

**See Clergy; Ministers.**

**DOCTRINAL:** Differences, see Differences.

**DOCTRINE:** Believe not every, 651:10, 17; blown about by every wind of, 4408:11; 4409:1-3; chief theme of Watch Tower and why, 829.

**False:** Babylonians drunken with the wine of, 3455, 3456; 4031:7, 8; effect of, in the world of war, 3442; effects of, 767; 3455, 3456.

**HAS:** A baneful influence upon the world, 6258:1-5; blinded Christians' faith in Jesus, 2940:3, 7, 8.

**Opposing of, work of salons, 774:12, 13; responsible for fear of God, 6399:1, 2; and true, 125:14, 15; 126:1.**

**Fundamental:** defined, 59:17, 18.

**Importance:** of receiving sound, 6312:4; to Christians of correct, 5952:8.

**In Watch Tower:** remains unchanged, 4491, 4492; love should be taught by elders as well as, 4346:8; morality, the suggested test for Methodists, 3375; need for abiding in the true, 6099:14; 6100:1.

**Of:** All creeds being rejected, 3768:13-31; but nominal houses of Israel false, 432, 433; Brother Russell de-



4448: 2-5.



11; 5751: 7, 8, 11-13; 5771: 7, 12; 5845: 1; John the Baptist, 556: 10, 11; 1538: 2, 3; 2563: 4-6; 3292, 3293; The Christ, 68: 4.  
**Vision of, at Mount Horeb** has typical significance, 2291: 2, 2; 5752: 57, 53; warns Abner of death, 3400: 2; wilderness experience of, three and one-half years, typical, 3116, 3417; 4741: 3, 4.  
**And:**  
**ELISHA:** Classes separated by Volume VII, 6150: 13; considered as types, 1132; 5844-5846; men of different types, 2341: 4, 5.  
 Enoch did not escape the death sentence, 619: 16-19; 833: 11-13; 2153: 2-6; 3377: 5-7; 3378: 1, 4-6; 3417: 10, 11; Moses in transfiguration, 558: 6, 12; 2659: 5-8; 3794: 4-8.  
 See Enoch.  
**ELIM:** Fountains and springs of, type and antitype, 4011: 2.  
**ELIOT, Dr. Clements** on churches, courts, legislatures, 1946: 1; defines the New Theology, 4581.  
**ELISHA:** Conquered and blessed the Syrian enemy, 3404, 3441; 5781: 8-13; covenantness of servant of, punished, 2349: 1, 2, 6; delivered the Syrians to Israel, 4769, 4770; doing restitution work, 2348, 2346; "and the head of the head" as applied to, explained, 4758: 1; healed the leprous Naaman, 2346-2349; 3438, 3439; 4768, 4769; 5780: 10-14; increases widow's oil, 558: 7; 3430, 3431; overcame evil with good, 2350: 6, 7; prophet for about sixty-five years, 2354: 3; protected by angelic hosts from Syrians, 4769, 4770; refuses to sell divine gifts, 2348: 6; resurrects son of Shunammite, 3431, 3432; sends smiting of Jordan by, explained in antitype, 5838: 14; type of, granted a vision of the unseen host, 2349: 9; 3440, 3441; successor of Elijah, 4557: 14, 15; 558: 1-3; 3428, 3429; 5777: 7; takes up the gospel work where Elijah left off, 4751: 9, 10.  
 Type of: Ancient worthies (1904) work, 3429: 9-12.  
**GREAT COMPANY:** 5771: 12; 5772: 3; and ancient worthies, 2341: 6-9; 3429: 4-8; 4758: 1-5, 9-12; and workers of Millennium, 2346: 6. Ten classes represented by, 5780: 2-14; 5781: viewed (1889) as, doing restitution class, 1132; work of, typical of restitution blessings, 5780: 2-14; 5781; and Elijah considered as types, 1132; 3416, 3417; 5844-5846.  
**ELIUS:**  
 Wm. L.: Criticism of Foreign Missions by, 4041: 5-8, 11-12; report on Foreign Missions by, 4096: 2, 3.  
**ELYMAS:** Blinded by Paul as a rebuke, 2141: 6; 4360: 7, 8.  
**EMMANUEL:**  
 Movement: A menace, 4396, 4397; one of Satan's deceptions, 4313: 7, 8.  
**ENMAUS:** Disciples walk to, 1823.  
**EMOTION:** Has a proper place in Christian's life, 1914: 5, 10, 11.  
**EMPIRES:** Earth's five universal, 5673: 9-12.  
**ENCOURAGEMENT:** Blessed assurances an, 1985; "Cast not away therefore your confidence" an, 1052; example of Paul an, 1508: 5-7, 11, 12; exceeding great reward an, 1905; fight the good fight of faith an, 4701: 8-10.  
 For: Christians, 761, 762; corporateness, 825: 1, 1242: 8-10; 1479: 5-7; 1496: 4, 5; 1507: 10, 12-14; 1532: 9-10; 1577: 4-11; 1646: 7, 8; 1830: 4-18; 1831: 1-3, 10; 1843: 1, 5, 15-18; 1889: 13-16; 1940: 4-10.  
**ETHE:** Age, 1950: 13-17; humble to use talents possible; but, for the proud, 1629; 1830: 4-18; 1831: 1, 3, 10; 1974: 1-4, 12-17; encountering opposition and prejudice, 184: 15, 23-28.  
**ENGAGED IN:** Newspaper advertising of the truth, 1439: 3, 1635: 6-8; reform work, 1888: 9-14; 1636; 1889: 1-4; sharpshooters, 1736: 14; 1071: 11-15; 1073: 16, 17; 1300: 15-17; 1345: 1-7; 1445: 3-7; 1473: 14-16; 1479: 8, 9, 12-15; 1507: 7-9; 1722: 8-11; 1803: 18-20; 1804: 16; volunteer

work, 1154: 1-4, 10, 11; 1513: 11, 12, 15-20; 1803: 7, 8.  
**EN:** Doubt, 1236: 2-6; 1599: 7-9; prison, 1013: 3, 7, 8; 1242: 7; 1512: 11; 1513: 1-7; 1610: 9, 10, 18.  
 Isolated, 1304: 10; 1384: 1, 2; 1464: 5-7; leading meetings, 1973: 6, 7, 12-14; misunderstood, 1109: 7, 13, 14; sick and afflicted, 1479: 3, 4; taking care of the sick, 1958: 6, 7, 14, 15; 1959: 1-4; true missionaries, 1011: 3-8; 1039: 6-9.  
**END:**  
 Of work: Bishop Nicholson's view of, 1904: 6; evidences of, 98: 1-3; 679: 1-5; 6431: 4-6; how it was at hand to apostles' day, 1187: 5; after wars and rumors of wars, 605: 10, 11; then the (1 Cor. 15: 24), 1204.  
 Time of the, Rev. Dixon on "The Period of Transition", 1619: 10, 11, 17-20; 1820-1822.  
**ENDOR:**  
 Witch of: A spirit medium, 754: 12-15; Saul in death consulted the, 4234: 2-5; 5673, 5674.  
**ENDURANCE:** Applied, 1759: 16.  
 Cheerful: Acceptable, 2791: 3; 2920: 2; 4910: 10; 5850: 12, 13; 5651: 1, 2; essential part of patience, 5650: 12, 13; 5651: 2; exemplified in Jesus and apostles, 5332: 13-15; 5333: 1-12; faith required in tests of, 5802: 10, 11; Anal test, 2791: 3; obedience means, 4910: 1-3; of the church due to faith in Lord, 4784: 4, 7, 8; Paul an example of, to Christians, 6150: 2, 7, 8; over-meritism, essential to, 3149: 6-9; test of the saints, 645: 4, 7, 13-15; 1995: 2, 9, 10; 5651: 3-6. Illustrated, 747: 4, 5, 11.  
 In: Temptation will secure the crown of life, 5499, 5500; the place of lowly hearts in the church, 2205: 1.  
 More heroic than violent resistance, 3136: 9.  
 See Patience.  
**ENEMIES:** Feed your, 1176: 1-5; how Christians should treat, 606: 4; 2958: 8, 9; 3260: 13, 14; 5275: 3-5; love for, 1339: 11, 12, 9; 1693: 12; 2412: 9; 2469: 2; 3239: 1-15; 3441: 9; 3804: 10-12; 5266: 13-18; 5267: 1; 5703: 8; 6136: 3, 7; 6429: 3; overcome by love, 1665: 12; 4770: 1, 2; pray for, 798: 13; 1569: 7-9; public, why Bible Students are considered, 3616: 8; table prepared in presence of, 3270: 1-3; through wicked works vs. wicked hearts, 6448: 4, 5.  
**ENEMY:** Adamic death, why called an, 15: 8, 9; 1219: 7; 1511: 4; 4999: 10-15; Satan is mankind's, 451: 6, 12; 452: 1, 9; 4999: death not called an, why, 1219: 8.  
**ENERGY:** Mental, essential to development of sound mind, 8283: 2-6.  
**ENGLAND:** Affected by intemperance, 4337: 8, 9; approves Palestine for Jews, 3126: 11; attempts to start colporteur work in (1894), 1637; carries pilgrims from Germany to a war threat, 2109: 4, 5; Catholics gaining ground in, 3320: 23-25; 3321: 1; Christianity in, not progressing rapidly, 4323: 2-5; church federation begun in, 2963: 13; 2964: 1-3; conscientious objectors in, give witness to the truth, 5895; cost of truth-spreading per capita in, 785; 10-11; enterprises of, in Palestine, 520: 1, 2; impressions during Brother Russell's tour of, 1369: 7-9; labor conditions in, 1143: 11, 12; 1769: 3, 9; 4573: 7-10; letter during the World War from, 5789: 2, 7; not yet converted to Christianity, 4323: 2-5; offers East Africa to the Jews, 3487: 4, 7, 13; opposition to Roman Catholics dying out in, 2308: 20; 2309: 1, 8; 3320: 23-25; 3321: 1; Papal sit (action 1888) in, 1022: 6; progress of English Jews in, 1022: 6; protectorate of Palestine by, 989: 3.  
 Protestant: Federation in (1895), 1766: 9, 10; mayor and officials attend Catholic mass in Southampton, 1514: 2.  
 Reformed: Church of, 985: 1, 2, 8, 9, and Europe fearful of Socialism, 4844, 4845.  
**ENGLISH:** Church: See Church of England.  
**ENLIGHTENMENT:** Is bringing world discontent, 6155, 6156.  
 See Knowledge.  
**ENOCH:** As: Type, 108: 16; by faith walked with God, 4386: 8, 9; why God took, 3417: 5, 8, 9; 4757: 2, 4.  
 And Elijah: Dead or living? 819: 16-19; 838: 11-13; 2153: 2-6; 3377: 5, 7; 3378: 1, 4-6; did not escape death sentence, 3417: 10, 11.  
 See Elijah.

**ENTHUSIASM:** First gush of, over the truth not always dependable, 1656: 2.  
**ENTRY:**  
 Triumphal: Of Jesus into Jerusalem as its king, 3494, 5495; typical, 1794.  
**ENVIRONMENT:** Advantages of Christian, 2298: 4, 5; care essential in the choice of, 3939: 5-7; provided by the Lord not to be spurned, 5220: 11-13.  
**ENVY:** Hydra-headed monster, 1862: 7; of the prosperity of the wicked a sign of ignorance, 1562: 3, 6-8.  
 And: Conscienceless detest, 4021: 5, 6; hatred flows to character development, 3639: 1-6.  
**JEALOUSY:** Of Miriam punished, 5307, 5308; works of flesh, 2880: 4, 5; and murder, Israelites warned against, 2115, 2116.  
 Strife brings every evil work, 3971: 1, 2, 8.  
 See Selfishness.  
**EPAPULS:** Symbol of authority, 3469: 5.  
**EPHESIANS:** Worshipped the Goddess Dia, 2908, 2907; 4432: 3-8.  
**EPHESUS:** Apostles only able to be judges of false teachers in, 336: 15; Important Asiatic center, 2208: 4-6; message to the church of, 4458, 4459; Paul at, 1558; represented gospel church in apostolic time, 1599: 3; first against St. Paul at, 4432: 4-8; stage of church, 4151: 4; 5992: 7-8; work at, 3157, 3158; 4420, 4421.  
**EPHOD:** What it pictures, 72: 5; 6449: 14, 15; 8450: 1, 2.  
**EPHRAIM:** Captivity of, 3463, 3464; Gorge of the drunkards of, 1357: 6-14; 1358: 1-16; means fruitful, 1357: 6; pictures nominal Christendom, 562; 1357: 8-14; 1358: 1-6; 3104: 4.  
**EPIDEMICS:** Caused by Satan, 1685; to accompany apathy of the time of trouble, 1805: 1-18.  
**EPHRAIM:** Bright-Shining of Lord's presence, 2974: 3; 2979: 10-15, 28-30; 2983: 4; world to be informed thereby that they are under a new dispensation, 5359: 2; and Parousia named, 4543: 7, 8, 15.  
 See Parousia.  
**EPISCOPAL:** Church: See Church of England.  
**EPISTLES:** Known and read of men, 565: 6, 7, 12; of apostles, how written and preserved, 1599: 1, 2; 2818: 10-12; oppose false doctrines, 868: 4-7; written only to Christians, 4478: 11.  
**EPIPHONE:** Of the faith once delivered to the saints, 1278.  
**EPOCH:** Ephesian; by the Revelator, 4041: 1509: 3, 4458: 509: 7, 8. Laodicean: Admonished by the Lord, 2763: 1, 6; Bishop's view of, 1051; blindness of, 773: 15; churchianity of, today, 1295: 1, 2, 5, 6; condition as seen by Congregational minister (1894), 1612: 13, 14.  
**DESCRIPTED:** By: Elijah, 56: 10, 11; 118: 8, 7; Revelator, 505.  
 Doctor of Divinity's view of, 1061; explained, 5993: 12-16; neither cold nor hot, 505: 11-16; present day is, 1599: 3; 2792: 5; 3569: 2; spued out by Lord, 457: 12; synchronous with Parousia, 773: 14.  
 Pergamos, 359.  
**Philadelphian:** Considered, 504, 505; 5993: 9-11; spared the hour of temptation, 5718: 5, 8-11.  
**EPOCHS:** Seven, their work described, 5140: 1-4, 8-12; Thyatira stage of church, 491: 12-15.  
**EPWORTH:**  
 League: Benefits and evils of the, 1844: 6-14; 1845: 1-3; failure of, 3782: 14; reasons for coming, 1844: 4-6.  
**ERROR:** Christians should guard against being led away by, 3215: 2-6; church must oppose, 59: 2, 3, 12, 13; 753: 12; 868: 4-7, 9-14; 3407: 7; creeping in upon the Lord's people, 4128, 4129; does not lead to sanctification, 4660; 6-15; God allow Christians to believe, 2569: 4; how it may be detected, 980: 5-12; (an) insignificant one may be an open switch for late-tracking saints, 1871: 10; not always a fault, 5124: 18; on ransom-sacrifice, 510; separation of truth from error, 316: 3, 10; test in confessing of, 4583: 5, 6; value of, 1064: 8, 11-15; 1065: 1-3; when fatal, 109: 18; and truth, conflict between, 388: 3-5; 458: 1-5, 11-14; 492: 13; 499: 13.  
**ERAS:**  
 Of: Christian Science, 3185-3187; creeds cause truth to be rejected, 736: 1-7, 9-13; 4923: 2-5; Papacy not supported by Scripture, 560.  
 Watch Tower always pleased to correct, 559: 4-7, 17; 1497: 1; 2489: 1-9; 4045: 1, 2, 5.

**ESAU:** Generously dealt with by Jacob, 5205, 5206; sells his birthright, 1624; 3341: 10; 3954-3956; 4686; 5198; 5452: 1, 2; sold for temporal gain, 2863: 5, 6.  
 Type of: Careless Christians, 6339: 12-14; natural Israel, 1624: 10, 14; 2777: 9; 4438: 11; 4628: 9, 10; the great company, 2160: 8.  
 And Jacob as types, 66: 2; 2443: 2; 5198: story of, 8338, 8339; transaction in the light of Arabian customs, 4722: 1, 6, 7.  
**ESCHATOLOGY:** Work on, by G. N. H. Peters, 477: 7, 8.  
**ESPIONAGE:**  
 Act: Constitutionality of, questioned in Congress, 8389: 7; distribution of "The Finished Mystery" banned as a violation of, 8221: 10.  
**ESSEYES:** Why Josephus dwelt upon the sect of, 2811: 4, 6.  
**ESTEEMING:** Others as better than ourselves, 4928, 4929; 5810: 8-10; 5843: 1-3.  
**ETHIO:** Before King Ahasuerus, 1502; course of, the salvation of the Jews, 4900, 4901; story of the Book of, 3656-3658; types in the Book of, 4018: 1-4; wiser than Queen Vashti, 4900, 4901.  
**ETERNAL:** Fire, "Sodom and Gomorrah... suffering the vengeance of," 1618: 2.  
 Torment (Theory): Babylon fears to renounce, 1122: 12-14; belief in, bane of a Christian's life, 4569: 22-26; blasphemy of God's name, 922: 2-10; 1124: 1-3; 1477: 8, 9; blot, a ridiculous blasphemy, 1195: 8; bold confession of D. D. respecting, 1196: 1, 6.  
 CAUSES: Infidelity and anarchy, 1501: 8-12; insanity, 1501: 18; 1502: 1, 2.  
 Changed attitude of Methodism on, 3048, 3049; Christendom no longer believes in, 1501: 4; death the condemnation upon one not, 5063: 17-19.  
**DENIAL:** Of Ransom, 1028; "the Father and the Son", 1287: 4-6, 11-15.  
**DEPRIVED BY:** M. E. Bishop, 3793: 1; some of the clergy, 1149: 5, 6, 11. Despair and infidelity follow belief in, 2899: 5; detrimental, 2326: 2-7; doctrine, 403: 1-5; 486: 7, 10, 11; 487; doctrines supporting, 486: 7, 10, 11; 487; everlasting death is not, 699: 11, 12; falls in reforming, 855: 4-10; foolish preaching of, 794: 4, 5; Henson, Doctor P. S., arguments on, 3065: 16-18; 3068: 1-9; hinders sanctification, 5677: 3-6, 8, 9.  
**HORRORS PICTURED BY:** Christendom, 2445: 6, 8-14; Roman priest, 3135: 10-12.  
 Inconsistent with mercy, 129: 4, 5; 522: 5, 11; injustice of, 523: 1-5, 11-15; is it dangerous to repudiate the, 1603; Jonathan Edwards' sermon on, 156: 1; letters in re, 1533: 17; 1534: 1; 1564: 7, 8; 1565: 1-7; minister's reason for preaching, 3320: 7-10; miserable results of, 1122: 6-8; no longer preached, 889: 6, 7.  
**NOTE:** A part of Bible teaching, 4923: 9, 13; gospel to heathen, 1044: 7.  
**NOT TAUGHT BY:** Brahmanism, 1183: 9; Buddhism, 1184: 6.  
**NOT THEE:** Truth regarding state of the dead, 4552: 2; truth regarding wages of sin, 1085-1087.  
 Note: Thee: One of the signs of trouble, 111: 12-14; value of, 1066: 7.  
 Origin of the, 4883: 15; Plymouth Church, Brooklyn, refuses to support missions advocating, 1495: 2, 3; 13; Presbyterianism, 1034; 1157; 1372: 15, 16; reformation of, 2809; 2900; supported by Presbyterian minister, 3774: 10-13; Revelation 14: 9-11, 1040: 14, 15; Revelation 20: 8-10, 1040: 7, 9-13; revolting, 522: 1-3, 13, 14; rich man in torments, 1042; 1965; see Parousia; worship, 8: 6.  
 3683: 5; Carrier, Rev. C. D., 3497: 15-20; Foster, Bishop, on, 1709: 6-8; 1716: 5, 9; heathen on, 1185:

8; Mills: B. Par. Evangelist, on, 2256: 8-9; prominent theologians on, 3488: 9-16.

What it means, 3081: 10-13; when adopted by Christianity, 4884: 1-5. See Calamities; Fire.

**ETERNITY:** Length of, illustrated, 699: 5; vs. immortality, 142, 143.

**ETHICS:** Principal part of bigger ethics' religion, 5467, 5468.

**ETHIOPIA:** Beyond the rivers of, 3405: 1.

**ETHIOPIANS:** Changes his skin, 2708: 2.

8; 3320: 1-3.

**EUCHARIST:** Mass is not the, 3960: 7.

**EUGENICS:** An important subject, 5700: 13.

**EUPHRATES:** Type and antitype, 509: 20; 510: 1-7; 718: 10; 4899: 9-11.

**EUROPE:** Adopting Socialistic principles (1895), 1845: 17-21; commercialism of, in China, 2662, 2663.

**Condition of:**

IN: 1803, 1804: 4-7, 14-16; 1915, 5657, 5658.

Flourished by volcano, 977: 1-4, 10; 1368: 6-7; 1569: 1; unrest in, 1485: 11-13.

Gospel was turned from Asia into, 1545: 9, 10, 14-16; 2175: 11; 2176: 1; government ownership of liquor business contemplated in (1895), 1845: 30, 21; harvest work in, 2432: 1-3, 10, 11; Italy's financial crisis in, 1500; Jews coming into prominence in, 1407; Papsy opposes Socialism in, 1785: 1-4; prophecy regarding future of, 3182: 7-10; religious conditions in, 718: 8, 9; 1353: 8-13; revolution and anarchy forced upon, 2985: 1-7, 12; speculation in, in South African gold mines (1895), 1898: 5, 6, 10; time of trouble upon, as foreseen by a worldly expert (1893), 1804: 4-7, 14-16; two-fold purpose of colonization schemes of, 720: 5-9, 12; unrest of, 394, 395; war preparations of, 362: 1-6; 374: 1-7, 5-7; 898: 9; 889: 13-14; 1356: 13-17; 9-12; 1619: 2-3; 1632: 4-7, 13, 14; 1805: 7, 8; 1960: 2-4; 2113: 9, 11; 3008: 18-22; 3189: 4, 5; 5784: 18-24; and America, especially blended with gospel, 237: 4.

See England.

**EVANGELICAL:**

Alliance: Begun in 1846, 1474: 5; birth, power, etc., 64: 9, 13.

**CHURCH:** Defined by Dr. Biederfeld 3567: 27-29; 3568: 1-2; Federation began with, 2554: 3.

Formation of, 84: 9; 321: 13-17; Image of the beast, 497: 5; 1355: 14; 1474: part of, in Christian union, 2002: 26; program and evils of (1896), 1947; statement of purposes and creed of, 1845: 6-16.

**EVANGELICALISM:** Waning of, 2322, 2323.

**EVANGELIST:** Coused insanity, 1501: 18; 1502: 1-2; influence of a checker-playing, 1839: 11; refused by D. S. because he preached Christ's second coming, 1818: 1.

**EVANGELISTS:** Irreverence of modern, 3229: 5-10; testimonies of early, as trustworthy as those of apostles, 1524: 4, 5; traveling preachers of the Word, not an honorary title, 1523: 10.

**EVANGELIZATION:** Does not mean conversion, 1073: 10; in Millennium, 404: 11; see Conversion.

**EVE:** Church's temptation like that of, 1025; 1257: 1; curse upon, 1476: 7, 8; manner of temptation of, 5238, 5239; ransomed, 2100: 8, 7, 9-12; second, 6: 1-2; subdued, 2840: 1-4; serpent-beguiled, 910: 12; her names significant, 1175: 4; temptation of, 1024; 3925: 4, 5, 7; 5150: 9-11; transgressed willingly, 5238, 5239; type of church, 70: 7; 257: 6; 1386: 10; 1388: 1, 6.

**EVERLASTING:** (eternity) Meaning of word, 701: 10; 719: 11-14.

Destruction: See Death, Second; Life: see Life, Eternal; Punishment: see Death, Second.

**EVIL:** Abandoned by the consecrated, 2907: 10-12; altar that which is, 2213: 3; 4895: 9, 12; abates from every form of, 3137: 11; 4728: 5-8, 12-16; all sin is, but all evils not sin, 1226: 4-8; 1271: 7-18; 1350, 1351; 1780: 1-14; 1789; always exists as principle, 3536: 8-11; avoid the appearance of, 37: 12; 3584: 3-6; 4419: 9; 4420: 1; called good; conscience good, 3893: 9; 3894: 1; cannot befall the faithful spirit-begotten, 4787: 12-14; communications, their power over others, 3897: 3; companions corrupt morals, 2365: 10, 11; 2368; concupiscence defined, 2480: 8; conscience, hearts must be kept sprinkled

from an, 5425: 1-3; context determines whether it means moral or physical, 1780: 1-14; 1800: 4-7, 12, 13; does not always mean sin, 849: 1; dogs a symbol of, 1671: 1, 2; done, that good may come, 4022: 7; "for evil, see that ye render evil," 723: 2, 12; 2336: 6-9; 4418: 11; 4419: 11; 4584: 5-7; 5644, 5645; 5897, 5898; 6291: 5, 6. How: Dead babes are to be tested with, 734: 13; God creates, 848; 870-872; 1226: 4-6; 1271: 7-18; 1350, 1351; 1780: 1-14; 1789; to overcome, 4241: 4-8.

Increases despite efforts of Christendom, 3660: 6-8, 12, 13; is knowledge an, 1142: 8, 9, 13-15; love thinketh no, 5268: 8-12; meaning of word, 871: 9-12; ministry of, 1759; overcome with good, 2215: 2; 2350: 6, 7; 2895: 1.

Permission of: 13-17; 131: 3, 4; 250-255; 420: 1-6; 525: 7-10; 872: 1, 2; 1270: 7-13; 1580: 5-10; 1581, 1582; 2898: 1-3; 4635: 5; 5211: 1-4, 10; 5535; absent from, 2839: 7, 8; education marked, 571: 5, 8; object of, 5: 3; present truth gives clear understanding of, 1159; question which perplexed and confused Job, and its answer, 1500: 2, 3.

Reign of, a schooling experience, 385: 2; spirits, see Demons; sprang from good, being, 5241: 5, 10; 5847: 5, 11-13; surmising: love does not indulge in, 5268: 8-12; when it will cease, 5: 1-3.

And:

GOOD: Always exist as principles, 5356: 6-11; cannot exist in us simultaneously, 5241: 5, 8; contrasted, 250: 10; Jesus knew both but was without sin, 444: 1, 2; knowledge of, 213: 10, 11, 21, 22; two forces operating in the world, 6294: 1, 2.

Sin, consequences of, 250: 19-21.

See Sin.

**EVIL-DOERS:** Children of the devil are, 1175: 8, 9; how the Christian may deal with, 3738: 2-4; Lord's people often counted as, 3642: 1, 7; to be cut off in Millennium, 1397: 11, 12; triumph of, is short, 2025: 12.

**EVILS:**

Of: Catholicism in Spain outlined, 2898: 4; doctrine of eternal torment, 3236: 2-7; present social order, 1143: 10-12; 1144: 1, 2, 4-7; 1152, 1153; 1244: 5, 6, 11, 12.

**EVOLUTION:**

Theory: Accepted by Baptist clergy, 2547: 14-16; argument, 570: 5-7; basis of many false doctrines, 4879: 12, 13; believed by Dr. Lyman Abbott, 1793: 8-15; British Museum a foe to theory of, 3758: 4, 5, 7-10; cannot be applied to man, 3191: 4, 8-10; theory is advocates of, 1418: 7, 8; 1419: 11, 12; conflicts with all truths of Bible, 737, 738; 2392-2399; 2835; 3705: 6, 7, 12; 3921: 2-11; 3922; 4790: 4-6, 9, 10.

**DENISES:** Hanson and restitution, 752: 11; 1643: 13; 1784: 12, 13; 5078: 4-3, 10, 11; the greatness and genius of past centuries, 1784: 12, 13.

**DISPROVEN BY:** Experiments of Meadell, 4859, 4860: 1-4; physical, 4846, 4847; scientific research, 2537, 3537.

**DISPROVEN BY BARYLONIAN:** Architecture, 3652: 14, 15; explorations, 2703: 1-13.

Does not explain our moral tendency, 3514-3517; endorsed by Presbyterians, 717: 6, 12-17; false theories of, 718: 1-3; has not improved human character, 4430: 4-6; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421: 5-7; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267: 8; 5268: 1-3; his errors have crept into, 3220: 6, 7; incomprehensible, 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified, but erroneous, 868: 2-4; opposed by many scientists, 3421:

of, 594:1-4, 10; defunct, 74:9-9; 391:8; 471:3, 4; 555:6-9; 594:1; 677:5, 8-11; 4385:12-14; 5114:7; 5717:10-13; demonstrated by courage, 5330:9-17; denial of the, by failure to provide for our own, 4854:1-8, 9-12; departing from in early church, 350, 551; dependent on knowledge, 558:3. **Overlooked:** By retrospection, 1073; in blind man before he was healed, 5111:17. **Development of the purpose of all testing,** 6100, 6101; disciples desired of Jesus an increase of, 1967; disease cured by (1881 view), 226:4-8, 15-18; displayed by Jesus, 231:1-4; does not ignore works, 4377:1-3; 4378:1-5; encouraged, 1938; endeavor of Christians must be proportional to, 5277:11-13; endurance of church due to, 4784:4, 7, 8; entire, in Ransom a sign of growth, 2895:8; epitome of the, 1278. **Essential:** 2878:8, 9; for saints, 1126:9-11; 1127:1, 2; in coming to Jesus, 3848:1; 3849:1, 2. **To:** Acceptance with God in this age, 5188:16, 17; 5189:1, 2; accepting miracles of Ribie, 4617:3-6, 9-11; belief in chronology, 4067:1-6; (Taman red, 5383:12); overcoming, 5095:3, 4, 9, 10; salvation, 544:10-12; 936:1, 2. **Evidences of loss of,** 5698:4; example of the special gift of, 1422:10; examples of falling from the, 3328:4-8; exemplified in the Canaanitish woman, 4627:1-4; exercise of in Christ's most pleasing work to God's sight, 1755:12, 13. **Falling:** Away from, 639:1; from, in last days, 110:2-4, 10, 11. **Feeling is not,** but its outgrowth, 1443. **Fight:** Not as one beating the air, 2311:8, 9. **OF:** Courage needed in, 5510:1, 2, 9; illustrated in Nehemiah, 3875:4-10; 3676:1-3; is a good fight, 2509-2512; more severe at close of church's career, 1909:9-12; must be aggressive; not merely defensive, 1799:2; of the Christian, 1859:4-11, 15-20; various methods for the, 6100:3-13; 6101:1, 2; what it is, 1040-1042. **Your own battles,** 1048. **First lesson for Christian is,** 2411:5; followed by works, 216:1-3, 9-11. **Foundation:** For call to sonship, 5737:6, 7, 9, of peace, 1834:12; 1835:1-3, 7-10. **Franchise of,** 75:6. **Full Assurance of,** 2612, 2643; a sign of growth, 2895:9; how to have, 4683, 4684; impossible if conscience condemns us, 5425:1-3; necessary to overcoming, 5424, 5425. **Gift of God,** a growth, 2908:1, 2; gifts of, 1033:4. **Gifts:** Courage in the face of crucial experiences, 5540:11; us power of resistance, 1859:17, 18. **God's means of testing all his people,** 6367:6; 6368:1-4; in a gentile than in Jews, 3755:10, 11; greatest test upon the church, 4004:3-6; grounded and settled in, 652:1-4; have it to thyself, 2163:4-7; healing, see Healing; heathen to be justified through, 2244:12; hold fast profession of, 5491. **Household of:** Comprised of little flock and great company, 4633-4655; do good specially to, 5358:1-3; our obligations to, 4854:5, 6, 9. **To BE:** Fully tested in loyalty, 4708, 4709; served previous to world, 5726:9-11; 5727:4, 5. **Who constitute the,** 2740:1, 6, 7. **Now:** Christians become established in, 1053; inspired in us amidst persecution and trouble, 1738:4-11. **IT:** Is increased, 1967; may be developed, 2163:9-13; worked in the ancient worthies, 4386-4388. **To:** Build a proper, 1206:3, 4; cultivate, 2042:14. **I have kept it,** 4527:8, 9; 4532; implies consistent character, 3114:3. **In:** A Christian prevents compromise with Satan, 2351:7, 8; answer to prayer essential to growth in grace, 5710:2, 8. **CHRIST:** All world to come to, 555:9; essential to salvation, 2220:5, 6, 9-20. **CHRONOLOGY:** Shaken, the antidote for, 4068:6; strong reasons for, 5368:1-6. **Healing,** 456:8-13, 25-28; Jesus the source of salvation, 3762:8, 7; Lord tested by truth, 832:3-6, 12, 13; old creedal theories dying, 4238:14-17;

prayer essential, 2005:9-15; resurrection our inspiration, 2896:5, 6; righteousness inspires our fight, 2312:1-7. **THE LORD:** Taught by his miracles, 3333:7-8; true courage traceable to, 6281:7, 14, 15. **The true gospel preached by Paul,** 4187, 4188. **Includes loyalty to God,** 5055:10. **Increased:** By opposition, 3589:4-7; enlightenment destroys superstition but not, 1763:7-10. **Injured by credulity errors,** 759:10, 11; inspiring example of the ancient worthies, 1639:13, 14; 1640:1, 4, 5; intellectual assurance and heartlandness, 1822:6, 7. **Is:** It the gift of God? 2811:2-4; knowledge applied, assimilated, appropriated, 1719:8; not mere credulity, 4588:3-7. **THE:** Gate into the narrow way, 1771:3, 6; gift of God, 4696:18, 19; 4697:1, 2; manspicing of consecration, 5698:2-5, 9; victory that overcomes, 2249:7. **Jewish,** In a Millennium, 2314, 2315; Joseph's inspiration, 2896:5, 6; "Just shall live by," 1738; justification by the first step (1893 view), 1595:8, 9. **Justified by,** 688:2-12; Abraham was, 5207:1-5; church first, then vitalized, 4547:16, 17; only church and ancient worthies are, 4388:11, 12; what is meant by being, 5881:5, 6. **Knowledge essential to,** 4884:15, 16; 4885:1-4; lacking in some to this age, 5717:1, 3-6. **Leads:** From strength to strength, 4048:8-10. **To:** Consecration, 759:4, 5; works of service, 1410. **Let us draw nigh with full assurance of,** 5124, 5125; living by, 903, 904. **Made:** Abraham pleasing to Jehovah, 6320:11-13; up of emotion and intellectuality, 5114:7-9. **Manspicing of consecration,** 5698:2-5, 9. **Means of:** Justification, 4388:11, 12; 5207:1-6; restoring sight, 3847:11-13; 3848. **Measure of, proven by works,** 5892:7-9. **More:** Important than self-culture, 3224; valuable than works, and why, 5839:1. **Murmurings caused by lack of,** 5278:18, 19. **Must be:** Accompanied by works, 1158; attuned to melodies of divine truth, 1945:1, 7. **Need not be shaken by delay in church's expectations beyond 1914,** 5373:5-10; 5450, 5451; no such thing as "wonderful," 1528:3; none saved without, 6:9-11; not works, trial of gospel age, 700:7; obstacle to, regarding Millennium, 1022:3, 4. **OF:** **ABRAHAM:** Tested, 751:16, 1623; 3938:3; 4386:13; 4387:1-6; 5180; 5244:2-14; the ground of his acceptance, 5169, 5170. **Ancient worthies,** 1158:9-11; 4901:11, 12; 5188, 5189; angels tested by permission of evil, 5115:14-17. **APOSTLES:** Insufficient to cast out a demon, 4650:1, 5, 6; tested, 2454:1-3; 3324, 3325. **Centurion Jesus marvelled at,** 1922:5-7, 11; 1923:1; 2620:6, 10; 3755:6-10; Christ brings fruitage, 759; Christians demonstrated by works, 6370:4. **CHURCH:** Chief test, 4004:3-8; how tested, 3324:8, 9; specially tested, 5188:16, 17; 5189:1, 2. **Israel,** natural and spiritual tested, 3997, 3998; Jesus tested, 729:3, 4; Nehemiah commended, 2526, 2527; Mary severely tested by Lazarus' death, 5239:3, 4; new creatures in God, 3166:5-7; nobility rewarded, 4132, 4133. **PETEN:** On Sea of Galilee, 2650:2, 6; 6187:8, 13; revealed in sleeping while waiting execution, 2140:2; rewarded by Jesus, 4618:1-3. **Roman soldier rewarded by Jesus,** 4576:8, 11; saints tested in re, 6364:13-17; some gentiles superior to Israel's, 5101:1-5, 10-14; the Syro-Phoenician woman commended, 3756, 3757. **One delivered to Satan:** Abandoned, 439:7; 5057:1, 7, 8; epitomized, 1278. **Only:** Fools have no degree of, 1158:5; reasonable attitude, 1158. **Our source of strength,** 4317:16-18; overcoming power of, 778:4-6; peace essential to the measure of, 5432:6-10; power of, 2102:11-13; 3338:4, 10; 3339; practical lesson in, 3004:7,

8; principal requirement of the present age, 3580; produced healing at first advent, 2583:5-9; profession of, let us hold fast the, 5497. **Proven by:** Submission to God, 5844:2; works, 2847:5. **Quickening:** Includes activity of established, 1274:1-3, 5-8; rather than knowledge, chronology based upon, 4067:1-6; reason, its office in the formation of, 1565. **Relates to:** More than doctrine, 2353:3-6; truth, 44:2. **Relation of,** to wedding garment, 76:2-7. **Required:** Before Jesus heals, 5103:6; in Millennium, 570:1-2. **Rest of,** 1658:1, 2, 11, 12; rewarded in gospel age, works in Millennium, 4696:9-13; rooted in, our safeguard in the time of trouble, 5558:11; saints called upon to earnestly contend for, 6254:4-7; saving, what it is, 884:12; scarcely of, on earth when Christ comes, 3118:4-16; self-examination in, 1114:7; shield of, needed amid persecutions, 1788:4-6. **Should:** **BE:** A matter of daily growth, 3338:7, 8; motive power of life, 1719:15; 1720:1; simple enough to take God at his word, 1528:3. **Not depend upon voices from heaven, real or imaginary,** 1624:1. **Simple:** Defined, 1572:2-11; and true, 1570:10-13. **Special virtue of the ancient worthies,** 4003:2-7; strength of, measures our Christianization, 1967:11, 12. **Strengthened by modern inventions,** 1935:9-11; superior to character, 5243:7-9, 15-17; superstition is to, as alchemy is to chemistry, 1763:7. **Test of:** All disciples, 2425:3, 11; the gospel age, 2804:7, 8. **Tested:** By delusion, 1967:11, 12. **3970:1-4,** in God's promises, 3190:8; would perish without the Lord's aid, 5095:12, 13. **Testing and growth of,** 4133. **That:** Justifies defined, 3158:3; removes mountains and builds up, 1967:11, 12. **To give place to knowledge in Millennium,** 5116:8-12; "Trial of you," 1822: trials of, why permitted, 1949:12; true and false ideas of, 4731:6-8, 12, 13; undimmed, what constitutes, 3756:12-14; Utilitarian conception of, 832:8; various operations of, 4588:8-13; 4589:1, 2; victory that overcomes, 2159:1, 2; weak in those who have the spirit of compromise, 2381:7, 8; we can do nothing without, 3787:8-10. **What:** It is and how it operates, 2005:9-15; is true, 2162:1-5; the true, implies, 2137:2-7. **Where:** It leads in gospel age, 3580; "Wherefore didst thou doubt, O thou of little," 6187:8, 13; who constitute the household of, 2740:1, 6, 7; will trust the Lord in all experiences, 4005:1. **Without:** Reason is superstition, 883:6; works is dead, 2159:3, 4, 8; 3318:9, 10; 6370:10, 11. **Why:** God tests our, 2617:5; of special importance in this age, 5237:5-8. **And:** Creditly differentiated, 1158:10-13; 3312:7; 3313:1; 4588:3-7; 5243:17; 5244:1; 5446:3-5, 8, 9; 5717:10-13. **HOPE:** Discouragement the result of loss of, 5712:9-13; to become measurably inactive, 2205:3, 4; and love, closely associated, 4750:10, 11. **Necessity for suffering the theme of Paul's discourse,** 2151:10; obedience essential to acceptance of ransom, 2328:10, 11; prayer, their power in overcoming, 2240:1, 2, 7; presumption contrasted, 3674:5, 6; reason, false ideas of, 883:3-5. **WORKS:** Contrasted, 50:1, 2; related, 688:2-5, 10-12. **WISDOM:** Knowledge respecting 1914 in chronology, 5348-5350; superstition, 1480; works, 29:8. **FAITHFUL:** In least is also faithful in much, 2344:2; of the consecrated a decided minority, 4501:5; 4502:3. **FAITHFULNESS:** Church exhorted to, 5837:9-12; consists in proper and diligent use of our talents, 1472:5; exhortations to, 1321:1-4, 7; 1677:7-9. **Implies:** Activity, 3697:1; sacrifice as well as obedience, 4715:12, 13; 4716:1, 2. **In:** Lord's work to bring its reward, 6215:2, 3-7; service accomplished, 2888:7; trivial matters makes us true soldiers, 4839:8-11.

**Now:** A guarantee of future faithfulness, 5436:13-15. **OF:** Ancient Worthies should inspire us to run the race, 4389:13, 14; God an incentive to church, 3109:8, 7; Jehovah our comfort, 3501:1, 7; Joseph to God tested and proven, 5218:2-6; Paul despite bonds, 3183:2, 3, 6-8. **One sure, safe course,** 1356:6-8; readiness to suffer persecution the result of, 3524:18; required of stewards, 2157:2-4, 7-11; 5385, 5386; reward of, in the present life—persecution and suffering, 1917:6. **To:** God supersedes marriage vows, 3088, 3089. **THE LORD:** Dismissed from secular service by (Letter), 6287:8, 9, 16; means faithfulness to channel established by his servant, 6413. **Truth,** Minister expelled for, 3610:18-23; 3611:1-3. **Until death overtakes them,** required of the little flock, 5913:6, 9; 5914; and faithfulness in the use of talents, 3871. **FAITHFULNESS:** Of Ahaz a warning to Christians, 6103:12-14. **FALL:** At thy side, a thousand shall, 3332:3; into hands of God, a fearful fall, 337:11-12. **Let him thinketh he standeth take heed be,"** 2299, 2300. **OF:** Babylon, see Babylon; Jericho, see Jericho; man, see Man. **Taken hold fast ye,** 868:3-6. **FALLER:** Angel, see Demons; away, it is impossible to renew H, 5041:1-4; two kinds, "fallen from favor" and "fallen away", 1458:18, 19; 1459:1-3, 7-9. **FALLIBILITY:** Of Editorial committee freely admitted, 6439:9-11. **FALLING:** **Always:** A possibility for new creatures in the flesh, 1898:8-24. **FROM:** Steadfastness, some are, 4304:4; the grace of God, 2300:7; true faith encouraged by church leaders, 5816. **Man so doing,** 1255:1-4; one example of, a Methodist bishop, 1285:4-8; only the spirit-begotten can so do, 5093:1-6, 11-14; our only danger of, is in ourselves, 1458:15-17; Peter tells us how to insure ourselves against, 2219:10, 11. **See:** Perfection; Temptation. **FALLS:** **Bishop:** Starts a "home saloon", 1790:14; under spirit influence, 4521:1-10. **FAMILY:** Proper reserve between brethren and sisters imperative, 1586:14-18. **FAMILY:** Care for, our first duty, 1327, 8; Christian's responsibility toward, 854:12, 13; 901:9; 2885:6-8; consecration, 1412:1-4; know the sorrow of family discord, 1833:8, 7. **Prayer:** Blessedness of, 799:6-8; recommended to the consecrated, 2585:7. **Ties,** our obligation in respect to, 4854:5, 6. **Caused:** By demoralization of silver, 2906:14; Jewish riot in Russia (1893), 1515. **Chief feature of the time of trouble,** 5110:4-5; for hearing God's Word, 5609:1-53; 57:1, 2; foreseen by Brother Russell, 1245:6, 7. **In:** Egypt typical of famine in Christendom, 6301:3; end of age, 879:2-5; Europe and its cause, 2906:14; Israel due to wickedness of King Ahaz, 2401:8; nominal church, 238:11-13. **Of spiritual Israel began in 325 A. D.,** 5742:1, 2, 8. **Part of, in:** Bringing anarchy, 13107:4; time of trouble, 6071:8-12; 6105, 6108. **Permitted by Elijah,** foretold spiritual famine also, 5741, 5742; spiritual, pictured by drought, 557:6; spread in 1397, 2105:4-6; world-wide as foreseen by a Congregational minister (1894), 1612:3. **FAMINE:** Pestilence and earthquakes followed World War, 8411:2-7. **FAMOUS:** A true progressive is neither popular nor, 1487:3. **FARMERS:** Alliance circular, 1331:6, 7; 1337; chief instruments in bringing anarchy, 129:12, 13, 2008:12. **Far, practised upon:** By the rich, 2039-2045; the spiritual harvesters by the clergy class, 6427:9, 10.

- Holding crops for higher prices, 1337: 1, 2, 9, 10; prophesying, 1337: 1, 2, 9, 10; 2044, 2045; unloading, 2047: 4, 28-32.
- FABIAN:** Canon, On Christianizing the world, 934: 2-4.
- FASHIONING:** Ourselves not after former lusts, 5493: 6-9.
- FAST:** Standing, Liberty, 90: 4.
- FASTING:** Advantages, if done nonsectarianly, 4583: 3-6, 11-13; appropriate at times, 2592: 1-5; is proper when done with right motive, 2260: 9; may or may not be acceptable, 3842: 5; means of purification, 2022: 4, 7-14; recommended to saints, 4346: 9, 10; symbol of consecration, 253: 5, 11; time for fasting and a time for, 4497: 4, 8; valuable physically and spiritually, 4756: 7-10; what it implies to the new creature, 3659: 7, 8.
- And Prayer:** A benefit to both houses of Israel, 3659: 7; cast out by, 5129: 10-12; profitable to new creatures, 3008: 1.
- See Feasting.
- FATALISM:** Error of, 873: 3, 4, 9; is unscriptural, 1272: 3-7, 9-11; removes responsibility, 873: 3, 4, 9.
- FATHER:** Christ not equal with the, 2985: 3.
- Church:** Drawn of the, 4470: 9-5; to be loved as Jesus is loved by the, 5359: 2, 3, 10.
- Draws the gospel church; Son draws world in Millennium, 2934: 11, 12; 2935: 10; duty of a, to his family, 2328: 3-9; 4354: 14, 11, 18.
- Overlooking: Christ Jesus to be mankind's, 298: 1515: 11-15; 3469: 11; 3470: 1; 4556: 1-9, 11-17; title of church, 1007: 6, 7.
- Gift of life, or existence, 422: 15; 778: 7-10; how we may sin in dishonoring the, 478: 7-10; in one sense purchased the human race, 4083: 2-4.
- Jesus:** Christ world's, 25: 4, 11; 777: 13; 1006: 4-9; 1515: 11-15; prayer to the, on behalf of disciples, 3351: 35-38. Knoweth what things ye need, 732: 2; laying up for his children, 2513: 9, 11, 12; laying up for his children, 2513: 9, 11, 12; more generous than earthly parent, 3807: 8, 9; of church is God, 297: 8; our, prayer of only the consecrated, 3805: 5, 8; perfect, means perfect child, 795: 1-3; who may properly call God their, 5219: 1-5; and soon, how they are one, 86: 8. See Jehovah.
- FATHERHOOD:** Earthly creature to picture divine, 29: 5.
- FATHERS:** Early, Bible quotations of, 1147: 8.
- Figurative:** Sincere Christians, 3976: 1-5; warned to advance with the truth, 3003: 8, 10.
- To become children, Psalm 45: 13, 354: 1-6; 3937: 1, 2; 4535: 8.
- FAULKNER:** Rev. J. A., on hell torment theory, 2899, 2900.
- FAULT:** Brother overtaken in, 216: 5.
- FAULT-FINDERS:** Overturned by their own condition of mind, 5748: 3-5, 8-10.
- FAULT-FINDING:** Great failing, 2589: 8-8.
- Shows: Hypocrisy or lack of brotherly love, 1922: 1-3; spirit of pride, 1038: 4.
- Where it leads, 3318: 8-10.
- FAULTLESS:** Christians blameless and, 1115.
- FAULTS:** How to strive against, 1295: 3, 4; 1296; proper attitude of Christians toward, 1103: 7-9.
- Severe:** Beginnings of sin, 4904: 8-12; of two kinds, 292: 6.
- Should not always be confessed, 4597: 8, 11; that lead to outer darkness, 1356: 2-5; we often blame others for our own, 1938: 5.
- FAUNCE:** President, believes in atonement, 3741: 8.
- FAVOR:** Doing despite to the spirit of, 4805: God's, not synonymous with his love, 1458: 10-12.
- Of:
- GOD:** A more desirable thing to church than life, 5441; appreciated by saints alone, 3850: 8; Millennial title unmerited, 1987: 1, 2.
- Gospel age calling, 843: 7-12.
- Te: Be restored to natural life, 3349: 9; Jews began in 1879, as a nation in 1918, 6235-6237.
- FAVORS:** Christians should remember divine favors, 3850: 8; right to bestow, 612: 11-13; not to be given with hope of return, 5415: 1-4; of God are for the consecrated, 3898: 4.
- FEAR:** Banished with restoration to divine favor, 5295: 7, 8, 12.
- Basis of church:** Federation, 3572: 3, 7, 10-13; membership, 848: 1-4.
- Revelation:** Is to world-wide, 4418: 13; sin and superstitions, 5508: 19-14.
- Destruction of soul and body,** 631: 1, 2; develops from lack of faith, 4577: 2-6; does not draw the world to God, 4818: 8, 9; enemy to keeping the heart, 4498: 2-6; form of selfishness, 6093: 17; 5094: 1-3; from one of three sources, 6281: 4-6; God, rather than men, 2889: 2, 4; hath torment, 632: 8, 9; "have no of man," 1786: 7-11.
- New:** Acquaintance with God dispels, 1906: 1-4, 7-10; to cast out, 4379: 1-4.
- To love there is no, 6281: 7, 8; Jesus had the proper sort of, 5712: 9-13; kind all saints should have, 1807: 1; men's hearts falling them for, 5897: 7; miserable results of, 1122: 6-8; most disastrous to Christians, 4958: 6-8; no evil, I shall, 3269: 7; obedience inspired by, not good, 21: 5.
- Of:
- DEATH:** Exemplified by Jesus, 3886: 1-4; 4428: 6; significance of a, 6348: 1-8.
- Disciples:** The Lord a wholesome thing, 6399: 8-6; 6400: 4, 5; Eliza to be viewed from standpoint of a type, 3408: 1, 2.
- GOD:** Evil incentive, 77: 2; is taught by precepts of men, 6399: 1-3.
- Jesus:** In garden, cause for, 2774: 4, 6; Lord taught by false creed, 4996: 8; losing the price proper thing, 4798: 6-8, 11, 12; man brings error, 2953: 2; "sinners in Zion," 1874.
- THE:** Eliah class, 3408: 6, 7; Lord the beginning of wisdom, 2289: 7-11; 2986: 9, 10; 3598: 10-12; shepherds of Bethlehem, 2556: 7.
- Want a foe to financial sacrifice, 2259: 7.
- Opens the way for the adversary,** 4379: 12; 4380: 1, 6; perfect love casteth out, 5245: 6-9, 12; proper and improper kinds of, 4746, 4747; 4841: 1-4, 9, 10; 5245: 6-9, 12; 5977: 8, 9, 23.
- Result of:** Imperfect knowledge, 4841: 3, 4; sin and death conditions, 5295: 7, 8, 12.
- Reverence for God:** a proper kind of, 6399: 4; 6400: 4, 5; saints should know, 3051: 6; spiritual blindness caused by, 525: 18; to lose the promise of the kingdom, let us, 3886: 4-6; true Christians are delivered from the bondage of, 8400: 7, 8; truth frees from bondage to, 3153: 14; upon the world increases with the trouble, 5939: 7, 10; vs. love, 139: 9, 11.
- And:** Anxiety proper and improper kinds of, 5874, 5875; hate, their power for evil to the body, 3338: 5; trembling, working out our own salvation with, 5304: 8-12; 5556: 2, 3, 9, 10.
- FEARER:** Jesus was hated in that which he, 1808: 8-13; 1807: 1, 2; 2307: 4; extinction of life, Jesus, 4804: 3, 4, 8.
- FEARFUL:** Thing to fall into hands of God, 388: 5, 11, 15-17; 2329: 8, 9.
- FEARLESSNESS:** Of Peter and John in proclaiming gospel, 5840: 8-12.
- FEAST:** Marriage, see Parable.
- Of:
- BELSHAZZAR:** Handwriting on the wall at, 3833, 3833; interrupted by divine judgment, 4901: 14, 15; type and antitype, 2497, 2498.
- Passover:** see Passover; Tabernacles; see Tabernacles; Trumpets; see Trumpets.
- FEASTING:** And fasting, Ahab and Eliah take opposite courses, 3406: 8; 3407: 1.
- FEASTS:** Banquets, etc., approved by Jesus, 2659: 10; made for the poor rather than rich, 5414: 17; 5415: 1-4.
- FEATHERS:** He shall cover thee with his, 5438: 1, 2.
- FEDERATED:** Protestantism and image of the beast, 5349.
- FEDERATION:** Announcements of the Congress of Religions and, 1548: 13-18.
- Of: Catholic Brooklyn by Brooklyn Eagle, 2727: 3-5; churches, see Church Federation; Christendom progresses, 3489: 8, 9; Methodists begun, 2920: 11-13; Protestants in England (1895), 1766: 9, 10; Young People's Societies, 2148: 1-9, 8-16; 2144: 1-3.
- Pan-American:** Congress of religions proposed for (1895), 1770: 6-8; progress of, 2078: 13-15; religious, would lead to punishment of heretics, 3704: 8-13; Scripturally, is a union of loving hearts, 1817: 13; 1818: 1; United Religions Association in interest of, 18915, 1858: 8.
- FEELME:** Members of body are necessary, 2157: 9, 10.
- FEED:**
- Flock:** Do not bear them, 2655: 8; the commission of the church, 5052: 11-14.
- Lamb:** and sheep of God, 4193: 15; 4194: natural and spiritual food, 2435: 11; upon pure milk of the Word, 3622: 3; your enemies, 1176: 1-5.
- FEEDING:**
- The:** multitude: By Jesus, 3333: 1, 2; The multitude, 3791: 8; On the Bread of Life, 3333: 9-11; 5087: 11-14.
- FEELING:** Not faith, but its outgrowth, 1443; should not determine our development, 5912: 5; unsafe guide, 373: 17, 20.
- FEET:** As used Scripturally, 286: 3, 4; like unto fine brass that burned in a furnace, 6274: 3; of Christ, see Christ; shake off the dust of thy, 2262: 2, 7; upon the Mt. of Olives (1879 view), 2619: 9.
- FEET-WASHING:** 194: 11-13; 844: 1-4; 2201: 4187; a command, 194: 11-13; by widows a proof of their consecration, 2201: 2293: 10-13, 19; Jesus taught by, 844: 1-4; 2449: 7-9; 5090, 5091: letter and spirit of Jesus' words, 2278, 2279.
- Net:** A ceremony, 2450: 2, 3; too mental a service for Jesus, 3364: 1.
- Of the Lord's disciples,** 3434, 3544.
- FELIX:** Paul preaches to, 932: 2, 7; 1564; 3195: 8-8; 4499, 4500.
- FEW:** Awake, O sword, against my, 2338: 13, 14.
- FELLOW-SERVANTS:** Are not to be worshipped, 2079: 5-8; 2080; regarding "that servant" and, 4482, 4483.
- FELLOWSHIP:** Aids in maintaining the spirit, 5129: 13, 15; as brethren, whom we may, 5284: 4-13, 17-23; 6289: 6-9; Babylon's unscriptural test of, to think exactly alike on all points, 1571: 12, 13; 1572; basis of, 81: 2; between Christ and church, 30: 4, 5; Christian, 68: 3; 533: 10; 847: 6; defined by the saints, 2406: 3-5.
- Not:** To be withheld from any of the brethren, 5726: 12, 13; 5727: 1-5.
- WITH:** The unbelieving, impure, disloyal or deceitful, 1588; those who deny the ransom, 1880: 2-7, 9-12; ungolly, sinners or scornful, 1883.
- Of brethren:** Resolving a higher plane, 4242: 4; what is meant by, 5538: 6-8.
- Only:** Test of, is to be a Christian, 1576: 10; with the Lord and those having his spirit, 1575: 14; 1576: 1-5; 1670: 12; 3109-3111.
- Scriptural:** Test of the ransom, 1572: 3-11; second, of the three forms of love, 1670: 12; spiritual decline follows loss of desire for, 2241: 7; to respecting the gospel, 2408: 6, 7.
- Darkness:** A sin, 4730: 12-15; new creatures should have no, 4188: 1-3.
- Devils,** when guilty of, 6386: 1-3, 9; Father and Son, conditions of, 2093: 6-8.
- THE:** Father, 835: 1, 2; Father, proofs that we are in, 4871, 4872; would a menace to church, 3594: 3; works of darkness forbidden, 5038: 12, 18.
- Those who have gone into numer darkness, dangerous, 5948: 11, 13; 5949: 1-5; unbelievers, we have no, 4008: 5-8.
- FENLEY:** Guy exceptional power of sight of, 2778: 9-9.
- FERRER:** Prof, was of protest against death of, 4522: 11-17.
- FERTILIZATION:** Of soil with bacteria a success, 3303: 16-22.
- FESTIVALS:** Of natural Israel typical, 4034: 3-7.
- FESTUS:** Herod presented to, 3198: 8.
- FEDERALISM:** Bent of modern industry, 3058, 3057.
- FEVER:** Peter's mother-in-law cured of, 3310: 9.
- FEW:** Are active in the service, 1282: 6; that find eternal life, 800: 6, 7.
- FICTION:** Of today destructive to morals, 4861: 1, 2, 10; now permeated with Spiritism, 6333: 14-16.
- FIDELITY:** See Faithfulness.
- FIELD:** See Parable.
- FIELDS:** Foreign, spread of the truth in, 2149: 13-18.
- FIERY:** Charlot: See Eliah.
- FIFTY:** See Numbers.
- FIG:** Tree: See Tree.
- FIGS:** How Jesus sought the premature crop of, 4843: 23; 4844: 1.
- FIGURE:** Type picture, terms defined, 5968: 3-5, 10; see Picture.
- FIGURES:** Church illustrated by, 81: 1; see Types.
- FILIPPIANS:** Editor's attitude toward, 2799: 2.
- FILTHINESS:** Of flesh and spirit (or mind) cleansing from, 2871: 5-7; 3631: 7-9; 3980: 1-6; 4974, 4975; 5738: 5-11.
- FINANCES:** How they rule the world, 4539; Italy's (1893) financial scandal, 1500.
- FINANCIAL:**
- Condition:** Home and abroad (1911), 4735: 5; of world omnibus, 2782: 14, 15; 2784; serious (1915), 5632: 5-5.
- Difficulties:** In time of trouble, 4111: 2-7; world-wide (1894), 1832.
- Methods:** of early church, 1822: 5; prosperity in Germany increases as religion grows, 4763: 17-21.
- Status:** of J. P. Morgan, 3135: 13-16; Jewish and gospel age harvest work, 1742: 14; 1743: 1-3; Society the index to its activities, 5682: 2-4.
- Support:** See W. T. B. & T. S.
- FINANCIALS:** Are an aristocratic society, 1244: 1-3; of British at work in U. S., 2041.
- FINISHED:** It is (John 19: 30), 931; 4173: 3; "rest of the dead lived not until the thousand years were," 194: 14-19; to what Jesus referred when he, 5000: 11, 15.
- FINLAND:** Spread of the truth in, 4982: 10-13.
- FIRE:** Tree: See Tree.
- FIRE:** Altar that had power over (Rev. 14: 17, 18), text explained, 6150: 1-3; baptism of, see Baptism of Fire; commanded to destroy enemies with, the adversary's spirit, 4701: 9, 18-20; destroying work of the time of trouble described as, 5443; Eliah's chariot of, 988: 9; everyone shall be salted with, 508; from heaven, great signs, 64: 2; "I will bring the fire part through the," 2634: 1-3; Israel expelled baptism of, 4543: 11-14; John warned the Jews of the baptism of, 2301: 5.
- Lake:** of Explained, 381: 13; 382: 2; 2608, 2609; meaning of, 893; Revelation, 6: 8-10, 1040: 7, 9-19; second death, 381: 13.
- Lord:** revealed in flaming, 228: 5; not quenched, 111: 7, 17; 112: 1, 2; case class of Christians saved so as by, 3318: 11, 12.
- Of Gehenna:** see Gehenna; God's jealousy, 409: 11-13; 2971: 2-4; 3215: 6-12.
- THE DAY OF:** The Lord, 4627; trouble to be symbolic, 5863: 11, 12; 5864.
- This day may be literal and symbolic, 5317, 5318; time of trouble will cleanse, 2544: 1-3; truth to try men's work, 794: 9, 10.
- Power:** of, to cleanse and purify, 6056: 11, 19-22; 6057: 1-8.
- Purgatorial:** In Jewish and gospel harvest, how, 1316: 13; 1317: 1; Millennial has Gehenna, suffering the vengeance of eternal," 1618: 2-4.
- Strange:** Intoxication bad to do with the offering of, 4031: 6, 7; its offering leads to second death, 1838.
- Symbol:** of Anarchy, 2334: 7; 2585: 1; 3414: 6, 7, 12; destruction, 1041: 4, 5, 8; 2585: 5; 4989: 17; 4990: 1, 3, 4; 5161: 3-5, 13-16.
- That:** will burn tares is symbolic, 2277: 7, 9; tongue sets whole course of nature on, 4381: 4, 5.
- Tongues:** of Satan's delusion, 3941: 3-10; when they reach, 2929: 10; who they symbolize, 2927: 1-2; and himstone explained, 382: 2; 487: 1; 893: 1040: 7, 9-15; 2608, 2609.
- See Blood; Eternal Torment.**
- FIRE:** The three Atonement Day, 4427: 2.
- FIRMAMENT:** Is a substantial vault and a solid floor, 1812: 17; showed his handwork, 1814: 17-20.
- FIRST:** Shall be last, the last first, 4203: 1, 8.
- FIRST-BORN:** Exchanged for Levites, 899: 6; great company included in church of, 4875: 8; Jesus the, from dead, 659: 1; pictured church, 17: 12; type and antitype, 39: 1; what was typified by Israel's, 4677: 9.
- FIRST-BORNS:**
- Church:** of On trial for eternal life, 5970: 3-6; to be of two classes, 5371: 8-8, 12-16.
- Danger:** and responsibility of, 6870: 8-8; in danger of death in type and antitype, 2918: 7.
- Of:** Christendom smitten at midnight,



8243:18; 8244:1: Egypt to be destroyed in tenth plague, 6238:3-5.  
**ISRAEL:** Passed over, 5272, 5273; supply little flock, 2911:7; 3996, 3997; 5640:8, 10; 5641:1-5.  
**Spiritual:** Israel, need no Mediator, 4389:15-17; 4390:2, 7.  
 Only are passed over in gospel age, 4555:11, 12.

**Passed over:** Antitypical significance of type, 4492:13; type and antitype, 4496:14; 4497:1-5.  
**Preservation of church of, implies deliverance of world, 1873:2-5; saved only under the blood, 5273:12, 13; to be of little flock and great company, 5371:5-8, 12-16; transferred to tribe of Levi, 4493:10; typical and antitypical meaning of the death of, 3905:11-13; 3996: who are included in the church of, 4823:2-4, 7, 8.**

**FIRST-FRUIT:** And after-fruits, 33:5-11, 14-24; being holy, the lump is also holy, 5533:8-12; bringing unto the Lord, 3685:4-8.  
**Child:** and members are, 3313:5; 3312:1, 2; the, 95:2, 3; 2796:6, 7; 3374-3377.

**Of:** Dead, who are, 95:2, 3; his creatures, 905:10, 11; salvation is church, 555:9; them that step, Jesus the, 4175:3-5; thine increase, honor the Lord with the, 2080:15, 16.

**Two senses in which Christ is the, 3377:10, 11; unto God indicate after-fruits to be developed, 5870:1, 2; who are the, 3175:6, 7.**

**FISH:** As great as Noah's found near Florida, 6430:4; cannot live in the Dead Sea, 3625:3, 0, 7; catching vs. sorting, 1716:1, 2, 6, 7; net, see Parable.

**FISHERS:**  
**Mean:** As by the Lord's message, 3308:5, 7, 8; Christ's followers made, 5555:1, 5, 8-11; Peter, Andrew, James and John called to be, 3720:4-8.

**FISHING:**  
**Business:** Peter, James and John returned to the, 2800:4; 4193:6-8; one like the gospel work, 3308:5.  
**FISHES:** And Cummin, represent class of saints, 578:5.

**FIVE:** Talents of parable, see Parable.  
**FLATTERERS:** Beware of, 888:15.  
**FLATTERY:** Among truth people, 3011:11; avoid, 2593:3, 4; church's sin against its leaders, 4503:5, 7; danger of, 1895:4, 5; injurious to elders and leaders, 3839:10.

**Is:** Hypocrisy, 3194:4; not sympathy, 3878:1, 2.  
**Of pilgrims injurious to them, 4243:3; and vanity tools for the undoing of God's people, 3839:9, 10.**

**See Sympathy.**  
**FLEE:** See Persecuted.  
**FLESH:**

**Boiling of, what it typified:** 73:15; in Ezekiel 48:24; 8279:8-17.  
**Born of (John 3:1-16), 2422:1-5.**  
**Of man:** Not long, 1952:3-7; 11-14; not coming in the, 102:5-7; to appear not in body of, 171:1, 2.

**Christians to have no confidence in the, 5095:3, 4, 9, 10.**  
**Church:** Must crucify, 133:5-12; not to expect perfection in, 5902, 5903.

**Cleansing:** From sin in the mind and our chief battle, 3985:5, 7, 8; should be in mind as well as in, 5738:5-11.  
**Corruption the reward of serving to, 4729:10, 11; 4828:5, 6; 5685, 5686; danger to the new creature, 5973:10; after the, 5887:3-9; death the result of living after the, 90:20; 5934:12; 5935:1; "Delivered unto Satan for the destruction of the," 1699:1-11; desires of must be cut off, 508:14-24; destroyed that the spirit might be saved, 5056:1-6, 9-15; enemy of the new creature, 5127:4-7; fulfilling the desires of the, 4402:8-11.**

**New:**  
**Of:** Seek control of new creature illustrated by a fable, 5334:10, 11; was against the spirit, 2309:11-13; 2310:1, 2.

**Jesus condemned sin in the, 4669:11; the law was weak through the, 4869:1.**  
**Of:** Give my, for the life of the world, 4146:8; 4147: will pour out my spirit upon all, 1411:12-15; 1412:1-8; 3410:13, 14.

**Is:** In opposition to the new mind, 3918:8; weak, spirit is willing but the, 3312, 3313.  
**Jesus:** is come in the (2 John 7), 143:13; 144:1, 8, 9; 909:1-5; 980:7, 8; 1893:6-8.

**NOT:** Incarnate, but was made, 2409:8-11; to appear in, 111:11, 12; 148:6-7, 13-15.

**Jesus was not:** Glorified in the, 3476:6-8; incarnate, but made, 4108:3-5. Job to see God in, 3040:2, 3; justified now for sacrifice, 209:8-10; know no man after the, 216:4, 5, 12, 13; likeness of sinful, 987-989; Lord will not come again in a body of, 1706:18; lust of the, 1858:8, 9; make no provision for the, 2336:5; 3631:8; 3181:10; 4402:8-11.

**Mind of the:** And spirit opposed, 2721:4-10; how to recognize the, 3202:3-5; is reckoned dead, will be actually dead, 5486:3, 4, 13-15; must not govern the new mind, 5248:7, 9-14; new creature not to be governed by, 5248:7, 9-14; seeks control of the mind of the spirit, 6153:3-6; to be kept under, 2445:9, 10.

**Mortify deeds of, 5581:6-12; 5805:12; 5806:1-5; 6932:1-10.**  
**Must:** Be destroyed, 112:9, 10; perish if new creature would live, 2967:7.

**New creature responsible for deeds of the, 5439: not to be advantaged by spiritual blessings, 2358:2-4.**  
**Of:** Jesus saw not corruption, 3376:8; Paschal Lamb, see Passover Lamb.

**Opposition to our, no hindrance to spirit's progress, 3050:17; 3051:1; 3052:1, 2; of spirit, one must die, 4217:3-7.**  
**Our Lord in the days of his, 1806:1-7; Lord's resurrection in the, 1856:8-14; 1857:1, 8.**

**Perfect and sinful contrasted, 208:10, 17.**  
**Perfection in the:** Disproven by St. Paul, 2721:4-6; hopeless task, 2439:12, 13; impossible, 2282:7; 3987:1; not now to be expected, 5902, 5903.

**Provision for, dangerous spirit for Christians, 5919:3; second death the result of continuous yielding to, 5562:13-15; 5934:4-7, 9, 12.**  
**Sinful:** Cannanites picture warfare of Christians against, 5706:11-15; Jesus in likeness of, 454:5-9; 997-998.

**Source of temptation to new creature, 3717:9-12.**  
**Sowing for:** Defined, 5562:13-15; 5899:9, 10; its consequence, 3323:8-11; means death, to spirit means life, 5685, 5686; or to the spirit, 3323:8-11; we shall reap corruption, 4828:4-6; 5292:4, 5, 9-12.

**Spirit poured out upon all, 378:8-15; temptations of, 2769:5.**  
**Thorn in:** Paul's and ours, 1744: to Paul was his blindness, 2118:3; 2826:1, 4433:1-4.

**Unless we eat my,** 611; walking after the, 2721:4-10; 3202:1, 2; was against the spirit, 4810:13-15; 4811:1, 2.  
**What:** Are works of the, 3589:9, 10; 3859:1.

**Will:** To live after the, 1748:8-8; 3237:7, 8; 5807:1-4; 5934:4-7, 9, 12; means to crucify the, 80:1-7. Will: Not mind of flesh is reckoned dead, 5486:3, 4, 13-15.

**"Word was made:** 106:2, 3; 338:18-19; 422:2, 7; 2555-2558; 5352:4-10; world to have share in eating of Jesus', 5342, 5343.

**Works of the:** 3858:9, 10; 3859:1; different from works of spirit, 2448:1-5; 3828:9, 9; 4688:1, 5; giant enemies of the new creation, 4217: must be overcome by new creature, 5973:8, 9, 17.

**And:** Blood, reference is to human nature, 719:8.  
**SPHIT:** Cleansing from filthiness of, 2671:5-7; 3631:7-9; 3935, 3986, 4974, 4975; differentiated, 208:8-10; one of the two must die, 4217:8-9; war against each other, 2335:5-7; 3202, 3203; 4005:9; 4006:11; 5211, 5212; what is meant by filthiness of, 5738:1-11.

**FLESHLY:** Works, see Works of Flesh.  
**FLIGHT:** See Winter.  
**FLIPPANT:** See Tongue.

**FLOOD:** Antitypical significance of, 3934:11; 3935:1-4, 7, 8; Bible narrative of, corroborated, 1615:2; destroyed progeny of fallen angels, 5160:1-3, 3-12; disprove evolution theory, 2648:5; Galveston, why permitted, 2697:1; geology corroborates the Bible account of, 5159, 5160; proofs that there was a, 3933:2-8, 9-11; questioned by higher critics, 2842:3, 4; rainbow, shows that the flood of, 2295:4-6; 3801, 3803; 5160:4, 7; typifies chronology of the time of trouble, 3756, 3757; why God permitted the, 6159:19-22; 5160:1, 3, 8-12.

**FLOUR:** Of meat offering, 84:4-7.  
**FLOWERS:** At funeral service of Brother

Russell, 5996; 6000:15-17; like the truth, 9:1, 6, 7.  
**FOES:** In one's own household, 1069:3-11; 6438:4-8; of the new creation, 2309:7-10; 3172:7-10; 5329:8, 9, 11-16; 5404:5.

**FOLD:** One true Shepherd and one true, 3142: "Other sheep I have not of this", 2873:11.

**FOLLY:** Mistaken for wisdom, 2262:4-8.  
**FOOD:** Advantage of simple, 3781:1, 2; advantages of abstaining from, 4873:3-6.

**For Thinking Christians:** 2550:1, 2; 291:1-8; abroad, 771: is not the "Hell" Tower (Letter), 6119:1-6; published (1881), 291:1-8; 3825:8. Knowing where to look for proper spiritual, 4044:13-14; luxurious, injurious to health and mind, 4837:3-6; none is unclean of itself, 5324:13-15; plain, Daniel and the three Hebrews prove the advantages of, 5798:1-10.

**Of:** Animal origin approved by the Lord, 2835:7; Christians to be appropriated according to strength, 3268:4-6.  
**Provided by the Lord, rejecting of, 4710:1, 2, 8, 9; provisions for our families in time of trouble, 6108:13-18; shipments from America leading to danger at home, 6028:14-16; 8027:1, 2; should be stored for time of trouble, 5572:2, 4, 6, 7.**

**Spiritual:** Must contain liquids as well as solids, 5743:2-4, 10; ultimate purpose of, 2949:2-5, 12.

**Storing of, for time of trouble recommended, 5572:2, 4, 6, 7; tempting God in, 1688:11; to know where to get proper, 3786:1; value of cornmeal as a, 6071:12; 6072:1-11; 6108:18; 6109:1-5.**

**FOOL:** Should be answered according to his folly, 5050:5, 8; "way of, is right in his own eyes," 1520:18.

**FOOLISH:**  
**Virgins:** Picture of the great company, 5523:15-17; seek the oil too late, 1951:13-15; 1952:1, 2, 8-10; 5521:8-11; shut out from marriage feast, 290:12-15; 3869:1, 2, to seek the truth when Babylon falls, 6428:8; waking up as an effect of the war, 5823:6-8.

**See Great Company.**  
**FOOLISHNESS:** Of preaching, 790:10.  
**FOREFOOT:** Earth is Jehovah's, 286:4.

**FOREKNOWLEDGE:** Necessity of, 898:14.  
**FORBID:** Vs. to let alone, 1699:3.  
**FORCE:** Golden Rule a mighty, 1471:4; power of new mind over the old gained by, 2335:3, 4; will be used to bring men to a knowledge of holiness, 5245:2-5; and reason to be used in Millennium, 3304:10; 3305:3-5.

**FORGEE:** God the Creator of, 174:1-8.  
**FORENEED:** Knowledge the means of sealing in the, 3991:13, 14; what is indicated by a true, 2900:8.

**FOREIGN:** Branches, see W. T. B. & T. Society.  
**FOREKNOWLEDGE:** Is not fatalism, 873:3.

**Of God does not:** Affect our free moral agency, 5552:16; 5553:1; conflict with our liberty, 4024:1-3.  
**Scripturally revealed, 4451:1-7; and predestination, 486:1, 2, 8.**

**FOREORDINATION:** Back-home of Calvinism, 1167; disliked by some Calvinists, 1164:9.

**FORGETTING:** Things that are behind, 478:14; 1885:7; 3306:1-5; 6155:1-6, 8; 6443:10.

**FORGIVE:** And re shall be forgiven, 2294:2599; does God pardon or, 1058; power of the Lord Jesus to, and to heal, 1291; seventy times seven, 2294:9; 3801:6-7; 12:12; sins, Jesus' power to, 2683, 2584; "them for they know not what they do," spurious words, 4172:7, 8; 5577:8, 9.

**OF:** Prayer.  
**FORGIVEN:** In proportion as we forgive, 3803:1, 6, 7; 4650, 4651; most, they love most who are, 2290, 2291; much, she loved much, 5032:7-14.

**FORGIVENESS:** Defined, 6336:16, 17; dependence upon confession of sin, 2235:11; distinct from pardon, 324:10, 13-18; divine mind on, 2253:5; how often to be granted a brother, 1694:1-3; "If thy brother trespass," 2294-2296; in Millennium, 569:11-13; 570:4, 8; Jesus taught in parable that the kingdom of, 2295:4-6; 3801, 3803; 5134:14-16; 5135; must be from the heart, 1693:11; 1694:4, 14; 2295:7; 2296:5; necessity for, 2023:5-7, 16, 17; not properly based on justice, 2294:15; obligatory when asked for, 5134:8.

**Of:** Brethren should be freely given,

6291:6, 7; persecutors the Christian spirit, 4329:8; sin, see Sin, Forgiveness of.

**Outstanding feature in Joseph's character, 5981:6, 7; outwardly, but a ranking in the heart, 4973:8; prompted by love, 1693:11; proper exercise of, 1693, 1694; repentance must precede, 1693:6, 7, 11; 1694:1-5, 11-18; to be expressed only when asked, 2295:9; 4650:4; 4978:1-3; vs. malice, 1693:3-8.**

**See Love; Mercy; Trespass.**  
**FORM:** And Nature come from mother, 777:4.

**FORMS:** In worship preferred by Protestants to settled faith, 1527:11, 12. And preaching, 589:3, 4; not to observe the divine commands, 5098:11-14.

**FORNICATION:** Of natural Israel a type, 2300:1; and unclean Christians to avoid, 2480:6.

**FORSAKEN:** Of God, why Jesus was for a moment, 2310:11; 2474:10; 3371:10; 3903:1, 2; 4173:1; 5578:12; 6140:1, 2; persecuted, but not, 6671:2-5.

**FORSAKING:**  
**All:** 854, 855; does not mean sacrificing others, 3815:8, 10; to follow the Lord, 3721:3.

**THE:** Good, 110:2-4, 10, 11.  
**FORTITUDE:** Is a grace which dignifies and ennobles, 1783:6-9; or virtue defined, 2155:2; source of Christ's, 1806:13; 1807:1.

**FORTY:** Years: Typical significance of, division of Moses' life into periods of, 1651:1-12.  
**See Numbers.**

**FOSKETT:** Fred, tested by Society of Psychical Research, 4351:4-10.  
**FOSTER:**

**Bishop:** Description of the clergy by, 1491:1499; new gospel of, 1709, 1710; 1716:1-12.

**ON TIME:** Eternal temporal theory, 1709:8-8; 1716:5-9; Millennium, 820:2, 3; world's hope, 857, 858. True description of Methodism by, 1491:1492:1, 20, 21; 1493:1, 4, 8, 9.

**VIEWS:** Of, ON: Church worldliness, 1491:1-14; death, compared with Bible view, 1718; nominal Christianity, 699:1-6; Protestant Christianity, 727.

**FOUNDATION:** Christ the, of our character, 1922:9, 10.

**Is:** Christ, the ransom, 1228:8, 9; our chief battle, 428:10.

**OF:** All that are Jesus, 4241:9-12; faith the Word of God alone, 6129:10. Ransom is the, 1205:2-8.

**FOUNTAIN:** Cannot send forth bitter and sweet waters, 4381:10.  
**Is:** Life, Jehovah's, 280:10; water (Revelation 16:4-6), 499:1-7.

**Word of God a pure, 525:3, 10.**  
**FOUNTAINS:** Twelve, of Eilm, antitypical significance of, 4011:2.

**FOUR:** Rests of Revelation, 529:18-22. 3, 4; rest, gathered from the, 829:6-9; losing the, 4880:9-11; of earth a picture of the fallen angels, 6200:1-9.

**OF HEAVEN:** Loosed, God's people will suffer, 5470:2, 7-9; represent fallen angels, 4822:14.

**FOWLER:** Bishop, says money will bring world to Christ, 3328:1-3; (Satan) faithful to be delivered from the anse of, 3331:10, 11; 4561:4-7; 4925:1-6.

**FOWLS:** Lodged in the branches of Christianity, 5050:1, 2.  
**FOXES:** That spoil the vine, 5888:4-7, 11, 12.

**FRANCE:** Assassination of Carnot (1894) in, 1868; astrological predictions of evil for, 3637:14-16; attitude of, toward Catholicism, 3689:14-17; 3636:7-10; 3934, 3985.

calls representative at Vatican (1896), 1941: 9; rejects Vatican control of schools, 3557: 7-10; 3558: 1-10; separation of church and state in, 3411: 8-11; size of standing army in, 1896, 1890: 2-4; Socialistic tax laws of (1898), 1918: 6; 7; strained finances and war preparations of (1894), 1832: 6, 14; why opposed to the Jesuits as teachers, 3398: 4.  
See Pope.

**FRANCHISE:** Not needed by women, 2101: 2.  
**FRANKINCENSE:** 84: 11.

**FREE:** All men not born, 1162: 3, 4; consecrated Christians are, 970: 12.  
**Grace:** When operative, 6: 1; see Grace.  
**AND ELECTION:** Doctrines incommensurable in Christendom, 3489, 3490; harmonized, 5: 13-19; 8: 4, 7, 10, 16; 256: 17, 18; 257: 1-4; 532: 11, 12; 548: 3-7, 10-13.  
**Moral agent, man is a,** 850: 9, 10; truth shall make you, 1857; 3511: 2-5; 3512: 2-8.

**FREEDOM:** By means of the truth the reward of discipleship, 5508: 11-14; Christ has bought man to give him, 1885: 9, 10; denied to European colonies, 720: 5-9.  
**From:** Obligations not to be sought upon receiving the truth, 548: 2-9, 10; sin in actual sense to follow our change, 6035: 1; the bondage of corruption the hope of Christians, 6421: 9-11; 6422: 1, 2.

**Fruit of knowledge is,** 814: 11, 18; meek and humble of individual, 1737: 5; none can have it until the Millennium, 1737: 14, 15; 1738: 1, 2.  
**Of:** Christian is slavery to Christ, 1065; faith sought by minister, 4286: 1. Religious, granted to Russians by Czar, 317: 18-20; 5585: 35-6.  
**And:** Deliverance Christians emphasized, 4242: 12, 13; 4243: 1, 2; liberty in Christ, 338: 11, 12; 337: 1.  
See Liberty.

**FREETHINKERS:** Report on Christ of Hebrew, 1304: 6, 7.

**FRONT:**  
**Revelation:** Effect of, on Catholicism, 2207: 2; ended Papal dominion, 21: 16; pictures time of trouble, 2433: 1; 5750: 4; and time of trouble, correspondences between (Letter), 6216: 12-15.

**FRETTING:** And worry defined, 6275: 10.  
**FRIEND:** Betrayal of, a unusual among the Jews, 3873: 3-5; death not to man, 15: 8, 9; love at all times, 4242: 5-7; of the Bridegroom, who? 1288: 9, 10.

**FRIENDS:** Be not ashamed of, 1047: 12, 13; conduct of, in adversity, 1048: 1, 2; how Christ died for such only, 1175: 1.

**Of God:** Many sinners are so at heart, 1174: 4, 5; who are they? 1174-1176; 1180: 3-5.  
**Of the** mammon of unrighteousness, make to yourselves, 2717: 7-9; 5749: 9, 10; 5750: 1-4, 8-10; seldom found among family members, 4977: 10; and servants of Christ, 412: 3-6, 11-14.

**FRIENDSHIP:** Between David and Jonathan, 1907; evidence of, 231: is a rare flower on our sin-soured earth, 1907: 4, 5; 1908: 11-16; not with the unbelieving, impure, disloyal or deceitful, 1588.

**Of:** Christ the chiefest of all treasures, 1820: 5, 6; David and Jonathan of superior order, 5684; the world is enmity with God, 4765, 4766.  
**Upon what it is based,** 1293: 6, 7; what it depends upon, 634: 8; with Christ, its cost, 412: 3-6, 11-14; vs. duty, 423: 1-7, 15-18.

**FRIENDSHIPS:** Are among the eternal, heavenly treasures, 1821: 3; blossoming in heaven one of our treasures, 5583: 4, 8; of carnal nature, a disadvantage to the new creature, 5249: 1, 2, 10.

**FROGS:** Unclean spirits like, 510: 8-13.

**FRUIT:**

**Bearing:**  
**BRANCHES:** Further pruned, 4663: 4-6; of true is, 2465: 1-6.  
 **Hindered by** Hille faith that apostle the vice, 586: 4-7, 11, 12; not true of every branch in Christ, 5901: 9; peculiar to only one class, 3545: 2, 6-8.  
**Branches not bearing, cut off,** 140: 6; bringing forth much fruit, 3765: 2; forbidden, test of Jew's character, 2840: 2-4; of the righteous is a tree of life, 1520: 19; pruning of every branch bearing, 477: 9, 10; ripe character like ripe, how, 1317: 9-12.

**FRUITAGE:**

**Of:** Abiding in the vice, 3546: 7-12;

faith, 75: 8; Jewish nation wild grapes, 4794, 4795; thirty, sixty and a hundred fold, 4635: 6, 7; 5038: 12-16.

**FRUITFULNESS:** Its character determined, 4502: 1-5.

**FRUITS:** Indicate who are brethren in Christ, 4592: 4-6; 6408: 2-5; must follow the profession of Christianity, 4653: 8; 5448: 13, 14; 5447: 2, 3; of the spirit, see Spirit; our means of judging one another, 5628: 8, 9; reveal Lord's true people, 3747: 1-6; test of discipleship is, 2517: 1-3; wisdom is full of good, 3804: 8-11; ye shall know them by their, 2589: 9; 4837: 8-9; 5519: 13.

**See:** Conduct; First-fruits.  
**FUEL:** Fuel theology good for, 1027, shortage portends dispensational change, 4431: 6, 7.

**FULFILLED:** Generation not pass until all is, 342: 10-14; gentile times to be, 1017: 4-7.

**FULLNESS:** Dwells in Christ, 78: 7; of the gentiles, 384: 8.

**FUNCTIONS:** In Tabernacle and Temple, how shown, 6319: 11.

**FUNERAL:** Expressed wishes by brethren as to services at, 3799: 15; extremes to be guarded against in conducting, 5474, 5475; suggestions for a discourse at, a, 1016-1018; will be conducted by brethren from Society if notified (Letter), 6090: 18-22.

See Russell.

**FURNACE:**  
**Flery:** Ancient and modern, 1408; in type and antitype, 2494, 2495; three Hebrews delivered from, 4873, 4874.

**GABRIEL:** Given to Daniel the key to time prophecies, 8139: 4, 8-10.

**GAIN:** And loss, see Loss.

**GALATIANS:** Turned from faith, 551: 9, 10.

**GALBAIATH:** Attack on Brother Russell in R., 565: 565, 5.

**GAILEANS:** Exalted to heaven, brought down to Hades, 4557: 1; Jesus and disciples known as, 2424: 6; 2819: 5; 6; sat in darkness, saw a great light, 5508: 18.

**GALILEE:** Despoiled land, 3468: 5, 6; storm on the sea of, caused by Satan, 1684: 9.

**Why:** Blessed above other Jewish provinces, 4558, 4557; Jesus spent much of his time in, 3334: 5.

**GALILEE:** Restrained by Pope from declaring infamy's excommunication, 3546: 1.

**GALL:** Given Jesus an act of kindness, 3370: 2.

**GAMALIEL:** Advised non-interference with the apostles, 4325: 18; not an Israelite indeed, 2848: 2.

**GAMES:** Greek, pursue Christian's battles, 5777: 5-8; saints should not play loosely, 1942: 17, 18.

**GARDEN:** Of Eden, see Eden.

**GARMENT:** Justification illustrated as a wedding, 4525: 5, 6, 8; new patch on old, 986: 5; spotted with the flesh, to be hated, 2961: 10; 2962: 1; wedding, see Parable.

**GARMENTS:** Defiling to Sarda epoch, 492: 9-11; how we may keep clean our, 4870: 8, 9, 11-14.

**Of:**  
**GLORY:** For church, 79: 3; and beauty, antitypical significance of, 4702: 1-5. High priest changed, 245: 10, 12, 15; Jews divided today also, 3562: 6, 7.

**GARNER:** For the wheat means the heavenly state, beyond the veil, 1923: 15; 5049: 4.

**GATZEM:** Rabbi Dr., on the future of Zionism, 2529: 3-16.

**GATES:** Drive back the battle to the (Isaiah 28), 2661: 8, 12-14.

**East:** In Ezekiel's Temple, 6371: 11, 12; 6372: 1; of inner court pictures development of great company, 6279: 3.

**Into the narrow way is faith,** 1771: 3, 6; strait, the way of Christians, 108: 6, 10-14; "Strive to enter to at the strait," 1951; 6351: 8, 9; what it typified in Tabernacle, 154: 1.

**GATES:** "Of hell shall not prevail against," 3: 6; 4645: 8, 9; 2657: 4; 3789: 3-6; 4645: 3-5.

**GATHERING:** Of saints to Christ, 154: 5, 6, 11, 12; or scattering abroad, 4044: 5-6; simultaneous with sifting, 1279: 1-3; 1280: 1; together of the elect against the time of trouble, 4379: 5-8.

**GENAZI:**  
**Leprosy:** of a punishment for disobedience, 5781: 4-7; Naaman transferred to, 4768, 4769.

**Received the reward of selfishness,** 3440: 6.

**GENEALOGY:** All texts where word occurs, 2601-2603; damnation of, 521: 19-21; meaning of word, 700: 1; 896: 2; vs. of, 466: 7; what is, 111: 17; 112: 1, 2.

**GENEALOGIES:** To be ignored by Christians, 3200: 3; why Bible so carefully records, 1420: 2, 6-10.

**GENEALOGY:** Of Jesus, 453: 5, 6.

**GENERATION:** All the righteous blood to be required of this, 5258: 1-5, 9-12; how the saints are "a chosen," 1567: 5-9, 14; Noah perfect in his, 2844: 1; save yourselves from this ungodward, 4309: 1-7; shall not pass, 342: 4, 10-14.

**Why:** All the righteous blood from Abel to Zacharias came upon one, 1701; the time of trouble is a just retribution upon the present, 1702: 9-11.

**GENEROSITY:** Approved by Paul, 2514: 8-9; Christian spirit, 4358: 7-9; in dealing with the world, 2666: 5; 6; love not envious but full of, 2301: 4; of Abraham an example to Christians, 3339: 2-4; should extend even to our enemies, 4269: 2-5; taught by Jesus to his disciples, 3737: 7-11.

**To be cultivated,** 3400: 9; developed by Christians, 2326: 7.

**Wisdom and spirit of a sound mind** should guide our, 5927: 7; with world expedient for Christians, 5208: 1-7, 12.

**And:** Economy taught in Jesus' miracle, 3504: 1; hospitably, graces of, 2856: 4; selfishness contrasted, 3878: 6-10.

**Vs. avarice,** 203: 5-10, 16, 17.

**GENESIS:** Composition of, 1622: 14-16; 1623: 1-4; corroborated of creation account in, 5140; cosmogony according to account in, 299: 6; divine authority and inspiration of, 1622; object of, and its relation to the divine canon, 1616; six days of creation, 1608; 1609: 23; 1610: 1; and revelation, harmony of, 462: 1.

**GENIUS:** And insanity seem allied, 2860: 8.

**GENTILE:**  
**Conversion:** Apostolic issue, 972: 1-6; why of a better class than Jewish Christians, 5920: 4-6.

**Wheat:** of a devil by Jesus, 2280, 2281; rule in 1914, 2976: 9.

**Times:** Began with Zedekiah's downfall, 606 B. C., 1373: 1-3; beginning of, critically examined, 1913; church to be glorified before close of (1913 view), 5329: 1-3; closing period cannot be definitely set, 5141, 5142.

**END:** In 1914, 115: 2-4; 4822: 5; 5565: 5845: 3-5; of the beginning of Messiah's kingdom, 5594: 14.

**False chronology of** the Bible and Dimbleby on, 1973-1979; glorification of the church not co-incidental with close of, 5950: 13; gospel age does not close with, 5697: 12; length of, 107: 3-7; 5564: 5-8; must precede the establishment of the new covenant, 4497: 3-8; noble evolution, 1922: 5-11, 18.

**1923:** 1; period of Israel's punishment, 4867: 11-15; pictured in hand-writing on wall (Letter), 6377: 5-7; view in 1913 repeating the ending of, 5328, 5329.

**GENTILES:**  
**Apostles:** Decide Mosaic law not binding on, 1472; instructed to go not to, 2261: 3-5.

**At Antioch** accepted Paul's teachings, 4365: 8, 9; believed Paul's gospel, 2150: 3, 4, 7; call of, taught in parables of feast, 5415: 5-8, 11-18.

**Called:** Dogs (Luke 16), 1000; 2653: 13; 4627: 2, 3; to kingdom blessings, 2702: 8-11.

**Cautioned** as to abstinence, 4374: 6-11; "Coming from east and west," 1095; conversation boast among the, 4198: 14-17; conversion of the first, 2900: 6-8; Cornelius, first gentile saved, 1451; 4444, 4345; excluded from receiving gospel, 2423: 3; favor to the, 503: 3; 4; God's favor finally extended to, 5100: 1-6, 10-14; gospel preached to them, whr, 1970, 1971; gradual disposition after 1914, 4251: 4-10; how they had "no hope," 1435: 1; in Christianity there are neither Jews nor, 2134: 2, 3; infant Jesus visited by the wise men of the, 1674; law unto themselves, 544: 13; message of truth brought to, 4615: 5-8; never under law covenant, 4374: 4, 5.

**Not:** Baptized into Moses, 2417: 6; under commands of Mosaic law, 2158. Paul sent with light to, 353: 10-13; 550: 10-13; 1466; 1471; 2150: 3, 4, 7.

**Times of the:** And the harvest period, corroborate the truth, 3415: 2-7, 10.

the time of Israel's disfavor, 4807: 11-15.

**Not:** be accepted to favor while Israelites are cast out, 4570: 13-14; 4577: 1; unnatural branches, grafted into vine, 2931: 7; were never under the Jewish law, 6137: 12, 13; what warned to abstain from, 4374: 13, 14.

**GENTILEMAN:** Definition of, a, 5839: 10.

**GENTILES:** Definition of, 5768: 2-6; may exist in a selfish heart, 5123: 17-18; most effective in presenting truth, 5698: 10, 11; 5699: 1-4, 8-10; some forms of, 5002: 2, 8, 9.

See Meekness.

**GEOLACY:** Corroborates Genesis account, 239: 6; how it corroborates the Bible account of deluge, 5159, 5160; six days of creation, 1608.

**GEORGE:** Henry, single tax theory, 938: 6-13.

**Lloyd:** Power of, began in 1915, 5764: 21, 22; speaks on behalf of Socialism, 1323: 6-8.

**GERMAN:** British empire preceding the World War, 4384: 18-20; 4385; clergy mostly infidels, 1948: 3-6; Emperor, see Germany, Emperor of; hymn books

in, 1905: 36, 37, 2; Kaiser, see Germany, Emperor of; new translation of Dawns in (1895), 1901; Protestant Cathedral, 3548: 17, 18; 3549: 1-9; Volume 1 translated in 1888, 1003; Volume 11 ready in 1892, 1346: 3, 4.

**GERMANY:** Anti-Christian policy of, towards China, 2255: 1-4; attitude toward state church in, 5149: 8-15; 5450: 1-2, 9, 10; catering to the Jesuits, 3396: 5-8; Catholic control in, 3532: 1-4; Catholicism in, supports Kaiser, 4725: 3-8.

**Catholicism's:** Influence in France and, 3390: 5-8; 3940: 8, 9; power in, 3023: 5-7.

**Clergy and laity at odds in,** 3443: 2; 3; comments of Brother Russell upon (1891), 1333: 6, 13; 1370: 3-10; condition socially and politically in 1911, 4762: 1-12; conditions in 1893 in, 1604: 14; divine mission to cruelty humanity, 5553: 1; drunkenness of children habitual in, 3746: 10; education and moral conditions in (1895), 1870: 9-12.

**Emperor of, Kaiser Wilhelm:** Accounted insane, 2151: 5-7; attitude toward religion not unselfish, 2970: 3, 11-13; almost a pope, 3548: 17, 18; 3549: 12; ambition of, led to war in 1914, 3620: 12; believes he rules by divine right of kings, 2271: 9-11; builds German Protestant Cathedral, 3548: 17, 18; 3549: 1-9; civil and ecclesiastical head of Germany, 2151: 8; described the Car of Russia as "a prince of peace like myself" (1894), 1636; efforts to crush Socialism in (1896), and the results foretold in God's Word, 1918: 4, 5; embracing higher criticism, 3148: 1-2, 9, 10; fears rule of Czar in Russia, 3729: 8, 12; fornik pessimism, 3011: 1; forecasts World War (1903), 4018: 11-13; Impelled by voices, 2369: 2, 12; leading on the arm of Catholicism, 4725: 3-8; members of the Reichstag refuse to cheer him (1894), 1758, 14-17; opposes Socialism (1895), 1867: 3-5.

**RELIGIOUS:** Incarnations criticized, 3049: 19; 3050: 1-5, 9, 10; views of, 3177.

**Reported address to recruits in 1891,** 5841: 7-10; sends gift to the pope, 989: 4; sent pope telegram, 1009; speech of, to his soldiers, 3609: 19; 3700: 1; to cease world trouble by 1914, 3620: 12.

**VIEWES ON:** Catholicism and Protestantism, 3049: 6-9; Christian warfare, 2681: 12.

**Why:** be leave left Catholicism, 3113: 3-3; and Papacy, 817: 1, 2; 2389: 6-13; 3532: 4.

**Enacted first compulsory life and accident insurance law, 1819: 3; feared by England, 2177: 6-11; fears the Socialists' power, 3661: 11-22; federation of churches in, 2577: 8; feels the cost of militarism, 4800: 12-23; fortune-teller's prediction respecting, 3607: 1-3, 12, 13; greatest religious foe of, is unbeliever, 3628: 12, 13; 3629: 1, 2, 8; hatred of the Jews and reasons thereof (1896), 1918: 15-17; higher criticism, 1904: 18; 1910: 8-15; influence of, 1848: 3; 1849: 12-23; of Tolstoy's views, 2920: 3, 4; leaning toward Socialism, 3249: 10, 11; letters from, 1668: 34; 1687: 1-5; military system of, in 1892, 1854: 9-15; 1855: 1-8; moral and educational conditions of (1895), 1870: 9-12; naval display at Kiel (1895), 1838; political and**

religious forces struggling in, 4725: 3-8; poverty of, 2255: 5, 6; predictions of downfall of, 2784: 6; prophetic military museum of, in Berlin (1891), 1370: 7; proposed religious legislation of (1895), 1778: 13, 14; prosperity increasing while religious decreases in, 4703: 17-21; Protestants divided over divinity of Christ in, 3783: 1-8, 11-14; Prussia favors Jewish method of slaughtering meat, 1899: 3, 4; public meetings successful in (Letters), 5337: 2-5; signs of financial religion in, 2454: 4-6; sinking into infidelity, immorality and crime (1894), 1752: 19-23; 1753: 1, 2; size of standing army in (1898), 1960: 2-4; spread of Socialism in, 2727: 11, 12; 3229: 15-17; 3350: 7-20; 4579: 5; state church being deserted in, 4380: 19, 20; 4381: 1-3; 5469: 1-4, 10-18; strained finances and war preparations of, in 1894, 1632: 6, 14; tending toward revolution, 3141: 6, 7; truth-spreading in (1893), 1593; views of Prince Bismarck, 1691: 3; war threatened in England in carrier-pigeons from, 2199: 4, 5; world war as foreseen in 1891 by Count von Moltke, 1304: 5; world's war instructor, 4719: 16; and Britain preparing for war (1910), 4697: 5-8.

See Great Britain.

**GERMS:** Satan the creator of harmful, 685.

**GETSEMANE:** Christ "was heard in that he feared", 1806: 8-13; 1807: 1, 2; experience of Jesus not due to lack of courage, 2774; garden of, olive orchard supposedly owned by Mark's mother, 3885: 2; our Lord's agony in, 1801; 2487: 4-8; 2489: 3, 4; 2490: 4, 5; 4, 6-8; 4707, 4708; 5550: 15-18; 5551: 1-8; 6239: 2-8; meaning of word, 2773: 6; 5550: 6, 7; memorial celebrated by Brother Russell (1910) in, 4622: 4; why disciples slept in, 2774: 4, 6.

See Jesus, Agony of.

**GHOST:** Forbidden by Holy (Acts 16: 6), 373: 1; meaning of word, 2818: 5, 6; **GIANTS:** Fill the earth with violence now, 2844: 3, 7, 8; for the new creature to overcome, 4216: 7-9, 4217. In: David's time not a myth, 5662: 1, 2; last days, 2; Morgan one of the, 3135: 1-16; Noah 3267: 3, 4; 3268: 2, 7, 8; 3457: 3, 4, 7, 8; 5458; our day claim divine ordination, 3073: 2-5; the path of Christians met with pebbles of truth, 5662: 11-14. Men of renown, who were the, 2843: 8; voice in our time, 5454: 1, 11; 5455: 1. Of: Doubt, pride, fear and skepticism, 3230: 10; 3231: 1-3; latter days enumerated, 6208: 2, 3.

**GIBBONS:**

Cardinal: Brother Russell's reply to, 4753-4755; on the subject of reunion of Papacy and Protestantism, 1740: 6-13. **GIBBON:** Pictures destruction of Christendom, 564: 12, 13.

**GIDEON:** Army of, types little flock, 1875. Band of: Illustrates feat members, 2555: 14; of 300, the faithful out of 32,000, 5606: 5607; tested for faith and loyalty, 4083; what it teaches in antitype, 5607: 4, 5, 14. Conqueror for Israel: 6005: 5; courage displayed in overthrowing idolatry of Israel, 5600: 3, 4, 8, 9; faith and triumph typical, 4082, 4083; and his band typifies, 3686: 10; 4083: 7-9.

**GIFT:** Free, to come upon all men to justification, 4760: 4-7; God's greatest, 5: 19.

Of: Sacrifice measured by love prompting it, 3166: 4; speaking in unknown tongues, miracle explained, 5531: 9, 10. Romans 6: 23 is also a purchase, 965.

**GIFTS:** Brought to altar unacceptable until purity of character is made real, 3938: 14; grudgingly given, 2543: 1-4; merit dependent upon the spirit prompting, 5927: 6, 8; of faith and miracles, 10, 4; spiritual, not to be used for the flesh, 4896: 9-11; to the poor, proper and improper motives in giving, 5786: 6, 10-12.

Value of: Measured by spirit prompting, 2212: 3; proportionate to the sacrifice, 3863: 7, 8. Without love, worthless, 3150: 6. See Sacrifices, Spiritual.

**GIRLE:** About the breast, golden, symbol of repose and the crown of sovereignty, 1599: 6; symbol of service, 3354: 4.

**GIVING:** Blessedness of, 449; 3173: 3, 4, 6. Christian: Obligation in respect to, 2542: 4, 5, 9, 10; virtue, 203: 5-10, 16, 17.

Euristics the giver, 5927: 7-10; to God's

service, 209: 4-7, 11, 12; 284, 285; more blessed than receiving, 2221: 10, 11; 2933: 8; not expecting a return, 3832: 6-10; of a tenth among Christians, 5409: 6, 7, 12-14; privilege of, 547: 6, 7, 10-12; spiritual, 963; St. Paul on the grace of, 4528. To: Every man that asketh, 2517: 10; Lord's cause, grace of, 2211, 2212; the poor, 917: 2.

See Watch Tower Bible & Tract Society. **GLADDEN:** Rev. Washington, views on social crisis, 4159: 1-6.

**GLADSTONE:**

Non. Wm. E.: Correct views on probation, resurrection and immortality, 1989: 1, 2; on the Bible and science, 1331; successor to Lord Beaconsfield, 101: 8. **GLASSGOW:** Ecclesia started at (1882), 400: 8.

**GLASS:** Sea of, type and antitype, 156: 6-8; 497: 2-6; 529: 16.

**GLEANNING:** Work to follow the forty-year harvest, 5602: 4-6; 6429: 8.

**GLORIES:** Await the faithful Christian, 1919: 1, 12; 2267: 1, 3, 7, 8.

**GLORIFY:** Difficult uses of word, 582: 3. **GLORY:** Christ in you is the hope of, 3250, 3251; 5227-5229; comes only after humiliation, 1102, 1103; he that glorifieth, let it be in the Lord that he feeds, 1919, 1919; "I will fill his house with" 3073; 11, 12; in their shame, 1825, 1826; 1832: 7-10, 17; meaning of the throne of his, 1282, 1283; not all attained through suffering, 1393: 4.

Of: Church pictured in symbols, 6328: 6, 10, 12; future, only dependent on suffering, 1632: 11; 1633: 11, 14. **GOD:** Declared by books of nature and revelation, 1390: 5, 7, 8; 1391: 1-10; filling temple, 292: 14; intellectual and moral glory and majesty, 1560: 3, 4. Jesus shared with the church, 3552: 10, 11; 3553: 2; kingdom, told by saints, 2714: 2-7; law covenant vs. that of new covenant, 1323: 1; Lord filled tabernacle, type and antitype, 4029: 10, 11; perfect manhood, 453: 15, 16; 1266: 3; 1267: 3-10. Restoration, foretold in the worthy wise, 5107: 16, 20-40; saints joyful in, 82: 4; sate in the cross of Christ, far be it from me to, 5920: 1, 2, 7, 8; Shekinah, transferred to Temple, type and antitype, 2054: 11. Should always be given to: God by saints for his divine plan, 2989: 7; 5594: 12, 13; Jesus, 2983: 9-11. To: Be perpetual, 4653: 1; follow suffering, 6249: 3-13; glory, how church is changed from, 3040: 9, 10; 3655: 5, 8.

Why our future, is to be as great as the suffering, 3590: 1-4; and wisdom of Solomon, 3284: 1.

**GLUTTONY:** Leads to poverty, 2074: 3. **GOAT:** Blood of, applied for world of mankind, 4546: 14-16. Class: Destroyed, 195: 8, 11; represents incorruptible of Millennium age, 5531: 10-14.

Disposition belongs to the world, 3116: 10; in type and antitype, 96: 5. Lord's: And scapegoat typify two classes, 4890, 4921; antitypically offered at Pentecost, 4428: 1; contrasted with scapegoat, 4427: 4-6.

**TYPE:** And antitype, 79: 9-11; 245: 6-10; of church's sacrifices, 3708: 11; 3709; of little flock, 3605: 11. What was signified by the blood of the, 4493: 2.

Of: Offering antitypically presented at Pentecost, 4428: 1; type of church, 139: 1. See Bullock; Scapegoat.

**GOATS:** As a type of church and world, 157: 8; casting of lots on the two, 4035: 5-9; how the clergy lure them into their goat-pens, 1790: 7; in type and antitype, 79: 9-11; naturally leaders, 4752: 7-10; not plentiful as sheep, 893: 13; to be destroyed, 269: 10-12; 701: 1; 893: 14; 4785: 2, 8; and sleep to be separated in Millennium 2304: 5.

**GOD:** Affliction leads us to, 5803: 3; allegiance of Christians to, 2001: 31; 2002: 1-3, 8-10; 5928: 3-7, 9-11; 5929: 5-7; "and the Word was," 1514: 5-7, 14; anger of, not malicious, 439: 10-19; 2068: 11; 5603: 1-7; appreciation of, increased by considering him, 3318: 5-7.

Armor of: 3: 3. **COMPLETE:** 3273: 7; must be put on, 1427: 7-10.

"Having done all, stand!" 1659: 8, 12; bow to put on the, 6144: 18-21; let us put on the whole, 4709: 9-11.

5707: 10-12; 5770: 2-4, 6-10; 6175: 4, 5; need of full, 36: 12-18; 46: 14; 684: 8-11; 2275: 6-9; 2453: 3-6, 8-14; 3004: 7; 4077: 4, 5; 4448: 6144: 5-12; 6299: 8, 9; various parts defined, 3273: 7; what is the, 3039: 9. Associating: Will of, 5411: 11, 12; 2412: 1-3; attributes of, in symbol, 529: 17-22; author of Bible, 71: 1; banished from Socialism, 3373: 21-25; bargaining with, 1169; belief in, declining, 2938: 9-11; Bible is a revelation to man from, 127: 19; 1390, 1391: 1-10; blasphemed now, but glorified in Millennium, 3701: 7-12; 5221: 3-6.

**Blasphemy of:** Spurious Christianity is, 794: 7; to call him the author of sin, 1268: 8-12; 1299: 8-12.

**Blessings:** Compared to rain, 3598: 2, 8; extent and medium of, 1436: 1-4. Blessings of: And covenants, 6445: 6450; to whom they belong, 2138: 7.

Blood to Abraham by covenant of blood, 3945: 5-8; building of, for new temple, 701: 7, 9; care, extends to families of the consecrated, 3204: 5; cares for his children, 657: 4, 11; casting all your care upon, 5508, 5509; changes not his mind, 2623: 6, 9, 13.

**Character:**

Of: His glory, 1560: 3, 4; maligned by his enemies, 2851: 6; who are many with false creeds, 5336: 9-11; revealed in his Word, 3656: 5, 8-11; unchangeable, 6138: 5-9.

The basis of fellowship with, 5359: 3; transformed only through the Word of, 6239: 13-15. Tested, but loved David, 5440: 8, 13; chastenings necessary to children of, 739: 1, 2; chastisements from, explained and illustrated, 3132: 10-15. Children: (Human) not the direct creation of, 2902: 2-4.

Of: None but the consecrated can be, 5877: 4-3; punishment for stumbling the, 5130, 5131; receiving and stumbling the, 3797, 3798.

Chosen of, we should be humble, 4256: 6, 7.

**Christendom:** Has false views of the character of, 2712: 4-7; maligns the character of, 2831.

Christians: Acceptable to, 524: 2-5, 8-10; relationship to, 1117: 3-7; should be defenders of the character of, 3336: 14.

**Church:** Are laborers together with, 435: 2; delivered because they are their love upon, 3332: 12-15; drawn to Christ by, 1056: 4; 1227: 1-5; (her) endeavor based on confidence in, 5095: 3, 4, 9, 10; is elect of, 3586, 3587; may pray to, 469: 3, 8-14.

Of: 84; and lips to membership in, 2066: 3; the lips, 1570-1578.

Only are now reconciled to, 3707, 3708; pictured as jewels of, 2404: 3-7; prefer favor of, to life, 5441; (her) sacrifice is to do the will of, 5086: 13-18; special recipients of love of, 6134.

4-8; sweet savor to, 4091: 5; taught of, 5598; to be a royal diadem in hand of, 4913: 6-9, 14, 15; 6328: 11, 12. Commandeth all men to repent, 2962: 6, 7, 9; commandments of, are not grievous, 3021: 2-5; 4345: 11; commits all judgment to the Son, 2431: 2.

Of: (his) compassion extended to David and to all, 3254: 2-4; confidence of Christians is in, 3990: 5-11; 3991: 1, 8.

**Consecration:** Means doing the will of, 1041: 1, 2; not only means of showing gratitude in, 579: 2.

Consolation of, its value to Christians, 1839; 5803: 1, 2; conspiracy against his purposes fruitless, 4286: 6; could not lay down his life, 735: 12-17; council of, guides his church, 2240: 2-22; 4348: 1-3; care of, 1-4; covenants are sealed, loyal to, 5734: 1-12.

**Covenants:** of Conditional and unconditional, 3108, 3109; with human race, 3107-3109.

Creates only perfect beings, 456: 8; creeds errors prevent us worship of, 2079: 1-4; ends the Jews and his plan, 100: 3; 1054: 5-6; curse of, upon the human race, 586: 1-4; David had faith in, 5662: 3-8; 5674: 6, 7, 10-15; dealing of, with camp class, or Christendom, 4607: 9-11.

Deeds: Only the Jews and gospel church, 5414: 2-5, 9; with his children individually, 6278: 2-4.

Death to sin cannot reconcile us to, 728: 11-17; director of forces, 174: 1, 8; disappointments are sometimes his appointments, 283: 4; discerns men of the will, 4214: 8, 13; disciplines have the peace of, 2456: 11,

12; disobedience to him brings its own punishment, 3240: 7, 8; divine nature the exceeding grace of, 2138: 1-22.

**Does:** not: Seed sickness, 423: 19-22; 424: 1-3; speak audibly, but through his Word, 2951: 3-5, 10.

Drawing near to, 2670, 2671; drawn to him through mental faculties, 5201: 1-7; draws or calls in gospel age, 1227: 1-5; economy of, in his plan, 381: 9-10.

Elements of: For special service, 1651: 9, 13-15; not arbitrary, 1457. Enemies of: No blessings for wilful ones, 1175: 10; 1179: 5-7; not all sinners are so at heart, 1174: 4, 5; to be destroyed as such, 1176: 1-5; 5493: 10-14; who are, 1174-1176.

**Enoch:** By faith walked with, 4386: 8, 9; how taken by, 3417: 5, 8, 9; 4757: 2-4.

Eternal life dependent upon covenant relationship to, 5162-5164; faith in, reasonable, 1158: 2-6; favor of, better than life, 2850, 2851; feared thing to fall into hands of, 386, 387; fighting against, 4608: 2-4, 6-8; 5271, 5272.

First: Applies also to obedience to man's laws, 5540: 8-10; in our affections and lives, 5806: 7-9; self lost the meaning of consecration, 5058: 5, 9-11.

For: none can be against us, 2375: 2378; 4214: 9-14; 4215; gifts and calling of (Romans 11: 27), 4824: 4; giver of all truth, 30: 8; glorifying by our lives and our conversation, 4993; glory of, unspesakable, 610: 13.

**Goodness:** of: Crown of our years, 4100: 4-10, 11; and life, 10: 1; and love, 6138: 5-9; to be appreciated by all in Millennium, 3321: 6, 11; to his children, 2737.

**Grace:** And peace multiplied through Christ, 2137: 3-7; of, both salvations are of the Father, 749: 13, 14. Manifested: Given through our will, 614: 4; needed for conscience, 2053: 1; 3098: 10, 11; 3120: 6.

Has set members in the body of Christ, 732: 5; 2532: 3; 5245: 18-20; 5246: 1; head of, 4718: 1; 745: 2-5; Hebrew word, Greek word for, 296; house of, judgment must begin with church, true and nominal, 1355: 12-14; 1356: 1.

**How:** Grace and peace are multiplied through the knowledge of, 1531: 8, 9.

**HE:** Draws or calls during the gospel age, 1227: 1-7; 5838: 8-10; 6362: 8, 11; 6363: 1; dwells in Christians, 2819: 5-9; 2934: 11, 12; 2935: 1; 2941: 1-5; 3251: 10-12; testified the Father of the holy angels, 1515: 14-17.

The new creature is made in the image of, 6347: 8, 9, 13, 14; we may have help of, 6440: 1, 2.

In: One sense the Father of all, 2862: 4, 5; what sense creates evil, 1826: 8; 1226: 8, 13; 1271: 7-16; 1590, 1351; 1780: 8-14; 1799.

Is: For whom? 2377: 5-12. **LOVE:** And why, 77: 2-16; not a demon, 345: 8-13; 880: 6133: 9-12.

No respecter of persons, 2396: 14-17. NOT: A trinity, 367: 16, 17; 369: 5-9; deceived, 589: 10, 11.

**Jealous:** New creation have a, 3094: 5; why, 3058: 4-6.

Jesus was esteemed smitten of, afflicted, 5577: 1-5.

**Jesus' death:** Reconciles us to, 728: 11-16; 846: 6; reveals the Father of, 77: 9-13; the beginning of the creation of, 505: 7-9.

**Judgment:** of Christendom by, 562, 563; modern instances of, 3428: 11-14. Justice, of: Not violated by giving sinners Israel, 5355: 1-3; 5358: 1-4, 12; 5359: 1-3; Edward's conception of, 1157: 8, 7; keep yourselves in the love of, 4660: 5-8, 11; keeping power of, illustrated in his dealings with Israel, 3632: 1-4, 7-11.

**Kingdom:** of: At hand and to come, 1908: 6, 17; the one perfect of, established, 1093: 6-12; defined, 32, 33; earthly and heavenly phases, 637: 7, 14, 15; embryonic vs. established, 1579: 9, 10, 16; false views respecting the, 5483: 10-13.

Is: In your midst, 4455: 2-6; not meat and drink, 6085: 1, 6, 7; 5097: 1-4, 9-11; righteousness, peace and joy in the holy spirit, 5918: 1, 10, 11.

Jewish hope concerning, 1093: 1-6; long promised, why delayed, 428: 3; necessarily automatic, 2984: 10, 14; on earth, description of the, 2833; present privileges and blessings of,

1580: 1-3, 14-17; views of Allegheny "Prophetic Conference" regarding, discussed, 1904: 1, 2; will be an auto-cratic monarchy, 1163: 8; 4193: 7, 8; put to rest, 720: 13.  
See Christ, Kingdom of; Messiah, Kingdom of; Millennium.

Knowing, proven by keeping his commandments, 2238: 9; known and appreciated through his works, 6138: 17-20; 6134: 1, 2.

Law of: All sins "mortal" under question, 1249: 3-6; answers all question of duty, 1116: 7; Christians as students of, 1116: 6, 7; demands more than justice, 5643: 8, 11; greatness consists in keeping the, 5359: 8, 11, 12; has always been with men, 5359: 4-8; is the law of love, 1462: 14-16; kept in spirit by the church, 6038: 13; 6039: 1, 2; power of, in the life, 4834: 10, 11; 4835: 1; ransom not a violation of, 1068: 1-11; respecting divorce and separation, 6197: 15-18; scope, proof and purpose of, 1328: 1-7; to be kept in men's hearts again, 556: 10, 11, 12; 6286: 7, 11; universal and eternal, 1723: 6-13; will never change, 1772: 3, 4; written in Adam's being, 1723: 10, 11, 16.

Leads his people to become new creatures, 6345: 8, 9-11; life everlasting dependent upon covenant relationship to, 5182-5184.

Leges: Meditated not by robbery to become equal with, 1515: 2-4; was a, 3474: 12-15.

Love for: And for brethren, 31: 32; not women without her trials, 6292: 9-11.  
Love of: 9: 2-6, 12; contrast with carnal love, 4838: 13; D. D.'s inconsistent view of, 1104: 7-15.

FOR: Mankind, 855: 17-20; 856: 1-3; others besides church and Jews, 1180: 3-8; the church, 31: 32.  
How revealed, 21.

MANIFESTED: In the condemnation of all in one, 429: 9, 10; to sinners, 415: 10, 11.

No such thing as omnipotent, 1329: 5.  
Man created and destroyed by, 1641: 6-9; manifest in the flesh of Jesus, 5291: 13-15; 5292; manifested economy and love in the communion of one man, 429: 9, 10; manner of dealing with fallen angels, 4664, 4885; may not observe any detail regarding his creatures, 5833: 11; 5834: 1-4; meaning of right hand of, 4: 16-18; means "mighty one"; applied in various ways, 1410.

Merces of: Inspire us, 100: 1, 2; should lead to sacrifice of our lives, 5422, 5423.

Mercy of: Hardened Pharaoh's heart, 2911: 1-3; hope of the world, 3254: 4-7; limited, 4272: 7-8; manifested in annihilation, 860: 1, 2; not to be limited beyond his reach, 3361: 4-7; obscured by creeds, 5448: 1-4; prize won through the, 2001: 1-3; proportionate to our forgiveness of others, 6269: 3-7; provided our Redemption, 3729: 9, 10; revealed in destruction of wicked, 3083: 3-6; specially manifested to the church, 5818: 1.  
Messages of, always reasonable, 2927: 6, 7; must be loved supremely, 3038: 1-5; no respecter of persons, 2988: 5.  
Not of dead, but of living, 2805: 6, 7; 4857: 1, 2; partial because of election of a class, 2058: 8, 9; 2059: 1, 2; 2998: 14-17; responsible for fallen humanity, 2295: 1-3; 3773: 6-9, 13.

THE AUTHOR OF: Crime, 1268-1271; 1299: 8-12; sin, 848; 870-872.

The creator of every child, 2902: 2-4; to be seen by human beings, 2874: 2; ungrateful, to forget your labor of love, 957: 1-3.  
Obedience to, not now compulsory, 770: 2, 3.

OF:  
LOVE: 129: 11-15; possessed by Christians alone, 4931: 6, 7; 4982: 4-12.  
Psalterianism a fad, 3976: 13-16.  
One cannot sin when begotten of, 3246: 4, 8; our love for brethren and for, 31: 32.

Peace of: 1832-1835; greatest happiness, 5243: 10-14; not in flesh, but in new creatures, 5306: 8, 9; 5306: 8, 9; shall keep your hearts and minds, 4898: 1-4, 10-12; what its lack indicates, 3051: 3.  
People of: Not limited to church and Jews, 1180: 3-8; their responsibility and blessing, 8228: 8, 9; to be our people, 3110, 3111; 4080: 0, 9-11;

what it means to be one of the, 6228: 8, 9.

Permission of evil by, why, 250-255; persecution tests Christians' loyalty to, 6241: 13; pictured as a seed by creeds of Christendom, 5353: 8, 9, 16-18.  
Plan of: Economy of the, 381: 9, 10; for humanity pictured in life of Abraham, 4682, 4683; illustrated by chart, 271-276; key thereto in Hebrews 13: 13, 14; 8, 9; not understood by Hebrew prophets, 8437: 1, 2; of the ages, 628: 1-3, 11-16; 2336: 2-8; only Jesus and the saints are worthy to understand the, 5943; outlined to Nicodemus, 2573: 2-10; proper method of teaching the, 3167: 3-7; proving the, 576: 12-15; reveals Jehovah's wisdom, 5429, 5430; secret to all but one class, 2208: 2-5; succinct statement of, 470: 6-16; symbolized by scroll, 2208: 9-11; too great for man's invention, 4446: 6, 7; world can understand the, 966: 22, 23.

Plan of: are not man's plans, 3336: 33-37; Pope as, and greater, 64: 12-14; power of, unlimited, 118: 9-11; 4617: 9, 11; promise and oath of, 111: 1, 2, 8, 10.  
Premises of: Retorted to Abraham, 2854: 8; reserved for people, 5896: 5, 6; should prompt to cleansing and holiness, 5737-5739; sometimes delayed, 3190: 8.

Promotion comes from none but, 5711: 3-5-7-11; protects his people in time of trouble, 1787, 1788; providence of, one both houses of Israel, 3658: 4, 5; 4259: 2-5; requires our faith, 258: 4-18; purpose of seeming delay of, 1178: 5-6; rather than men should be obeyed, 2108: 10-13; render to the things that are his, 5513: 2, 3, 9-12; repeated that he had made man, 6511: 4; request of, limited to those consecrated, 5379: 3-5; requires our active co-operation, 1589: 7-9, 12, 13; 3205: 6; respects character, 2988: 5; rested on the seventh day from his work, in what sense, 6376, 6377; restores Christians through discipline, 5807: 10-12; second provision by, the wisdom of, 5211: 11-13; seeking after, 215: 1-4, 7-11; sense in which man was created in the image of, 5731: 5-9; sent them strong delusions, 608: 10-12; 2793: 3; 2813-2817; 6332: 8, 9.

SEASONS OF:  
ALL: Chastened for purification, 3132: 10-15; possess holy spirit in varying degrees, 6304: 3, 6-9.  
Alone are privileged to pray, 5021: 8, 11-13; ancient worthies who not thus designated, 5317: 1-7; at Pentecost displays become, 5623: 3, 7, 10; bond slaves of righteousness, 5822: 8-11; Christians without discipline are not, 521: 11-14.

CHURCH: Are, 301: 6, 12; 355: 9; 473: 17; 474: 1-5; 5624: 3-5; to flesh not perfect, 1008: 3.  
Christians are actually now, 4932: 4-7; development of the, 5838: 1-4; false theories respecting, 2843: 6; how they are drawn to, 5583: 1-7; include great company, 1008: 8, 9; Jesus' followers given power to become the, 5352: 18-18; 5854: 7, 11-14; marking in Millennium, 382: 2; more favored than Moses, 3988: 10-12; none prior to Pentecost called to be, 4543: 1-5.

NOTE: Made merely by turning from sin, 4992: 8, 13, 14; under the law of servants, 505: 2-3, 9-11.  
ON: Earth a limited few, 5882: 23-25; various planes, 315: 9, 10.

Prior to Pentecost disciples were prospective, 5834: 7-9; sons of and servants, differentiated, 3476: 3-4; to be trained even as servants, 2405: 7-8.  
WHO: Have never become, 2409: 5-7; they are, 50: 5; 1005-1008.

World will never be spiritual, 1006; 1007: 11.

FOR: Brethren: Body of Christ; Christ, Body of Christ; Christians; Church, True Elect; Elijah Class; Little Flock; New Creation; New Creature; Dreamer; Priesthood, Royal; Saints; The Christ. Speaks through his Word, 3251: 8-5; 10.  
Spirit of: Differs in effects, 637: 1-4; operations of, 370: 9-18; Satan's spirit and, 370: 14, 16; 371.  
Stronger than nature, 2378: 8-10; supervision of the affairs of the world by, 5304: 13; 5305: 1-11.  
Taught of: Church by human means are, 6280: 2-5; how Christians are, 4333: 5, 6.

Tempting: By placing ourselves in danger, 3298: 3; in our eating, 1688: 11.

Throne of, meaning, 4: 16-18.  
TO: Be manifest in the flesh of the ancient worthies, 5291: 3-8; know him is eternal life, 1128: 10, 11; 1234: 6-8, 12; 1235: 1, 12; 1820: 1; us there is one, 714, 715.  
Torn: The theory is prophesy of, 1124: 1-3; truth, misnomer, 296: 4; truth of, our buckler and shield, 3331: 12; two cords bind us to, 1058: 8; various views respecting, 2834: 3-5, 7; voice of, vs. voice of evil spirits, 4882: 4, 11.  
WAYS of: Are perfect and above criticism, 3356: 6, 14; 3357: 6; higher than man's, 3597: 12; mysterious, 833: 1; what it means to observe the, 5702: 12; 5703: 1, 6, 7.

What:  
IS: Accepted by him in consecration, 1215: 17; meant by covenant relationship with, 5690: 6-12.

It is to know, 1532: 2, 11, 12.  
Who: Are loving, 2541: 6-12; may pray to, 469: 1-3, 8-15.

Whosoever believeth is born of, 2629: 7-14.

Why he: Gave the law covenant, 2720: 5; is jealous, 3038: 4-6; permits deceptions, 1239: 14, 15; was a God of battle in Israel, 4724: 9-11; 4725: 1, 2.

Will: Avenge his elect, 3841: 5, 6; destroy the devil, 2001: 14-30; guide his saints, 590: 2-7, 14-17; keep his people by the help of angels of old, 3832: 1-4, 7-11; not clear the gully, 607: 6-8.

OF: Church consecrates to do the, 5085, 5086; concerning humanity, 1830: 7; doing and knowing the, 6302: end of all achievement, 2694: 5-8, 11-24; how formed in us as new creatures, 4759: 7-11; how to ascertain the achievement is, 4698: 14-17; 5212: 4-6, 13-15; 6124: 2-6; "My meat is to do the," 2694: 5-9, 11-14; not to be ascertained by opening Bible at random, 5312: 8, 13-15; all people should be in harmony with, 3216, 3217; 5203: 1-5; 5307: 5, 9-12; three ways of discerning the, 5303: 12; toward the church is sanctification, 5126, 5127.

Send strong delusions, 2274: 10, 11; 2275: 12.

Wisdom of: In election is just, 623: 9; shown in creation, 880: 4.

Word was a, 338: 4-6.  
Work of: In us how perfected, 1106: 13, 18, 19; 1175: 5; 5759: 8-11; Jehovah's "strange work" - the time of trouble, 1487: 4, 5, 11; 1488.

NO: Now rest work, 5462: 1-3, 9-11; to be overthrown for meat's sake, 5324, 5325.

Works in us to will and to do his pleasure, 2123: 7; 4796: 4, 5; worshiped by church in highest sense, 2070: 10; 2071: 1, 4; and manna ye cannot see, 2717: 3, 4, 7-10.

See Jehovah.

GOHEAD: Mistranslation, 249: 2; should be rendered divinity or deity, 7515: 10.  
GODLINESS: Brings preservation, 2412: 4-6; cannot include harmful gossip, unclean conversation or disloyal words, 1938: 8; course of, 2038: 10; dependent upon faith and repentance, 2533: 11; form of without power, 589: 3-4; 2461: 6; self-examination lo, 1114: 12, 13; what constitutes, 6327: 5, 6, 9-11; with contentment is gain, 619: 15; 1851: 11; 2241: 8-10; 6276: 8; or piety later development, 2155: 10.

GODLY: In: Christ persecuted, 5395: 3-6, 7-12; 5544-5546; the world different from godly in Christ, 5394: 6-8, 15, 16; 5395: 1, 2.

GODS: Mighty ones, the church, 301: 4, 5; Paul and Barnabas treated as, 3011: 6-7.

GOD: During Jacob's trouble, 26: 8-12.  
GOLD: Grief for the cause of modern wars, 1980: 10-12; in the Vatican greater than amount in circulation in Europe, 3343: 12, 13; of our nature refined by fiery trials, 1944: 5-10; serious depreciation of, 4720: 17-22; speculation in re South African mines, 1893: 5; 1898: 5, 10; standard and its trials (1894), 1896: 17-20; symbol of divine nature, 1943: 8; 1944: 1, 2; tried in fire, true church, 505: 19-23.  
And Silver: Building with, 428: 6; corrupted, 2039-2045; class, rock builders, 36: 1-11; is cautioned: Scripture

applied to clergy class, 6427: 5; of rich ruined, 592: 8.

GOLDEN: CALF: Charitability corresponds to idol of, 4022: 7-9; higher criticism possible antitype of Israel's, 5287: 7; Israelites worship of the, 2325: 7; 3386: 2, 3; Israel's idol, 1835; worship by Israel unscriptural, 554: 15; 4-8; erroneous by natural and nominal spiritual Israel, 3046-3048; 4022, 4023; 5297, 5298, Lamptstead, see Candlestick.  
RALE: Admits of liberty to follow men, 4817: 6; Christians must observe the, 2688: 3-8; coming to the front, even in newspapers, 554: 15; 4-8; erroneous view of, 2688: 5-7; guides Christian, 806: 3, 4; how to apply the, 2590: 4, 6; implies self-sacrifice and cross-bearing (1895 view), 1774: 18-19; in love for neighbor, 3804: 3-5; love of Christians greater than the, 4568: 4, 11, 12; means simple justice, 1328: 17; (the) mighty force, 1471: 4; must be the aim of Christians, 6368: 7-9; observed in varying degrees by Christians, 6369: 10-13.

TO BE: Enforced by Christ, 2313, 2314; enforced by law in the Millennium, 5723: 12-14.

What it involves, 2688: 1-4.

GOLDMAN: Emma, anarchistic speech of, 4075: 1-4.

GOLGOTHA: Meaning of word, 2473: 7; or Calvary, why so named, 3560: 5; 3900: 7, 8; crucifixion of Christ the end of life, 4174: 1-4.

See Calvary.

GOLIATH: David's victory over, 3230; 4215: 6; 4216: 1-6; picture of Satan, 3230: 8; 3231: 1-3; 6142: 6; slain by David, 3230; 5662: 11-14; typical of the foes of the new creation, 5662: 11-14; and David, 1902.

GOMORRAH: "More tolerable for," 1618: 8-12; suffering the retribution of eternal fire, 1618: 2-4.

See Sodom.

GOMPERS: S. H. influence exerted against Socialism, 3252: 12; 3156: 1.

GOD: 18: 2241: 11; called evil and evil called, 3893: 9; 3894: 1; do, and communicate, 126: 2-11; doing, in simple things, 5357: 11-14; forget not to do, 126: 2-11.

Friday: Origin of, 2962: 13-17.

First: Earlier history calculated, 2271: 8; the Mass, 3010, 3011.

Fruits, see Fruits.

Man of the house, refers to ruler of present evil world, 3355: 5; overcome evil with, 2215: 2; 2350: 6.

7: 2895: 1; report and evil report, 5744: 1-3, 9, 10; searching for opportunities of doing, 4289: 1-5.

And Evil: Always exist as principles, 5356: 9-11; cannot exist in us simultaneously, 4241: 4-8; contrasted, 250: 10; Jesus knew both but was without sin, 44: 1, 2; two American Barmes, 10: 10; the world, 6294: 1, 2; see Evil.

GOODS: Take joyfully the spoiling of our, 2405: 10, 11.

GORDON: Rev. A. J. Correct views of, on modern delusions, 1990-1993; 2770: 5-9.

ON: Christ's return, 2164: 1-3, 9-12; the Mass and demonism, 1990-1993.

GOSHEN: Land of, typical of great company, 156: 2, 6.

GOSPEL: Accepted by few in this age, 516: 6-8; alone the work of the clergy, 505: 1, 2, 11, 12; America and Europe specially blessed with the, 2377: 4; another, the no-ransom theory, 1255: 4; 1256: 16, 17; appreciated only by few, 2414: 5-6; as proclaimed at Jesus' birth, 2557: 1-4; astronomy not a part of the, 1811: 5-8; 1815: 5-8; attractive to only the pure in heart, 5370: 12-14; 5371: 1-4; Babylon's ruin, 5370: 12-14; the, 1897: 16-19; 1898: 1-4; being witnessed to all nations even by sectarians and unbelievers, 1077; Bishop Foster's new, 1709, 1710; 1716-1718; comparisons of the nature of the, 494: 1-12; 1046; Christ's brethren called by the, 810: 8; consolations of the, 27: 8, 16; 28: 1-21; cost of the, 209: 4-7, 11, 12; 284, 285; creeds are not the, 250: 5-6, 12; 221: 727; 18: 17; 8138, 8137; delusions of Satan, 1893: 5; 1898: 5, 10; standard and its trials (1894), 1896: 17-20; symbol of divine nature, 1943: 8; 1944: 1, 2; tried in fire, true church, 505: 19-23.  
And Silver: Building with, 428: 6; corrupted, 2039-2045; class, rock builders, 36: 1-11; is cautioned: Scripture

For: Jews and Gentiles, 61: 11-14.

THE: Less degraded form, 1546: 1-4.

16; meek alone, 1465:13; 1466:8-10; 1467:2.

Free, denoted by ministers of Christendom, 5374:9-12; glad tidings or savor of death, 877:5-8; 11-17; grief to nominal believers, 541:7-10; bearing and rejecting of, 521:15-18; hidden to world now, 525; 5485:3-10; highest service is preaching, 5357:7-10.

**How:** Ends of earth heard of, in Paul's day, 1969-1971; it was sent to Europe, 2175:11; 2176:1-3; carried in every creature under heaven, 1969-1971; written, 2175:2-3.

**Is:** For heavy-laden, 585:11; glad tidings, 75:4; 3701:1, 2; now for those who have ears to hear, 3301:11; 3305:1; the message of Christ's kingdom, 5893:8-10.

Jews found it hard to comprehend the, 1987:10-12; keeping it the duty of the church, 1127:10; meaning of word, 217:8-11; 402:7; 525:6; means of salvation and rest, 4025:1-8.

**Message of:** In Bible, 75:4; is glad tidings, not eternal torment, 525:6; Sodom's sins less grievous than rejection of, 5076:8-10; was turned from Asia into Europe, 1545:9, 10, 14-16; 2175:11; 2176:1; why received by poor, rejected by rich, 4969:5, 7, 8. Mission now not to convert world, but to harvest, 1940:11, 18; 1941:1-8; no respecter of persons, 850:2, 3.

**Not:** Ashamed of them, 220:5, 8, 12; 221; 402:6-9; 921-925; 5045:1; to be prescribed to every one now, 2872. Object of preaching it now, 5048:5-7. Of:

**JESUS:** A gospel of love, 6249:5-8; attracted publicans and sinners, 2260:5, 6; only message of mercy in the world, 5032:1-3; unchanged, but clothed by error, 5851:2-7.

Mark and Luke not written by apostles, 2816:5.

**THE KINGDOM:** Not yet (1892) witnessed in all the world, 1349:8, 15; rejected by Israelites, 4593, 4594.

Only: Daily ordained ministers of, 1715:3, 4; few are attracted to the, 1716, 2198:1; for sinners, 4987:2, 3.

Other: How it seduces, 1205:8, 9; test to apply, 1205:5, 7, 8.

Paul preached the necessity for faith in the true, 4187, 4189; preach to the world, the, 605:2-9.

**Preached:**

**BY PAUL:** At Antioch logical, 4364:1-6; to Athens, 2120, 2194; 4109, 4110; without remuneration, 5027:1-3.

For tribute, 516:2, 4, 5-8; 2518, 2519; 2809:9; 2872:1-7; 6305:8-10; through human agencies, 2989:2.

**TO:** Abraham, 416:15-17; then that are dead, 701:1-2; 1987:3-9.

Preaching of, should be the chief aim of Christians, 2129:8, 9; purpose during this age, 536:2; Ransom the kernel of the whole, 1572:1-11; responsibility of hearing and preaching, 3673:9, 10, 16, 17; second death the reward of rejecting the, 521:15-18; sent out into the gentle highways, 5510:15, 16; set aside for cerebral errors after apostles died, 6046:1, 2.

**Should:**

BE Preached first in the home, 1882:19; the only theme of Christians, 5125, 5126.

Not be argued in the streets, 1467:13; 1468:12, 13.

Singing is one way of preaching the, 1955:1.

**Spread of:** 670:4, 5; approved by the Pope, 3652:8-12; in China, 5010:3-11.

Synoptic accounts of, to be commended for simplicity and honesty, 6239:1; theme of, is kingdom of heaven, 702, 703.

**To:**

BE Preached now as in Paul's day, 2141:8, 9; to all in the Millennium, 3701:7-12.

**GOVERNMENT:** And Jews alike, 550:10-16; approved by Jewish believers, 3906:3-8.

**True:** Is harmonious, 403:7-12; vs. false, 220:5-8, 12; 221:7-20; 5-9, 10-12.

**What:** It is, 2550:5-10; is the true, 923:7-11; 2593-2596.

When and how preached, 2816:5-9; who are attracted by it, 950:13, 14; why it was turned from Asia into Europe, 1545:9, 10, 14-16; writers inspired to present the truth correctly, not verbally inspired, 1528:9; 1528:4.

**And:**

**JEWISH AGES:** Dispensation of

foldings of the, 39:1; 115:2-5, 9-14; 116:5, 10; 136:4; 716:15; typified by David and Solomon, 4260, 4261.

Millennial ages, contrast between, 1227:8-10.

See Bible.

**GOTTHEIL:** Rabbi, views of, on Christ, 2314:5, 9, 10.

**GOULD:**

**Free Library:** For the blind, 5037:9; report of, 5042:1-4; 5620:12.

**GOVERNMENT:** Board of morals for, 1892, 1399:3-9; how capital controls 3078; appeal, 2216:9-12; 2458; Indict and arrests Society's officials, 6270:2, 7, 10, 11; labor leader's view of ownership of railroads by, 1676:3-5.

**Of:** America, why losing moral power, 3328:9-15; earth upon Christ's shoulders, 3469:5-11; 3470:2, 3; Messiah not to be earthly, 5181:9-12, 10-23; the spirit legislative, judicial, executive, 3629:9, 10.

**Ownership of:** as practiced in Europe (1895), 1845:20, 21; perfect, world's mess today, 3278:5; persecution of the truth by cannot avert foretold trouble, 1372:2, 5, 6.

**GOVERNMENTS:** Church's attitude toward, 262:14-16; crumbling of earthly, 847:1-3.

**Gentile:** Pictured in Nebuchadnezzar's vision, 5526:4-6; symbolized by trees in Scripture, 207:1-11; their number limited, 5561:1-5, 9, 10.

**God's special providences:** not over, 1560:5-10; 1561:10; "honor to whom honor is due" as applied to, 1353:8-10; how arrayed against the Lord, 1385:2-7; of earth pictured by events (Dan 7), 19:11; our attitude toward earth, 5204:10-12, 15, 16; present, are simply human efforts; are beastly, and not of God, 1563:16; pride of, ambition and threats of war (1896), 1953:6, 7, 14, 15; reap their wild oats in the time of trouble, 1053:5-7, 16; 19:11; 20:12; re: responsibility of, to God, 1912:9; submit yourselves to every ordinance of earthly, 1553:3-5; typified by image and beasts, 166:1-15; united with Papacy, 817:2.

**GRACE:** Both salvations are of God's, 742:13, 14; church recipients of divine, 2284:9-13; development of love our chief work of, 4836, 1837; extended to assist in making our calling sure, 2285:11; how we grow in, 3215:6-8; illustrated by three parables, 3360:1.

**Inward,** more than the outward form, 2226; Jesus full of, 338:19; 3:9, 14; kings reigning by (1), 507:12-17; love and favor, 9:8; ourna a figure of God's supply of, 4012:6; new creation not under the law, but under, 5072:15; 5073:3, 10; once in, always in, an unscriptural thought, 1697-1699; 2286, 2287; only the spirit-begotten can fall from, 5093:6, 16, 11-14; operated on behalf of world and church, 2284, 2285; operation of, 2270:6, 7; 2725:4-11; 3165, 3166; 4576:1-3, 9, 10; our salvation is by, 677:2, 4; received in vain, 859:3, 4, 5; 2285:12-15; 2286:1-14, 14; 4629:2; saves race, 429:6, 7; signifies favor, unmerited, 2283:17; surpasses human understanding, 2138:1-3; this, wherein we stand, 1202.

**Throne of:** Our source of mercy and help, 6232:12-15; privilege of converted Christians, 5745.

**To endure sufferings:** for Christ's sake, how obtained, 3942:7-9; two ways of rejecting, 3201:7, 8; and peace, how multiplied through the knowledge of, 1531:8, 9, 17; 1532:1, 2; 2137:3-5.

See Free Grace.

**GRAFT:** Prophet Isaiah warns of, 3894:9.

**GRANT:**

**General:** Was he a Christian? 2331:13, monument, no Roman Catholic bishop to preside at dedication of, 2168:1-3.

**GRAPE:** Juice proper for Memorial use, 1601:8, 9.

**GRAVES:** Wild, Jewish vineyard brought forth, 5505:1-7.

**GRAPHITE:** Blasphemous, of the crucifixion, 831:5.

**GRATITUDE:** Antidote for dyspepsia, 2043:18; Christian's cause for, 2551:2-4; dispels selfishness and ambition, 3306:8, 9; due reward of loving service, 2010:13; example of, David, 2031; expressed in service and humility, 6185:15; 6186:1; for the truth, expressions of deep (Letter), 5915:16-28; is the responsive chord to benevo-

lence, 1673:1; keeps us close to the Lord, 3080:1-3; manifested by one leper out of two, 5454:1-7; of Naaman commendable, 3439:9; 3440:1-2; should lead to consecration, 1066:10-12; small return to the Lord, 3781:3077:9; "Oh, to God expressed in consecration," 7276:1-4; toward Lord leads to consecration, 2722:9; we have the greater cause for, 4100:4-7, 10, 11; "What shall I render unto the Lord?" in, 1873:1-3, 7-10.

**GRAVE:** Hebrew word for, is sheol; Greek, hades, 828; of Moses hidden and why, 3078; "Oh, thou wouldst hide me in the," 1506:1-3; sheol, improperly translated hell, 2066:5; and death are curses, not blessings, 683:8.

See Sheol; Hades; Hell.

**GRAVES:** Of greedliness, why so called, 3061:1.

**GREAT:**

**Britain:** Alarmed at rise of Socialism (1906), 3722:2-7; 3898:1-7; 4143:1-6.

**BROTHER:** Draper makes pilgrim trip to, 4844:12; 4859:14; 4868:10; Russell not prejudiced against (Letter and reply), 5787, 5788.

**Catholicism:** Declining in, 2308:20; 2309:1-8; China cries to, for relief from opium slavery, 4709:14-21; 4877:15-17.

**CHURCH:** Property protected from confiscation by the courts of, 3438:5-7; union sought in, 3697:13-17. Colporteur's report of work in (1895), 1884; consecration in, and status of, 1. B. S. A., 5953:5-9; danger of war with United States in 1896: 1912:5; effect of war in 1915 upon, 5764:9-12, 19-22; 5765:1, 2.

**EVILS OF:** Aristocracy in, 1032; Hamiltonism in, 1038:2-5; 1152:2-12.

**Extent of, loans in America,** 8025:6-14; fearful of Germany, 2177:6-11; forces opium on China, 4877:15-17; helping to spread Mohammedanism, 2695:1-14; how its financiers worked in U. S., 204.

**Evil of, more and more decreasing in, 4066:1; notice in re consecration work in, 1539; persecution of Jews in, 2883:4-13; policy of, in dealing with Turkey, 2056:7, 11; progress of work in, 2664:5, 6; religious conditions in (1891), 1335:7, 8; report of harvest work in, for 1907, 4118-4121; (her) stainer, forced to evict a certain, 6207; time of trouble feared in, 5448:1-6; work of W. T. B. & T. Society in, 291:2.**

**AND GERMANY:** Preparing for war (1910), 4697:5-8; ready for world war, 4384:18-20; 4385.

**And the Boers,** editor's views on, 2799:3, 4.

See England; Ireland; Russia.

**ALSO:** Have an Advocate, 4761:1-3; possessed of the holy spirit, 5656:1-7.

**Ancient worthies:** to be resurrected after, the, 4667:9-11; application of Christ's merit on behalf of the, 4601:5, 6, 10, 11; approximate number of, 2942:3, 4.

**ARE:** Foolish virgins, 290:12-15; not to declare God's vengeance upon Babylon, 6212:9-11; sons of God, 1000:8, 9.

**As:** sea-great, 150, 151; blessing of, 148:4; born of the spirit, 184:1-3, 8-10; brought out of Babylon, 577:1-3, 8-10; can never be of restitution class, 5138:1-5; cares of this life lead to failure of, 5055:12-14; cause of failure of, 1079:6-14; 5460.

**11:** characteristic of, 472:11; 5270:3-5, 11-15; change of, 172:9-12; children of Zion, 1649:3-5; church to awaken the, 8359:2, 3; companions to bride of Christ, 458:1-3; "delivered unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh," 1699:1-11; destruction of the flesh," a much more severe ordeal than its "sacrifice" would have been, 1789:16; developed after glorification of church, 3089:9, 10; differ from little flock in that they do not suffer gladly, willingly, self-sacrificing, 1669:3-8; 1699:4, 5, 10; 5599:8, 12; 4401:1; do not do what they love, 10:1-9; east gate of inner court and what it pictures of the, 6279:3-6; existed throughout the gospel age, 3445:5, 9, 13; fall to walk in the light, 6176:1, 2; flesh destroyed that the spirit might be saved, 5599:8, 9, 15.

**HAVE:** Come through tribulation throughout the age, 1699:9; no earthly inheritance, 131:5; some of

the spirit of the world—the selfishness, 1470:2, 3; spotted robes, 2733:1.

**High character:** attainment required of, 4428:3; how it differs from little flock, 3605.

**IN THE COURT (1905 view), 3605;** past and now, those who fall to were asked to suffer willingly, 1782:14; 1783:5.

**Included in the term church,** 4823:4, 7, 8; John Foster, D. D., seems to illustrate the spirit of, 1150:8; lack fervency of love and zeal, 1669:3-8; when Babylon falls, 983:13; loss great reward, 132:1, 7; made up of those who let crown slip, 5532:13, 14; 5533:7; majority of, living today, 2161:5; many belonged to Sardis epoch of church, 4870:10; name properly applied to spirit-born class, 5731:10, 11; nature of, 168:1-3; neglect cleansing of robes, 4615:12; 4616:1.

**NONE:** Called to, 772:1; 1046:8, 10; 1668; 5924:10-12; return to priesthood after being relegated to, 4865:2, 3.

**NOT:** Part of kingdom, 2052:3; shown in the Great Pyramid, 5060:3-6; to share in first resurrection, 5105:4-8.

**Only:** sins they will expiate, 6263:6, 7.

**PICTURED:** By Eli, 4092:2, 3; 5297:14; in several parables, 5193:2-6; in the time of trouble, 5383:8-10.

**Portion of, 128:12; 4654:5-8; proof that the Society is not being operated by the, 6211-6215; purgatory of, the time of trouble, 1470:1, 2; represented in the scape-goat, 4035:7-9; 4036; sacrifices unwillingly, 3599:8, 12; Scriptural references to the, 4079:9, 14; 5865:4, 5, 8, 11; share in the time of trouble, 3608:5, 6; sin of, 155:13; Society workers designated as (Letter), 6204; still in Babylon, 5411:10-16.**

**SUPERINGS:** Alone for willful sin, 4652:2, 8, 9; will lack joy, 1699:10.

**TO:** Be resurrected after ancient worthies (1904 view), 3445:2-4, 11; be resurrected before willful sins, 4667:9-11; bear witness of the age, 4273:4, 5, 8-10; 1274; Scriptural references to the, 4079:9, 14; 5865:4, 5, 8, 11; share in the time of trouble, 3608:5, 6; sin of, 155:13; Society workers designated as (Letter), 6204; still in Babylon, 5411:10-16.

**SUPERINGS:** Alone for willful sin, 4652:2, 8, 9; will lack joy, 1699:10.

**TO:** Be resurrected after ancient worthies (1904 view), 3445:2-4, 11; be resurrected before willful sins, 4667:9-11; bear witness of the age, 4273:4, 5, 8-10; 1274; Scriptural references to the, 4079:9, 14; 5865:4, 5, 8, 11; share in the time of trouble, 3608:5, 6; sin of, 155:13; Society workers designated as (Letter), 6204; still in Babylon, 5411:10-16.

**SUPERINGS:** Alone for willful sin, 4652:2, 8, 9; will lack joy, 1699:10.

**TO:** Be resurrected after ancient worthies (1904 view), 3445:2-4, 11; be resurrected before willful sins, 4667:9-11; bear witness of the age, 4273:4, 5, 8-10; 1274; Scriptural references to the, 4079:9, 14; 5865:4, 5, 8, 11; share in the time of trouble, 3608:5, 6; sin of, 155:13; Society workers designated as (Letter), 6204; still in Babylon, 5411:10-16.

**SUPERINGS:** Alone for willful sin, 4652:2, 8, 9; will lack joy, 1699:10.

**TO:** Be resurrected after ancient worthies (1904 view), 3445:2-4, 11; be resurrected before willful sins, 4667:9-11; bear witness of the age, 4273:4, 5, 8-10; 1274; Scriptural references to the, 4079:9, 14; 5865:4, 5, 8, 11; share in the time of trouble, 3608:5, 6; sin of, 155:13; Society workers designated as (Letter), 6204; still in Babylon, 5411:10-16.

**SUPERINGS:** Alone for willful sin, 4652:2, 8, 9; will lack joy, 1699:10.

**TO:** Be resurrected after ancient worthies (1904 view), 3445:2-4, 11; be resurrected before willful sins, 4667:9-11; bear witness of the age, 4273:4, 5, 8-10; 1274; Scriptural references to the, 4079:9, 14; 5865:4, 5, 8, 11; share in the time of trouble, 3608:5, 6; sin of, 155:13; Society workers designated as (Letter), 6204; still in Babylon, 5411:10-16.

**SUPERINGS:** Alone for willful sin, 4652:2, 8, 9; will lack joy, 1699:10.

**TO:** Be resurrected after ancient worthies (1904 view), 3445:2-4, 11; be resurrected before willful sins, 4667:9-11; bear witness of the age, 4273:4, 5, 8-10; 1274; Scriptural references to the, 4079:9, 14; 5865:4, 5, 8, 11; share in the time of trouble, 3608:5, 6; sin of, 155:13; Society workers designated as (Letter), 6204; still in Babylon, 5411:10-16.

**SUPERINGS:** Alone for willful sin, 4652:2, 8, 9; will lack joy, 1699:10.

**TO:** Be resurrected after ancient worthies (1904 view), 3445:2-4, 11; be resurrected before willful sins, 4667:9-11; bear witness of the age, 4273:4, 5, 8-10; 1274; Scriptural references to the, 4079:9, 14; 5865:4, 5, 8, 11; share in the time of trouble, 3608:5, 6; sin of, 155:13; Society workers designated as (Letter), 6204; still in Babylon, 5411:10-16.

**SUPERINGS:** Alone for willful sin, 4652:2, 8, 9; will lack joy, 1699:10.

**TO:** Be resurrected after ancient worthies (1904 view), 3445:2-4, 11; be resurrected before willful sins, 4667:9-11; bear witness of the age, 4273:4, 5, 8-10; 1274; Scriptural references to the, 4079:9, 14; 5865:4, 5, 8, 11; share in the time of trouble, 3608:5, 6; sin of, 155:13; Society workers designated as (Letter), 6204; still in Babylon, 5411:10-16.

**SUPERINGS:** Alone for willful sin, 4652:2, 8, 9; will lack joy, 1699:10.

**TO:** Be resurrected after ancient worthies (1904 view), 3445:2-4, 11; be resurrected before willful sins, 4667:9-11; bear witness of the age, 4273:4, 5, 8-10; 1274; Scriptural references to the, 4079:9, 14; 5865:4, 5, 8, 11; share in the time of trouble, 3608:5, 6; sin of, 155:13; Society workers designated as (Letter), 6204; still in Babylon, 5411:10-16.

**SUPERINGS:** Alone for willful sin, 4652:2, 8, 9; will lack joy, 1699:10.

**TO:** Be resurrected after ancient worthies (1904 view), 3445:2-4, 11; be resurrected before willful sins, 4667:9-11; bear witness of the age, 4273:4, 5, 8-10; 1274; Scriptural references to the, 4079:9, 14; 5865:4, 5, 8, 11; share in the time of trouble, 3608:5, 6; sin of, 155:13; Society workers designated as (Letter), 6204; still in Babylon, 5411:10-16.

**SUPERINGS:** Alone for willful sin, 4652:2, 8, 9; will lack joy, 1699:10.

**TO:** Be resurrected after ancient worthies (1904 view), 3445:2-4, 11; be resurrected before willful sins, 4667:9-11; bear witness of the age, 4273:4, 5, 8-10; 1274; Scriptural references to the, 4079:9, 14; 5865:4, 5, 8, 11; share in the time of trouble, 3608:5, 6; sin of, 155:13; Society workers designated as (Letter), 6204; still in Babylon, 5411:10-16.

**SUPERINGS:** Alone for willful sin, 4652:2, 8, 9; will lack joy, 1699:10.

**TO:** Be resurrected after ancient worthies (1904 view), 3445:2-4, 11; be resurrected before willful sins, 4667:9-11; bear witness of the age, 4273:4, 5, 8-10; 1274; Scriptural references to the, 4079:9, 1

**GREEDINESS:** And murmurings, results to Israel of, 5306:14, 15.  
**GREEN:** Catholics and Episcopallians unite, 4164:8, 7, 8.  
**GREENS:** Appreciated Jesus above the Jews, 3539:14.  
**GREEN:** Mrs. Hettie, warns of revolution, 4075:18, 19.  
**GRIEF:** See Tribulation.  
**GROUND:** Meaning of God's curse upon the, 1240:2, 3; 3031:5, 6; 5058:1-4.  
 See Parable.  
**GROWTH:**  
 In: Christlikeness gradual, 502:7; 5208:10-13.  
 GRACE AND: Character should be perceptible, 4835:12; knowledge, 5215:0-8.  
 Self-control and love gradual, 2879:1-4.  
 Necessity of Christian, 506:8, 9.  
 Of: character an orderly process, 1113, 1114; the new creature depends upon nourishment, 5560:1, 2.  
**GUARDIANS:** Church has unseen, 3440, 3441.  
**GUIDANCE:** Of the Christian, 590:2-7, 14-17.  
**GUIDED:**  
 By God's: Counsel, 2240-2242; 3790:4, 5; 3828:8; 3827:1-4; 4246:13; 4247:1-4; eye, 632:8; 4218:6-10; 4273:1-5.  
**GUILESSNESS:** Essential to heirs of the kingdom, 5130, 5131.  
**GUILT:** To be proven before entering one guilty, 2281:10, 11.  
**GULF:** Great, meaning in Luke 16, 1042.  
**GUM:** Formidable new invention, 4324, 4325.  
**GUNSAULUS:** Dr. F. W., puts Wesley's inspiration on par with David's, 2484:13-20.  
**GUYON:** Madam, consecration of, 2964:7-9; rejoiced to suffer for Christ, 2182:7.  
**GYMNASTICS:** Clerical, 1790:7.

**HABAKKUK:** Prophecies regarding time of trouble, 5383; prophecy of, 622.  
**HABIT:** Beware of the slavery of, 5099:1; effect of, upon character, 3270:13; 2271:1, 2; 4407:11; morphine, cured by the truth, 2246:9; of thought, 1885:8-10.  
 See Intoxication.  
**HABITS:** Bad, given up, not acceptable sacrifice, 1180:13, 14; determine the character, 3674:1, 2; evil, make way for demon obsession, 3772:5, 6; judgment one another with respect to overcoming of, 497:14, 15.  
**HABES:** All texts where word occurs, 2600; means the grave, 828; Scriptural proof of the meaning of, 4303:19-22; untranslated in Revised Version, 2948:8; what is, 111:7; sheol and Gehennah defined, 699:14.  
**HACKEL:**  
 Professor: Evolutionary deductions of, 3007:4-8, 11; scientific views of, 2915:22-24; 2916.  
**HAGAR:** Type of law covenant, 70:5; 283:8; 973:6; 1389:2-5, 8-10; 2778:3; 3916:2, 3, 12; 4309:5, 6; 6449:9-11.  
**HAGGAI:** Explanation of prophecy of, 2520, 2521.  
**HAIL:** Old Theology Tracts were, 1119:13; symbolic meaning of, 511:14-16; to sweep away the refuge of lies, 564:2, 3; 3748:9; truth put in a hard, rocky way, 1357:9.  
**HALOEWAN:** Rev., condemns warfare, 2682:10-14.  
**HAM:** Ancestor of colored race, 2846:2; cursed by Noah, 3044:12, 3044:1.  
**HAMAN:** Hanged on his own gallows, 2656-2658.  
**HAND:** Putting off the right, 2852:3; leprosy, smitten and healed, antitypical meaning of, 4059:1-8; maimed, 111:6; 112:9; of God, symbol of his power, 6330:3, 10; right and left, who shall have these seats of favor, 3369:3-6; what is that in thine, 5419.  
**HANDS:**  
 Laying on of, 296:1; did not signify ordination, 2141:1; is not modern ordination, 3005:8; no longer proper, 1958; we follow the apostles' custom of, 4860:3, 6; what the Apostle meant to, 5303:22; 5609:1, 2, 8.  
 Of false shepherds, 2938:12; what it means to Christians to have clean, 3114:4.  
**HAPPINESS:** Brought into the home by truth (Letter), 5754:2, 8; can be found only in harmony with the Creator, 1840:4, 10; 1841:1-5; gratitude the secret of, 2031:6, 9; Jesus taught a new path to, 5003:4, 5, 13; not to

be found in riches or poverty, 5243:4-6, 10-14; of Christians, source of, 2083, 2084; saints should always be happy, 1915:11; 1948; sure result of self-denial, 21:5; will second death be? 1218:6, 7; and blessedness contrasted, 3735-3736.  
**HAPPY:** World will be, when Jehovah is their God, 4768:3-6, 9-14.  
**HARD:** Times, preparation for, 5143:6-8.  
**HARDEWED:** See Pharaoh.  
**HARDNESS:** As good soldiers, 5404:10-13.  
**HARLOT:** Mother and daughter systems, 287:10; penitent, forgiven by Jesus, 5029:7, 8.  
**HARLOTRY:** What is spiritual? 1215:12.  
**HARLOTS:** Mother of, 174:4, 5.  
**HARMONY:** Among brethren a growth, 2877:3-6; discord followed by, 204:11.  
 Of: Scriptures, 280:1-3, 10; 876:3; testimony of the law and the prophets, of our Lord and of the apostles, 1524:10.  
 On every question not necessary to Christians, 3127:8-10.  
**HARP:** Plan of the ages compared to a, 5441:14; resung by Brother Russell, 4067:8, 9; various testimonies of the law and the prophets are the several chords of, 1524:10; whole scriptures of the Old and New Testaments are the, 130:1-8, 10-12; 497:12; 1524:10.  
**HARRISON:**  
 Benjamin (Ex-President): Eulogy of, on Jesus, 2648:2, 3; views on the Spanish War, 2508:10-12.  
 Brother John: Death of, 4528, 4529; obliged to leave pilgrim work, 3799:7-16.  
**HARVEST:**  
 Gospel Age: Application for laborers in, 5200:3, 12, 13.  
 BEGAN: In 1874, 5950:8; in 1873, 575:11; 2882:4; 6149:6, 7.  
 Beginning and ending not distinctly marked, 5555:9, 11; chronology neither definite nor understood before the, 5769:2-8; close may find church on earth, 4684:4, 5, 9, 10; continuance of, no cause for church's disappointment, 5951:2, 8; difference between finances of, and those of the age harvest, 1742:14; 1743:1-3; division of, 57:1, 2, 7; 230:6, 7; end of the age, 236, 7-10.  
 ENDED: Further work to be done, 8428:4, 5; in 1918, 5950, 5951; 6149:6-8.  
 Every age ends with a, 654:3-8; four main tests of, 3437:10.  
**GREAT:** Laborers few, 2674:4; pray for laborers, 3513:15-17.  
 Helping or hindering the, 3884:3-5; length of the, 885:5; of wheat and tares, 5049:4; plentiful, laborers few, 2835, 5330; proofs of the close of, 6149:6-8; purpose of, 376:5; harvest of the test in, 1255:2-4; separates wheat and tares, 2237:7; similarity and dissimilarity of, to the Jewish age harvest, 1742:4-14; 1743: special tests upon saints in, 1069:4-11; time of Babylon's reckoning, 1078:10; true beginning of the, 814:15; 814:1; view of, in 1879, 20:1-3; visible church-organization in, unnecessary, 1743:8-10; why peculiarly trying for saints, 1485:3; work in Europe, 2432:1-3, 9, 10.  
 Jewish Age: Began in A. D. 33, 2977:3; beginning 400 end of, 6149:1-5; compared with gospel test of, 1742:4-14; 1743: ended in A. D. 70, 15; 580:5; length of, not distinctly marked, 5555:8; parallel of gospel harvest, 175:4-10; separated wheat and chaff, 2237:2, 7; separation of wheat from chaff in, 2237:2, 7; type of gospel harvest, 1742:4-14; 1743: view of, in 1879, 20:1-3; visible church-organization in, unnecessary, 1743:8-10; why peculiarly trying for saints, 1485:3; work in Europe, 2432:1-3, 9, 10.  
 Millennium Age: 885:6; test in, 1220:6-8; 1234:3, 9-11.  
 Saints: Appreciated by Pilgrim Brother (Letter), 115:2; 84:1; 84:1; 184:1; 1878, 3823; effects of its publication (Letter), 1235:6, 8, 14-16; number 2, to be sent upon request, 6154:6; of 1894 discussed, 1859-1867; under Brother Russell, 3820-3828.  
 Truth: Development of, 3821-3826; every saint will be, 84:1; 84:1; 184:1; 1878, 3823; effects of its publication (Letter), 1235:6, 8, 14-16; number 2, to be sent upon request, 6154:6; of 1894 discussed, 1859-1867; under Brother Russell, 3820-3828.  
 Work: Development of, 3821-3826; every saint will be, 84:1; 84:1; 184:1; 1878, 3823; effects of its publication (Letter), 1235:6, 8, 14-16; number 2, to be sent upon request, 6154:6; of 1894 discussed, 1859-1867; under Brother Russell, 3820-3828.  
 Work: Among colored race, 3842, 3943; beyond the wall, 2981:11; by Watch Tower readers, 2512, 2513; divided into three parts, 6148:13; ended and the door shut, 6428:10.  
 In: Africa, 996; Canada (1891), 1294; China, 976; 9; Ecuador, 2482:3, 4; foreign fields, 2638.

Includes the burning of the tares, 5781:3, 4, 7-11; last feature is gathering vine of earth, 6243:6; method of doing, 806:3, 4; must include the gleanings work, 5602:4-6.  
 NOT: Interrupted by seventy leaving Bethel, 5754:4, 5; to be neglected for worldly business, 5670:1-4, 11.  
 Now similar to that of Paul's day, 4468:6, 7, 11; only for thirsty class now, 651:3; past and future, 288, 289; progress of, 645:8-10; 950:8-9; 975:1-8; 2752; savoring wheat and tares is the work of the, 840:11, 18; 1941:1-8; 4835: 5911:7-12; to continue after Brother Russell's death, 8023, 6024; two kinds of, 682:12, 18; twofold, 3771:3-5, 8, 10; what is our attitude toward the, 4044:5, 6; who may engage in, 3347:2; and seed time in God's plan, 828:3; 885, 886.  
**HARVESTS:**  
 Jewish and Gospel Age: Christ as bridegroom in both, 51:8, 9, 14-17; compared, 175:10; 198:10-15; contrasted, 2636:3, 7; correspondences in the (Letter), 11; difference between financial support of, 1742:14; 1743:1-3; parallel, 5013:11-13; sifting times, 46:1-3; similar, 3883:3, 5-9, 11; 4891:2-11; similarity and dissimilarity between, 1742:4-14; 1743: work of compared, 5075:16, 508:1-4.  
**HATE:** Inspired by virtue, 2501:4-6.  
 See Fear.  
**HATED:** Between capital and labor, 350:13; engendered by taking sides in the World War, 5569:2-4; from the world expected by Christians, and why, 3330:2-6; how it develops, 4759:9, 10; 4760: in the heart dangerous, 453:1-3; is murder, 2444:9; 3289:3288; 5-7; leads to the second death, 3930:6.  
 Of: Brethren is murder, 3045:2-4275:7, 10, 11; capital and labor, 843:1, 2, 7-9; God's attitude toward that in Jesus' day, 567:1, 5-7; 7; nations encouraged by ministers, 5852:11-13; wilful sinners proper and God-like, 4909:9-14; world certain to follow Jesus' discipline, 4813; and envy, foe to Christian development, 3639:1-6.  
**HAUGHTINESS:** Leading to fall of both capital and labor, 1245:8-10.  
**HAWAIIAN:** Islands, result of missionary work in, 5008:10-15; 5009:1-4.  
**HAY:**  
 John: Why not a church member, 3638:15-17.  
 W. Hage: Explanation regarding, by Brother Russell, 4660, 4661; in pilgrim service, 2427:1.  
**HAZZARD:** Purpose and success of circular of, 2041:6, 7.  
**HEAD:** Church to be united to the, 5087:14-16; church's relationship to the, 328:17, 18; cause of some Scriptural admonition, 1551:12; dishonoring the, 4097; hairy, crowned with beauty of holiness, 2146:14; holding of, essential, 498:12-15; is the servant of the heart in search for truth, 1530:9, 10; Jesus the only true, 1433-7, 10-12; Korah's sin was failing to hold the, 4027:2-4; not holding the, 3813.  
 Of Church: Claim of Papacy a usurpation, 320:14; is Christ, 287:2; 365:5, 8.  
 Of the Home: Duties of, 4899:8-12; responsibilities of, 2789:2, 8-11.  
 Of Women: Jesus' 765:6-9; should be covered, 1551:12.  
 One method of holding the, 3790:3-6; rejecting the Lord as our, 4200:3-6; relationship to the body of Christ, 3668:8-11; Satan's, shall be bruised, 192; warning of, proper, 406:15; and heart trial of faith is of, 8129:8-10.  
**HEADLINE:** Definition of, 5562:4; in the last days, 3613:10-13.  
**HEADSHIP:** Divine order in, 1075; does not mean tyranny, 4899:8-12; fall of man due to reversal of the order of, 1549:7-9; in church, truth and false, 295:4, 5; of man, 1549:7-11; 1550:8, 2, 5.  
**HEADSTONE:** In Christ Jesus, 1982:1, 14-16.  
**HEALING:** Among Israelites by divine methods, 2364:4; apostles only had gift of, 1998:6-8.  
 By: Christians, 1736:8; 2669:12; unscriptural, 4472:3-5, 8-15.  
 By Faith: 438:13, 25-28; a possibility, 378:4-7.  
 By Jesus: At Bethesda's pool, 2433:7, 8; limited, and why, 3728:1-3; pictured future work, 92:1; and apostles

never extended to disciples, 4577:8.  
 By: Magie not a gift to church, 3158:8-10; supernatural means not permitted to spiritual Israel, 2864:5, 6.  
 Church should not seek physical, 712:15-17; deception of Christendom by the art of, 4313:3-5; deceptive device of Satan's, 5801:14; difference between healing in early church and modern performances, 1422:5; 1921:13, 14; divine, not to be expected now, 3310:14; enmeshment of Satan, 6384:4-6; examination of Scriptures purporting to support, 2028-2030.  
**Faith:** An instance of, 782, 783; evidence of Millennium (1885 view), 748:12-15; 749; how are we to view, 1997-2000; not always of Satan, 378:4, 7; 2090:3-5; view in 1881, 226:4-8, 15-18.  
 For world, not for consecrated, 2838:1, 2.  
 Gift of: 436:8-13, 25-28; belonged to apostles alone, 1998:6-8; does church have? 103:4-7, 9; view of, (1881), 227:1-4, 12.  
 Highest of faith, 3501:9-12; how Jesus accomplished, 574:8, 9; hypnotic, baneful influence of, 2629.  
 Improper for sacrifices to pray for: 3494:10; 3495:3; 3433:4, 7-10; miraculous, 3012:9.  
 John: Jesus day showed forth kingdom glory, 2246:4, 5.  
 Jesus: Heals the centurion's servant, 1922:5-7, 11, 12; methods of, 759:6; work of, its reasons, 1722:5-8.  
 Magnetic, source of evil, 2829:1-5; ministers decorated by, 4250:13-18; 4251:1-8, 13, 14; and the power formed by Peter and John, 5638:7; never performed for the temporal benefit of the consecrated, 1754:13; no part of the church's work now, 6384:4-6.  
 Not: Always from Satan (1885 view), 760:1-9, 12-12; for the saints, 2000:1-6.  
 TO BE: Expected by Christians, 4138:4, 6; 4979:9-10; 4980:1, 2; expected in our day, 3310:1-4; sought by saints, 2837:11.  
 Yet due, 2901:3.  
**OF:**  
**DISEASES:** 759:12; 2582:9, 10; sign of times (1885 view), 748:12-15; 749.  
 Only a few by Jesus explained, 3501:3, 4; lame man at Temple gate, 708:16; 1421: 5838; 7; pained man by Jesus, 3314:5-6; sick, by Jesus: refusal to heal himself, 2008:8; sorrow Christ's divine compassion the privilege of Christians, 5803:1, 2; the nations will be in Millennium, 3571:8-11; waters by Elisha, 558:7.  
**On the Sabbath:** 3831:2-6, 8, 9; offensive to Pharisees, 3318:11-14; 3754:8-9; proper, 5406:1, 2, 8, 9; 5407:1-4; 5331:1.  
 Our attitude toward all manner of present, 1997-2000.  
**Physical:** Jesus' purpose 10, 82:1; not for church, 712:14-17.  
 Possible cause of divine, 2090:3-5.  
 Power: For, 104:12; of the Lord Jesus of forgiving and, 1821.  
 Praying for our own, in taking the sacrifice off the altar, 1899:4, 5, 9, 11; saints not to expect physical, 2000:1-6; Satan has power to heal, 1895:14; 3120; Satan's modern deception, 4978:5-8; sick at first aid, 2581-2583.  
**Spiritual:** Depends upon regular eating, 22:11; vesting of the physical, 4314:2-4; what it is, 92:1.  
**Taxed Jesus' vitality,** 454:7.  
**Today:** And tomorrow, perfected third day, 3080:5; different from Jesus' healing, 5037:1-6.  
 Truth must be spoken in respect to, 2155:2; various views, 2-5, 7; Satan is now casting out Satan by, 1644:4.  
**Work:**  
 JESUS: Associated with faith, 5103:8; dependent upon faith in him, 5128, 6129; to church now, 3756:7.  
 The apostles and its motive, 4314:2.  
**HEALTH:** Brother Russell often prayed for physical, 5202:14-16; depression of spirit often traceable to psychical, 5671:6, 7; increased by peace of heart and mind, 2083:6, 12; influence of thought upon the, 6247:15-18; Jesus



did not pray for physical, 397:1; and morale benefited 3; reasonable self-esteem, 5114:2-6, 10-14.

**HEARERS:** Doors of the Word as essential as being, 6282:9-13.

**OF the Kingdom message, good and bad, 4634, 4635.**

**WORD:** And doors also, 3747, 3748; thorny and wayside, 5039.

**HEARING:** Evil and giving of counsel, 5408:1-5; word, what constitutes, 3164:7.

**HEART:** Advantage to Christians of having a right, 3305:11-15; attitude more important than outward form, 5123:18-20; belief that spring not from the mind but from the heart, 5433:1-16; beware of pride in the, 5000, 5001; blessed are the pure in, 2587:5-11; broken and contrite, 1775:11; cannot be filled with good and evil simultaneously, 4241:4-8; character represented by the, 3331; circumcision of the, 1671:4, 8.

**Condition of:**

- DETERMINES:** The measure of guilt in wrong-doing, 4907:12-15; 4908:1-3; who shall stand, 3826:9-13.
- Governs the tongue, 4218:1; revealed by tongue, 2517:4, 10-14; 5470:10-13; 5518:11; 10-18; 5470:10-13; should be scrutinized daily, 5508:8.**
- Contains the issues of life, 5246, 5247.**
- Contrite:** Never spurned by the Lord, 3255:8-10; revived by the Lord, 5217, 5218.
- Beautiful and wicked, 2038:4; 4777:3; determines the result of temptation, 3760; discouragement with self leads to contrition of, 5217, 5218; forgiveness must be from the, 1693:11; 1694:4, 14.**
- Is greater than our (1 John 3:20), 2671:3; loathes upon the, 3226:7-9; 4209:8.**
- Guarded, aids guarding of lips, 2242:1; "Guide thine, in the way," 1502:9; harmony, love and obedience the tests at the end of Millennium, 1773:3, 12.**
- Now:** Purified, 829:4, 5; 1670:9-11; separated from earthly things, 1937:10-11; the pure, see God, 1739:4, 7.
- Humble and broken, revived by the Lord, 5217, 5218; importance of keeping the, 4584:1-3, 5-7; intention must be perfect in all salute, 4928:7, 8; idol worship in the, 2191:9; Israel to be given new, 2503, 2504.**
- Issue of life:** 4299:2, 4; 4299:2, 4; 5747:1-4, 8-11; issue of death, 4904:2-4, 7-12; 4441:10, 11.
- Keep:** Christ in the, 1240:5; "thy, with all diligence," 1562:1937:4.
- Keeping, necessity for, 4638:8-9; man looks on outward appearance, the Lord looks upon the heart, 26:1; master of the head in the search for truth, 1530:9, 10; means the affections, 1582:4; meditations revealed by tongue, 4604, 4605; mercy and truth to be written in the, 5309:5-10.**
- Must be kept:** From evil, 4291:7-9; sprinkled from evil conscience, 3425:1-3.
- My Son, give me thine, 3703:10-14; 5702:4-6, 10, 11.**
- Of Concerned:** Must be perfect toward the Lord, 4683:7-9; should be purified by the truth, 4782:11-14; to be undivided, 3721:3, 5.
- Of:** New creature must be perfect, 2446:1-2; Saul changed by the Lord, 4197:7, 8; understanding should be sought, 4292:1-3, 8, 9.
- "Out of the abundance of the, the mouth speaketh," 1937:3-7; 1938:1.**
- Pure:** End of the commandment is love out of a, 5756:3-7.
- IN:** All God's people must be, 6351:5-7; blessed are the, 2250:9; 2587:5-11; 3735:8-10; prayer will make us, 3598:2, 3; see God, 1739:4, 7; who are the, 3189:7; will be in the kingdom, 2275:2.
- What constitutes a, 3773, 2774; 3114:8; 5148, 5149; 6429:3; 6440:2, 11; 6441:1-4.**
- Purity required in character development, 2535-2537; religion the necessity, 1581:12.**
- Arguments the:** Individual character, 1937:3; will, intentions, 1703:4.
- Scriptural meaning of, 789:8; searching - by sea-faring, 1516:6, 7, 12, 13; so is he, as a man thinketh in his, 5248:8-10, 17-20; sprinkled from evil conscience, 2671:3, 4; stony, of Israel to be changed, 2504:1-5; unconverted, what is an, 2336:11; watching to avoid bitterness in the, 4759:8, 9, 16; we may judge conduct, but not the, 6029:8-11; 5245:18-17; will in Scriptures is called the, 2890:2; words are the**

index of the, 1937:3; 1938:1.

See Humble.

**HEARTS:** Four kinds of, 5638:8-9; good tidings flow from good, 4277:9, 10.

**OF:** Christians, alabaster boxes, 2744:2-5; disciples burned with appreciation, 2801.

**With what care should we deal with men's, 7784:1, 6.**

**HEARTS:** Richard says of, on Evangelicalism, 2322, 2323.

**HEATHEN:** Are Christians blessing the 2872:9, 10, 13-16; better off without hell-fire missions, 1348:1, 2; Brother Russell's interest in the, 2490:1-5, 8-12; Calvin's view respecting the, 6:6; 257:10; 544:7; 548:5; Catholic Bishop's view respecting, 3185:1, 10, 11; Christianity's hope for the, 2705:8-15; Christians convert and oppress the, 4744:3-8; dependent upon God's law, 410:11.

**Conversion:** Dependent upon procuring money for, 4847, 4848; of Chinese admitted hopeless by a D. D., 1851:2-7.

**NOT THE WORK OF:** The church now, 4140, 4141:1, 2, 5, 6; the age, 1940:11, 18; 1941:1-8.

**Damned (Baptist view), 905, 906; desiring of, 544:5-12; evil effects of European "civilization" upon, 1876:10, 11; 1877.**

**Fate of:** 6:4-6; 16; as viewed by Hegel, 1818:13, 14.

**Given to Jesus for inheritance, 5493:9-14; God's provision for, 258:1-8; 644:1-7; 292:558:5-9; 8637:1-4; gospel hope for, 257:7-16; have innate disposition to pray, 5833:7; 5834:12, 13.**

**Now:** "Christian" nations "protect" the, 1968:1-11; "without excuse", 1091:2, 6-7.

**IN:** Millennium will be advantaged, 2624:3-5; seek the Lord, 4629:1-3, 7-9.

**Injured by "missions", 1071, 1072; Messiah's kingdom the only hope for the, 5008:1-4; minister believes they will save heaven, 3598:6, 7; more easily converted than Christians, 5980:9, 10; not saved without ransom, 585:6, 9; oppressed by "Christian" nations, 4744:3-8; outlook for, by Bishop Foster, 857, 858; outnumber Christians, 820:2, 3; Paul preached the gospel to Adham, 2180, 2181; the gospel to 12:3, 7-9; soul-saving not the motive of modern missions to, 3905:8, 19; 3908:1-5; source of their religions, 1090:8-10; three-fourths of world are, 3475:4.**

**Not be justified through faith, 2344:12; saved by ignorance 1708:8-8, 15; 1710.**

**Torment dogma disgusting to, 1185:3; total darkness of, 535, 536; traditions concerning Jesus, 1674:10; what is the hope for the, 3398:12-18; when the will be truth, 630:10.**

**Will:** Be more ready to receive Millennium than will Jews and Christians, 3349:1; not become converted through missionary work, 4322:4, 6, 8-11.

**And Christian nations contrasted, 3342:6, 7.**

**See Conversa; Gentiles; Missionary Reports; Missions; Pagans.**

**HEATHENDOM:** Shall suffer first, Christendom later, 2663:6, 8; superior to Babylon, 1185:1-7; vs. Christendom, 978:7.

**HEAVEN:** Ability of the apostles to bind and loose on earth and in, 1525:5; absurd ideas of Protestants respecting, 1468:16, 17; 1469:1-5; Capernaum raised to, 3726-3728; caught away to the third, 900:14; David is not ascended into, 2089:6-7; earth preferred to, by minister, 4195:22; 4196:1-7; Elijah not taken to, 558:9-11; 224:13; great voices heard in, 2894:1-8.

**Keys of:** Given to Peter, 2857:8-10; 3789:7-10; 4345:2, 7, 8; 4645:7-10; how Peter used the, 1525:4, 5; 1760:12; teaching of Presbyterian creed regarding, 1311:16-18.

**Mingled of:** And of God, 396:8-9; began with Jesus' baptism, 703:5-5; children in the, 657:1-3; "Except ye become as little children, ye shall not enter," 1768; first for the Jews, later for the world, 4958, 4959; for those of childlike simplicity, 4658:1-3; in what sense at hand in Jesus, 4583, 4594; not many rich in, 2728:10; only the childlike shall enter the, 5130, 5131; preached by Jesus, 2245:2-4, 7; theme of the gospel, 702, 703; See Millennium.

**"Lay up for yourselves treasure in,"**

1820, 1821; no man hath ascended into, 2765:1-5; 3488:11-14; 4125:7, 5129:8-9; none could follow Jesus, 2438:1-5.

**Not:** Appreciated by minister, 4195:22; 4196:1-7; for human beings, 413:19, 20.

**Opened,** "hereafter ye shall see," 3483:11, 12; our treasure is in, 181:13; see first kingdom of, 588:17; sign from, Pharisees sought from Jesus, 5111:1-3.

**Third:** Caught away to the, 900:14; Millennium in the, 2832:3.

**Treasures laid up in, 165:10-20; war in, Revelation 12, supremacy of Papacy, 55:6; 306:14-16; where and what it is, 2075:7, 15-17; will the heathen gain? 3398:6-11; 12-18; and earth, to be changed, 4222.**

**See Earth.**

**HEAVENLY:** Father: See Jehovah.

**HEAVENS:** Being shaken, how, 1305:1308; declare the glory of God, 1814:17; ecclesiastical, to pass away as a struggle and common, 5317:10-12; nominal church, 1279:2.

**OF:** Ecclesiasticalism being shaken by, in-fidelity, 5516:13-16; 5517:1-2; nominal spiritual Israel to be shaken, 6224:1-4.

**Now:** Jesus at Jordan, 4641:3-6; 5054:1-3; 8307:10-12; powers of, shall be shaken, 711:19-20; rolling together as a scroll, 1474:1488:3-5; 1705:10-11; 2081:12; 3531:6, 7, 10; 3697:4-9, 13-17; 4098:14-17; 6372:7-9; Satan the ruler of present, 1684:3-6; shaking of, symbolic fulfillment, 712:7-7; 1305:1308; 2521:1-3; three, 529:4; which these represent, 63:8.

**And earth to:** Be changed, 4222; pass away, 5516, 5517.

**HEBREW:** Free Thinkers regard on Christianity, 1304:6-7; invasion of Palestine told on Egyptian tablets, 1652; not a dead language, 1407:5-6; parent of languages, 1408:1; prophets did not understand the divine plan, 6437:1-2; receives the truth, 848:5-7, 10-15; resurrection of the, language, 1960:15.

**HEBREWS:** Book of, a message to the Jews, 2821:5; examination of the Book of, 4510-4514; key to divine plan found in the 13th chapter of, 454, 8, 51; New Testament among, 951.

**Paul's:** Masterpieces the Epistle to the, 2821:1-4; 4385:4-6; objection to the Epistle to the, 4510:13, 14; 4512:4.

**Three, delivered from fiery furnace, 4873, 4874.**

**See Israel, Natural.**

**NEED:** According to the Word like, 2146, 2147.

**To yourselves:** 3943:6-8, 10; and to the flock, 4458:13, 14; 4459:1-3.

**NEEL:** How Satan bruises the, 11:9; lifted against Jesus by his enemy, 4906:13; Satan to bruise "thell" of the, 1828:2; "thou shalt bruise his," 3928:8.

**NEIFER:**

**Red:** Ashes of, a type of experiences and characters of ancient worthies, 1872:11-14; type of the ancient worthies, 1871:1896.

**NEILS:**

**OF:** God, meaning of expression, 4751:1-3, 14; the kingdom, who shall be, 4557, 4558.

**Sons of God are, 50:5.**

**NELL:** Beliefs of Christendom on, 552:5; cast into lake of fire, 381:15; does, quenched in, 11:7, 12:1-2.

**Reputed by Dr. Lyman Abbott, 2639.**

**Four words in the Bible translated, 2066:5; gates of, shall not prevail against church, 1760:8, 9; 4465:3-5; hath enlarged herself, 5113:2, 9; how to know meaning of word, 1241:10-15, 16-21.**

**OF:** Exposed as false, the true Bible hell explained, 6080:3-10; unsupported by Scripture, 736:4.

**Man craved by sermon on, 653:6; meaning of word, 556:1, 2, 552:6; 593:14; 829:18, 2390:436:1-3; 22: minister's view on, 8081:10-13; origin of false theory on, 653:1, 2; revised version translators avoided word, 3176:1, 2; revival of the teaching of, 3757:15-17; twentieth century portrayal rivals Dante's, 342:15-16; what say the Scriptures about, 2055:1;**

2597-2605; why Job asked to be hidden in, 1506:4-11; and death cast into it, 894:2-4.

**NELMET:** Intellectual appreciation of God's plan, 1659:12.

**NELP:** Woman a, meet for man, 1531-1553.

**NELIWEISS:** Among Christians the spirit of love, 2201:1, 2, 7, 8; spirit of, 861:3.

**NELPS:** In Bible study, 5584:8, 9, 12-14.

**See Reading.**

**NENENWAY:** Rev. C. C., views of, on dealing faith, 3118:4-16.

**NENEY:** Bro. J. in charge of British branch, 2916:15.

**NENINGES:**

**Bro. E. C.:** Goes to England (1900), 2578; opens Australian branch, 3255:

**NENSON:**

**Dr. P. S.:** Argues on eternal torment, 3065:16-18; 3066:1-9; upholds the Bible against evolution, 3085:1-15.

**NERBS:** Sufferings of church indicated in type of lamb with bitter, 6274:5; typical significance of Passover Lamb eaten with bitter, 5870:9.

**NERD:** There shall be no, 5383:8-10.

**NEREDITY:** Has much to do with nobility of character, 2320:4-7.

**Influence of, upon:** Disease, 4086:3, 8-11; the life, 4812:1-4.

**Who are, 322:9; who are, 2379:3; what Mendel has discovered respecting, 4859:24; 4860:1-4.**

**NERESIES:** Brought into church, 44:11-17.

**Damnable:** 448:1-6, 10-13; denying ransom from, 744:8, 15-17.

**Taught in early church, 550:14-16.**

**NERESY:** Among Christendom's ministers, 3479:8-11; capital punishment for, 4094:8, 10, 18-22; denunciations in the Bible called, 1130:8-11; changed meaning of the word, 3792:12-18; kind of, all the saints should have, 1564:8; New Testament the supports Dr. Briggs', 1489:11; Presbyterian D.D. convicted of, 1489:1-5, 9, 10.

**NERETICS:**

**Barrel of, at stake:** Possible under Church Federation, 3241:2; too good for, minister's view, 4094:10, 21.

**Who are, 322:9; who are, 2379:3; will be punished by Church Federation, 3704:6-13; and Alphaeta contrasted, 3479:8-11; 3480:1-18.**

**NERMOGENES:** To Titus, a work of higher critics, 2963.

**NEROD:**

**Agrippa 1:** Personal history of, 3002:8; saint factor of Jew, 4348:4.

**Gates of, contrasted with that of John the Baptist, 3778, 3779; John the Baptist beheaded for rebuking, 5069:1-3; Matthias killed by, 561:19; rebuked by John the Baptist, 2279:2290; 2621:5, 6; 3778:1-5; 4609:15, 16; sought by Jesus, the Prince of Peace, 4098:8-12; 4534:8, 9; treatment of Jesus by, 2786:1; type of the civil powers, 1754:5, 10; and Herodias: typify union of church and state, 1754:5, 10; 3325:4, 7, 8.**

**NERODIAS:** Class of leaders in Jesus' day, 2756:4; who were the, 3852:8.

**NERODIAS:** Caused the beheading of John the Baptist, 5069:1-3; demands death of John the Baptist, 2636, 2637; planned John's death, 2279:11-12; power of, for wickedness, 4609:1-5, 9-11.

**OF:** Babylon, 3325:4, 7; 3326:8, 9; the ecclesiastical powers of Christendom, 1754:5, 10.

**NERR:** Brother M. L., resists things occult (Letter), 4548:1-3, 16-18.

**NERZL:**

**And the Zionist movement, 3855: death of, will not prevent the success of Zionism, 3412:9; founder of Zionism, 2178:3, 4, 8, 12; Jews pay tribute to memory of, 3627:3-11.**

**NEWITT:** Abraham, ex-Mayor, on New York's rich, 2760:14-18.

**NEZENIAN:** Confidence of in the Lord 10:15, 16, 2381:8; disobedience punished, 4832:8, 17-18; God answered the prayer of, 3588:1, 2, 7; humiliated and blessed, 3582; model ruler despite wicked father, 2379:3; prayer and deliverance of, 1558:7-15.

**OF:** Temple service, 3463:1; and worship of Jehovah, 4812, 4813.

**Righteous king of Judah, 3462:6, 7; tribute to Assyria a sign of weakness, 2381:5.**

**NIERACHY:** Papal, are the church, 355:18.

- HIGH:**  
**Calling:** Appreciation of, a matter of faith, 3891: 5, 6, 12; 3892: 1, 4; candidates for, after 1881, 493: 4-7, 11, 12; close of, see Door; closes with gospel age, 642: 13, 14; conditions of the, 1542: 8, 9; door to the, see Door.  
**END OF:** 247: 6-9; in 1881, 289: 11, 345: 1-3.  
 Explanation of the, 5838: 8-10; feast of, spinning the, 3834: 6-9; for the church, 1251, 1252; from God alone, 8345: 5, 8-11; gift of God, 2035: 3; light on, 514: 5-7.  
**LIMITED:** In time, 609: 7; to gospel age, 297: 17.  
 Of church, 138: 5, 8, 9; only one during gospel age, 1868; pictures in experiences of Jacob, 519: 10, 17, 18; race for prize of, 592: 20-24; secret of the saints, 1598: 15; special call to, ends 1881, 224: 7-12; time and manner of the close to the, 6244: 8-10; may may be open to membership in the (1913), 5189.  
 See Consolation; Gospel Age Call.
- HIGHER:**  
**Criticism:** Accepted in Episcopal church, 2545-2547; affecting Romanism, 3480: 12-16; among the attacks of, on the Bible, 2813-2817; Bible verses named to destroy, 3283: 3-7; born of iniquitousness and infidelity, 3611: 4, 5, 10-13; Canada a nest of, 4362, 4363; cannot be accepted by true Christians, 3257: 7-10; cause of, Methodist's decline, 3057: 12; cause, 3058: 1, 7; claims that man is "falling away," 1643: 5, 6; clergy believe in, 1417-1420; combating it in Canada, 4362, 4363; controls the University of Chicago, 4144: 19; 4145; criticized by college head, 3357: 1-5, 8; denies the Ransom, 3017-14-18; displaces faith in Christ, 4113, 4614.  
**DISCOVERY BY:** Babylonian research, 2536, 2537; explorations, 2101: 3, 8, 10-13.  
 Doctrine spread by use of church donations, 3573: 1-3.  
**ENDORSED BY:** Baptists, 4744: 9-13; Methodists, 2847: 8-13.  
 Episcopalians bishops warn against, 1770: 9-15; errors of, 650: 1-5; ethics the principal feature of, 5467, 5468; examination of, 3557: 1, 6; false and true kind, 1418: 1-6; falsely received by German Emperor, 3148: 1, 2, 9, 10; favored by Church of England's clergy, 3652: 12; gaining strength in Sunday schools, 4151: 8-11; greatest foe of the Bible, 5104, 5105; growth of, among Christian missionary boards, 3465, 3466; has been treated "Christendom," 1890: 12-13.  
 IN: Scotland, 3040, 3041; the churches, 2788: 18-25.  
 Is lower criticism, 1782: 9; no more money appropriated for, 3328: 4-8; part of Kaiser's religion, 3177; possibly typified by Israel's golden calf, 5267: 7; spread in Germany, 2107: 8-15; taught by Methodists, 2695: 5; Thomas Paine its forerunner, 1784: 10, 11; why its work is unreliable, 3397: 2-10; and infidelity cause of church's waning power, 4955: 1-4, 10-12; vs. American Bible League, 3419: 9-17.  
 See Evolution Theory.
- Critics:** Abundantly of, 2984: 11-13; book of Daniel rejected by, 2492: 6, 11; clergy are, 1418-1420; contradictions of, 3286: 22, 23; denounce St. Paul's doctrines, 3481: 4, 5, 8; destroy the influence of the Bible, 5104, 5105; prove dishonestly, 3418: 12-19; reject Methodists' teachings, 4017: 2-7; alienated by discoveries, 818; varying degrees in unbelief of, 3219, 3220; would give us a new Bible, 4163: 14, 15; 4164: 1, 2.
- HIGHWAY:**  
 Of Hellness: 917; compared with "narrow way to life" and "broad road to destruction", 1771-1775; force will bring men to knowledge of truth concerning, 5245: 2-5; two special tests—at its beginning and at its end, 1773: 2; vs. narrow way, 2507: 7-9.  
**MILL:** to Bible symbolism, 716: 1-3; of the Lord, who will ascend into the, 2275: 3826: 9-13; 6171: 8, 9.  
 See Earth.
- HILLIS:** Dr. N. Dwight, repudiates his creed, 2614.  
**HINDOO:** Clergy, how they keep the people in ignorance, 1613: 4; creed of a Christian, 1044.  
 See India.
- HINDRANCES:** To Christian progress, 6440: 7-11.
- HINNOH:**  
**Valley of:** 896: 2-4.  
**PLACE:** For burning of refuse, 6103, 4; of destruction, 4840: 2, 3, 8.  
 Symbol of second death, 2908: 2; what is, 112: 1, 2.
- HIPPOCRISY:** See Russell.
- HIRSC:** Rabbi, preaching Jesus, 1668.
- HIRSH:** R. H., resignation from Editorial Committee requested, 6202: 15.
- HISTORY:** Bible chronology to be taken in preference to secular, 1975: 17; 1978: 1, 2; biological, of human race, 2535, 2536; brief, of Watch Tower, 1, 2; from Adam to Moses, how kept, 1148: 3, 4; God's supervision of record of, 1419: 14; how God has overruled all of earth's affairs, 1561: 6, 9.  
**OF:** God's dealing with Jews, 590: 4-10; Satan's life, 1686, 1687.  
 Ueber's foreview of time of trouble in Jewish ancient, 1275: 5-10; vs. Allegory, 30: 1.
- HITCHCOCK:** Prof. R. D., lauds Catholicism as bulwark against Socialism, 2108: 9.
- HITTITES:** Land of promise was the land of the, 3079: 7.
- HOBART:** For self abuse of the money talent, 2259: 4, 5; selfishness to be avoided by Christians, 3334: 1, 2; of wealth unworthy, 5396: 7-11.
- HOBAB:** Persuaded to remain with Israelites for service, 4038: 4-10.
- HOBSON:** Dr. Richard, used as a tool for evil spirits, 3742: 1-16.
- HOLIDAYS:** For the war, utilized in doing harvest work, 6208: 15.
- HOLINESS:** Apostle's exhortations to, 131: 2-4, 10, 11; degree required of Christians, 5900-5903.  
 Essential to: Divine favor, 2584: 2, 3; sonship, 158: 5, 6.  
 Exhortations, 139: 7; germ of Methodism, 2023: 13-15; highway of, 917.  
**NEW:** Found, 1003; to perfect, 1739; 3897: 1, 8, 9.  
 In the fear of the Lord, let us perfect, 5738: 6, 7; influence of conversation in perfecting, 1730: 4; lessons in, 2570: 9; manner of developing, 437: 11, 12; mark to be attained, 1885: 2; means moral purity, 1739: 1; Methodist theology vs. Methodist funeral orations, 1770: 16-19; must begin in the mind, 2249: 1; necessity for, 138; none to be lost, 140: 14; 714: 13.  
**OF:** Heart, the principal preparation for God's service, 1915: 5; life to be our standard, 5127: 9, 13, 14.  
 People, how they discard the Bible, 1791: 6-8; proper and improper views of, 3100: 4-7; relation of, to wedding garment, 76: 2-7; sanctification defined, 50: 8, 9, 12, 13; to be increased by Christians as time of trouble approaches, 5864: 3, 6-10; true and false, 714: 3, 8, 10-14; what it involves, 8300: 9-12; and wedding garment, 85: 2.
- HOLLAND:** Impressions of, during Brother Russell's tour (1891), 1389: 10; 1370: 2; labor troubles of, in 1889, 1144: 2; progress of Lord's work in (Letter), 6435: 1-3.
- HOLMES:**  
 Oliver Wendell: On truth, 3860: 3-7.  
 Rev. W. V.: See Spiritual teaching of second death, 4003: 1.  
 And Russell, Sisters, death of, 4082: 2, 7.
- HOLY:** As your Father in heaven is, be ye holy, 5482: 13-17; be ye also, 3149: 11; how the saints are "an holy nation", 1567: 9; in type and antitype, 2822; meaning of word, 5856: 7.  
**Place:** Holy and just, 178: 2-5, 9, 10; reconciling of, 159.  
 Roman Empire began in 800 A.D., 1093: 11; Seventh Day Adventist view of the vs. the truth, 1732: 8-14; spirit, see Spirit, Holy; and Most Holy, what they typify, 3053: 14.
- HOMER:** Charity based on, at 1555: 2-6; circles truth spreading in, 4613: 2, 6, 10-14; how to have peace in the, 1270: 2; In the body, absent from the Lord, 2231: 7-12; Jesus had none, 540: 3, 4, 8, 9; justice and generosity essential, 1170: 8, 9.  
**Life:** Destroyed by modern thought, 4860: 13-17; for the Christian, 620: 3, 4.  
 Of consecrated used for Lord, 540, 541; preaching the gospel should begin in, 1882: 19; responsibilities of head of, 2783: 2, 8-11; rule, its meaning for Ireland, 628: 15-17.  
 Suggestions for: Morning service at, 1811: 1, 2; use of Hymns of Dawn at the breakfast table, 1808: 3, 4.  
 Ties severed for the truth, 2852: 6-8;
- truth makes, the very garden-spot of earth, 1298: 9.
- HOMEST:**  
**Hearted:** Alone to ascend holy hill, 5880: 10-14; not moved by infidelity, 2816.  
 Taking advantage to saints, 3891: 6-7; walking, what it involves, 3031: 1-3, 7, 8.  
**HOMESTY:** Basis for a sound mind, 6281: 13-15; departing from business, 4719: 1-4.  
 Essential: In Bible study, 646: 12-15; quality in disciples, 5725: 3, 5.  
 First requirement, 2944: 1; honest clergyman, 1466: 5, 14, 15; in our professions of faith, 2247: 11-13; is the best policy, 933; of heart of Zachariah acceptable to Jesus, 5464: 10-15; one acceptable quality of fallen humanity, 5453: 13, 14; Presbyterian variety, 1194: 1-13; 1198: 5; prime essential for character, 5098: 5-12; should mark all the Christian's dealings, 6289: 10-12.
- HOMES:** Stored in carcass of raccoon, 3326: 18.
- HOMOLULU:** Letter from Brother Russell at, 4957.
- HONOR:** Denied to prophets in own country, 1424: 7.  
 Lord: And he will honor you, 5703: 2-4; not self, in preaching, 3978: 11-13.  
 Preferring one another in, 2213: 6; reached by humility, 120: 1; self to be chosen, 5414: 6-8, 15, 16; thy father and thy mother, applied to new creatures, 3044: 12; 4016: 5, 6.  
 To: Reverted less than God's favor, 5381: 9; whom honor is due, 1200: 4-6, 10; one acceptable quality of fallen humanity, 5453: 13, 14.  
**Vessels unto dishonor or,** 1225: 9-12.
- HONORING:** Christ in our lives essential, 4839: 3, 8-11; Lord's servants, 4418: 3, 4.
- HONORS:**  
 Kingdom: Character determines, 5669: 5, 7-12; confers the power, 6149: 13, 14; depend upon humility in Jesus, 5541: 15, 16; sought while Jesus' Gethsemane approached, 5361: 5, 9.  
**HOPE:** An anchor to our soul, 5497: 10; 6116: 5; built on Bible chronology not absolutely certain, 4736: 14-16; 4737: 1-3, 10; creature subject in (Rom. 8: 20), 750, 781.  
**For:** Discouraged Christians, 628: 18-21; fallen angel, 1879: 5-13; 1680: 1-4, 11-13; man's recovery, 465: 1; world lies in Jesus, 2732, 2733.  
 How gentiles had no, 1435: 1; not a quality possessed by Jehovah, 1225: 15.  
**OF:**  
 CHRISTIANS: Dependent upon compliance with conditions, 6114: 16; 6115; is based on faith in Bible, 6114: 13-15.  
 Consecrated, 349: 2-10; early church was in Lord's return, 2953-2956; glory is Christ in you, 3250: 12; immortality vs. hope of everlasting life, 1877-1879; Lord's coming makes pure, 3193: 6, 7; man for Golden age, 1228: 1; world in Christ's coming 670: 8.  
 One one, 1454-1458; patience and experience, parts of character development, 1585: 18, 19; relation to faith, 74: 4; should be reached rather than the time of trouble, 5213: 6-8; sorrow not as others who have no, 2197; source of our, 751, 752; that purifies, 1138; useless without proper faith, 4385: 12; what the "hope of Israel" was, 1435: 3, 4; and faith, discouragement the result of loss of, 5712: 8-13.  
 See Love and Faith.
- HORNS:** Of Beast, two, 63: 8-17; symbol of power, 96: 1.
- HOSANNA:** In Prophecy fulfilled, 3850: 8; 3851: 2-4; 3852: 6; to the Son of David, 3538: 3.
- HOSEA:** Life of, pictured Jehovah's experience with Israel, 5890: 3, 4.  
 Prophecies of Israel, 2409, 2491: Beahy and nominal spiritual, 4811.  
 Trials in domestic life, 4491: 2, 3; wife of, illustrative of spiritual idolatry, 4811: 3, 4.
- HOSPITAL:** Presbyterian church is, a full of incurables, says a D. D., 1478: 1-5.
- HOSPITALITY:** Beautiful lesson in offering and accepting it, 1546: 11; commanded and rewarded, 481: 5; 8482: 1, 2, 8; grace vs. 2856: 4, 8; knits us together, 1188: 1; returned for spiritual blessings, 4399: 11; should be cultivated, 3247: 8.  
 To: Be consistent with means, 2214: 2; p. 18; not aims, 3483: 3.  
 Undue: During conditions, unwise, 4034: 1-10; we should be given to, 917: 7.
- See Generosity.
- HOUR:** Eternity, or time of judgment, 3041: 1, 2; see Day.  
**Of temptation:** Church kept in the, 2792: 5-11; close of gospel age the, 5981: 1-5; described by Paul, 5651: 10-13; 5652: 7, 8; harvest period of Laodicea's epoch, 5718: 5, 8-11; not upon the world, 2792: 6-11; to come first upon the church, 4583, 4584; upon the church and world, 4899: 5718: 5, 8-11.  
 Third, what it signifies in the Jewish calendar, 6097: 2, 3.
- HOUSE:** Brandon's, in, 228: 7, 13, 14; Christ the foundation-rock of our character, 1922: 9, 10; from heaven church's heavenly bodies, 2231: 5; hired, Paul dwelt in his own, 3208: 2; not made with hands, 179: 7, 11, 18-20.  
**OF:** Israel left desolate, 2296: 8, 8, 2746: 2, 5, 7; 3533: 10; our pilgrimage, the present era, 2231: 3.  
 Our journey toward our Father's, 1401; set in order, for death, 3588: 3, 4; to be filled with glory, 3053: 11, 12.
- HOUSEHOLDS:** Foes of our own, 8438: 4-8.  
**HOUSEHOLDS:** In re baptism of, 1540: 12.
- HOUSES:**  
**Of Israel:** Faithful and spiritual, 601: 13; who they are, 175: 1-3.  
**HOUSETOP:** Christians on, 228: 6, 7; let saints on, not come down, 5456: 5, 6.
- HOUSTON:** Bro. and Rev. Davidson debate in Scotland (1898), 1964, 1965.
- HOWE:** Judge, Appellate Court decides brethren were dealt with unfairly by, 6443: 13-15.
- HUB:** Ransom is the, 1452: 14.
- HUGHES:** Bro. B. C., correction in respect of, 4302: 7; C. C., President of National Baptists Council, 4026: 1, 2.
- HULDA:** Prophecies of Israel's overthrow, 2391: 1, 5.
- HUMANITY:** Advances despite church opposition, 2248: 1-5; deteriorating mentally and physically, 4016: 10-12; glory of perfect, 1264: 8; 1267: 3-10; in fluence of true church on, 834: 8; is savage, says Tolstoy, 3603: 8, 4.  
**OF:** Christ given up, 47: 3-7; 62: 18-23; church given up, 146: 5-7, 9-12.  
 To gain eternal life, 281: 7.  
 See Mankind.
- HUMBLE:** God's promises to the, 2139: 9; given to the, 3595: 11-15; how is always, 2204: 10; 367: 10; in
- HUMBLE:** He that exalteth himself shall be, 3842: 8, 9.
- HUMBLING:** Ourselves under God's hand necessary, 6167: 3-8.
- HUMILIATION:** Angels may never be tested by, 4052: 12; is the path to glory, 1102, 1103; only path to glory, 1988: 1-3.
- HUMILITY:** Acceptable to God, 5218: 8-13; adornment of, 4290: 8, 13, 14; 4291: 1.  
 Aids in: Control of combativeness, 103: 9; discovering defects of character, 2094: 2-6.  
 "All of you be subject one to another", 1553: 4, 5; always necessary, 307: 8; Barabbas tested as to his, 4364: 1, 2; basis of all Jesus' teachings, 6311: 16; causes one to study his own weaknesses, 5562: 4-9; century's beautiful, 1922: 5-7, 11; defined, 6336: 13; encourage the humble to use talents possessed; encourage not the proud, 1629: 4, 7, 8.  
 Essential: 2655: 2-6; before service is acceptable to God, 5321, 5322.  
 IN: Approaching the Lord, 3765: 7; Bible study, 3437: 10-12; elders, 3613: 6, 9-14; prayer, 3842: 7-9.  
 To: A reception of the truth, 4333: 5, 6; attainment of true wisdom, 2263: 1-7; forgiveness of sin, 3761: 7-11; saintship, 2660: 7-9.  
 Esteem others above ourselves, 4228, 4229; "except ye become as little children", 1766; exemplified by Moses in dealing with Hobab, 4038: 5, 6, 8.  
 False: Illustration of, 5843: 14, 15; in Bible study, 651: 6.  
 First essential in God's service, 5262: 1-5, 11-12; foundation virtue for true faith, 5023: 6; grace of, 2228; how to cultivate, 4928, 4929; illustration of false, 5843: 14, 15; importance to Christians of, 1920: 3-10; 1921: 1, 2, 4; 4786: 17; 4787: 1; is teachable, 2434: 2.  
 Jesus: Taught disciples, 2449: 7-13; the greatest example of, 2228.  
 John teaches lesson in, 2417: 9; knowledge dangerous without, 3785: 8-6.  
 Leads us to: Take humble seats, 5414: 8, 15, 16; tolerance and patience, 5124: 16-18.  
 Lord's warning to his disciples respect-



Priest for church also, 4922: 5-8; prayers of the saints are, 17: 4; used with bullock but not with goat, 4989: 1-3; was not buried in the Holy (Letter), 5961: 6-12; what it typified, 79: 6.

**INCONSISTENCIES:** Concern of Rev. Z. G. Batten for Christian, 3112: 2, 8, 10-12; of Christendom, 2711: 3, 7-8.

**INCONTINENT:** In last days, 2460: 8.

**INCORRIGIBLE:** Secured by the Holy of the, 765: 1; 4820: 3-6; to be destroyed, 784: 3-5, 8-17; will not expect second death, 912: 8.

**INCORRUPTION:** Raised in, 95: 8, 9.

**And Immortality:** As used in the Scriptures, 2539: 3-15, 17-23; defined, 204: 1-8, 13, 14; difference between, 6354, 8355.

**INCREASE:** Earth yielding her, 4431: 12-14; of Israelites in Egypt phenomenal, 2900: 2-4; sample of how the earth shall yield her, 3302: 4-8, 11-14.

**INCISIONS:** Of character of Christians, 2950: 3-4; wrong decision is better than, 8233: 14, 15.

**INDIA:** Brahmanism its chief religion, 1183: 6, 7, 9, 10; Brahmo-Somaj and its plans, 1613: 8-16; demonism practised in, 2173: 7-14; 2174; divided into four castes, 1183: 10; failure of foreign missions in, 1613: 5; how the Hindoo priests keep the people in ignorance, 1613: 4; letters from, 1242: 11-13; 1473: 5-7; missionary life in, 1701.

**Number of:** Converts vs increase of population, 1990: 14; Protestant ministers and workers in (1890), 1960: 13, 14.

**Papal activity in,** in 1889 A. D., 1131: 8, 7; progress of truth-spreading in, 4895: 4-13; rebels under British rule, 4521: 16; receiving and accepting the truth, 4594: 3, 4, 7-9; re-joining in Japanese victories over Russia, 3396: 9, 11; report of the work in, 4898: 7, 8; sectarianism making ill-fell in, 1071, 1072; social and religious life of, 1601-1063; 1607; 1612, 1613; spread of the truth in (1911), 4814: 4848; 4849: 1-6; (Letter), 5254: 36-38; truth carried to, 869: 19-24.

**INDIAN:** Present truth reaches a native Canadian (Letter), 5842: 4-14; receives the truth, 786: 11.

**INDIANS:** Practised demonism, 2173: 7-14; 2174.

**INDIFFERENCE:** Will lead into outer darkness, 1358: 4, 5.

**INDIGNATION:** Not incompatible with love, 5603: 1-4; righteous, 787: 8-10; sometimes a proper quality, 5125: 1-6. See Anger.

**INDIVIDUALISM:** Upheld against Socialism by Papacy, 1785: 1-4.

**INDIVIDUALITY:** Constitutes the soul, 6296: 8, 9; how preserved through death, 1263: 3-5, 7-10; 1264: 1, 2, 6, 7; in character required of every new creature, 3250: 10; may be transferred from one plane to another, 5560: 3-5, 8-10; of new creature to be preserved, 6296: 8-11.

**INDOLENCE:** Result of Socialism, 1691: 9.

**INDULGENCES:** Defined by Catholic Church, 3608: 13-19; of John Tetzel for St. Peter's, 1-3, 12-17; 1082: 6-8; offered by Pope for prayers for conversion of Protestants (1895), 1824: 9-11; 1825: 1, 2, 10; sale of, by Papacy, 553: 7, 8, 13-16; sold by Protestants, 554: 15-17.

**INTELEGANCE:** of Industry, 1756: 2-4.

**INEQUALITY:** Industrial, must go, 3923: 12-14.

**INFALLIBILITY:** Claimed by the Pope when he speaks "ex-cathedra," or officially, 1526: 8; false and true, 1051: 8-10, 14-17; human craving for, 797: 11; never claimed by Brother Russell, 3745, 3746; 5367: 7-9, 15; not claimed for the Watch Tower, 4472: 1.

**Of:** Apostles reasonable, 3745: 5.

**POPE:** 54: 14; adopted in 11th century, 660: 10; confirmed in 1870, 1993: 14.

**Rome's greatest effort is to maintain,** 3180: 12-16.

**INFALLIBLE:** Apostles were, in their public teachings and writings, 1526: 6; none in flesh are, 30: 3; Pope submits fallible infallibilities, 1776: 10.

**Towers and Dawes not,** 1536: 8-10.

**INFANTS:** Baptism of, 1540: 1, 12; 1543: 9-11; Chinese killers of, better than missionaries! 1315: 11, 12; hope for dead, 452: 5-7; non-ethical, eternally damned, one view, 2686, 2687; not eligible to heaven, 2660: 3; resurrected as, 631: 17, 18; salvation of, Presbyterian view, 830; teaching

of Presbyterian creed regarding, 1310: 11-15.

**INFOLIO:** Modern church is, 1186: 15-18; received and accepted the truth (Letter), 5705: 7-10, 14-16.

**INFIDELITY:** Also Intolerance, 594: 5-8, 11; American colleges are teaching, 3357: 1-5, 8; 4393: 4394: 1-4.

**Among:** Christian ministers, sample of, 3368, 3367; clergy, 3228: 14-16; 3229: 10-11; German clergy, 1948: 3-6; preachers, 2499; Protestant ministers, 2538.

**Answer to,** 349: 18-19; being answered by modern inventions, 1935: 5-9, 11; cause of, 427: 2-4, 6, 7; caused by preaching eternal torment, 1501: 8-12; Christendom drifting toward, 1583: 7-10, 18, 19; 1584: 1-13; clergy embracing, 1417: 1450; 1924: 3-6; 1831: 4-9, 12; disapproved by excavations in Nineveh, 520: 3-6; due to orthodox creeds, 2817: 3, 4.

**Effect of,** on: Nominal Christians, 36: 7-13; the time of trouble, 3410: 4-6, 15, 16; 2411: 7-12.

**Explained as the living variety of orthodox,** 1307: 7-10; fostered in American colleges, 4393: 7-9, 13-16; growth of, 426: 7-9, 10, 12; 3465, 3466; has permeated "Christendom," 1690: 10-13; honest skepticism and its remedy, 1199; how Brother Russell approached, 2452: 11-18.

**In:** German rampant, 3628: 12, 13; 3629: 1, 2, 8; Methodist Seminary, 254: 17-22.

**Increase of:** 125: 1-8, 9-16; 3108: 9-11; among scholars, 3566: 25; 3567: 1-9; caused by formal theory, 389-55. Inevitable reaction from superstition is, 1566: 8-12; Ingessoll's sermon on, before the "Church Militant," 1968: 12-18; 1969: 5-6; nominal Christianity cause of, 427: 2-4, 6, 7; not atheism, 1417: 1-6.

**Of:** Denominational ministers, 2768: 18-25; ministers do not disbar them, 4762: 21, 22; 4763: 1-4; Voltaire resulted from earthquake, 3033: 8.

**Often due to ignorance,** 537: 9-17; pestilence of (Psa. 91): 593: 14; present truth, 2875: 12; progress of, 325: 19, 20; punished in Germany, 3404: 2-4; rabbis leading Jews into, 1762: 4-8, 13-15; 1763: 10-12; rapid spread of (1895), 1824: 3-6; received its reward, 3388: 15-18; regrettable thing, 5105: 3, 11, 12; result of creeds, 207: 3; Rev. H. A. Torrey's arraignment of, 2705: 1-2. Spread of: 495: 2.

**IN:** 1895, 1831: 4-9, 12; Germany (1894), 1752: 19-23.

**Spreading to Sunday schools,** 3050: 11-15; sweeping over male colleges, 4013, 4614; (Letter), 21: 6-8; clergy and colleges, 3566: 25; 3567: 1-9; increased-rejection often leads to, 1307: 12-14; worship of human reason, 1762: 15; 1763: 5, 7; vs. Orthodoxy, Ingessoll on, 373, 674.

**See Higher Criticism; Truth.**

**INFIRMITIES:** Acknowledge Bible as wonderful, 510: 14; and to, 21: 6-8; clergy are becoming, 1417: 1420; how to argue with, 8: 9; in modern pulpits, 949: 11, 12.

**Made by:** Rockefeller's industry, 4471: 1-5; sectarian missions, 1072: 3-5.

**Most:** martyrs, 594: 13; their theory in Rev. Testament, 484, 485; who are, 3466.

**INFIRMITIES:** "Himself took our," 573: 575.

**Jesus:** Bore our, 772: 10; 3727: 8-10; was touched with a feeling of our, 5103: 14; 5104: 1-4.

**When:** freely forgiven through Christ, 1759: 14, 15.

**INFLUENCE:** Be solicitous for your, 1188: 6.

**Of:** A Christian life, 1151; 5439; brethren in prison beneficial to others, 6419: 7, 8; Brother Russell, its wide scope, 6010: 11, 12.

**On:** babies in Church, importance of good, 5886: 7, 12; power of Christian, 3146.

**Pre-natal,** effect upon: Children, 4090: 7, 8; 4839: 12; 5150: 6, 7; 5251: 2-5; 5012: 8; 5015: 6-8; 5057: 1-4; 5700: 11-13; God's servants, 4210: 1-3.

**Responsibility for lost,** 5412: 6-8.

**INFLUENZA:** Epidemic in 1895, 1805: 16-18; and typhoid remedies, 5889: 9.

**INGRESSOL:**

**Col. Robert:** Addresses the "Church Militant," Chicago (1896), 1968: 12-18; 1969: 5-15; answered by truth, 674-676; assails "ultra-right of kings," 1989: 13-15; catechized, 700:

19-21; ministers have hope for salvation of, 3559: 6-22.

**ON:** Orthodoxy, 673: 12, 13; temperance, 3862: 2.

**Reviewed:** by a pastor, 737: 9, 10.

**VIEWS OF:** ON: Christendom, 706: 19-21; what constitutes a true church, 1968: 16-18; 1969: 1-3.

**INGRATITUDE:** At root of Eve's temptation, 1024; evidence of spiritual sickness, 2076: 7; proper attitude toward, 1605: 12; Samuel points Israel to their sin of, 4190: 5, 6; 4200, 4201.

**INHERITANCE:** Earnest of our, 493: 4, 7, 11, 12; heavenly, 1598.

**Of:** Brille united, 4784: 1-3; Israel, 286: 17, 18; saints, illustrated, 337: 7, 11-17.

**INIQUITY:** Abounding in the church, love of the many waxes cold, 5857: 7, 9-12; drawn from cords of vanity, 4257; love rejoices not in, 2204: 10, 11; 4918: 14-16; of all laid upon Jesus, 3590-3592; rewards of, 3369: 3; to be hated but the sinner loved, 5125: 1-5.

**INJUNCTIONS:** Of federal judges deny constitutional rights, 2016; to restrain labor rebellions, 3372: 2, 6.

**INJUSTICE:** Constitutes a claim for retribution, 5259, 5260; differing viewpoints in respect to, 5604: 1, 2, 7, 8; effect of a perverted conscience, 5958: 1, 2; how the consecrated should deal with, 3827: 3-5; injuries both the afflicted and the sufferer, 527: 1-5; not manifested by God to the Canaanites, 5314: 5-13; practised by parents upon children, 6369: 5; proper attitude toward, 1665: 12; righteous anger proper when we see, 5603: 14; 5604: 1-2; should be submitted to rather than injure truth, 326: 8; and bribery and greed prophesied by Amos, 3424: 6-11.

**INKHORN:** Bro. Russell the man with the writer's, 6028: 12, 13.

**INNOCENCE:** Not harmed by slander, 3195: 10, 11; and virtue defined, 784: 5.

**INNOCENT:** May suffer as evil-doers, 3649: 1-7.

**INQUISITION:** Modern, 992: 8-10; real holy, in Millennium, 1469: 9; 1471: 13; some of its holy work, 1050.

**INSANE:** Teaching of Presbyterian creed regarding the, 1310: 11-15; whole world is measurably, 1080: 1-14; 1413.

**INSANITY:** Accumulation of money a form of, 1413: 5, 12; busyboding is one form of, 1413: 3.

**Caused by:** Delving into Spiritism, 3743: 18, 19; evangelists, 1501: 18; 1502: 1-2; preaching eternal torment, 1501: 18; 1502: 1, 2.

**Follows:** revivals, 1866: 18, 19; human race threatened with, 4860: 7-12; increased trade is not, 2807: 2-4; increasing in United States, 3882: 2, 12; largely demon obsession, says physician, 3602: 13, 14.

**Of:** Emperor William (1897), 2151: 5-7; Nihilism during a type, 3301: 5.

**Intellectual:** Long existent, but discernible, 5515: 26; 5516: 8; merely demon obsession, 2171: 16; 2181: 9-11; 2186: 7-9, 11-15; 3310: 6; 3726: 11, 5044: 4.

**On the increase,** 3966: 14, 15; reckless propagation a form of, 413: 8-11.

**Result of:** City of Dreadful Night, interfering with supernatural, 4405, 4406.

**And:** Genius, seemingly allied, 2866: 8; sickness greatly increased, 4049: 10-12.

**INSCRIPTIONS:** On ancient tablets difficult to translate, 3500: 1.

**INSECTS:** Disease traceable to millions of, 4075.

**INSIGHT:** Spiritual, essential to the understanding of the Law, 5295: 3-6, 10, 11.

**INSPIRATION:** All saints have, how, 1148: 10-12; apostles inspired to present the truth correctly, not verbally inspired, 1525: 6-15; 1526: 1-4; Brother Russell and the Lord's guidance but claimed no, 1536: 8-10; modern critic's view of, 2484: 13-21; higher erroneous idea of, 649: 12; 650; never claimed by Brother Russell, 5450: 5-7; not the Lord's method of teaching his people now, 2240: 11.

**Of:**

**APOSTLES:** 435: 3-8, 10-16; denied, 2768: 18-25.

**Bible:** proved, 24: 15, 16; 71: 1; 349: 10-19; 458-461; 728: 1, 2; 1148: 1-12; Brother Russell disclaimed by him, 5280: 15-18; 5281: 1; prophets incarnate, 218: 2, 3.

**SCRIPTURES:** 52: 2, 3; denied by Jesuits, 3012: 6-15.

**Special teachers,** 128: 13.

**St. Paul's:** example is an, 1558: 5-7, 11, 12; Pope declares the Bible is, hand verbal (1894), 1625; Scriptural meaning of, 438: 6, 7; threefold character of apostle, 1525: 8-15; 1526: 1-4; translations not works of, 1353; verbal of the Bible, 1313: 20; 1314: 1-12.

**View of:** Protestant clergy on, 1418: 7-11; 1419: 1-12; Rev. C. A. Briggs, D. D., upon, 1313: 5-14.

**And divine authority of the book of Genesis,** 1622.

**See Infallibility.**

**INSTABILITY:** Result of double-mindedness, 2533: 3.

**INSTANT:** In season, out of season, 646: 15; 3189: 2; 3211: 2.

**INSTRUCTION:** In righteousness essential to all, 2387: 4.

**Letters of:** For the stubborn, 1513: 8-10.

**Of:** Colporteurs, 1134: 1-6; sharpshooters, 1110: 3.

**INSTRUCTIONS:** For colporteurs, 927: 8-12; of the Word to be taken into the heart, 2093: 9, 13-16.

**INSUBORDINATION:** Increases with knowledge, 4745: 5.

**INSURANCE:** Can Christians take, 521: 3-7; companies will disappoint those leaning upon them, 1827: 16; Germany enacted first compulsory life and accident insurance law, 1819: 3, 5; life, cheapest and best, 469: 2, 6; scheme of Roman Catholicism, 469: 7, 8.

**INTELLECT:** Various grades of ability of, 1737: 8.

**INTELLIGENCE:** Making the world unhappy, how, 1485: 11-13; why it causes discontent, 1355: 7, 8.

**INTERPRETATION:** Applies to food, drink, thoughts, etc., 3894: 2; assisting others to overcome, 6154: 1-4; chief foe to righteousness, 4759: 10-13; curse of, 3892-3894.

**Effects of:** Illustrative of effect of all in, 1631: 7, 8; upon men and nations, 4337: 7-9, 12-16.

**England:** affected by, 4337: 8, 9; fighting, next to kingdom work, 4006: 9; 4007: 1; greater in Christendom than among heathen, 3746: 5; leads to poverty, 5790: 14; 5797: 1-5, 15-21; many forms of, 2938, 2974; not found in I. B. S. A. 2532: 4, 5; of Babylon, 1896: 2-21; our influence to be against, 3892: 4-9; physical and spiritual, 2873: 2-5, 8, 9; restraints against, a blessing, 4033: 6; results of, 4156: 3-11; sin of, 3859: 9, 10; why Christians should forego liberty in, 3055: 2. See Abstinence.

**INTENTIONS:**

**Good:** Not always approved by the Lord, 3155, 3156; 3258: 28; of Christians not sufficient, 5001: 6.

**INTERCESSIONS:** How Christ makes, 794: 9.

**Of:** Jesus efficacious for church and world, 5776, 5777; truth, 373: 8-10.

**INTERCHURCH:** Conference condemned by John S. Wightman, 3704: 6-13.

**Movement:** A menace, 992: 13; Judge Burke's views on, 2463: 1-4.

**INTEREST:** Is it love, 1994: 13-17.

**INTERESTS:** Earthly, wisely sacrificed for spiritual, 5206: 1-7.

**Spiritual:** Never to be sacrificed for temporal, 5614: 2; to preclude temporal interests, 3110: 9.

**INTERMARRIAGE:** Between blood relations, 2042: 8; of Israelites brought disaster, 4776: 8, 9.

**INTERMEDIARIES:** Two, between Adam and Isaac, 1148: 3.

**INTERNATIONAL:**

**Bible Students Association:** Could be no papal Babylon, 5730: 1-13; effect of, as broad as that of early church, 5155, 5156; electing of elders and deacons in, joining Babylon? 1923: 9, 11-16; incorporation at London, date of the, 6147: 12, 24; literature of, in boxes at stations suggested (Letter), 6036: 2.

**MEMBERS:** Charged with disloyalty to government, 6231: 1; commended as true Christians by secular press, 6396: 2, 3, 6, 8; may be known as of that name, 4593: 1, 2, 6-8; properly exempted from military duty, 6089: 9-12, 6097; not of, noted by minister of Babylon (Letter), 5820: 10-14.

**Ministers:** resent that no collections are taken by the, 5374: 9-12; number of adherents to the, 6181: 10; only another name for the Watch Tower Bible & Tract Society, 5808: 7.

17; origin, object, and operations of, 5155; 5156; preaching of, how ordained and sent forth, 4508; 4; status of, under conscription law of Great Britain, 5953; 5-9; why organized, its Board named, 6162; 14, 18.

**INTERPOLATIONS:** Of Scriptures, 207; 3; 319; only basis for doctrine of trinity in scriptures (1 John 5:7, 8), 1411; 1-11; part of Rev. 20: 5; 1209; 7; 8; 1772; 6, 11; testimony of an old Syriac manuscript in re Mark 16:9-20, 1530; 7.

**INTERPRETATION:** Of Scriptures: Brother Russell's method of, 4384; 11; safe rule for, 6212; 2. **SHOULD BE:** Balanced, 29, 30; orderly, 24.

**INTIMACY:** Not to spring up with the unbelieving, impure, disloyal, or deceitful, 1538.

**INTOLERANCE:** Caused by extreme views, 29; 3; ecclesiastical, 922; 3; "liberty" of Romanism is, 1082; love will save from the spirit of, 5124; 16-19.

**OF:** Ecclesiasticalism, 992; 1-14; Protestantism, 695; 17; true Christians by world now the same as ever, 3924; 1-13.

**Often mistaken for justice,** 5124; 16; 17; Presbyterian, 981-983.

**Religions:** In Europe and America, 2920; no justification for, 3392; 5-7; to increase with Church Federation, 3396; 3.

**INTOXICANTS:** That affect the growth of new creatures, 6154; 8.

**See Liqueur, Intoxicating.**

**INTOXICATION:** Christian liberty as applied to evil, of, 3146; 2, 5, 6; forbidden to the Christian, 5098; 15, 16; physical and spiritual, 2873; 2-5, 8; 9; sample of where it leads, 4289; 20; 26; 4290; 1, 6, 9-12; sentimental views on, 2533; 1-3; sin of, 2074; 2; two kinds of symbolic, 2968; 5, 6.

**And the Power of Habits,** 3270, 3271.

**See Liqueur, Intoxicating.**

**INTRODUCTION:** In re certificates of, for Pilgrims (1894), 1702; 12; 1706; 12; letters of, recalled (1895), 1847; 1886.

**INTROSPECTION:** For the consecrated, 3199; 11; true Christian's need of, 2463; 13-16.

**INTRUSION:** Into things unseen, 496; 5-12; 15.

**INTUITION:** Adam's original, 1723; 16.

**INVENTION:** In Canada for generating gas from coal, 6058; 1-5, 12-18.

**OF:** Perforated bullet, in 1896, 1960; 5-9; war torpedoes for the air, 4522; 2, 5.

**Often hindered by corporate greed,** 1209.

**INVENTIONS:** Do not prove that this is a brain age, 737; 14.

**Electrical:** Energy from coal and electric lights (1896), 1990; 15-18; weed-killer (1896), 1948; 10.

**How they:** Overthrow arguments of skeptics and infidels, 1935; 5-9, 11; strengthen our faith in God's powers, 1935; 5-9, 11.

**Increase of, since 1874;** 5674; 8; lost arts of ancients, 1258; 1; merely time savers, 4916; 9-16; 4917; 1, 2.

**Modern:** Are millennium foregleams, 429; 2-6; 5153; 19-27; do not disprove man's fall, 1257; 4; 1258; 1, 3; due to Millennium, 4919; 120; 2-6; not due to greater intelligence, 5257; 1.

**Of our day compared with those of a century ago,** 5153; 1-23; one cause of the time of trouble, how, 1676; 1, 12-14; part of, in the period of transition, 620; 1-8; power behind, invisible, 479; 16; 480; 16; increasing, 1257; 4; 1258; 1, 3.

**WENTURES:** Importance of, 1162; 10-12.

**INVESTIGATION:** Of other literature, is it useful 4194; 1-10; scientific, why it is unreliable, 3500; 1, 5, 6.

**IRELAND:** (Arishbush), his views of Mesianic Kingdom, 4799; 1-5.

**(Erin):** British crimes against, 578; 9-11; impressions of, during Brother Russell's tour, in 1891, 1369; 3-5; irreverence in, 4087; 12; North of, fearful of home rule, 4925; 5-7; what home rule for, means, 1022; 15-17.

**And Great Britain's outlook in (1012),** 4895; 14, 17-23.

**IRISH:** Catholics: Plan to control America 5157; 5, 9.

**IRREVERENCE:** Among the consecrated to, 5679; 11; examples of reverence to, 2873; 11, 12; in modern churches, 2561; of modern evangelists, 3229; 5-10; one of the sins of the latter day, 2053; 8; 4763; 5-9; taking God's name in vain is one form of, 1527, 1528.

**ISAAK:** Chief characteristics of, 2860; 2, 8; how he typified a heavenly seed,

4530; 8, 9; inherited all of Abraham's goods, 5178; 7, 8; Jacob's deception of, 3392; 2, 3, 5.

**4, 5; 6340: 8; marriage of, typical,** 2861; 2; meaning of name, 2860; 2; 2861; 7; model of peace, 3953; 5-9; obedient and submissive to Abraham, 2907; 9; offered in sacrifice typical of Christ, 5188; 6-14; persecution by Ishmael's picture, 277; 8; type of Christ, 68; 1; 70; 13; 161; 1-11; 283; 8; 752; 1; 973; 6; 1227; 2-4; 1386-1389; 2778; 3, 4; 2908; 3-6.

**And:**

**ISHMAEL:** As types, 2443; 2; contrasted, 3952; 2, 3, 5.

**REBECCA:** A picture of the Christ, 3953; marriage of, typical, 5187, 5188.

**ISAIAH:** Eighteenth chapter explained, 3404, 3405; encouraged through a vision as the mouthpiece of Jehovah, 3270, 2571.

**Higher:** Criticism of, false and true, 1418; 1-3; critics of, give some lower criticism, 1784; 10, 11.

**Message of, also applicable to nominal spiritual Israel,** 2371; 11, 12; ninth chapter explained, 3688; 3687; on resurrection, 642; 1, 2, 7-9.

**Pictures:** Ancient worthies as sprouts from roots of Israel, 4787; 12.

**TITLE:** Cleansing of the church, 6350, 6351; Millennial reign of Christ, 3596-3598.

**Prophecy of:** Portents of Messiah's kingdom, 2372-2374; on ransom, 652; 9; relating to U. N., 2327; 13-18.

**Prophecies of:** Israel's downfall, 3451, 3452; Jesus' sickness, 2767; 3; Millennium, 2550; 9-13; 3589; 9.

**Twenty-first and twenty-eighth chapters,** Swedish Revised Version, 3531; 3-5, 9; type of God's saintly class, 4787; 6-10.

**Vision of:** 2370, 2371; the Temple explained, 4787.

**ISHMAEL:** Pictured rejection of Israel, 2777; 9.

**Type of:** Fleshly Israel, 283; 8; 1389; 2, 8-10; 5503; 644; 9-11; nominal Christians, 2778; 7.

**And Isaac:** As types, 2443; 2; contrasted, 3952; 2, 3, 5.

**ISOLATED:** God compensates the, 4077; 1, 2; sister rejoices in the truth, 4742; 3, 5.

**ISOTATION:** No bar to appreciation of truth (Letter), 6113; 23-25.

**ISRAEL:** Abrahamic Covenant only partially understood by, 5285; 7-9; advantages of natural and spiritual, 5240-5242.

**Both houses of:** 862; 13; 2084-2086; 2866; 1-2; big show, all mankind, 5240-5242; cross of Christ a test upon, 1452; 6-10, 14-16; 1453; distinction between the promises to, 4071, 4072; divine providence over affairs of, 3658; 4, 7-9; 4259; 2-5; doctrine of, false, 432; 433; Ebenezer a monument of victory to, 5027; 319; 2; exhortations from Isaiah to, 3452, 3453; experiences of, compared, 3660.

**HAVE:** Cause for praising the Lord, 5500, 5501; rejected Jesus, 3538; 8-10; separate interests, 5460; 6-8.

**Jesus a stumbling stone to,** 175-177; 2036; 1-3; 3047; 5-6; 3192; 1-3; 3238; 1-8; 9; purpose of God's dealing with, 5817; 3-8, 10-13; special objects of God's care, 5527; 6, 10-12; spiritual and natural are pilgrims and strangers, 2230, 2231; 14; types of, 184; 4-6, 12-15; 637; 14, 15; warned against spiritualism, 3088; 9.

**Delivered from Pharaoh in antitype,** 2920-1; Isaiah pictures ancient worthies as sprout from roots of, 4787; 12; Jacob's name changed to, 3970; 5, 6.

**Natural:** Accept Christ, when, 2611; "Agree with thine adversary (the Mosiac law) quickly."

**AMOS PROPHECIES AGAINST:** And it applies to nominal spiritual, 2358, 2357; ten tribes of, 3423, 3424.

**Anglo-Saxons favored because they are the ten lost tribes of 1340-1342;** attempt to barter the Exodus and in-fidelity of (1895), 1846; 7; Baron Hirsch's colonization scheme of, in South America not successful (1896), 1942; 6, 14; battles of, picture of church's spiritual battles, 3392; 9.

**BLESSED WITH TEMPORAL BLESSINGS:** 3262; 15; for obedience to God, 3222; 8, 23.

**Blessings as well as trials accompanied the life of,** 5645; 12, 13; blind until church is glorified, 2631; 4.

**BLINDNESS:** Happened to, 384; 6; of, when and why turned away, 3193; 1.

**Brazen serpent of, 1847;** burdens in-

creased because of Moses' demand, 5263; 13, 14; buried into Moses in cloud of glory, a type, 3209; 2; Cain pictured God's rejection of, 2777; 9; calamities upon, God's chastisements, 1271; 7-16.

**CAMP OF:** In antitype, 4607; 3, 4; represents Christendom, 4607; 4-6.

**Cast off for the sake of the elect,** 4463; 8, 9; 4781; 8, 11-16.

**CAUSE OF:** Overthrow of, 2359; the ten-tribe's captivity to Assyria, 3892; 2, 3, 5.

**Chastening of Lord upon,** 2356; 6-9.

**CHASTISEMENTS:** Upon, and their causes, 5721; 1-11; why visited upon, 2485; 6, 8, 9.

**Chief nation in Millennium,** 410; 1; 420; 1; children of, borrowed from Egyptians, 1657; 15; 2811; 8.

**CHRISTIANIZING:** Hebrews in New York City (1893), 1531; 7, 15, 16; work of Rabinowitz among Russian Jews, 1302.

**CHURCH:** Are antitypical priests of, 562; 3, 4, 9, 10; typified by first-borns of, 5272; 16; 5273.

**Cloud was their guide through wilderness,** 3997; 5, 6; comfort to be now preached to, 5234; 11-14; coming into prominence in Europe, 1407; compared to valley of dry bones, 2505; comparison between Jews and "Christians" in Chicago (1894), 1758; 9-12; considered as type of spiritual Israel, 4055; 8, 9, 13; conversion to Christianity among New York Jews (1895), 1786; 2, 3, 7; Cornelius had faith above, 3071; 4; corroborating of Bible account of bondage of, 398; 2, 3; crossed the Jordan by divine power, 6345; crossing Red Sea typified resurrection, 1322; 11; Cyrus God's instrument for deliverance of, 3642; 3-6; 4892, 4893; days (390) upon, 1341; 9; Deborah prophesied an savior of, 5604; 9-11; 5605; 1; desired by Jesus' humility, 3901; 8-10; deflected through iniquity of Balaam, 5322, 5323.

**DELIVERANCE:** From all enemies to be complete, 4892; 2-7, 12-15; 6145; 1-10; of, a type of true church's deliverance, 155; 1-12.

**DELIVERED FROM:** Babylonian captivity, 4892, 4893; Egypt, a type, 155; 2-13; Egyptians across Red Sea, 2919; Sennacherib, 3582; the Egyptians, 3996-3998.

**Detailed comparison of Law Covenant of with New Covenant,** 1322; 2-5; 1323, 1324; disloyal to God, 2490, 2491; does not consider, 3312; 8.

**DOUBLE OF:** Accomplished, 1378, 1379; completed in 1878 and 1918, 6235-6237; simply a time-double, 1160; was defavor vs. favor, 1201.

**Duration of her blindness,** 751; 7; earthly prosperity promised to, 4768; 3-6, 9, 14; edict of Sultan, August 1891, forbade them to settle in Palestine, 1918; 9; Egyptian captivity of, a blessing, 1201; 6-8; Egyptians feared, 3982; 3-5, 8, 9.

**ELECTION OF:** Conditional, 1140; 1-12; not annulled, 457; 4-9.

**Elijah brought them back to the true worship,** 3406; 1-5; emigration of, from Russia in 1892 stopped by cholera, 1452.

**ENEMIES OF:** God ordered destroyed, 5509; 11-13; Law taught love for, 3738; 10, 11; trial of spiritual Israel's enemies, 5706; 11-18; 5707; 2-4.

**Esau a picture of rejection of,** 1624; 10-14; 2777; 9; 4438; 11; 4626; 9; exhorted to return unto the Lord, 4811; 5-9; experiences of, a measuring line, 4788; 12; prediction of, from Poland (1893), 1534.

**FAILED:** Because of neglect to keep God first, 3468; 1, 2, 7, 8; to enter Canaan because of unbelief, 4046; 5387; 17; 5388.

**FALTIM:** Tested in the wilderness journey, 3997, 3998; the basis of, of God's dealing with, 5244; 9-14.

**Faithful orthodox Jews arraigns "Reformed" rabbis,** 1762; 8; 13, 17; 1763; 1-12; fall of Jericho illustrates new creature's victory, 1857; feared by Egyptians, 3982; 3-5, 8, 9; first called to be of the bride of Christ, 3911; 1-3; freed from captivity, 3998; 2509; 8, 11-15; God did not make empty promises to, 5836; 4, 5, 7, 10.

**GOD'S:** Dealings with, under Law Covenant, 5162; 18-20; 5183; 1-9; manner of rewarding or reproofing, 2029; 1-3.

**Greed and murmuring caused death of the,** 5308; 14, 15.

**ADAM:** Earthly rewards and blessings, 1051; 4; three witnesses to their contracts, 3094; 7-9.

**Attacked by Germans, and why (1896),** 1918; 15-17; Hebrew free thinkers discuss Christ, 1304; 6, 7; Hezekiah's prayer and deliverance, 1358; 7-15; hint as to "hunters and fowls"; 16; of 2382; 3, 4; history portrayed in the parable of the wicked husbandmen, 1795; Hosea prophesies respecting, 4811.

**HOW:** Freed from bondage of Law Covenant, 4319; 5-8; they came under the New Covenant, 4319; 4, 8; type of reconciled world in Millennium, 1365; 1-3.

**"If thou hadst known the things which belong unto thy peace,"** 1846, 1847.

**IN:** Covenant relationship to Jehovah, 5182; 18-20; 5183; 1-9; prophecy, 83; 2, 3.

**Increase in Egypt phenomenal,** 2900; 2-4; intended as a typical people, their trials great, 4037; 8, 9; invasion of Palestine by, described in the Tel-Amarna tablets, found in Egypt, 1052; "Jacob's trouble" referred to, 26; 9-12.

**JESUS:** Did not try to convert, 3870; 3-8; sent only to sheep of, 51; 14.

**Joshua succeeded Moses as the leader of,** 5335, 5336.

**JOHN REE:** In the wilderness a type, 3035, 3036; to Canaan typical, 184.

**Justice not violated in giving Canaan to,** 5335; 13-16; 5336; 1-4, 12, 13.

**KINGDOM OF:** Overthrown under reign of Zedekiah, 3616; 1-3; proposed, 1293.

**Knew not the time of their visitation,** 1846, 1847; last message of Moses to, 1850; 2-4, 9-13; 3071; 3072.

**LAW COVENANT:** Binding only upon, 5946; 6; 5947; 1-4; in force from the time they left Egypt, 1731; 5, 6; more important to them than the Law, 6343; 7-11; proved a blessing to, 6344; 5-10; still in force upon, 1729; 13-15; typified new covenant, 1322; 2.

**Law taught them love for their enemies,** 3738; 10, 11; leading nation to Millennium, 2805; 2; Levites, priests, typists, 453; 20, 21; just for equal explained in antitype, 5267; 6; many readings the New Testament, 1407; 5-6; meaning of word, 518; 14; Messiah, not Jehovah, will draw, 6448; 11.

**METHOD OF, IN:** Choosing a king, 3218, 3219; slaughtering meat, 1989; 3, 4.

**Modern version of, "We have no king but Caesar,"** 1396; more guilty than Solomon, 7-14.

**MONES:** Repulsed in his effort to assist, 5252; 4-7, 9; reviewed God's providences in dealing with, 5296; 2-5.

**National pride of, groundless, 1140; 1-12; nationalization movement of,** 1719; nations blessed or cursed because of, 5232; 14-16; new government for Palestine suggested by Brother Russell, 1342; not really disadvantaged by the Law, 6446; 10-13; occasions for rejoicing in deliverance, 4892; 2-7, 12-15; old marriage contract of, 1388; 9; one proof that the "ten lost tribes" were not lost, 1747; 19; only competent rabbi of, will be the Messiah, 1763; 12; 1764; 1; origin of the name, 2866; 1; Palestine opened to the king of, 1892; 1563; Palestinian colonization plans of (1894), 1707; paschal lamb typified Christ, 1321; 6.

**PERSECUTIONS UPON:** (1893), 1531; 5, 6; in Austria (1895), 1839; 12, 13.

**Peoples for relief of Russian Jews (1891),** 1293.

**PICTURED:** All mankind, 17; 2, 8; the pride of Christendom, 1440; 7, 13, 14; 1441; 1, 2.

**Plan a university in Jerusalem (1895),** 1846; 7, 8; power of, greater than before, 1847; 8; prayers for a king by, 3212; 3217; prevented from crossing the land of the Edomites, 5315; 21; pride and forwardness of, 518; 1-3, progress of, in Jerusalem (1895) report, 1786; 10, 11.

**PROMISES:** Of, temporal deliverance of, 1408; 5-9; to, are natural, 4051; 1-4.

**Proofs that the name includes the twelve tribes,** 2084-2088; prophecy of Amos respecting her fall and rise, 2356, 2357.

**PROTECTED:** By the Lord from enemies, 4832, 4833; on condition of loyalty and faithfulness, 5605; 8, 11, 12.

**PUNISHED FOR:** Idolatry by failing to destroy their enemies, 5618:2-7; the worship of idols, 5547:3-5; unfaithfulness, 1470:15-16.

**Purpose of trials of,** 3983:4-6.

**RABBI:** Hirsch preaching Jesus to, 1688; speaks on "Jesus in the Synagogue", 1489.

**Rabbi's eulogy of Jesus,** 1819:11-13; rabbi's last "Reformed Jews" into idolatry, 1762:4, 15; 1768:10, 11; real object of all experiences of, 3385:1-4; reason for God's favor to, 5917:6; reduced to slavery in Egypt, 3982:3-5, 8, 9; registered Israel will be the bride of Christ, 1386-1389; re-gathering to Palestine foretold, 1373:10-14; 1374.

**REJECTED:** At time of crucifixion, 3105:14, 15; from God's favor, 2746:2, 5-7; Jesus as king, themselves cast off, 2298:8, 9; the Lord as their head, 4200, 4201; the Lord, asked for a king, 3217:1; the promised Kingdom of Messiah, 4598, 4594.

**Rejection shown in types,** 5603:8-9; religious condition of, in Jerusalem (1891), 1400:7; renew their covenant under Joshua, 1889; report of the spies, 1842; respecting the numbering of the tribes of (1891), 585:8-10; restitution of, in the Lord's Day, 593:2.

**RESTORATION OF:** Promised, 7:12; prophesied, 384; 545:7, 8.

**Resurrection of the Hebrew language,** 1980:15; retention of degradation of mankind, 1257:5, 9, 10.

**RETURN OF:** From captivity, 1483; to God's favor, 351:4; 2491:5, 8-11; to God's favor undeserved, 1748:8; 1747:1-3; to Holy Land (1893), 1514; to Palestine, 1484; to worship of God under Samuel's leadership, 5627, 5628.

**Riot in Russia (1893), 1515:** Rothschild to establish colonies of, in Palestine (1892), 1491:5; Saul chosen king, 1887; savage hatred of the Jews in Vienna (1896), 1918:10, 11.

**SCATTERED AND:** Gathered by God, 3663:10-12; overthrow, a divine judgment, 4819:12.

**Second to recognize the kingdom,** 148:9, 10; separated from unbelievers, 3480; set aside but not destroyed, 4781:5-8, 11; seventy years' desolation of the land of, 1872:9-17; 1373:1-4; shall look upon him whose they have spurned, 1918:9; shared in the first three plagues upon Egypt, 5732:1-3; lifted by the Lord, 2509:14, 15; sojourn in Egypt, 1850; spiritual Israel's cleansing typified by cleansing of, 2380:6-8; spiritually blind, 1817:1; spread of Christianity among (1895), 1819:11-18; spurred on by faith, 6384:8-9; still bound by the law covenant, 5047:2, 4; taught confidence in Jehovah through their experiences, 5548.

**SEVEN TRIBES OF:** Cause of their ruin to, 3584:2-7; receive their inheritance to, 2379:11; revolted from God's purposes, 5732:7, 8, 10-12; revolted under King Rehoboam, 4723:1, 2; 5732:1-4; significance of their separation from Judah, 3484:2, 3; there are no lost, 2505:8; true Israelites lifted off of the, 4724:2, 3, 8; who they are, 83:2; why they separated from the two tribes, 2324:11, 12.

**That returned from Babylon were the wheat,** 3848:5, 6.

**TO BE BLESSED:** 593:2; first, 5100:4; thirdly, spiritual Israel, 4453:9, 10; 4646:5-8; under the new covenant, 4840.

**TO BE:** Developed under new covenant, 4366:1, 2; to be restored and blessed, 4823:8-13; restored and forgiven, 5284:7, 8, 11-14; to be restored to perfection, 2298:3, 2504; bless the world, 4454:5-7; receive holy spirit, 2504:7-12; recognize Messiah, 268:9; whom the name is properly applied, 2084-2088.

**Treatment under Pharaoh,** 2901:1; trials and favors portrayed, 5240, 5241:1-12; triumph in England, 1307; turning toward Christianity in 1890, 1918:13-14; twice consecrated, 1890:8.

**TYPE OF:** Christianity, 4878:8, 9; church, 401:6, 7; nominal spiritual Israel, 2904:6; spiritual Israel, 2289:6; (1) the world of mankind, (2) God's chosen people of the gospel age, 184:10; world, 401:5, 6.

**Types showing the rejection of,** 1140:9-11; typical people, 2328:14.

**TIPTYPED BY:** Esau, 1624:10-14.

**Ishmael,** 1389:2-5, 6-10; Joseph's brethren, 3982:1, 3.

**UNDER:** Double condemnation, 4426:6; the period of the judges, 4192:5, 6, 13.

**Used to study New Testament (1895), 1786:8, 9; victory over the Ammonites under Saul's leadership, 5635:7, 10-13; views of Jesus (1894), 1841; waits upon spiritual seed for its blessing, 4464:3-7; warned against murder, envy and jealousy, 4218, 4219; was not saved by the Law, 2713:5, 9-11; were a rebellious house, 3451:8; what her hope is, 1435:3, 4; who received Jesus numbered about 25,000, 5732:7, 8, 10-14.**

**WHY:** All the righteous blood from Abel to Zacharias came upon one generation, 1701: cast off and when to be restored, 1970, 1971; easily led into idolatry, 3392:3; God permitted their wandering forty years, 4010:3, 4; it was proper for them to go for victory in war, 3393:7; punishment of God for disobedience, 6138:10-12.

**Wilderness experiences of,** assure spiritual, 5548; will not be of bride of Christ, 1388-1389; wonderful thing in religion—six D.D.'s and a rabbi dedicate a synagogue, 1723; 1758:4-8; world to be blessed through, 4454:5-7; worshipping the golden calf, 1838; Zionist progress (1895), 1788:10.

**AND JUDAH:** Reunited after Babylonian captivity, 4983:9, 10; scattered as a people, 4819:5-7, 11; to be brought to their own land, 2125:2-4, 4.

**AND NOMINAL SPIRITUAL:** Drunk on with wine, 3455; pictured as unfruitful vineyard, 4794, 4795; aims of, 425:2, 6; why rejected of God, 4878.

**Vs. spiritual,** 5836, 5837.

**Spiritual:** Antitypical Canaan rest for, 5241:1-4; Canaanites typical of earthly enemies of, 5708:11-13; characteristics of, not always divine providences, 2356:9, 10; 2357:1; courage and strength needed by spiritual, 3078:8, 9; 4062; danger of snares, traps, stumblings to, 4782:9-14; does eat the good of the land, 2442:1.

**ENEMIES OF:** 5708:11-15; 5707:2-4; David an example in dealing with, 4225, 4226.

**Engrafted, nominal rejected,** 2442:4, 6, 8.

**GOD'S:** Manner of rewarding and reproof is different with natural and, 3223:1-2; way of separating the true, 3464:5-9.

**Has the chief advantages,** 3581:1, 8; joys of, exceed the trials, 5242:1-3, 8; journey of, through antitypical wilderness, 5732:1, 2, 8; limited to 144,000, 5837:2, 8.

**NOMINAL:** In bondage to antitypical Babylon 6418:8; Isaiah prophesies also to, 2371:11, 12; not on trial for life, 892:5; poor, blind, naked, 2297:2.

**NOT:** Permitted to seek supernatural aid for healing, 2564:5, 6; under the Law Covenant, 4013:4, 9; 4014:1-3.

**Prospered by persecution,** 2901:6; receive new hearts, 2505:1; replaced natural, how, 1140:7-12; rest of, typified by Canaan, 1841:7, 14; 3086:2, 7; 5314:5-13; 5345:10-15; 5388; reward of, entirely heavenly, 5281:2; rewarded with temporal blessings, 2620:2, 4.

**SHOULD:** Be content with Lord's provisions, 4013:2; remain separate from the world, 4894:5-7, 11-14.

**Scriptural reference to,** 4013:4-10; spiritual blessings for, 3581:8, 9; taught by the experiences of natural, 5598; Ten Commandments valuable to, 4014, 4015.

**TO BE:** Cleansed from worldly defilement, 2380:6, 8; delivered from mystic Babylon, 6146:1.

**Trials and favors of,** portrayed, 5241:13-18.

**TRUST:** Returned to worship of Jehovah, 2380:3-10; to come out of Babylon, 2510:2, 6-10.

**Typified by Jacob,** 2864:1-3, 8; war against antitypical Canaanites, 5598:19, 13; warfare of, typified by conquest of Canaan, 5298:6, 10-15; and natural, 2442:4, 5, 8.

**ISRAELITE:** Indeed, Jesus declared Nathaniel an, 3483:7-10.

**ISRAELITE:** World during Millennium will become, 4009:13-15.

**IT:** A body, God dwelt, 3063 1-4, 8.

9; is finished, meaning of expression, 4173:3.

**ITALIANS:** Anti-Papal attitude of, in 1891, 3378:3-4, 7; Papacy controls majority of the, 2081:7, 2082:15-17.

**ITALY:** Broad rift in (1898), 2384:2, 5, 10-13; Catholic priests underlining the government of, 2370:5-10; Catholics permitted by pope to vote in, 1549:14-18; conditions in (1893), 1804:7; financial scandal of (1893), 1500; how Romanism is viewed in, 3381:5; impressions of, during Brother Russell's tour (1891), 1378:3-7; 1377:1-4; king and pope of (1888), 1001; laws of, against Papacy (1891), 1300; 2-5, 12, 13; strained financial condition of (1894), 1632:7; trial to "protect" Abyssinia (1894), 1688:1-11; understanding in, between church and state foreshadowed (1894), 1709:9-13; uprising against Catholicism in, 4085:9-13; and the Vatican at war, 2370:6, 7, 9-13.

**JACOB:** Appearance of, as Esau to secure Isaac's blessing, 1624:8-8; at Bethel, 1629; attitude of, toward little things an example to Christians, 6341:1, 2, 11, 12; blessed by perseverance in prayer, 5481:2-4, 10; church typified by, 482:10-11; 483:10-11.

**Case of:** Approved, 2863:4-7, 9, 10; with Laban honest, 2864:8.

**Covenant confirmed to,** 3965:1-4; deception of Isaac by, proper view respecting, 3965:4, 5; 6340:1-8; dream of, interpreted, 5189:14-17; 5200:1; Esau generously dealt with by, 6305:6, 10; example to us in, 1630:9-11.

**Experiences of:** A lesson to the church, 2865:2-4; worked blessings to himself, 5240, 5241.

**Gray hairs of,** brought down to steel, 5235:16, 17; 5238:3-3; humility, gratitude and consecration of, 1630:7, 8; name of, changed to Isaac, 3970:5, 6; neither Jew nor Christian, 5189:7-9; promises of God renewed to, 6199:3-6; purchase of Esau's birthright by, no injustice, 1624; 3341:10; 3964:3968; 4866; 5189:5; 5205, 5206; 5482:1, 2; 5493:1-2; 5494:1-2; represented spiritual Israel, 4436:11; tested by the Lord, 2864:4, 9.

**Type of:** Natural Israel, 3965:8, 9; spiritual Israel, 1624:10-14; 2864:1-3, 5-8.

**Vow of,** to the Lord a picture, 2864:6-8; wound of, reminder of dependence, 2866:6.

**And Esau:** As types, 68:2; 2443:2; 5198; in the light of Arabian customs, 4722:1-3, 8, 7; story of, 6338, 6339.

**JAFFA:** See Joppa.

**JAILER:** At Philippi converted by Paul to Christianity, 2182:8, 10; 2183:1, 7; 3133:8-10; 4408:13, 14; 4407:1-2.

**JAIRUS:** Daughter of, awakened: As proof of resurrection, 5059, 5060; but not resurrected, 2817, 2818.

**JAMAICA:** Harvest work resumed in, 6133:4, 15, 16; truth people delivered from cannibalism in, 3942:6, 7.

**JAMES:** Apostle: Killed by Herod Agrippas, 2139:6; personal history of, 3003:1.

**Epistle of:** Applies to Christians, 2100:2-5; clergy persecution of Christians denounced by, 6428:2; describes the clergy, 6428-6430; explanation of the apostasy, 1405:1-4; rebukes unfaithful clergy, 6428:5.

**JAMBES:** And Jambres: Clauses thereof correspond to, 4438, 4439.

**JAPAN:** Absorbing Christianity's false theology, 4324:1-7; converts in, like sectarianism, 1078:2-8.

**Christianity in:** 1095:5; 1202; 2561:20; not a success, 9450:8, 9.

**Failure of missionaries in:** 2704:1-8; growth of friendly relations between India and, 3396:9, 11; missionary work in, 5009:5-12; moral supremacy of, over Christendom, 3739, 3740; Philippines should be sold to, 5659:1-11; 5660; prodromes of a part of Christendom, 3395:2-7, 12; seeking a new religion, 2194:4-8; to become Christian, 1202.

**JAPANESE:** Christianity rejected by, 3450:8, 9; 3395:2-7, 12; 3396:14, 15; Christians' attitude toward deism—atheism, 1596:1-4.

**Converts:** Pained by torment dogs, 1044:7; refuse all but Apostles' creed, 1484; report of two Christians, 1594:12; 1695-1597.

**Improvements on churchianity,** 1942:3-5; Journal reviews Christianity, 3711:

3, 7, 9; progressive, revise Presbyterian creed, 1289; prove their skill as warriors, 3388:19, 20; view of churchianity in America, 1099.

**JAPANESE:** European races sprang from, 2945:1-4.

**JASPER:** Diamond represents God's glory, 529:8.

**JAVA:** Truth spreading in (Letter), 6443:5-7.

**JEALOUSY:** Deadliest of foes, 5662:15; foe of the new creature, 3231:8, 8, 9; fruitful of, in Saul's heart, 4219:4-8; of farow given another a necessary test, 4364:1, 2; proper and improper, 4789:2-4, 9-11; Saul maddened by, 4233:6.

**And:**

**ENVY:** And murder, Israelites warned against, 4218, 4219; of Miriam punished, 5307, 5308; works of flesh and devil, 2880:4, 5.

**See Rivalry; Envy; Murder; Greed.**

**JEFFERSON:** Rev. C. E., on the work of the ministry, 4025:1-7.

**JENSHAW:** Victory of, over Syrians prophecies to his fall, 2354:5, 8.

**JENSHAWKING:** A wicked king, 3614:2, 3.

**JENSHAWKING:** Blessed God for his faithfulness, 4730:3-3; faithful king of Israel, 2365; 3393:5; valley of, type of Adamic death, 2908:2; 5601:1.

**JENSHAWKING:** Abrahamic Covenant repeated eight times by, 5177:11; all things are of, 1268-1271; 1269:8-12.

**Abraham:** on free use on obligations, 5498:1-5; has influence on, an innate or original quality, 1879:1.

**Anger of,** combines four attributes, 439:10-19; attributes of, considered, 5209-5211; beauty of character of, 386:5-11; 2713:9, 10; believers in Jesus should pray to, 2252:3; blessed the reign of Jehovah's, 2365; capable of emotion, 1833:2-11.

**Character of:** 386:5-11; false views of, 2712:4-7.

**Chief Shepherd,** 4278:9.

**Cherub:** Is chosen by, 5686:13; sustained by vision of his character, 2372:2.

**Church's Judge and Father,** 59:1; compared to the sun, 4243:3-7; created evil (Isa. 45:7), 870-872; danger of taking name of, in vain, 1527, 1528; Daniel's sin was the worship of, 4874, 4875; day of, begun in 1873, 28:11; dealings of, with spiritual and fleshly Israel, 2520, 2521; disposition of, loving one, 5140:6, 7; distinctive name for God, 379:2-4; draws or calls to gospel age, 1227:15; 2519:5-9; 2934:11, 12; 2935:1; earth footstool of, 280:4; extent of love for, for the church, 5725:5; false views of character of, 2712:4-7.

**Flaw to only the consecrated,** 3805:5, 8; forces man into sin, 1718:18-25; forgives or pardons 1058; giving of his son to die for us cost him something, 1833:8, 9; Great Shepherd, Jesus Under Shepherd, 5490:1-4.

**Has:** Annointed and sealed the church, 5498:8, 8; mind understood, 358:2, 3.

**"Math not the power power over clay?"** 1225:9-12; holy and fervent emotion toward, 1014:5, 10, 11; hope not of qualities of, 1225:15.

**How:**

**Harshened Pharaoh's heart,** 1852:8, 9; honors human reason, 1565:5, 6, 10, 11; 1568:1-5; rested on the seventh day, 1609:24, 25.

**"The Savior of all men,"** 1253:7; 1445:1-12; behold the beauty of the Lord, 1915:4.

**"I create evil"** (Isa. 45:7), 1226:4-6; 1271:7-10; 1350, 1351; 1780:1-14; 1789; in wisdom adopted the present plan of salvation, 5429, 5430; Intellectual and moral glory and majesty of, 1568:3, 4.

**Is:** Blasphemed by torment dogs, 1124:1-3; ever present to assist, 5548; Judge and Father of the church, 59:1; 5623:7-7, 10, 11; my Shepherd, 1745; 5653, 5654; one God, not three, 5747-5748; susceptible of emotion, pleasant and painful, 1833:2-12; the author of, 1252-1258.

**Israel's experiences** taught them confidence in, 5548; Israelites return to the worship of, 2333:12, 13.

**Jesus:** 129:11-13; in sentence on Adam, 429:2-7.

**Knows:** The end of our course from the beginning, 5528:6, 9; sorrow of family discord, 1833:6, 8.

**Loves:** The voice of, 5161:17, 18.

**Low:**

**OF:** For the world—pitiful love, 1580:



5; 1251:1-3; two kinds, affectionate and sympathetic, 1254:5-21.  
Not the world's "God so loved the world", 1955.  
Loves most those who humbly do with their might, the most important work, 1957:15; loving but just, 789:5-7; magnificent presence of the heavens should inspire holy and reverent devotion to, 1814:13, 20; meaning of word, 296:8, 9; near to the humble and contrite of heart, 5217, 5218; necessarily an auditor, 2984:10, 11; 2985:1-4; no such thing as "omnipotent love", of 1329:5.  
Not: Jesus draws the church, 4470:3-5; now exercising his power in every matter, 1780:15-20; 1781:1-5; omnipresent, 5210:1, 2; the author of sin, 1268-1271; 1299:8-12; 1350, 1351.  
Omnipotence: of Incorporeal being, 5210:3-7; not exercised now, 1272:2, 7-9, 11.  
One God, not a trinity, 368:5-9; only original possessor of immortality, 1641:17; 1642:7.  
Our: God is one, 4081:6-8; love for, must be supreme, 1412:11; many reasons for rendering thanks to, 1339. Overrules all of earth's affairs, 1561:5-11.  
Peas: And happiness can be found only in harmony with, 1810:4, 10; 1841:1-5; of, 1832-1835.  
Permits sin to be not its author, 1774:4-15; 1778-1782; 1799; never causes it, 1270:7-13.  
Pictured as the husband of the covenants, 1388:13; 1389:1, 2.  
Peers: Church's cup, 5422:1-3; cup of suffering and joy, 5538:10-15; 5540:8-15.  
Principles: of elections, to, special service, 1651:3-9, 13-15; protects the church as a hen her brood, 5438:1, 2, 10, 11; providentially leads the faithful, 1239; putting down and setting up done by, 5711:3-6; 7-13; raised Jesus from the dead, 2075:5-8.  
Presence: A necessity to the proper conception of character of, 1583:1, 2, 11-13; paid to, 685.  
"Rested on the seventh day," 1731:11-14; revealed by Books of Nature and Revelation, 1390:5, 7, 8; 1391:1-10; Saia's conversation with, as recorded in Job should be understood as allegorical, 1507:1-17; 1773:13; scope, proof and purpose of love, of 1328:1-7; special providences of, are only for the consecrated, 1501:1-11; 1562:1-3, 6-9; statement of will and good pleasure of, 1781:6-35; 1782:1, 2.  
Strange: Act of, Babylon's destruction, 564:12, 13; 569:10; to bear his name, time of trouble, 1487:4, 5, 11; 1488. This name the Father's only, 1410:18, 19; three limits of providence of, 1560:1, 2; "Thy Maker is thy husband", 1388:13; 1389:1, 2.  
Te: Apportion our places in the kingdom, 5483:7-12.  
KNOW: Christ, is to know, 83:1; him is eternal life, 1234:6-8, 12; 1235:1, 12.  
Tribute to, 332:8; true love toward him vs. false love, 1864; typified by Abraham, 1227:2-4; 1386-1388; warfare of Jews commenced by, 2681:17-19; we should be to bear his name, 1410:1-9, 15, 16; what it is to know, 1020:1; who may pray to 6268:4-6; 4112; water works to, 2898:1, 2; why Paul desired to visit, 3182:3, 4; (a) wilderness, on return from captivity of Jews, 3618:14.  
See Holy Land.  
JESUITS: Should follow the example of Christ in re, 1790:13.  
JESUITS: Control of, over the pope, 3640:17; guide policy of Roman Church, 3381:6.  
In: France seeking to overthrow republic, 3396:4; Spain the chief menace, 2839:8, 11.  
Stand for conservative Catholicism, 2062:8, 9, 12, 13.  
Work of: In France, Portugal, etc., 2869, 2870; with Associated Press, 3204:15.  
JESUS: About his Father's business at 12 years, 3713:3-7; accepted by about 25,000 faithful Israelites, 5732:7, 8, 10-14; account of his bloody sweat doubtful, 2774:5; Advocate for church only, 2236:2; affairs of world specially shaped for his birth, 1873:6; age at baptism, 1161:2-6.  
Agency of, in Gethsemane: 2467, 2468; and its cause, 3885:4, 6-8; 3886:1-4; due to his fear of second death,

3885:4, 6-8; 3886:1-4; 4707:9, 10; 5551:1-8; 6239:8; see Gethsemane.  
All judgment committed to, 2430:14-16.  
Always: Had right to two kinds of life, 6209:1-4; was worthy to break the seal of the scroll, 5943.  
Alpha and Omega, 445, 446.  
Always: At the mark, 5081:3, 4, 11, 13; entitled to everlasting life, 5078:6, 7; perfect, 5078:4, 5; under divine law, 5089:6-16.  
Angels announce his birth, 1478; announces himself as king, 2296:2, 3.  
Anointed: At birth, 573:8; for burial by Mary, 2743, 2744; 3534-3536; 4702:4-7; 5032:7-14; 5230; 5541:1-5, 9-14; to preach, 240:1-3; 9-16.  
Announced: By Mary not extraneous, 3877:3-9; continued with church, 3301:1-4.  
Antitype of lamb slain on 14th of Nisan, 2771:1; 5640, 5641; 5870:8-10; 8059:9-13; antitypical High Priest, 2821, 2822; apocryphal stories of his death, 5242:2-11; 5293:1-3; 8; appearance of, to disciples on the way to Emmaus, 5416.  
Appearances of: After his resurrection, 2477, 2478; 2801; 3376, 3377; 3944, 3905.  
In: Different forms, 262:2-10; fleshly body explained, 5227:15, 16.  
Why: In various forms, 122:11-17; 3565:1, 2.  
Appeared to his disciples while fishing, 5588:6, 7, 13-15; 5589:1-4; appoints the seventy, 2874, 2875.  
Arose: From the dead a spirit being, 6247:1-17; on the third day, 3374:16; 3375:1.  
Arrested by chief priests, 2467:9, 10.  
As: boy, 1916.  
CHILD: Did not understand spiritual things, 5064:8-16; knew of his prehuman existence (1894 view), 1682:12.  
Comforter, 3434:6-9.  
At: Beautiful of face as of character, 5291:9-13; God's Son, 83:7, 8; Judge and Advocate, 2426:7, 17-20; King of the Jews, 2471:6-11.  
LOGIC: Did not understand eternal life, 280:8, 9; in his prehuman existence, 6264:7, 8.  
MAN: Offered himself, not as new creature, 4877:1-3; provided the ransom, 4780:10, 11, 18; 4781:1; and as new creature, 329:7-15.  
New creature had Advocate, 5089:10-16; prophet, priest, king, 9:2; Redeemer is not the Second Adam, 4556:1-9, 11-17; spirit being, 2818:7-9; stumbling stone to Israel, 175-177.  
THE SAVIOR: Believed in by J. P. Morgan, 5252:8, 15; 5253:1-5; our only help, 1689:4.  
The Son of God: Importance of belief in, 3579:4, 3580.  
At: Baptism became the Christ, 6139:10; birth the Savior in a prophetic sense, 5890:6, 7, 12; Jacob's well, 1702; twelve years, in the Temple, 5858:1-12.  
Attitude of leading Jews toward, 2831:6-19; awails time of glorification of church, 5054:8-15; awakens Jairus' daughter, 2617, 2618; 5059, 5060.  
Baptism of: A symbol of consecration, 444:11, 18, 19; 2237:3, 4; 2565; 3712; how it differs from John's, 3206:5, 10; is also church's, 5494:1-4; 5509; with water precedes that of holy spirit, 5283:5-7.  
Beauty of, as great as his character, 5291:9-13; became extinct as a human being, 4657:7-10.  
Before: Consecration did not comprehend the divine plan, 6054:3-7; glorification ignored of some of God's plan, 2156:2; Pilate, 1809; 2785:7, 10, 11.  
THE: Doctors of the Law, 3291:3-6; High Priest, 1809; Sanhedrin, 2470-2472.  
Beheaded: To preach repentance and the kingdom, 2215:2-4, 7; beginning of creation of God, 505:7-9; begins his ministry, 2570-2572.  
Beheaded: As new creature, 316:15-17; 443:7, 8; of the spirit at Jordan, 3206:12, 13; 3207:1.  
Beheaded: For the witness of, 331:7-9; "behold Satan fall from heaven", 2876:5; "behold the man", 104:1-2; 2472:7.  
Belief: In: Father, the foundation of faith, 428:11; implies use of reason, 104:4-6; what it includes, 1005:14.  
Betrayal: Of by Judas, 4168:8; 4168:1; the fulfillment of prophecy, 4908:10-13; 5552:7-9; and trial, 3367.

Bible discloses weaknesses of progenitors of, 3115:1.  
Birth: of 1603; 1673; announced by angels, 1478; by divine power denied by federation ministers, 5767:4-11; date of, 1603; recorded by Luke (3:1), 2132:9; foretold in prophecy, 452:8; 561: lowly, a Nazarene, 3700:5, 6; Scriptural proof of the miraculous, 5767:13-21; 5768:1-4, 8-10; second time spiritual, 261:7.  
Bleeding and stumbling-stone to both houses of Israel, 3302:9, 10.  
Blood: of: Charged to the Sanhedrin, 4325:9; church counted as blood of, 4493:2-7; counted a common thing, 4605; given for the remission of sin, 4605:7, 8; our redemption price, 106:7-11; upon the Jews, 2513:8, 9; 2737:4; 5571:6-8.  
Body: of: Pictured as Temple, 2874:5-7.  
PREPARED FOR: Him, twofold meaning of phrase, 4965:3-5; 5033:8, 9, 15; suffering of death, 5033:5-7.  
Was: not resurrected, 6217:10-17.  
Bore the iniquity of us all, 2590-3592; born under the Law Covenant, 488:11-20; both kept the law and fulfilled the covenant of sacrifice, 5078:19, 20; 5078:1-4; 5089:1-16.  
Body: of: Intentionally obscured in Scripture, 3290:6, 8; wisely unnoticed in Scripture, 3710:10, 11; 3711:1, 2. Brazen altar typifies perfection of, 3053:14.  
Bread: Broken represented flesh of, 840:1-7; 3365:9, 10; from heaven, 4012:7; of life, 4146, 4147.  
Bridegroom of church, 398; brought sons to glory, 418, 419:1; bullwark typified human life of, 17:5; 73:1-5; 74:4; 98:5; 147:2, 3; 157:9; 245:5580:1; burden-bearing of the law gained human life-rights, 4463:4, 6; called death a sleep, and why, 5050:7, 8, 13; calmed the Sea of Galilee, 3324, 3325.  
Came:  
INTO THE WORLD TO: Bear witness to the truth, 5698:3-7; 10-12; save, 1373:1-3.  
To: His own, who received him not, 3302:9, 10; save the world, 603:3-7; seek and to save, 604:3.  
Capernaum the home of, 2583:2, 3.  
Change of natures of: 578:14; proven by various manifestations, 5287:1, 14.  
Cause: Development of, traced, 5080:8-17.  
OF: Described by celebrities, 462:6, 7; the man, 2781:6-8; typified in meat-offering, 84:3-7, 11-13.  
Charged with: Sedition and blasphemy, 3554:9, 10; treason and blasphemy, 1818:8, 12; 3367:8; 3368:1-3; 454:9, 10.  
Charges brought against, 2785:6; chief corner-stone, 135:6; 813:1, 10; 5505:11-13; childhood of, unknown, 2558:2, 3.  
Christ: Almightily only since his resurrection, 1544:10; always proper to immerse in his name, 1113:6.  
ASCENSION OF: 1415; why expedient, 1823, 1829.  
Awakened Lazarus from the dead, 1774; came in the flesh, 143:13; 144:1, 8, 9; 1993:8-9; channel of salvation is, 21:1; Christ's foundation, 428; cleansing the Temple, 1695; commended Bible study, 1524:8-10; commission of, 1917:11-14; consecration of, our example, 1041:1, 2; crucifixion of, contrast of human perfection and depravity shown in, 1813; 1665, 189; 1988; death and resurrection of, 114; 1246-1248; erroneous views of, 462:11-15; exalted above all others, 3590:2; greater prophet than Moses, 3069:3, 6, 7; heals the man born blind, 1773; human and divine study of, 1544:10; 1695; 1912:15; is the channel of truth, 21:1; law covenant fulfilled by, 1732:16, 17; messenger of the covenant, 3683:11, 12; natural and spiritual, 66:3; not coming in flesh, 148:5-7, 13-15; prophecies relating to, 441:2-9, 16; Redeemer, 1809; 2470-2472, 4515, 4516; Revelator's vision of the glorified Savior, 1598; rock foundation of church, 813:1-3; titles and honor and work of, in Millennium, 3887:2-9.  
TO BE: Discerned by world through his judgments, 5928:1-2; subject to judgment at close of Millennium, 5022:17-19.  
Typified by Adam, 29:2; victory of, over death, when? 1105:13, 14.  
See Advocate.

2400:2-4; treatment of, by King Jehoiakim, 3614.  
Type of:  
Work of Church: today, 2400:5-8; under persecution, 1372:4-8.  
The work of church to be similar to that done by, 3616:13.  
JERICHO:  
Fall of: Antitypical significance of, 5344:1-3; illustrates new creature's victory, 1857; typical, 4070:4-8, 9-11; 4498:8.  
God's destruction of the wall of, 5343; 5344: miracle of fall of, explained, 3087:8, 9; wall of probably destroyed by earthquake, 5343:13-15.  
JERICHO: Destruction of, illustrative, 4070:4-6, 9-11.  
JERUSALEM: Church and state combined under, 3386:4; leader of the law, 5732:3-6; led Israelites into Idolatry, 2325:7, 13; 3385, 3386; selfish rule of, led to Idolatry, 4723:11-13; teaches God's people to wait upon the Lord, 4297:17.  
JERUSALEM: Above is the mother of the church, 5246:2-11; 5293:1-3; excavations in, planned (1894), 1744:1, 2; awaking (1889 report), 1206: "Behold, I create Jerusalem"—the little flock, 1619:7-14; besieged by Nebuchadnezzar, 3616:5, 6; best starting point for reckoning longitude, 2916:1-4; Brother Russell's public meeting at (1910), 4622:10; 4623:1-3; character development pictured as rebuilding of walls of, 1498:13; condition of (1891), 1297:8, 11-13; conference of all sects proposed for year 1900 at, 1547:4-8; Czar of Russia wished to be host of, 987:1-3.  
Destruction of: A type, 519:12; 590:11; 591: foretold, 1883.  
Earthly and heavenly, 30:1; 56:2-6; effect of persecution of church at, 2109:4; first council of early church at, 1087; for the Jews, 44:10; great changes in, from 1891-1897, 1044; haughty clergy in, 1400; history of, in brief, 1296:7, 12; 1297:1-4; Impressions of, during Brother Russell's first tour, 1382:1; 1389, 1390; 1394; 1400; increase of Jews in, 841:16; increasing price of real estate in, (1890-1893), 1563:2; Israel returning to (1893), 1514:4; Jesus' triumphal entry into, 2745, 2746; 3537-3539; Jewish university planned in (1895), 1846:7, 8; Jews in, turning toward Christianity (1896), 1918:12-14; names applied to, 1296:7; Nehemiah rebuilding the wall of, 1498:8, 3074-3076; new, "A strong city", 1352:10-15; 1353:1-3; no longer founded down, gentle times fulfilled, 5568:2-8; Paul could please on his visit to, 2206:1-3.  
Paul's: Concession to church at, brought trials, 4484:9; 4485:1; courage tested in, 4460-4468; return to, Ephesus 10, 2222; last visit to, 1559.  
Primary meridian through, 1318:1.  
Progress of: (1895), 1786:10, 11; manual training in, 4205:25, 26.  
Prospects of, 989:2, 3; railway from Jaffa to, planned, 1174.  
Reason for: Brother Russell's trip to, 4597:3-6; collections for Christians at, 5926:2, 3.  
Restoration of, to Jews, 173:4, 5, 9; some reports respecting, (1895), 1819:6, 7; suggested as a center for League of Nations, 639:3, 4, 9-13; various Bible prophecies, 1498:8; walls of, rebuilt by Nehemiah, 1498:8; water works to, 2898:1, 2; why Paul desired to visit, 3182:3, 4; (a) wilderness, on return from captivity of Jews, 3618:14.  
See Holy Land.  
JESUITS: Should follow the example of Christ in re, 1790:13.  
JESUITS: Control of, over the pope, 3640:17; guide policy of Roman Church, 3381:6.  
In: France seeking to overthrow republic, 3396:4; Spain the chief menace, 2839:8, 11.  
Stand for conservative Catholicism, 2062:8, 9, 12, 13.  
Work of: In France, Portugal, etc., 2869, 2870; with Associated Press, 3204:15.  
JESUS: About his Father's business at 12 years, 3713:3-7; accepted by about 25,000 faithful Israelites, 5732:7, 8, 10-14; account of his bloody sweat doubtful, 2774:5; Advocate for church only, 2236:2; affairs of world specially shaped for his birth, 1873:6; age at baptism, 1161:2-6.  
Agency of, in Gethsemane: 2467, 2468; and its cause, 3885:4, 6-8; 3886:1-4; due to his fear of second death,



nal blessings, 2729, 2730; 3755:4.  
5, served a twofold purpose, 5520:  
4-8; showed forth his coming glory,  
3337:10, 11; 5104:5, 6; source of,  
573:8, 574:9; typical, 213:13, 14;  
528:14; were symbols of his power,  
3501:3, 4, 7, 8; why performed on the  
Sabbath day, 6061:4, 9.  
Miraculous birth, denied by Federa-  
tion ministers, 577:4-11.  
Mission: At second advent, 829:7-12;  
in world was to declare the Father,  
3477:1; to Jews, 692:4; twofold,  
327:2-21.

MUST: Be recognized as Messiah now,  
5580; die the death of the cross,  
6137:1, 2.  
Nativity of, 316:15; neither physical  
glant nor dwarf, 4171:7.  
New: Attitude of Jews toward, 3081:  
1-9; creature, 418:5-12.  
No: Longer confined to limitations of  
the flesh, 5622:8-14; part of a trinity,  
370:1-8.

Not:  
A: Child of two covenants, 4440:6;  
reformer, 2592:8.

Ashamed to call us brethren, 2798:  
8; born December 25th, 5623:3, 14;  
12; disrespectful to his mother, 3384:  
12; enslaved by manhood, 568, 507;  
died incarnate, but was made flesh,  
2409:8-11; God incarnate, 564:6-10;  
human after resurrection, 579:3;  
2980:7, 8; immortal as a man, 316:  
6, 8; imperfect man, 488:8-11; in  
tomb three full 24-hour days, 2271:  
1-6; Paul, the author of, 2271:  
Redemption, 3481:5, 8, 14; son of  
Joseph, 467:7-11, 15, 18; synonymous  
with Christ or Messiah, 8139:10; to  
appear in flesh, 111:12, 12; 341:2, 4,  
9-12.

YET: Fully Lord of all, 4632:5;  
the king of the Jews, 4550:10-14.  
Numbered with the transgressors, 2173:  
247; obedience of, as a child, 5848:  
12; obedient by reason of knowledge,  
3591:9-12; of line of David, 467:9-11;  
offended because of, 4488:8-15;  
offered himself to Israel as king, 5494,  
5495; offers his cup to his disciples,  
5599.

Only: Believers in, shall live, 1231:6;  
name of, given for our salvation,  
2940:1-3; source of salvation, 706:  
16; 2548:5, 6-11; unselfish ruler,  
2046:8.

Opened: Blind eyes of Bartimeus, 2729,  
2730; up the Scriptures unto disciples,  
3910:6, 7, 9-12.

Ordained to offer both gifts and sacrifices,  
4915:2, 4, 7.

Our: Example of faithful endurance,  
3064:8, 10-12; glorious example of  
humility, 6168:4-7; lives the best  
means of confessing, 5390:11-14;  
ransom-price, 132:2, 3, 8, 9; Redeemer  
while yet sinners, 728:17; righteous-  
ness, sanctification, deliverance, 5507:  
3-13.

Overcome by weakness while carrying the  
cross, 6240:9; overcoming of, an en-  
couragement to the saints, 4761:8-  
10; paid it all, 313:19, 20; parables  
of, see Parables; part of, in selection  
of Bride of Christ, 1768:11-24; 1769:  
1, 2, 9; parted from his disciples,  
3911:5-8; Passover Lamb, 839:7-12;  
Paul seeks to prove the resurrection of,  
5034, 5035; people divided because of,  
3510:5-7.

Perfect: And strong, but not rugged  
and coarse, 5221:11; born of imper-  
fect woman, 795:10; exemplification  
of love of, 2131:1-5; human being,  
190:5, 9; 197:1; 328:23; 329:7;  
15; 463:1-3, 16-18; one, 418:4, 5;  
sacrifice, 573:4, 5, 7; 747:7.  
Perfect as new creature through suffer-  
ing, 3372:8, 9; 5472:9-13; per-  
fection of, 104:1-5; 456:5; Peter  
acknowledged, as the Christ, 5120:  
physique of, was delicate but strong,  
5221:11; popular with common people,  
2420:1-4; popularity of, with the poor,  
575:3, 4; power of, over demons a  
proof of his authority, 5378:2-5;  
prayed for his church, not for world,  
3551:4-6.

Preyer:  
OF: FOR: Kingdom explained, 32,  
38; passing of cup of ignominy and  
shame, 2467:4-8; 3367:1, 2;  
5551:11-14.

To, is proper, 1410:1-4.  
Presided: In the Jewish synagogue by  
Paul, 494:4; 500:14.

PT: Samaritan woman, 4130-4132;  
spirits, 150:2.

Preaching of, at Feast of Tabernacles,  
2437, 2438.

Preached:  
EXISTENCE OF: 445:7; 448:7-9;  
23-25; 1059, 1060; 1181:10-12;  
denied by ministers, 4151:5-7.

Human and divine natures of, con-  
sidered, 5747, 5748; life of, surren-  
dered, 2102:2-8; prepares his disciples  
to expect his death, 3340:3-6; pre-  
sentation of, at the Temple and  
Simeon's prophecy, 1674; priest and  
king after Melchisedec's order, 713:  
11, 13, 14; 3951:4-8, 14-17; Prince  
of Peace, but also the mighty Con-  
queror, 5495:3, 15; 5496:1, 2;  
2, proclaimed the Christ, 5120:3-6;  
5120; proclaims himself king, 3537:  
3539; promised the holy spirit, 2818:  
2-4.  
Proof that he: Has been glorified, 2155:  
7, 8; 2156; was not three twenty-four  
days in tomb, 5191:12.

PROF:  
OF HIS: Death and resurrection,  
2476-2478; 3903:4-11, 13-16;  
3904, 3905; resurrection, 4174-  
4176.

That he: Was raised a spirit body,  
6248:1-5, 7-11.

Prophecies: Proving lineage of, 488:  
2, 9, 10; relating to, 436:1-7, 18-  
24.  
Prophecy of: In respect to Peter, 4184:  
2; of time of end, 861:1-5.  
Prophecies of: Christian church, 777:  
5-8; Jews' rejection of the kingdom,  
2701, 2702; suffering for Jewish  
women, 2787:4.

Prostitution of, for our sins, 464:8-  
10; 641:1-9, 18-27; proved his resur-  
rection to his disciples, 4181, 4182;  
proven his Messiahship to John, 521:  
5, 6; provides for his mother, 2474:4.  
Purchased: And will restore human race,  
5128; the human race, 5356:13, 14.  
Purpose of miracles of, 4137:5, 7, 13,  
14.  
Put: An end to law of justice and  
opened the way for mercy, 2328:6-11.

TO DEATH: His humanity, 146:6;  
7; in flesh, made alive in spirit,  
4175:7; 4176; 5578:15-17;  
5579:1-4.

Questions Peter's love, 2806:9; quoted  
only part of Isaiah 61, and why,  
3300:5, 7.

Rabbi: Hirsch preaches, 1668; speaks  
on, 1490.

Rabbi's eulogy of, 1819:11-13.  
Raised: From dead by Jehovah, 2795:  
3-5; the son of the widow of Nain,  
1928:2, 10.

Ransom: For all men, 4340, 4341.  
WORK OF: 337:1-10; the world's  
hope, 668, 669.

Ransomed: 417:11-13; reads Isaiah  
61:1, 2 in Nazareth, 2579:2-6; real  
mission of, 2583:4.

Rebuked: Selfishness of disciples, 813:  
5, 8; the winds and there was calm,  
5058:5, 6, 10, 11.

Received life of John, 777:2.  
Recognized: By Rabbi K. Kohler, 2419,  
2420; the Father as the Giver of all  
things, 4139:5, 6.

Redeemed the Jews from the curse of  
the Law, 8343:14; refers to Queen of  
Sheba, 2068:1.

Refuted: The testimony of demons,  
3309:4-7; 4969:13-15; to perform  
miracles at Nazareth, 3301:8-11.

Rejected: As king by Jewish leaders,  
2746; 4669:4, 5, 8; Barabbas chosen,  
3898:2; because unrecognized, 4687.

RY: Jews, 59:11; nature of,  
nominal spiritual Israel, 3538:8-10.

Religious leaders sought to entrap, 4687.  
Repetition of: Gethsemane experience of,  
6216; temptation in the wilderness,  
1755:2.

Report of Hebrew free-thinkers on,  
1304:6, 7; represented in Aaron from  
moment, sacrifice began, 337:1-4;  
reproves selfishness and ambition, 2699,  
2700; reputed report of Pilate to Caesar  
regarding death of, 1366-1368.

Resurrected: As spirit being, 2081,  
2082; in a spirit body, 5222; on third  
day, 2796:2.

Resurrection: 92:5; 2795:7-10; and  
life, 3755:2, 3; 4162:7, 8; did not  
forfeit man's ransom, 823:8-13; for  
all that sleep in, 2197:1-8.

OF: In the flesh unthinkable, 5416:  
1-4; see Resurrection of Jesus; the  
basis of all our hope, 3574:8, 9.

Return of, see Advent, Second; revealed  
himself to two disciples, 2800; reward

of, for faithfulness, 5847:1, 7; rich,  
for a poor for us, 2729:2-6; of  
David, 809:4-9; rose on the third day,  
various calculations, 3903:16; 3904:1.  
Sacrifice of: Began at 30:44:7:1;  
bleeding to worlds yet to be inhabited,  
5756:10; in two parts, 5054:10-13.  
Sacrificed, but did not forfeit his life-  
right, 4637:3-6; sacrificial work of,  
efficacious for church and world, 5776,  
5777; said, "Take, eat, this is my  
body", 3870:6-8; salvation through  
death of, 582:5; Samaritan woman  
and, 1702:7, 8, 16.

Savior: Of all mankind, 247:7, 10, 15,  
16; 2550; the Life-giver, born in  
poverty, 4941:8, 11-14.

Scriptural proofs of the time of death  
of 4212:3; seed of Abraham as a  
new creature, 4608:2, 3; seen of Saul  
after glorification, 5408:5-8, 13, 14;  
sense in which we must believe on;  
3521:7; sent only to house of Israel,  
2261:3, 4; 2423; sermons and mis-  
cellaneous of, reviewed, 2364; served at  
expense of self, 4669:6-7; set for  
the fall and rising again of Israel,  
4942:8, 11-15; seven appearances of,  
to disciples, 940-943; shall appear  
second time unto them that look for  
him, 5655:4, 6, 11; shall be dis-  
tinguished to his law, 4084:10; shining  
of, indicated sympathy with the trou-  
bled world, 5103:13, 14; silent before  
Herod, 2798:1; Simon of Cyrene helped  
to carry cross of, 2473:4, 5; 2787:2;  
sixth manifestation of, to his disciples,  
2989, 2990; shall walk with him in his  
dying hour, 3562:8-12.

Son of: David, 467:9-11.  
GOD, 443, 444; we should witness  
to, 3478:7, 8.

MAN: 958:3, 4; and son of God,  
913:4.

Sought: First the bride, 604:3; no  
greater glory than his former estate,  
5068:1, 2, 10, 11.

Soul of, not body, was resurrected,  
4994:3-7, 10-16; 5025:15-16; spoke  
as one having authority, 4989:10-12;  
specially loved Mary, 3529:14; spec-  
tacular was avoided by, 3718:8-12;  
stumbling to both houses of Israel,  
2038:3-5; submission in drinking the  
cup, 2780:8, 9.

Sufferings of: 327:2-31; at the hands  
of the clergy of his day, 6264:10-13;  
6265:1; formed no part of ransom,  
4618:5-7, 11-13; from "diapedema",  
2767:2.

NOT: All foreseen by him, 5128:  
15; the stonement, 106:8; the ran-  
som, 79:11; 933:1-30; 4619:5-7,  
7, 11-13.

Purpose of the, 5090:5, 6, 9, 10; upon  
the cross, 3370, 3371; were for his  
perfecting as a new creature, 5472:9;  
why necessary and why permitted,  
6265:2, 3.

AND: Death, 3900-3902; glory, out-  
lined in prophecy, 4631, 4632.

Surrendered, did not forfeit his life,  
5253:6-15.

Taught: Compassion and economy, 2435:  
2-8, 8-11; 2644:10-12; 3503:9;  
concerning the law and the prophets,  
3728:8, 10; disciples the lesson of  
humility, 3343; 5090, 5091; multi-  
tude as well as disciples, 3780:3-8;  
the woman of Samaria how to worship,  
2069:8, 9; 2070:1, 2; two great  
lessons after his resurrection, 5572:2-4.

Teacher of new ideas, 5003:4, 5, 13;  
teaching humility, 2449:7-13; teaching  
parables, 2454:2-12.

Teachings of: Directed to his disciples,  
6312:11; have brought civilization,  
4886:10-12; on ransom, 852:10;  
regarding his second coming, 710:12-15;  
sanctifying truth, 442:11-13;  
superior to all others, 4567:6, 7.  
Temptations of, in the wilderness,  
1683; 3715-3719; 4544:8-12; 4545:  
4970:5-13.

Tempted: In all points as we are, 680,  
681; 3715-3719; 5585:1, 2; 6232:  
3-8.

TO: Make bread of stones, 2248:  
4-6; serve Satan, 660.

(His) Tests of discipleship, 3317; they  
shall look upon him whom they have  
pierced, 1948:9; third manifestation  
of, to disciples, 2802-2804; "This  
same Jesus shall so come in like man-  
ner", 5829:14; 5830:1-4, 8-10.

Three: Days and nights of, in heart  
of earth, explained, 3574:11; es-  
tablishing death, birth, death and resur-  
rection of, 1631.

Threshold purpose of healing work of,

4576:4-7; title of, Immanuel, 377:

Te:  
BE: Made known to world in due  
time, 3475:3; 3476:1, 2; with  
church unto age, 6305:11-13.  
Come in like manner, 340:6, 7, 13-  
15; 2819:7, 8; 5829:14; 5830:8,  
9-10; children every man, 3475:7-9;  
saw church and world, 770:8; share  
the spoil with the strong, 3591:13;  
3592:1, 2.

Took human nature, 240:2-8; tradition  
of visage and boyhood of, 2037:3-11;  
transfiguration of, on mount, 559:8,  
560:9; treated patronizingly by  
Simon, 3782:2, 3.

TRIAL:  
AND: Arrest of, illegal, 5560:15;  
5561; crucifixion of, 4712, 4713.

BEFORE: Jews of, 2470:6, 7, 9-12;  
Pilate of, 5570, 5571; Pilate  
of, 3885, 3886; San-  
hedrin a farce, 2312:8, 9.

Of, served a double purpose, 5078:8,  
9, 16-18.

Tributes to, 462:4-7, 11-15; tried at  
night, a violation of the law, 221:  
1; trial, entry of, into Jerusalem,  
2745, 2746.

True: Date of birth of, 581, 28, 29.  
EXAMPLE OF: Humility, 3340:1;  
love, 439:2, 3.

Light of the world, 2550; vine, 2464-  
2466.

See Branches.  
Truth rejected now as in the days of,  
2433:5.

Typified by: Heavenly manna, 5279:3,  
11, 12; high priest and bullock, 3708:  
5-10; rock smitten by Moses, 5285:2-4;  
Tabernacle gate, 154:1; Zerubbabel  
and Joshua, 221:2, 3, 8, 9.

Unappreciated by brethren, 242:11;  
under-shepherd, 5490:9-12; utterances  
of, from the cross, 4712, 4713; victory  
of, over world, 4761:8-10; virgin  
birth of, scripturally proven, 5767:13-21;  
5768:1-4, 8-10; vision of angels,  
5769:1-3, 5; voluntary laid down his  
life, 3528:10-13; voluntary  
humility of, 314:14-20; walking upon  
the sea, 2649, 2650; warm and tender  
rather than cold and stoical, 4804:2;  
wars apostles of his death, 2768:1-4.

Was: He human and divine, 144:6-10;  
10-13; heard in his heart he feared;  
5551:15-17; touched with feeling of  
our infirmities, 5103:14; 5104:1-4.  
Water of life, 3496:2, 5-8.

Wegat: 3530:7-9; over the city of Jeru-  
salem, 3538:11, 12; 3539:1-4.

What: A follower of, is, 233:1-7, 11-  
14; drinking of the cup meant to,  
5421:1-9.

HE: Ended from the Jews, 2781:  
8, 9; gave in sacrifice, 611:1-7;  
4835:6, 8; 5623:1, 1.

HIS: Resurrection means to church  
and world, 4587, 4588; seamless robe  
pictured, 2768:4.

Imputed to brethren by, 4642:5-11.

Why: Baptized, 2417:7, 8; born under  
the law, 4428:8; called a Nazarene,  
4556:10, 18; crucified, 3371:5-10;  
death of, on the cross was necessary,  
4171:2-4; despised and rejected of  
men, 2768:2-4; exalted, 428:14-25;  
forsaken of the Father, 2576:11;  
5678:12, 13; found among publicans  
and sinners, 4587:9-12; hated by  
Jews, 2434:2, 3.

HE: Appeared in various forms after  
his resurrection, 2981:3-6; ate with  
disciples, 2891:9-12; came to  
condemnation, 3590:1-11.

HE DID NOT: Devote his life to  
humanitarianism, 6447:12-15; heal  
all in his day, 3601:3, 4.

HE: Died, 463:25-28; 641:13;  
discoursed on earthly things, 3307:  
5, 8; feared death, 4707:9, 9-10;  
healed on Sabbath, 2434:1; kept  
the Sabbath, 5405:14, 15; loved his  
own, 5726:1-9.

HE MUST: Die by crucifixion, 3901:  
5, 6; 4171:2-4; 4668:14; 6137:  
1, 2; suffer ignominy, 5547:8.

He prayed for church and not for world,  
3914:5; 3915:1; refused to drink  
the gall, 3370:2; spent so much time  
in Galilee, 3884:5; suffered in Geth-  
semane, 2774; tarried 40 days after  
resurrection, 4984:4-7; 5587, 5588;  
thanked the Father for hiding the truth,  
2287:8-10.

HE WAS: Born under the Law Cove-  
nant, 4451:10, 11; forsaken of God  
a moment, 3371:10; "made flesh",

of class, 528:9; when and where his work was done, 3568:18, 19, 27; with Peter before the council, 1424; and

Daniel, their prophecies related, 662: 1. See Peter.

#### The Baptist:

ANTITYPICAL: Elijah on small scale, 556, 557; 3712: 10, 11; fulfillment of the type of 3328: 8, 9.

Beautiful humility of, 1694: 9, 19; 1695: 1-3.

BEHEADED FOR: Faithfulness, 1754: rebuking Herod, 3778, 3779; 5068, 5069.

BEHEADING OF: Its effect, 4138; typical, 557: 13.

Christ's testimony respecting, 1736.

CHURCH: Not to follow course of, in reproving the world, 3778: 3-5; the antitypical, 1538: 2, 3; 1754: 5, 10; 4113: 3-9.

Declared the new dispensation, 2236, 2237; decreased, Jesus increased, 2417: 5; divinely commissioned to prepare, 4978: 11-13; Elijah a type of, 556: 10, 11; 1538: 2, 3; 2563: 4-6; 3292, 3293; exceeded his mission in reproving Herod, 2280: 3, 7; 3326: 3, 4; exposed the hypocrisy of Jewish leaders, 3292: 7, 8; faithful of the Messiah, 748: 6; faithful to his commission, 3475: 6; forerunner of the Messiah, 3712: 1-3; 4138: 5, 6; 4139: 1; friend of the Bridegroom, 5030: 14-16; glorification typified by beholding of, 1754: 5, 10; greatest of prophets, 637; 5030: 5-7; hence rejected by Jewish leaders, 5031: 2, 9; ministry of, 1916: mission of, 629: 1-6; 2562-2564; 3477: 4543; "my messenger shall prepare the way before me," 1537: 4, 5; not negotiable of spirit, 2562: 6.

NOT A MEMBER OF: Bride of Christ, 5069: 10-14; church class, 2279: 4, 5.

Not the real Elijah, 3477: 6-10; partially fulfilled the type of Elijah, 3292, 3293; preached repentance to the Jews, 4858, 4959; preparing the way of the Lord, 4113: 4, 5.

PROPHESIED OF: By Zacharias, 4940: 7, 10, 11; Israel's trouble, 4594: 5.

Questions Jesus, 2621: 1, 2; recognized Jesus as the Messiah, 3296: 13; proof of Herod, pictures part of church's work, 6192: 16-21; 6193: 1; reproved King Herod, 4609: 9-11; "There hath not risen a greater than," 1916: 1, 2; type of church, 557: 4, 12; 968: 7-12; 1754: 5, 10; 3325: 3, 4; 5569: 11-13.

WIT: The greatest man that had lived up to his time, 1737: 2; reward of, is earthly, 5069: 1-13.

And: Herod and Jezabel explained in antitype, 6192: 16-21; 6193: 1; Herodias, 2636, 2637.

JOHNSON: Brother Paul S. L.: Answer to his argument that Society is operated by great company, 6211: 9-11; Great Britain to be served by (1916), 5998: 7; letter of interest from, 5904, 5905; method of causing division used by (Letter), 6204: 2-14; tribute to Brother Russell by, 6006, 6007; warning to church concerning, 6222, 6223.

JOINT-HEIRS: With Jesus in sufferings as well as in glory, 1737: 13.

JOINT-NEIRSHIP: Conditions of, 925: 8.

JOKES: Or puns on Scripture irrelevant, 5679: 11.

See Humor.

JOLLY: R. G., warning to church against work of, 6222, 6223.

JONAH: Correlation of the story of, 3373: 12-18; disappointment of, at Nineveh's repentance typical, 4785: 11-13; 4786: 2, 10; resurrection of, a type, 92: 7; proof of reliability of story of, 6430: 4; swallowed by fish, narrative corroborated by Jesus, 4785: 2, 4; type of church, 1908: 15, 16; what may typify, 3568: 5-16, 20-26.

JONATHAN: David mourned the deaths of Saul and, 5674: 2-4.

Friendship of: Born of selfishness, 5664; with David, 1907; 3232, 3233.

Love of, for Saul, 1907: 6; pictured the ancient friendship, 1908: 15, 16; and David, friendship of, unique, 3232, 3233; 4223; 5664.

JOKES: A. D.: Publisher of Zion's Day Star, 294: 23; rejected present truth, 3828: 2, 8.

Brother L. W.: Convention Reports issued

by, 4469: 6, 7, 12; statement asserting doctrinal beliefs by, 6227: 16-21; tribute to Brother Russell by, 6009.

JOPPA: Impressions of, during Brother Russell's tour in 1891, 1380: 14; 1381: 2-5.

JORDAN: Antitypical significance of, 3086: 3, 6, 7; divided by Elijah with Elijah's mantle, 2341: 12; Elijah's smiting of, 5845: 4, 5; 5888: 14; exhortation to preparation for the smiting of, 6027: 18; 6028: 1-4, 9-13; explanation of miracle of Israelites crossing, 3085: 9-11; 4063: 6-9; 5345: 5-8; represents end of gentile times, 5824: 4; 6193: 4, 7-13, 16; second smiting of, by Elijah to be done with Seventh Volume, 6244: 3; share of pastoral work in the smiting of, 5987: 25; 5988: 14; smitten by antitypical Elijah explained, 6193: 4-7, 13-16; three years required for the smiting of, 5950: 2-4; to be smitten by someone else, said Brother Russell, 6003: 9; typical crossing of, 1498: 8; and Canaan, two views of the antitypical, 4061: 2-4; 4063: 3-5.

JOSIAH: (Jacob's son):

RETIREMENT OF: Conscience smitten, typical, 5225: 5-8; envy him, 1635; no longer jealous of his brother's success, 5235: 11; represented Jewish people, 4437: 1; tested as to their heart condition, 5229, 5232; to be manifested soon to believers, 6302: 8-10; typical of Jewish nation, 3982: 1, 2; 5232: 13; typical of restitution class, 2894: 6.

Ritiright blessings to house of, when received, 2124: 16-19; course of, a lesson to Christians, 2894: 1.

DEATH: Mercifully with his brethren, 3980-3982; righteously with the Egyptians, 3979: 8-10.

Deliverance of, from prison, 2887; endurance of, under adversity, 3972: 30-74; exalted to brotherhood of Pharaoh's realm, 3973-3980.

EXPERIENCES OF: Overruled by Jehovah, 1779: 9-12; overruled for good, 1271: 1, 2; pictorial of church's, 2888; lessons to saints, 2885: 13.

Forgiving his brethren typical, 5234: 18, 11-14; generosity of, to his brethren typical, 5231, 5232; history of his brethren, 5214, 5215; history of, an allegory, 571: 3, 4; ill-treated by his brethren, 3971, 3972; imprisonment and exaltation of, 5216, 5217; inspiring courage, faithfulness of, 1639, 1640; interpreted the dream of Pharaoh, 5216: 13-17; last days of, 1646; left judgment of brethren to God, 2895: 10; lessons to the church in the experiences of, 2586; made ruler in Egypt, 1646; object of, also of jealousy, 2880: 2-4; showed mercy to his brethren, 2878, 2894; said into Egypt, 1639; typified The Christ, 57: 5, 8-11; 68: 1; 184: 12-15; 752: 9; 1490: 1645: 11-14; 1646: 1, 2, 9, 10; 2458: 13, 14; 2880: 8; 3971: 4; 4436: 11; 4437: 3, 12; 5214, 5215; and his brethren, antitypical significance of the story of, 6301, 6302.

Of Arimathea, sacrifice of, on behalf of Jesus, 4173: P-11.

Of Nazareth: Foster-father of Jesus, 4957: 9; legal father of Jesus, of Solomon's line, 2060: 2; not the father of Jesus, 2559: 6; of line of Solomon, 467: 10, 11, 15, 16.

JOSEPHUS: Purpose of, in writing history of Jews, 2610: 15, 16; unreliable historian, 561: 24-27; why he elaborated the Essenes sect, 2611: 4, 5.

JOSHUA: Appointment of, as leader instead of Moses a type, 4498: 8; character of, 3070: 1, 2; death of, exhortation to Israel, 5598: 8-14; faithful to God as leader of Israel, 5335; law covenant renewed under leadership of, 1869; long day of explanation, 3344, 3345; name means Jehovah's salvation, 5335: 7; parting message of, to Israel, 3093, 3094; strengthened and commissioned of the Lord, 4060, 4061.

Type of: Christ Jesus, 2521: 9; 2522: 2, 2; the Christ, 1490; 5388: 5, 9-11.

And:

CALEB: Considered as types, 3064: 6, 7; only adults who entered Canaan from Egypt, 5387: 17.

His people encouraged, in law and anti-type, 3070: 8-8.

JOSIAH: Book of the Law found by, 4530: 5, 12; 4531: 1, 2; faithful king over Israel, 2390, 2391; good son of a bad monarch, 3807, 3808.

JOURNAL: Solon discontinued, 3563.

JOURNALISM: Yellow, message to morals, 4430: 16-18; 4431: 1, 2.

#### JOURNALS:

Contemporary: Denying the ransom, 639: 4, 5, 9; position taken by, 495.

Four no-ransom, 1453: 3.

JOURNEY: Israel's wilderness, type of church's journey, 3035, 3036; 3844: 7; 4498: 8.

JOV: Effervescence or overflow of genuine happiness, 1494: 5; great company's sufferings will lack, 1699: 10.

Is: Divers temptations, 5459: 3, 4; drinking the cup the Christian's experience, 4509: 6-8; holy spirit, kingdom of God, 5097: 1-4, 3-11.

THE LORD: Dependent upon heart-harmony with him, 3254: 8; 3255: 1; dependent upon spiritual condition, 2382: 4; how to maintain, 2382. The morning of Millennium, 303: 7, 8.

the Church, how it is complete, 3546: 13; 3547: 1-3; consecrated, 2642: 12; saints in real, 23: 13.

Sometimes felt by those in Babylon, 1200: 1; symbolized by wine, 1695: 6, 7; we should drink of the cup with, 646: 6, 8; which no man takes from us, 2322: 1-4.

JOYFULNESS: Characteristic of saints, 2861: 7.

JUBILEE: Meaning of word, 2025: 7, 8. Of: Earth—the fiftieth thousand year, 1731: 19, 20; Pope Leo XIII (1868), 1002.

Time of beginning of antitypical, 4694: 2, 6-8; type explained, 2977: 6, 7; year 1900 pronounced a papal, 2547, 2548.

JUBILEES: Imperfectly kept, 3624: 1-3; Israel instructed by the Lord to keep the 4333: 1, 2, 3; the Jews typified Millennium, 5028: 1-2.

JUDAH: Blindness to be removed from daughters of, 816: 9; captivity of, in two parts, 2401: 17; days upon (Ezekiel 4: 3-8), 1341: 9; and Israel reunited after Babylonian captivity, 4893: 9, 10.

JUDAISM: Caused trouble in early church, 1140: 1-7; teachings of, 435: 1-3; and Christianity, harmony between, 5006; See Christianity.

JUDAS: Appointing a successor to, 549: 9; bishop and apostle, 639: 3, 6; better for him never to have been born, 3364: 2, 3; 4907: 3, 4; (his) blood-money could not be returned to Temple treasury, 5552: 7, 8; case of, hopeless, 1962; character of, 2468: 1-5.

Class: How it differs from Peter class, 3760: 1-4; we have with us, 1964: 2.

Course selfish and mercenary, 4487: 2, 5, 7-10; died the second death, and why, 1962; 5683, 5684; downfall of, gradual, 2779: 4; end of, the fruitage of selfishness, 3578: 6-10; feet of, also stepped by Jesus, 5433: 5-8; final opportunity for repentance given by Jesus in upper room, 5542: 3-6; hardness of heart and hypocrisy of, 1800: 15, 16; has had his final judgment, 4488: 2, 3.

Heart of: Gradually led astray, 4487: 2, 5, 7-10; hardened by kindness, 4168: 1-6.

Is there hope for? (Letter and reply), 2283: 6, 7, 15, 16; Jesus' treatment of, 2449: 4; let us beware of the spirit of, 3887: 3, 5-7; love of money begetting sin of, 4906: 4-8; many have disposition of, 2779: 6; meanness kind of sinner, 4708: 3-6; more culpable than Ananias, 3191: 1-3; no hope for, 2130: 4, 5; 2131: 1-5; 5552: 10-13; objected to waste ofointment, 2448: 10; only second death open to, 4908: 16-17; 4909: 1-6; 5453: 5, 3; personification of greed, 2744: 5; stood against light before Pentecost, 4907: 4-6; 4908: 10-17; sins, deceit and betrayal, 3879: 3-5; study of the case of, 4906-4908; traitor among Jesus' own disciples, 6073: 14-17; was better off never born, 3879: 5; why called the son of perdition, 639: 3, 6; wicked course of, 2772: 1, 2; and Peter under temptation, 3759: 5, 6.

JUDE: Eleven, explanation of, 3044: 3, 4; value of his epistle to the church, 9253: 10, 12, 13.

JUDE: Jesus to appear in, false claim, 1133: 14.

JUDGE: In what matters we may now properly, 5414: 12-14; Jehovah the, 503, 504; neither ourselves nor our brethren, 4829: 1, 2; no man before time, 4198: 5-8.

Met: Note own self, 1 (text explained), 5519: 14; another, 2431: 7-14; 4084: 4, 5; with human judgment, 414: 2, 7-10.

Nothing before the time, 723: 10; 4991: 6-7; office of, a 1698: 6, 7; one another, how we should, 4607: 13.

our brethren, why we cannot now, 6317: 6-9; world, saints shall, 569: 8, 9.

JUDGES: Blessings to Israel accompanied the period of, 5645: 12, 13; federal, supreme rulers of the United States, 2218: 9-12; in Israel, advantages of, 3316: 3, 4, 7, 8; of our brethren, none of us are, 5519: 11-13.

Over Israel: Better arrangement than kings, 4201: 3; how God raised up, 3102: 2, 3.

Papal designs to control, 1517: 5. See Legislatures; Courts.

JUDGMENT: Between: True brethren and false the Christian's duty, 1382: 9, 10; wheat and tares, 1362: 1-8.

Brothers: Proper and improper methods of, 1712: 3-6, 8-10; 5886, 5887; speaking evil of the law of God, 6255: 3, 4.

Christians limited to conduct, 5628: 8, 9; the church in flesh a scriptural teaching, 5451: 3, 4.

Church to do a work of, 5451: 1-4; even of selves requires leniency, 6153: 6; propriety of, 5845: 5-7; in the church, proper and improper, 664: 4; may extend to fruits of spirit, not to hearts, 5224: 5-7; motives not to the office of the church now, 5702: 12.

Of: Church, 2425, 2426; heart a improper, of conduct is proper, 5029: 9-11.

One another: Forbidden, 2431: 7-14; how to overcome, 2590: 2, 3; kindly a preparation for future work, 5558: 7, 8; (a) sin, 4240: 7, 8.

Ourselves: 4870: 13, 14; difficult, 4683, 4684; respecting our treatment of others, 5519: 6, 7; we are not judged in the Lord, 3604: 1; 4760: 3, 8-10; 5519: 3, 7; 6152: 4, 7, 15.

Outward conduct proper, 5029: 9-11; sacrifices of one another improper, 5855: 8, 9; who have committed the sin unto death, 600: 12, 13; of discipline, none the present work of the church, 5644, 5645.

See Opinions.

JUDGMENT: Appointed to men once to die, after this the, 147; 528: 2, 4, 12-14; 2822: 10; 5730: 14-16; 5731: 10; 4 of: Lord's conduct, "adversaries" have, 3684: 4; begins at house of God, 405: 18-20; 821: 6; 2301: 10; belongs to God, 3981: 8-10; blessedness of the day of, 2624, 2625; committed to Christ, 51: 19; conscience and will control the spirit, 3629: 9, 10; consequences of divine, 1476, 1477.

Day of: 267: 4-6, 10-12; 408: 11-13; 654: 15, 16; a day of individual trial, 4990: 12, 13; church is gospel age, 58: 6, 7; 408: 1; described by Dr. Frank Crane, 6109: 6-20; false theories of, 528: 7-9; for every idle word men shall give account in, 1938: 15; glory of, 49: 12, 13; of discipline, 34: 5-10; Millennium, 1586: 6, 7, 12; 2993: 3; not a day of damnation, 2624; period of deliverance, 34: 2, 10-12; righteous living now an advantage, 1586, 5084; Scriptural view of, 1869: 6, 7, 12, 13, 20, 2431: 11; he more tolerable for Sodom, Gomorrah, Tyre, and Sidon, 1618; to follow Christ's second advent, 4998, 4997; true and false views of, 568-570; two parts of, 268: 12-19; when and what it will be, 2398, 2399; work of, gradual and why, 1261: 6-9; world now at hand, 552: 3-5.

See Day of Vengeance; Day of Wrath; Time of Trouble.

Different uses of the word, 8152: 16, 17; entire ecclesia might commit an error of, 1985: 11; how Christ will reward, 2813: 12; in the church, 954: 1-7; 2430: 18, 19; in of God by Son, 2431: 2-6; laid to lie, 564: 2; meaning of word, 408: 5; 568: 14; 668: 8; mercy rejoices against, 2328-2330; moment instance of divine, 3428: 11-14.

"Must begin at the House of God": Nominal, 1365: 12-14; 1368: 1; the true church, 1356: 2-10.

Of:

CHURCH: In this age, 58: 6, 7; 128: 10; 401: 7; 409: 1; 626: 15; 527: 1-3; now of world future, 6326: 6-10.

CONDUCT: In the church essential, 954: 1-7; 5519: 13; proper, of motives improper, 5245: 13-17; 5887: 2-4, 10; 6153.

FALLEN ANGELS: 1876; by church, 4878, 4880; manner of, 4069; 4070: 8.

God on Sodom, 1617; just and unjust,

4500: 2-4; nations necessary to establishment of kingdom, 5989:1-5.  
**OURSELVES:** And others belongs to the Lord, 5384: 5, 9; must not be too severe, 5520: 1, 2, 8.  
 Sodom, why repeated, 3948: 4, 7, 8.  
**WORLD:** 501: 4; 527: 4, 8-11; according to character, 527: 4; 524: 3, 9; in Millennium day, 2993: 3, 4; is now, 517: 5-12, 18-21; 608, 609; kind of, 268: 3-7; pictured in parable, 2303: 5, 6, 10, 11; still future, 5078: 8-13; to follow resurrection of church, 4793: 2-11; 4794: 4; 524: 3, 9; 523: 12-14.  
**Only church now undergoing,** 569: 5.  
**Or Trial of:** Church, 593: 6; fallen angels, 3727: 3; 4292, 4293.  
**Resurrection by,** 1853: 7-12; 1854: 1-8; some men's age go before to, 4271: 9, 10; time of, a final message, 304: 1, 2.  
**Te:** Come, a reasonable doctrine, 1564: 12; discern God's will, must be used, 5212: 8, 13-15; be executed by church in flesh, 5451: 1-4, 9-11.  
 Ungodly shall not stand in the day of, 605: 2; upon "both the houses of Israel", 1537: 4; 1538: 1-3; use and abuse of, 1712: we are daily being in, by our words and acts, 1922: 4, 8; what it means, 48: 5; with this generation, Queen of Sheba shall rise up in, 3284: 7, 8; work of Millennium, 332: 14-21; and justice more acceptable than sacrifice, 6037-6039; vs. opinions, 8152: 16, 17.  
 See Conscience; Resurrection; Reward.

## JUDGMENTS:

**OF:**  
**GOD:** Beneficial, 524: 8-10; not in floods, 583: 7, 9-13.  
 Humanity twofold, 527: 4-8.  
**LOD:** in time of trouble will mean world's cleansing, 5917: 1-4, 8-10; upon an unbeliever, 3388: 15-18.  
 On nation and generation, 1701: 7, 16; 1702: 3, 9-11.  
 Upon: Christendom, 582, 563; good and evil in Millennium, 722; world, 668: 10-12.  
 Written, how the saints will execute the, 5831: 10; 5832: 1.  
**JUPITER:** And Mercury, mythology of Lystra in re, 3011: 8.  
**JURIES:** Should the saints serve on, 1531: 3, 4, 10-13.

**IUST:** Before generous, church must be, 3323: 1, 2; made made perfect, and worships described as, 2709: 1-8, 10-12; 5294, 5295; resurrection of the, 1854: 8-14; 1855: 1-13; shall live by faith, 904: 2; 1728: what it means to think on "whatever things are", 1703: 10; 1704: 1; "Ye have condemned and killed a man; but he doth not resist you," explained, 6428: 2.  
 And: Unjust to be resurrected, 3195: 2-4; yet the justifier, 924: 8-13; 925: 8.

**JUSTICE:** All God's operations are in line with, 3707: 4-7; basic principle on which law operates, 3543: 3-7.  
**Just:** of Character described, 6368: 5, 8; God's dealings, 5857: 4, 8; love, 3020: 7; 5288: 1-12.  
 Blood of Abel cries out for, 4386: 8, 7; Christians should not demand, 2687: 10; 2724: 8; 2725: 2; commandment of love above the law, 6270: 13; commandment not demand a ransom, 18: 14; 863: 9, 10; craving of the human race, 4650: 2, 3; cried out for the blood of the righteous, 4651: 5-7, 11; defined, 3070: 5; 5883: 10; does not require equality, 812: 2, 6, 7; exact righteousness, 1275: 4, 6; exceeds in third commandment of Jesus, 5947: 8-12; forbids evil-speaking, 5471: 9-18; fulfilling of the law, 5072: 4, 5; golden rule means simple justice, 1326: 17; has accounting for willful sin unsettled, 4651: 12.

**Just:** Exercised towards ourselves and others, 5309: 1, 2; it disposes of willful transgressions of gospel age, 4858: 2, 3.

**In:** Business dealings, 2032: 11-15; 2033: 1, 2, 7; thought must precede justice in act, 5518: 8-9.

**Incorrect ideas of:** 612: 1-5; love triumphant over, 2328: 4, 5; love's foundation, 1275.

**Must:** be in spirit and not in form, 2470: 9-11; precede love, 4899: 4; 5430: 13.

**Need:** for growth in, 3394: 8-10; never requires sacrifice, 5845: 13.

**Not:** Satisfied by license but by blood, 468: 9.

**TO BE:** Demanded, but given, 3453: 6-9; 5309: 1; 5310: 1-4; 5645:

9, 10; 5884, 5885; meted out by us, 4275: 7, 10.

**Of:** David in little things, 2015: 9, 10.

**GOD:** Alone was seen for centuries, 5275: 8-10; beyond our appreciation, 5947: 4-10; condemned human race, 2120: 11; did not provide the ransom, 5644: 1; in death sentence, 498: 2; not violated by his command to destroy Canaanites, 5705: 13, 22; 5706; not violated in election of a few, 2058: 8, 9; 2059: 1.  
**God's character revealed,** 586: 15-17; 387: 1-7.

**JEHOVAH:** In sentence on Adam, 429: 5-7; to be revealed, 129: 11-13; unchangeable, 586: 9.

**Second death,** 352: 6.

**Operation of:** in the divine plan, 858: 4-8; 1830: 10-19; part of our character development, 3635: 8, 9; portrayed in death penalty, 880: 5; relative claims of love and, 1534; requires obedience to divine law, 5005: 2-6; satisfaction of, 3507, 3508; Scriptural standard of, 4827: 9-11; seeking, the spirit of the world, 4839: 6.

**Should:** Be given, not sought, 4899: 6-8; govern in the home, 1170: 8, 9; reign in class elections, 5921: 11-14.

**TE:**  
**BE SATISFIED:** Ere restitution begins, 5293: 17-19; through the sufferings of great company, 4851: 12; 4652: 1, 2, 8, 9.

**Mark:** all our judging, 8153: 7-11.  
**What it:** demands, 890: 1; is, 1534: 11.

**When:** Christians may properly appeal for, 5897: 10, 11; 5898: 1; fully satisfied, 3710: 3, 4.

**Why:** Christians cannot afford to exact, 5897: 7-9; must be studied by church continually, 3323: 2.

**And:** Judgment: better than sacrifice, 5430, 5431; 6037-6039.  
**LOVE:** Laws of contrasted, 4850: 4, 4; relative claims of, 1534; should be manifested by Christians, 1275: 1-4, 6-9.

**Vs. Love,** 4984: 12; mercy, 2587: 3, 4; See Judgment; Wisdom.

**JUSTIFICATION:** by law and by faith, difference between, 6345: 10, 11; 8148: 1, 2.

**Basis:** for: 848: 12-15; Jesus is the, 660.

**By:**  
**FAITH:** 391; 440: 5-7; 441: 1-5; proceeds to good; age, 4806: 9-13; precedes consecration, 4547, 4548; what it implies, 2383: 4-9, 12-14; 2384: 1-4, 8-9; and actually, 4547, 4548; 4574, 4575; and works contrasted, 4442: 3-9, 13-16; vs. by works, 29: 8.

**Imputation,** 382: 3-5; works impossible, 587: 16.

**Christ:** raised for our, 705: 6-11; the only means of, 2719: 10, 11; 2720. Comes by appropriation of Jesus' sacrifice, 4147.

**Consecration:** Follows (1890 view), 1262: 8; (1893 view), 1585: 8, 9; 1586: 4, 5; (1894 view), 1609: 18, 19; (1898 view), 2385: 1-5, 12, 13; (1899 view), 2439: 5, 6; (1903 view), 4484: 1; (1912 view), 5029: 8-10.

**PBECEDE:** 4808; 4525: 5, 6; 4656: 9-12; 4746: 7; 5775: 5-16; 5776: 1-2; 5854: 11, 12; 5881: 2, 4; vitalized, 4547, 4548.

**Court of Tabernacle:** typifies condition of, 3053: 14; death of Christ the basis of all, 2789: 6; definitions of, 1246: 4; dependent upon consecration, 5133: 4-8; different steps in (1913 view), 5208-5209; does not release from weaknesses, 689: 7.

**Faith:** Consecration, 1008; 4525: 5, 6; 4746: 7; 5854: 11, 12; imputation of merit, 4632: 7.

**For church:** 193: 9; now, for world later, 3297: 14, 15.

**Gift:** from God, 2847: 7.  
**How:** Christ is our, 3279: 9-15; obtained, 680; the equivalent of restitution, for the saints, 1669: 16-18. Illustrated with red glass, 13: 15; meaning of, 440: 5-7; 659: 11, 12, 20; 1007; merit of Christ the basis for all, 638: 9-13.

**Must:** Follow consecration, 4656: 9-12; 5775: 5-16; 5776: 1, 2.

**PBECEDE:** God's acceptance, 1542: 3; our sacrificing, 1231: 3-5, 11-14.

**Not:** by works, 929: 13, 14; 930: 1-5; legal and actual, 5960: 9, 10; sanctification, 440: 7-10.

**Now and in the Millennial age,** 3245: 1-3.

**Of:**

**ARRAHAM:** Differs from that of church, 4554: 7-9; was to friendship not to life, 5574: 7, 8, 11.  
 Children of consecrated, 952: 10.

**CHURCH:** 297: 6, 18; defined, 199: 4, 16-18; instantaneous, of world gradual, 5360: 10, 11; is by faith, not by covenant, 4489: 7-9; through an Advocate, 4640: 4-6.

**Wicked,** an abomination, 657: 6; world and of church, distinction between, 5778: 6-10.

**Old and new articles on,** 4896: 5, 6, 12-14; preceded spirit-begettal, 2629: 7-14; purpose of, in present age 2847: 7; reckoned, 859: 6, 13; represented in the court of Tabernacle, 4579: 1-5; resurrection not dependent upon, 3456: 3-7; seven points concerning, 1030; special salvation, to believers only, 1442: 2; steps in church's, 4574: 9-11; 4575.

**Tentative:** (1905 view), 3805: 7-10. **AND:** Actual, 5316: 15, 18, 5317: 1, 2; complete defined, 5196: 1-9; 1916 view, 5569: 4-7, 10, 11; vitalized (1912 view), 4907: 8-7, 10-12; 1913 view, 5207, 5208.

**Through:** Christ, 4850: 1, 2, 7.  
**FAITH:** Defined, 3158: 3, 4; not knowledge, 2873: 6, 7, 10.

**Jesus,** 440: 5-7; 441.  
**Te:** Come to all in time, 4760: 4-7; peace with God, 4576: 6, 7, 9.

**Two definitions:** proving right and making right, 1246: 4.

**Vitalized:** Defined (1913 view), 5208: 2-5, 9; different from tentative (1911 view), 4901: 3-7, 10-12.

**When:** argument, 2168: 1; what it meant to us, 859: 9, 13, 14; why by faith, 4398: 4-6; without consecration and the result, 3245: 1-3.

**And:** consecration and sanctification considered, 5410, 5411; life-rights considered, 4579: 12-15.

**JUSTIFIED:** Are not all called, 3417: 6, 7, 13; 3418: Brother Russell when born was, 3456: 15; by Jesus' knowledge, 3591: 9-12; called ones also, 613: 12.

**Church:** is First, then vitalized, 4547: 16, 17; reckoned, 193: 2-13.  
**How:** Jews and heathen are, 3398: 12-18; the church is, 4554: 1-6.

**Humility of Christians:** must be sacrificed, 1231: 4, 12; only are Christians, 3280: 3; or condemned by our words, 5470, 5471; sacrificed by under-priests, 3285: 8, 9; without understanding the philosophy of ransom, 4048: 2, 3.

**JUSTINIAN:** Recognized pope in 534 A. D. 1093: 8.

**JUSTLY:** What it means to do, 4821: 3, 5.  
**JUVENILE:** Criminals, increase of, 4414: 6, 7; 4415: 1-4.

**KANSAS:** Benefit derived from prohibition in 1878: 6-13; prohibited by prohibition, 3907: 3; places deluged on statute books, 2145: 5-20.

**KEANE:** Bishop, of Washington College, removed by Papacy, 2061, 2062.

**KEEPER:** We are our brother's, 3929: 6-9.

**KEITHUR:** How she represented the New Covenant, 283: 8-10; 4309: 8-14; 8449: 9-13; third wife of Abraham, a type, 777: 13.

**KEY:** "Due time" the, 7, 4, 9; of knowledge, modern D.D.'s have lost, 2482: 7; ransom is, to every truth, 1452: 14-16; to divide plan found in Heb. 13: 13, 4434: 8, 9.

**KID:** As a sin-offering, 95: 6.

**KIEL:** Naval display at (1895), 1838.

**KINGBREW:** Brother David: Tribute to Brother Russell by, 6010.

**KINGS:** Appointed in life, not after death, 3878: 3-5.

**Brotherly:** Berean questions on, for August, 1905, 3603; September, 1905, 3624; October, 1905, 3638; November, 1905, 3654; 4; self-examination in, 1144: 14, 15.

**Definitive:** of the true spirit of, 6636: 12; for others, impatience for our own, 5168: 12; fruitage of love, 2204: 3.

**Of:** David manifested in dealing with Jonathan's son, 2010: 12, 13; Jehovah is better than life, 5475, 5476.

**Proper attitude toward brethren over-** taken in faith, 5207: 12, 17-173.

**KING:** Chosen for house of Israel, 3218, 3219; clergy the last to welcome the Great, 6397: 5, 6, 8; coming of the, and what it means, 1691: 11, 12; 1692: 7-14; David waited upon the Lord, the way of holiness, 1771-1773; Jesus rode into Jerusalem as, 2745, 2746; meaning of title, 31: 1; message of truth to be proclaimed concerning the,

8398: 10, 11; of Zion is Christ, 1384; only hope of earth is the, 1691: 11, 12; 1692: 1093: 8, 9; over Israel their own undoing, 4200, 4201, 5646: 8-11; Saul chosen as, 1887: what his coming means in world conditions, 1691: 11, 12; 1692: 7-14; when present, 88: 7-12.  
 See Priest.

**KINGDOM:** Abundant entrance to, dependent upon character development, 2154: 4, 8; began in 1878, 288: 13; 287: 8; 757: 8; celebration of memorial in, 2773: 1, 2.

**Class:** Church are the, 206: 7, 11-14; likened to children, 521: 8-10; 1043: 2660, 2661; 5362: 1-7, 10-15.

**Clean hands:** essential to ascent into the, 793, 794; 2275: 2; 2980: 4; come, why prayer of all saints, 2253: 1; comes not with observation, 313: 7, 8; 13: 14; counted worthy of the, 3002: 2; counterfeit of the true, (Rev. 12), 306: 4-18; desired by Israel rather than a republic, 4193: 1.

**Earthly:** And spiritual phases of, 2052: 2, 3; phase taught in due time, 6287: 13-15.

**Embryo:** what dependent upon, 2154: 4-8; established 1914; 82: 4, 7, 8; establishment of God's, 307: 18-22.

**False:** And true views of establishment of, 5362: 10-15; conceptions of the, 2714: 2-7; views of Christ's, 4124: 2-6.

**First:** established in 1914 (1904 view), 3405: 3, 4.

**Gospel of:** Not yet witnessed in world in 1892, 1349: 8-15; rejected by Israelites, 4593, 4594.

**Greatest:** in the Most like a child, 3977; servant of all, 732: 4.

**Humility:** in the, measured by service, 5494: 11, 12; how hardly shall the rich enter the, 5485: 15-17; ignored by fleshly and spiritual Israel, 2701: 7; in:

**EMBRYO:** Church is the, 397: 7; 702: 12-16; illustrated by parables, 505: 8.

**The church:** as participants, and others as subjects of the, 860: 10-16.

**Jesus:** taught apostles concerning his, 2924: 4-7.

**Least:** And greatest in the, 2680, 2881; in, greater than John the Baptist, 537: 5, 8; 2279: 4, 5.

**Millennial:** Antitypical Canaan, 3056: 8; of the Christ, 332, 333; pictured by Zechariah, 14: 4, 5; 6177: 3, 4, 5-8; pictures of, 331; six views of the, (Revelation 20-22) 501: 3, 4, 9-13.

**What it will be,** 332, 333.  
**See Christ;** Kingdom of; Messiah, King dom of; Millennium.

**Most prominent topic:** in the Bible, 5048: 7; must be born again to enter, 2421, 2422; near in Jesus' day, 113: 5, 8, 13, 14.

**News:** Clergy exposed in, 6228: 5; ready for distribution, 6228: 5; number 3 ready for distribution (May, 1918), 8253: 8.

**Not:** More elevated by one than another, 4786: 17; set up in Jesus' day, 519: 10; yet established, Archbishop Ireland sees, 4799: 1-13.

**Of:** Christ: Catholic and Protestant views of, 5829: 5-13; Christendom does not, 2002: 10-10; 4795: 4-7; disarmament cannot come before, 2361: 5-9; false and true views of, 2393: 8-10; 2394: 3-3; in embryo, 5049: 8; near establishment of, scoffed at by ministers, 6192: 5, 6; only solution for the time of need, 5362: 1-7, 10-15; seek ye first the, 5917: 12, 5918: 1; sell all thou hast to inherit the, 4658: 4-7; striving lawfully for the, 3070: 3, 7-11; ten-tribe, scattered under King Hoshea, 4819, 4820; thine is the, 2253: 7.

**Thou:** Deliver us up to God finally, 3470: 7-9; established, work on, 477: 7, 8.

**Twice:** preached by humble followers and not by doctors of the law, 2248: 1; 13.



two phases of required preparation, 2827: 5-7, 10-15.  
**What:** We must pay for a share in the, 1856: 6-13, 17; 1657: 1-3, 12, 13; will be accomplished by Messiah's, 4392: 10-12.  
**Who:** Shall be greatest in, 875; will inherit the, 208: 7, 11-14.  
 Will not be welcomed by princes of this world, 4099: 1, 5.

## KINGS:

Divine right of: 287: 10, 11; 507: 4-9; 12: 17; Emperor Wilhelm believes the rules by, 2217: 9-11; origin of, 757: 9-10; our attitude toward the, 5468: 5-11, 17-20; responsible for World War, 5765.

Of Israel were appointed under divine authority, 4786: 5, 4; ordained by Papacy, 382: 8-10; praying for (1 Tim. 2: 12); 798: 14, 15; reigning by grace of God (1), 507: 12-17; rule by divine permission rather than right, 5468: 5-11, 17-20; ruled by Papacy, 54: 12; vs. Chronicles, errors of chronology, 1419: 13-15.  
**And rulers:** Responsibility of, to God, 1912: 9; why we should pray for, 5204: 10-16; 5205: 1-4, 9, 10. See Clergy.

**KINGSHIP:** Of Adam and Jesus, 5623: 1. **KINGSLEY:** Rev. Chas., views on endless torment, 4883.

**KINSMEN:** First served with truth, 2418: 9.

**KIPLING:** Jubilee Recessional by, 2200: 2. **KISCENEY:** Joseph Rabinowitz proposes to remove to Palestine from (1899), 1918: 8; movement, Jewish Christians, 1035.

**KISS:** Holy, between males only, 4238: 5; the Son, Papacy's interpretation, 305: 12, 13.

**KITTENS:** Burned alive, and the eternal torment theory reviewed, 3242: 9-11.

**KLINGENBACH:** Cardinal, regarded himself greater than Christ, 3671: 19; 3672: 1, 2.

**KNIGHTS:** Of Columbus, envied around by privileges of, in war, 6374: 1-3.

**LABOR:** 939: 3, 4, 6; mission of, 967: 2.

Pythias, Pope puts, under his ban (1895), 1759: 12, 13.

**KNOCK:** Behold I stand at the door and, 1439: 8-8; Lord's presence announced by his, 3354: 8; of Bridgroom, 87: 6. **KNOWING:** And doing the will of God, 1802: each other beyond the grave, 4084: 4-6, 9, 10.

**KNOWLEDGE:** Add to fortitude, 2037: 3-7.

**Basics of:** Development of the new creature, 5886: 1-3; faith and obedience, 6886: 1-3.

Berean questions on, for May, 1905, 3550; blessings of true, 1066: 9. **Brings:** Freedom, 814: 11, 18; liberty, 402: 3-5.

**RESPONSIBILITY:** 17: 10; 85: 10-12; 2385: 15, 10; 2898: 7; to withdraw from Babylon, 3600: 1-3.

Restlessness, 2724: 12; 2725: 1, 2. Character development more important than zeal or, 3655: 4, 5; comes from God, 3785: 5, 6; conceit of man is in inverse ratio to the square of his knowledge (Edison), 1763: 6.

Dangers without: Humility, 3785: 3-6; love, 2198: 4, 5.

Discontent increases with, 3169: 4; 6155, 6156; distinct from righteousness, 17: 9; Edison's view respecting the extent of our, 1763: 6.

**Essential:** In building character, 5840: 6.

**TO:** Christian growth, 522: 6-10; faith, 556: 5; 3279: 1-8; salvation, 257: 13-16.

Faith is, applied, assimilated, appropriated, 1719: 8; faith without love, 1404: 2; grace and peace multiplied through, 2137: 3-7; granted before testing, 1233: 6, 7; has brought increased discontent, 6014: 4-6.

**Now:** Grace and peace are multiplied through, 1531: 8, 9, 17; 1532: 1, 2; it will bring, 4190: 1, 143: 3-5.

**Important in overcoming:** 3591: 9-12. Increase of: But ability not increased, 2394: 5-10; in last days, 801: 11; linked as cause with time of trouble, 738: 8-11; 2515: 6, 8.

**NOT:** Due to superior intelligence of our day, 4190: 1, 143: 3-5; traceable to evolution, 2393: 1-8.

**Increases:** Discontent, 3169: 4; responsibility, 2623-2625.

Intuitive, defined, 5222: 21; is it an evil thing? 1142: 8, 9, 13-15; Jesus justified many by his, 5156: 8, 9; life eternal is to know God, 1128: 10, 11;

little, is dangerous, 1064: 4-15; 1065: 1-3, 10-12; 1143: 2, 3.

**Many:** Justified by that righteous servants, 4612: 1; receive divine blessings without, 8445: 2, 3.

**Measures of human,** 1487: 2; none in the grave, 5453: 2; not essential to entire church, 67: 4.

**Of:** Bible detrimental to creeds, 780: 5; God: Complete in Millennium, 553: 4-6; how attained, 493: 1; produces love, 21: 5; the means of development for new creature, 6336: 6-8.

**GOD'S CHARACTER:** Essential to all, 5277: 1-3; would protect from error, 5258: 9-11.

God's glory shall cover the earth, 5575: 10, 11; good and evil, 146: 5; 313: 10, 11, 22; Jehovah is unlimited, 5528: 6-9.

**THE LORD:** Essential to growth in his likeness, 4767: 1, 2; to be worldwide, 2375: 2.

**THE TRUTH:** Brings responsibility, 310: 4, 5, 16, 17; 3184: 4, 7; vs. knowledge of God, 1924: 6, 8, 12; 1235: 1-5, 9-13.

**Today:** Is God-given, 5153: 19-27. Only one test of eligibility for eldership, 5982: 9-11; perfect only in future, 109: 7-9; pictured by capitalists, 4093: 2, 3; puffs up, 2649: 8; 3145: 2, 3; relationship of, to God, 75: 5, 6; responsibility increased by, 49: 10; results of its increase, 1152; 1162, 1163; revolutionary effects increased, 1621: 13-21; 1622: 1-4, 9-12; Satan's increasing since 1799, 1685: 15; self-examination in, 1114: 9; should lead to obedience, 1802; sometimes a snare, 1066; spiritual, 374: 10; spread of, cause of discontent, 5062: 1-5; strength of the new mind, 4894: 15; symbolized by an eye, 1490: 15; to be added to faith and virtue, 2155: 3.

**We:** Don't know a millilith part of one percent about anything—Thomas Edison, 1763: 6; should grow in, 118: 13, 16.

**What:** It is to know God, 1532: 2, 11, 12.

**Without:** Consecration baneful, 2440: 2-4; faith worthless, 3234: 14; 3235: 1; love is injurious, 4920: 5, 6, 10.

**And:** Ability not prime essentials for teachers, 2446: 7-10; consecration both essential, 1125: 12, 13; works required in Millennium, 3580: 2.

**See Education:** Faith; Light; Obedience.

**KNOW:** P. C., sees Millennium coming, 4671: 15, 16.

**KOHLER:** Rabbi K., on Jesus as Messiah, 2419, 2420.

**KORAN:** Christians warned against the sin of, 6255: 9; considered as a type, 137, 158; envy, malice, hatred, the sin of, 2343: 6, 8; the antitype of the rebellion of, 5268: 1-6, 8-13; rebelled against God rather than Moses, 4047: 2-4; rebellion of a type, 3100, 3101; what was the galsaying of, 3044: 3, 4.

**KORAN:** Sacred book of Mohammed, 1184: 10.

**KOREA:** Work of missionaries in (Letter), 5525: 6-14.

**KOURPATKIN:** Brutal Russian general, 3350: 6-8.

**KRISIS:** Krinos, Krims, Judgment, 2430, 2431.

**KUHN:** Brother E. W. V., Tribute to Brother Russell by, 6011.

**LARAN:** Restrained from evil to Jacob, 2865: 1.

**LABOR:** American Federation of, disavors Socialism (1895), 1759: 10, 11.

Attitude of: During the war, 6208: 4-14; toward present laws, 1751: 9, 10.

Capital organized to oppose contrary, 3303: 1-15; capital's attitude toward, 1751: 11; combines against capital, 843: 1, 2; competition of church and, 3875.

**Conditions:** During the 1893-1894 world-wide depression, 1806, 1807.

**In:** England (1895), 1769: 5-9; 1893-1895, 1758: 22; 1759: 1, 2.

**Now:** and in apostles' day, 2513: 5, 6. Danger element in America, 594: 9, 17; Debs, E. V. sentenced to six months imprisonment for contempt of court (1894) in a matter of, 1751: 8; denied its right, 2216: 2; is dismissed by capital, 3329: 17; evil effects upon, of machinery and invention, 1676: 1, 12.

**Now:** Affected by increase of machinery, 1091: 5-8; capital controls, 3058: 4-6, 8; 3057: 1-3.

**Issues:** a warning to capital, 4163: 2-7.

**Leader:** Calls attention to the date 1874, 1675: 13-18; 1676: 1-10.

**ON THE:** Coal situation, 1676: 7-9; government ownership of railroads, 1676: 3-5.

**Murderous corporate greed vs.,** 1209; not for the meat that perishes, 4148: 1-3; of saints not in vain, 877: 1, 3; organization and arming of, 2885: 1-6; overthrow of the social order by, pictured by Samson, 5458: 10; pangs of earth, 1868; Papacy thinks she can control the forces of, 1764: 17-26; view of the, 4054: 1-5; why Moses did by its progress, 4143: 1-18; railroad strikes as viewed by a leader of, 1675: 18; 1676: 4, 5; rebellions restrained by injunctions, 3272: 2-6; seeking her rights brings on the trouble, 5061: 12-16; situation of 1888, 842; some laboring capitalists, 1751: 13; 1752: 1; struggle between capital and, 3056: 4-6, 8; 3057: 1-3; Tribune comments on imprisonment of our brethren, 8403: 5-9.

**Unions:** Attitude of consecrated toward, 2869: 13; capital should welcome, 99: 9; form military companies, 2868: 2-6; rent by internal dissension and ambitions, 1791: 18-20; saints should be as separate as possible from, 1285: 1-3, 9-15.

**Uprisings of:** 592: 7-10; war with capital, 166: 13-15; 591: 9, 17.

**What:** Profit shall a man for all his, 1532: 4-10, 14-16; the U. S. Commission of Labor thinks of, 3319, 3320.

**Work of the Knights of,** 967: 2.

**And Capital:** Are both selfish, 3319: 5, 7, 11; both faithful, both willful, 12: 8-10; Christians to have no part in, 5657: 8-10; evil course and downfall of, foretold in Proverbs 1: 1-3, 1518, 1519; fighting for self-preservation, 3271, 3272; good advice to, 1245: 9; hatred, 550: 13; Judea's curse of, 7: 12.

**2463: 1-4:** severe crisis predicted between, 4938: 3; Smith, Prof. Goldwin; his views on, 4074: 1-6; strife, brethren to avoid, 2868: 13.

**STRUGGLE:** Increasing between, 6191: 14-18; of, 4266: 13-16; 4267: 12; 2867: 8-9; 2884: 2885; 4163: 2-7; 4937: 13-15; 8191: 14-18.

**Taft's views on,** 4195: 4-10; to wage war, 2529: 10.

**TROUBLES:** In steel mills, 1422: 14-15; of, caused by selfishness, 1422: 6-11.

**Unholy view of,** 1243: 12, 13; 1244: 1-6; 1245: 8-10.

**LABORER:** Worthy of his hire, 2514: 4-7.

**LABORERS:** In harvest work, applied for, 5200: 3, 12, 13; wanted in harvest work are only the consecrated, 228: 1-8.

**LADDER:** 3068: 1; Represents Christ Jesus, 3964: 8; 3965: 1; vision interpreted, 2884: 1-3; 5199: 14-17; 5201.

**LAITY:** See Clergy; Ministers.

**LAMB:** Christ: Antitypical passover, 94: 2; 208: 1-3; 839: 7-12; 900: 1; 2918: 5; the, 17: 12.

**Dumb:** before its shearers, Jesus as a, 3591: 1-3.

**Marriage of the:** 8, 12; forewarn by the marriage in Cana of Galilee, 1695: 10; symbolized by the Jewish marriage ceremony, 6251: 2-8, 9-15; to take place in 1918 (1918 view), 6251: 3, 40.

**GOD:** Jesus as the, 4114: 1-3; John pointing to, 2417: 9; meaning of John's words, Behold the, 4750: 17-19; will in future take away world's sin, 3478: 3-6; 4493: 9.

**The first year, how Jesus was the,** 3078: 5.

**Saint:** For us, Jesus is the, 4591: 1-8; on 14th of Nisan typical, 2771: 1.

**Slaying of,** a type, 211: 5, 6, 10-14; song of Moses and, explained, 76: 8-10; time for slaying of Passover, 4953: 2-5, 10; two bodies, 63: 8-12; who is wife of, 56: 8; why Jesus is pictured as a, 4750: 15.

**See Bride of Christ; Moses; Passover.**

**LAMBS:** Among wolves, Disciples sent forth as, 3347: 3, 4; in Christ are babes, 118: 7, 8, 12-14; Peter's command to feed the, 2808: 2.

**See Sheep.**

**LAMP:** God's Word a, 287: 5; unto my feet, Thy Word is a, 5055: 4-6. See Bible; Testament.

**LAMPS:** Of: Five, seven, 5216: 16; the five virgins represent the Bible, 5523: 9-5; To be kept trimmed: And burning, 3243:

4, 5; by antitypical Israel, 6274: 6. Trimming of spiritual: 3243: 4, 5; work of the wise virgins, 5523: 2-5.

**LAMPSTAND:** Golden, of Jewish Temple recovered from the Tiber, 3800: 7-10. See Candlestick.

**LARD:** Bane of present unjust order, 1152: 7-12; can anybody rightfully own, 937: 4-6; Florida, offered free to settlers, 2037: 1, 2, 12; large holdings of, wrong, 1033: 4, 7.

**Promised:** Lord outlined boundaries of the, 4061: 3; spiritual Israel today view the, 4064: 1-5; why Moses did not enter the, 3077: 4-6.

**Property in,** discussed, 1170; shadowed with wings, 3404, 3405; should be owned by users only, 1170.

**LANDLORD:** System, unjust, 938: 2-4, 6, 7.

**LANDLORDISM:** Evils of: And remedy, 1032, 1033; 1037: 8-10; in Great Britain, 1152. Exiled Scotch families, 1038: 2-5.

**LANDOWNERS:** Hated by peasants in England, 4844: 4-10; in Russia largely Jews, 4017: 16, 17; 4018: 1-3.

**LANDS:** Acquired into Russia, 3976: 17; fertile of the globe, 4720: 5-8.

**LANGUAGE:** Greek, Scriptures may now be understood without knowledge of, 5971: 6-8; of Bible largely figurative, 3134: 1-7; written, will be unnecessary when man is perfected, 1717: 11.

**LANGUAGES:** Foreign, no further literature published in, 6289: 1.

**LAODICEA:** Church of present day, 2762: 11; meaning of word, 505: 5; nominal church of the present time, 1599: 3.

**LAPIDARIST:** Jesus Christ the church's, 2405: 2-6.

**LASCIVIOUSNESS:** Higher form of, 3181: 7.

**LAST:** Shall be first, first shall be, 4263: 1, 6.

**Supper:** See Memorial; Supper, Lord's.

**LATIN:** Vulgate: See Translation.

**LAYER:** As type of Christ's blood, 118: 1-3, 9-13; Tabernacle, signification of, 243: 7-9.

**Symbol of:** Baptism, 117: 7; cleansing effect of truth upon the outward conduct, 1543: 12.

**Type:** And antitype (1880 view), 117: 1, 2; of washing by Word, 117: 11.

**Typical:** cleansing from filthiness of flesh, 3053: 14.

**LAW:** Abiding: God's people hated by world are, 5513: 9-12; is not submission to law-breakers, 2914: 6; truth people should be, 4938: 1-3, 10, 11.

**Christians:** Illustration of, to protection of the, 2944, 2945; 3124: 1-3, 8-11; 4941: 4, 9, 10; may take lawbreakers to, 2666: 6; to be subject to the, 2758: 4-6.

**Covering:** the distribution of papers, 4652: 6; disrespect for America due to, 4753: 6-9; eight hour, and union label, fought by capital, 3303: 1-6.

**God's original:** Comprehensive, 1680; condemns fallen man, 410; existed before Sinai, 410: 8; imperfect man cannot keep, 823: 2-4; retributive character of, 1653-1655; written in Adam's heart, 5286: 7-9, 11.

**International:** violated by Great Britain and Germany, 5766: 15-24; Lynch: savage practice, 2779: 10.

**Mosaic:** Added because of transgression, 64: 1; added to additional curse on the Jew, 8136: 11; 8137: 10, 11; "Agree with thine adversary quickly", 1713; alpine who without the, 1730: 4; apostles decide, is not binding on Christians, 1472; Babylon's inconsistency respecting the, 887: 3; baptism not one of the features of, 1539: 11; 1540: 2-11; binding upon Jews only, 3752: 4-6; 5946: 6; 5947: 1-4; bondage of, is freedom to Christ, 90: 8; broken tablets of a type, 2196: 8; Christ puts end to, 315: 3-6; 503, 504; 970: 9; 504: 7-9.

**CHRISTIANS:** Do more than keep the, 5006, 5007; keep the spirit of the, 543: 8-6; not under the, 812: 7-9; 2269: 5-10; 2354: 9-12; 3018, 3019; 4600: 1, 2, 5, 6; 5027: 6-8; 5028; 5405: 4, 5; under higher commandment than the, 5027: 7-9.

**CHURCH:** Goes beyond fulfilling of the, 5287: 2, 10; is under grace, not under the, 5072, 5073; not under the, 3721: 4, 7; 3752: 4-6, 12; 5946: 6; 5947: 1-4.

**Constituted:** two parts, 5164: 18; 5165: 1; contrasted with the beatitudes, 6312: 1, 2; could not remove all,

99: 4, 11, 12; curse to Israel, 5046: 2, 12; 5047: 6, 9-14; did not justify, 6: 12.

**DISTINCTION BETWEEN:** Keeping and fulfilling the, 5184, 5185; 6314: 7, 12, 13; law covenant and the, 1724: 4-10.

**Essence of, is justice, mercy, humility,** 5408: 4, 9-12; explained by Ezra to the Jews, 1408: 5-7; 222: 9, 10, 15.

**FULFILLED IN CHURCH:** 3735: 1-5; spirit of, 614: 16.

**GIVEN:** At Mt. Sinai, 3037: 4-8; typical, 4011: 4; only to the Jews, 5027: 1-5.

**HOW:** Christ redeemed Israel from the, 5046, 5047; fulfilled by new creatures, 4868, 4869; it was weak through the flesh, 4869: 7.

**Implies consecration, self-sacrifice and close-bearing (1895 view), 1774: 16-18; Influence of, upon early church, 1727: 11, 12; 1728: 1-11; is spiritual while Jews were mostly carnal-minded, 5295: 3-8, 10, 11.**

**JESUS:** Attitude toward, 4600: 2, 6; made an end of, 314: 21, 23; the only means of egress from abseption of the, 4732: 6.

**JEW:** Condemned by, 503: 4; redeemed by Jesus though cursed by the, 4512: 1; unable to keep the, 2719: 5, 9-11.

**Just and wise, 643: 1; keeping the spirit of, 5287: 13-15; 5288: 1, 2, 10-12; letter of, killeth, 614: 2, 13; 4595, 4596; love is the fulfilling of, 2728: 2, 3, 8; 2606: 1, 2; 6368: 13-15; magnified by, 5006: 6; measure of a perfect man's ability, 105: 1, 2, 8; 455: 3, 11, 12; 542, 543; moral precepts of, never have and never will pass away, 1527: 6.**

**NO:** Flesh justified by, 555: 3; imperfect flesh could keep the, 455: 1-3.

**None** could keep, 105: 1, 2, 8; 812: 3, 7-9.

**NOT:** Divided into moral and ceremonial features, 1732: 2, 3; one jot or tittle changed, 970: 3, 4; the way of salvation, 1657: 10, 11, 16, 17; 1658: 10, 11.

**Objections of Seventh Day Adventists answered, respecting the, 1731-1734; OF:** Israel increased their responsibility, 5070, 5071; Jews wisest and most just of all laws, 643: 1.

**Only** offer of, to the Jews—to convince them of sin, 1582: 18; Paul kept certain features as a justifiable excuse, 1559: 10; purpose of the, 6446: 10, 13; puts Jews in bondage to sin (Romans 7: 7-25), 4961: 1-6; relating to Jewish method of slaughtering meat, 1889: 3, 4; retarded degradation of mankind, 1257: 9, 10; righteousness of, is fulfilled in the church, 5887: 11-14; 5918: 2-4, 7; second death typified by death under the, 388: 1.

**SPIRIT OF:** Deeper than its letter, 3754: 1-4, 8-9; 6359: 13, 14; 1980: 1, 2, 10; is love, 1462-1464; more exacting than the letter, 5286: 2-6.

**TABLES OF THE:** Broken, a type, 2196: 8; broken because of idol-worship, 5288: 5-8; first two represented Adam; the second two, renewed mankind, 1305: 11; why Moses broke the, 3047: 4; 5547: 3-5.

**Taught** salvation by works, gospel saves by grace, 6370: 5, 6.

**TEN COMMANDMENTS OF:** And the Sabbath-day, 1723-1730; not for Christians, 542, 543; to be shortened by English clergy, 1709: 22-28.

**To the Jews, the means of eternal life,** 5369: 15, 16; twofold fulfillment of, by Jesus, 5089: 6-16; weak through the flesh, 4608: 1, 5; Which, if a man do, he shall live in them, 1725: 4, 5.

**WHY:** Given to Israel, 445: 1, 2; 973-93; 6343: 40, 10; the church is not under the, 3729: 4, 11, 13, 3.

**Yoke** heavy, the gospel yoke light, 5885: 4-7, 10-12.

**See** Covenant.

**OF:** Development, 1906; gospel church higher than the Jewish Law, 5071: 8-14; 6344: 11-13; if all Christians must fulfill the, 3684: 10; the Medo-Persians unchangeable, 3640: 8, 7.

**THE NEW CREATION:** 873: 9; greater than law covenant, 2239: 1-4; is love, 4850: 2-4.

**Saints** may sue unjust men at, 954: 8; as long as there is any, respect it, 1440: 1; suggested to remedy excess wealth, 1424: 2, 8-10.

**Salt:** Between brethren, should not be, 954: 7; If any man sue, give cloak also, 2518: 8-10; 3738: 5, 6; 5005: 11; libel of Brother Russell against Rev. J. J. Ross unavailing, 5543: 10; of Brooklyn Eagle for slander unsuccessful, 5189, 5190.

**Suits, proper and improper views regarding (Letter and Reply), 5782: 11-25; unto themselves by condemnation of conscience, 6: 8-12; violated by government officials, 2014: 1-8.**

**And gospel:** 887; lights in world's dark night, 6300: 3, 4.

**LAWLESSNESS:** Has no sanction in God's book, 1440: 1; mob violence is, 3241: 3-4; 3242: 1, 2.

**LAW:** Our right to appeal to the, 2920: 2; proper and improper views regarding, (Letter and Reply), 5782: 11-25; submit yourselves to every ordinance of, 1553: 3-5; 1555: 8-10.

**Civil:** Our right to appeal to the, 2920: 2; proper and improper views regarding, (Letter and Reply), 5782: 11-25; submit yourselves to every ordinance of, 1553: 3-5; 1555: 8-10.

**GOD:** Meant to be blessings, 3316: 4-7; superior to laws of men, 2948: 7; unchangeable, 1489: 1, 2.

**Fast** no longer practicable, 1751: 9, 10; the new Covenant to be similar to old Law Covenant, 4729: 1-4, 8-10.

**Often** based on address, not Justice, 991: 6; on religion and their effect, 1198: 10-13; postal, violated by postal authorities, 2914: 3; why no present problems can be solved by human, 1954: 18, 19.

**LAWYER:** Meaning of word among Jews, 2683: 2; view of Papacy by, a 1049.

**LAWYERS:** (In Matt. 23: 13; Luke 11: 52), D. D.'s, 1001: 14.

**LAZARUS:** Awakening of: From the dead, 1774: not resurrection, 1258: 7; 1259: 1. Died twice, but not the second death, 1434: 6, 7, 9; may be rich young ruler, 3529: 1-6.

**Not in heaven:** 3531: 2; but sleeping, 4182: 4, 5.

**Returned** by Jesus from death, 4180: 4182; and Dives, see Parables.

**LAZINESS:** Mental, 877; not to be encouraged, 6376: 7-11.

**LEADER:** Antitypical Joshua may be chosen as, 3079: 3.

**LEADERS:** Among animals, how chosen, 3172: 2.

**Jewish:** Attitude toward Jesus of, 5540: 7, 12-14; more reprehensible than heathen nations, 4608: 8; murderous spirit of the, 2786: 2-4; only outwardly clean, 2785: 4; opposed Paul's gospel at Antioch, 4365: 1-3; pictured by Jesus as vine-dressers, 5504, 5505; received gospel from Paul in Rome, 4507: 5-8; rejected Jesus, 2746; unable to receive John the Baptist, 3031: 2, 9.

**Religious:** Chief opponents of Jesus and church, 5676; why they hate the truth, 3010: 1-4, 7.

**See** Elders.

**LEAGUE:** American Bible, vs. higher criticism, 3419: 3-17.

**OF:** Churches, see Church Federation; governments, religions, labor, 601: 5, 8.

**NATIONS:** Ten European powers in attendance at conference of, 6410: 21; theory idealistic, 6389: 1, 2.

**LEAGUES:** And confederacies to fall, 601: 11.

**LEANING:** ON Jesus, 861: 2, 8; on the arm of flesh, we shall surely fall, 4709: 6, 9; 4448: 10-12.

**LEAVEN:** In the creedal doctrines, 4636: 4.

**OF:** PHARISEES: Disciples of Christ warned against the, 5111: 9-16; is hypocrisy, 5390: 3-5.

**SIN:** Purge yourself from the, 3096: 2-5, 7-9; to be purged out preceding Memorial, 6219: 5, 7.

**What** it symbolizes, 2283: 10, 11.

**LEAVES:** OF the vine picture more professions, 3545: 2; represent restitution (Rev. 22: 2), 3625: 3.

**LEBANON:** To be fruitful field, 589: 15.

**LEE:** Dr. S. G., dreams of the future church, 15500: 4, 7.

**LEGALITIES:** Law, what they do and what they do not represent, 6213: 18, 19.

**LEGISLATION:** Eight-hour day law for women declared unconstitutional (1895), 1805: 9, 11.

**LEGISLATURE:** Dr. Eliot comments on church courts and, 2946: 1.

**See** Courts.

**LEISURE:** In action necessary for the work of any kind, 1756: 2-4.

**LEMUEL:** King: (his) Ideal of a wise woman not the Lord's ideal, 1520: 11, 12; 1531:

1, 2; wisdom of, on strong drink is contrary to true wisdom, 1521: 8.

**ENDORSERS:** Christians should be, 3180: 1, 2; discretion should be used by, 4971: 1, 2; holding for nothing in return, Christians should be, 6313: 3; to those requesting, 3738: 9.

**LENT:** Benefit to many, 2593: 8; observance of, 3170: 8-20; why instituted, 4346: 9, 10.

**LEOPARD:** OF Revelation 13 is Papacy, 63: 318: 8, 12-19; Papacy's policy illumed to spot, 3508: 13-18.

**LEPER:** Healed by Jesus, 4980: 11-13.

**LEPERS:** Healed by Jesus, 2722: 5-9; in Israel unhealed by Elsha, 2347: 9; ten healed, one returned in gratitude, 5454; thankful and unthankful, 2722: 5-9.

**LEPROUS:** Healed by Elsha, 558: 7; faith, 4576: 8, 11.

**Morrows and loathsomeness of, 2722: 1-3; how it corresponds to sin, 4769: 1, 2; incurable, a type of sin, 2347: 1; Neaman healed of, 3438, 3439; 4768, 4769.**

**Painishment:** For Miriam's jealousy was, 5308; of Uzziah's disobedience, 4786. Symbol of sin, 2722; 3439: 5, 6.

**LESSONS:** On our journey to antitypical Canaan, 3060: 2-4.

**LETTER:** From: Africa, 1011; Brother Rutherford to Bethel Family while in bonds, 6298: 6-15; former minister, 448, 447; Hungarian soldier meeting brother in battle, 5728: 3-6; Macedonia, 1038: 6-9; Mexico, 1512: 5-7; old friend of Bro. Russell's, 6105: 7-11; Pilate to Caesar in re Jesus' death, 1360-1368; Sister Russell in re her tour (1895), 1850; thirty-seven imprisoned brethren, 6158: 10, 13-15.

**In re:** Application of service above money, 3513: 15-17; deliverance from demons, 4447, 4448; newspaper advertising, 1635: 6-8; Polish brethren rejecting the truth, 1238: 7-11; 1237: 1, 2, 5-9.

**OF:** A father to his son, 4232, 4233.

**BROTHER:** Russell in 1912 to the Pilgrims, 5040; Rutherford from Long Island Prison, 6392, 6393.

**Information to shareholders, 1001: 12-14; interest from a searcher after truth, 4569: 22-26; rejoicing, 1038: 18, 17; thanksgiving, 222: 4, 5, 9-11.**

**Relating to:** Conventions, 1397: 6-8; Jews, 1288: 3-4; proper presentation of truth, 1133: 5-9, 13, 14.

**Telling of persecutions, 8: 9, 15, 16; to Edward Bellamy in re his book "Looking Backward", 1213: 5-8; with news of imprisoned brethren, 6331: 5-12.**

**Writing:** A form of service, 935: 2; Pilgrims advised to avoid, 5142: 4, 7, 14-17.

**LETTERS:** Between a Roman Catholic cardinal and a Methodist D. D., 1764: 2-15; encouraging obedience, 1802; 1803: 1-8.

**From:** BRETHRENN: Held as German prisoners, 5782: 8-10; in France during war, 5782: 1-7.

**Brother Russell's father, 1033: 6; 1110: 10-12; 1664: 6-11; Denmark, 1747: 5-8; 1843: 6-14; 1952: 15, 16; 1953: 1-5; Germany, 1593: 2-5; 1668: 34; 1867: 1-5; imprisoned brethren not to be persecuted, 500: 4, 7, 15, 16; 1953: 1-5; India, 1242: 11-13; 1473: 5-7; interested in Watch Tower, 22: Sing Sing Prison, New York, 1512: 11; 1513: 1-7.**

**Introductory, recalled (1895), 1847. OF appreciation: 357: 8-16; 1001: 8-15; 3: 4, 9, 1237: 4, 10-12; 1379: 8; 1380: 3, 8-12; 1384: 9-15; 1387: 9, 14-18; 1445: 10, 13-17; 1502: 10, 11; 1503: 7-9; 1583: 3-6; 1635: 18-21; 1968: 22-24; 4274; 4301: 2-5, 13; 4339; 4361; 4382; 4391, 4392; 4508; 4509.**

**OF BROTHER RUSSELL:** 8104-6107; 6126: 17-17; 6118-6120; 4644: 1; and Society, 6118-6120; and the truth, 6131-6133.

**OF Seventh Volume and Society, 8141; 6151: 6159: 3-9, 14-20; 6179, 8180; 6186: 13-18; 6197: 1-4, 11-14; 8205.**

**OF THE TRUTH:** 6272, 6273; and The Watch Tower, 6171-6177; 6272.

**And acceptance of the vow, 4237. OF Comfort to Brother Russell in his trials, 3818, 3819; 4449, 4450; confidence in Society, 8356, 8357; co-operation and appreciation, 6377, 6378.**

**OF encouragement:** 1458: 3-8; as re-

spects newspaper advertising of the truth, 1439: 2, 8.

**TO:** Colporteurs, 1242: 8-10; 1479: 5-7; 1498: 4, 5; 1507: 10, 12-14; 1539: 9, 10; 1648: 7, 8; 1843: 1, 5, 15-18; 1889: 13-16; 1940: 4-10; convicts, 1913: 3, 7, 8; 1242: 7; 1512: 11; 1513: 1, 10; 1610: 9, 10, 18; sharpshooters, 1038: 10, 14; 1071: 11-15; 1073: 16, 17; 1300: 15-17; 1345: 1-7; 1415: 3-7; 1473: 14-18; 1479: 8, 9, 12-15; 1507: 7-9, 17; 1522: 9-11; 1803: 18-20; 1804: 18; true missionaries, 1671: 3, 8; 1038: 8-9; volunteers, 1154: 1-4, 10, 11; 1513: 11, 12, 15-20; 1803: 7, 8.

**TO THOSE:** Coming out of Babylon, 1134: 11-13; 1426: 18; 1439: 4, 5; 1502: 20, 21; 1503: 4-6, 10-18; 1507: 3-8; 1539: 6, 13-18; 1635: 22; 1830: 4-18; 1831: 1-3, 10; 1974: 1-4, 12-17; in doubt, 1238: 2-6; 1589: 7-9; in reform work, 1888: 6-9, 14-16; 1889: 1-4; isolated, 1304: 10; 1384: 1, 2; 1461: 15-17; leaving meetings, 1607: 6, 7, 12-14; meeting opposition and prejudice, 1843: 15, 25-28; misunderstood, 1109: 7, 13, 14; sick and afflicted, 1479: 8, 4; taking care of the sick, 1958: 7, 14, 15; 1959: 1-4.

**OF:** INSTRUCTION: For the stubborn, 1513: 8-10; to colporteurs, 1134: 1-6; to sharpshooters, 1110: 3.

**INTEREST:** 478: 7, 12-18; 515; to tobacco users, 1300: 7.

**Introduction for Pilgrims (1894), 1700: 12; 1700; low and sympathy to brethren in bonds, 6297, 6298.**

**LOYALTY:** In times of sifting (1894), 1664-1687; and appreciation, 6251-6253.

**SYMPATHY:** Appreciated, 3837: 18; and loyalty to Society after Rutherford's death, 6017-6021; 6029-6031; 6355-6037; 6041-6043; 6044-6056; 6408, 6409.

**TRIBUTE TO BROTHER RUSSELL:** 6062, 6063; and loyalty to Society, 6046-6048.

**Presenting the truth by writing of, 1852: 15.**

**Relating to:** BROTHER RUSSELL'S Death, 6068, 6069; 6076, 6077; 1831 tour abroad, 1337; 1338: 1-3, 7-10; 1339: 13-15; in the city, 635: 8.

**Chronology, 1923: 3-8; 1924: 6; darkness, 1584; 1587; 1630; 1640: 6-8, 10; 1646; 1722; 1755; 1830; 1875; election of elders and deacons, 1923: 9, 11-16; eternal torment, 1439: 10, 11; 1456; 22; 1533: 17; 1534: 1; 1564: 2; 1567: 2; 1568: 2; 1569: 2; 1570: 2; 1571: 2; 1572: 2; 1573: 2; 1574: 2; 1575: 2; 1576: 2; 1577: 2; 1578: 2; 1579: 2; 1580: 2; 1581: 2; 1582: 2; 1583: 2; 1584: 2; 1585: 2; 1586: 2; 1587: 2; 1588: 2; 1589: 2; 1590: 2; 1591: 2; 1592: 2; 1593: 2; 1594: 2; 1595: 2; 1596: 2; 1597: 2; 1598: 2; 1599: 2; 1600: 2; 1601: 2; 1602: 2; 1603: 2; 1604: 2; 1605: 2; 1606: 2; 1607: 2; 1608: 2; 1609: 2; 1610: 2; 1611: 2; 1612: 2; 1613: 2; 1614: 2; 1615: 2; 1616: 2; 1617: 2; 1618: 2; 1619: 2; 1620: 2; 1621: 2; 1622: 2; 1623: 2; 1624: 2; 1625: 2; 1626: 2; 1627: 2; 1628: 2; 1629: 2; 1630: 2; 1631: 2; 1632: 2; 1633: 2; 1634: 2; 1635: 2; 1636: 2; 1637: 2; 1638: 2; 1639: 2; 1640: 2; 1641: 2; 1642: 2; 1643: 2; 1644: 2; 1645: 2; 1646: 2; 1647: 2; 1648: 2; 1649: 2; 1650: 2; 1651: 2; 1652: 2; 1653: 2; 1654: 2; 1655: 2; 1656: 2; 1657: 2; 1658: 2; 1659: 2; 1660: 2; 1661: 2; 1662: 2; 1663: 2; 1664: 2; 1665: 2; 1666: 2; 1667: 2; 1668: 2; 1669: 2; 1670: 2; 1671: 2; 1672: 2; 1673: 2; 1674: 2; 1675: 2; 1676: 2; 1677: 2; 1678: 2; 1679: 2; 1680: 2; 1681: 2; 1682: 2; 1683: 2; 1684: 2; 1685: 2; 1686: 2; 1687: 2; 1688: 2; 1689: 2; 1690: 2; 1691: 2; 1692: 2; 1693: 2; 1694: 2; 1695: 2; 1696: 2; 1697: 2; 1698: 2; 1699: 2; 1700: 2; 1701: 2; 1702: 2; 1703: 2; 1704: 2; 1705: 2; 1706: 2; 1707: 2; 1708: 2; 1709: 2; 1710: 2; 1711: 2; 1712: 2; 1713: 2; 1714: 2; 1715: 2; 1716: 2; 1717: 2; 1718: 2; 1719: 2; 1720: 2; 1721: 2; 1722: 2; 1723: 2; 1724: 2; 1725: 2; 1726: 2; 1727: 2; 1728: 2; 1729: 2; 1730: 2; 1731: 2; 1732: 2; 1733: 2; 1734: 2; 1735: 2; 1736: 2; 1737: 2; 1738: 2; 1739: 2; 1740: 2; 1741: 2; 1742: 2; 1743: 2; 1744: 2; 1745: 2; 1746: 2; 1747: 2; 1748: 2; 1749: 2; 1**

Bible, 2365: 4-7; 5413, 5414; truth, 3751: 4-6.

As a Christian, 203: 1-4, 14, 15; bonds, see Bonds; brethren not to be weakened by our, 3524: 15-19; fallen man unfit for, 1085: 4-22; for the world to come through Jesus, 6136, 6137; how the saints obtain it, now and hereafter, 1737: 12, 13; 1739: 4-13.

In: Christ: see Christ.

CLASSES: Consistent with its best interests, 6130: 4-6, 11; to be carefully guarded, 5501, 5502, 9: 8.

The church defined, 3118: 2, 3.

Law, of, how, 1729: 8-10; license mistaken for, 3857: 3-10; lost as the price of war, 5790: 13; 5791: 1-6; menace without self-control, 847: 10; metes and bounds of individual, 1737: 5; needs restraint in present and world, 3270: 12; none can have it until the Millennium, 1737: 14, 15; 1738: 1, 2.

Not: Always a blessing, 4707: 1, 2; generally to be avoided for, 4900: 1; necessary for flesh, 386: 2; 4900: 1; Of: Conscience: Opposed to Christians, 6287, 6288; faith and conscience, distinction between, 2168: 3, 4, 8, 9; gentiles to be sacrificed on behalf of Jewish brethren, 4374: 11; Romanism, 1082; sons of God, 615: 13; 616: 1-5.

Present restrictions forfeited, 968: 6; priestcraft opposed to, 1808; 1821; produced by knowledge, 402: 3-5; responsibility of personal, 1628; returning to evil spirit leads to perilous times, 4078, 4079; self-restraint in, 4478: 17, 22-34; 4497: 1-8; statue of, 945: 4; stumbling brethren through our, a sin against Christ, 4919, 4920; To: Become sons, its meaning, 1006: 2; 1007; do infidelity to be cut off from Messiah's rule, 5016: 11, 12; them that are bruised, 2580: 10.

Unrestrained, a menace, 815: 10-12; "use it not for an occasion to the flesh," 1580: 1-3, 14-17; use to stumble others, 8145: 7-11; 3146; various worldly and carnal conceptions of, 3857: 10; when dangerous, when safe, 1064: 4-15; 1065: 1-3, 10-12; world to enjoy perfect, 816: 4-8, 11-13; wrong ideas of, one cause of anarchy, 1737: 6, 7.

And: Curiosity may be snared to Christians, 2389: 3, 4; education bring license, 4151: 1-4.

See Freedom.

LICENTIOUSNESS: Equal to Lot's and Noah's day, expected, 4227: 7.

LIE: Deceived, do not believe a, 4514: 5-10, 14-17; evil of, 1441: 14; of Annanias and Sapphira, 1426; Papacy followers believe a, 606: 10-12; strong delicious cause infidels to believe a, 2813-2817.

LIES: Misrepresentations and false impressions are, 3045: 7, 8; result of selfishness, 4257: 8; truth shall sweep away the refuge of, 5413: 6-8.

LIFE: All proceeds from one fountain, 278: 10; artificial generation of, affirmed and denied, 3731: 15, 17-22; 5: 15-16; at home with the Christian, 620: 3, 4; begun even under adverse conditions, 5534: 19, 20; 5535: 1; bread, of see Bread; breath is not the, 366: 22; 4519: 16, 19-26; brief, a blessing, 1119; brought to light by Christ, 3337: 10.

By: Christ, 1095; every word from the mouth of God, 3058-3060.

Christ the bread of, 1755; Christ's human, sacrificed, 62: 4-9, 10; Christian's view of present, 1118: 16; choose, that ye may live, 106: 15; 2611: 8-16; comes from father, 776: 7-10; creation of, artificially, pros and cons considered, 3731: 10-13; 3732: 1-5, 16-19.

Crown of: How obtained, 5499: 4-8; 5913: 6; 5914: 15; divine nature, 5048: 2, 3; not cheaply obtained, 1169: 13.

Daily: Christianity in, 657: 9; effect of, upon future character, 5238: 9-11; 5234: 1, 9; helpful rules for, 2240: 1, 2; 3; 5938-5956; index of spirituality, 4908: 11-18; indicative of depth of consecration, 5029: 10, 11; test of character, 852: 7.

Death: And resurrection pictured in Job's experiences, 5401-5403; does not mean more, 203: 11-13; means cessation of, 1126: 2, 3; 4057: 3, 4.

Dependent upon: Life, 382: 1; distinct from death, 203: 11-13; divinity is the only fountain of, 279: 2.

Eternal: Adam did not possess, 7: 8; 545: 4; 1220: 4, 5; blood of Christ essential to, 5849: 9; Christ has the words of, 2257, 2258; condition on

which world will receive, 1220: 6-8; crown of blessings, 5898: 1, 3; defined, 1841: 13; dependent upon covenant relationship to God, 5162-5184; distinct from immortality, 279: 10; 280; 1877-1879; 5608: 13-17; 5609: 1-3, 12; few that God, 860: 6, 7; final testing will determine the right to, 5031: 10, 11; for human race, 353: 18-20; he that hath the Son hath, 5931: 5-7; how to inherit, 1107: 5-8, 12-14; 2883: 5; 2727, 2728; 3803: 5, 8-12; 4658: 4-7; 5369: 7-9, 13-16; is a blessing, 1123: 10, 11; 1294: 8-8; 1235: 1, 12; never possessed by Adam, 7: 8; 545: 4; 1220: 4, 5; none of mankind worthy of, 1265.

NOT: All will gain, 253: 2-9; for wicked, 1175: 10; 1178: 5-7; 1180: 7; immortality to the great company, 281: 7; 8154: 1, 2.

Prime consideration of man, 2087; when the world will receive, 4780: 11-13; whoever believeth in Christ shall have, 1855: 14-18; 1856: 1-4; world will gain, 3587: 4-11; young man sought, 109: 5, 9.

Even under imperfection is a boon, 5418: 1-3.

Everlasting: AND IMMORTAL: 279: 10; 280; difference between, 5808, 5609.

See Life Eternal.

For the world through Jesus, 4154, 4155; future, people cherish ignorance on, 2898: 7.

GIFT of: 933: 8; God, 823: 3.

Given to image by two-horned beast, 3531: 7; 4098: 1; favor better than this, 2850-2852; guaranteed to Jews if they kept the Law, 4869: 8.

Me: That hath the Son hath, 4845: 10; who saves his, shall lose it, 2810: 10, 11.

Moly: A daily one of obedience, prayer and zealous activity, 1528: 3; exhortations to, 49: 7.

Human: Conflicting ideas on the prolongation of, 4720: 5-8; of Christ sacrificed, 62: 4-9, 18-23.

It: Him was, 421: 15; its full sense to be given to world, 5608: 1-8, 11, 12.

JESUS: Alone, 2408: 10, 11; there was, 3475: 2.

The blood, 407: 2; 5341: 15, 18; what sense we are raised to newness of, 6335: 18, 19.

Insect, Satan's power over, 3078: 5; insurance, see Satan's power over, it a gift or a purchase? 865.

Jesus: Gives water of, 2423: 8-11; had power again to receive his, 2037: 8, 9, 13; is the bread of, 2358: 4-6.

Kind of and differences in, 53: 4, 5.

11: 18; Lamb's book of, record of the holy nation, 9128: 1.

Law Covenant: Could not give, 401: 3-5; kept perfectly would have given, 4490: 1-6.

Length of preceding the Flood, 4581, 4582; testing and finding, 3938: 3-5.

11: 18; present, 3540: 2, 9.

10: lunar month year theory of, theory of the antediluvian length disproved, 4581, 4582; mortal and immortal, 92: 3; Nephech, meaning of, 5335: 6; newness of, how we are raised to, 6336: 18, 19; not all immortal, 143: 1.

Of: Adam was to be everlasting, 163: 7; all dependent upon faith in Jesus, 2407: 7, 10-13.

CHRIST: Typified by Adam's, 67: 6; which one laid down, 75: 9.

Christian manifest holy spirit, 2226, 2227.

CHRISTIANS: Full of lights and shadows, 5802: 3-6, 8-10; sermon in, 565: 6, 7, 13; should be joyous, 4592: 6-9; testing of faith, 4133: 7-9.

Elijah class specially protected, 3415: 8, 11; Jesus, see Jesus; man should be viewed from standpoint of future, 2087; saints manifests their sealing, 2065: 8.

Offer to Israel of, 401: 3-5.

Only: Christians see its real purpose, 3980: 6-8; one fount of, 142: 1-3.

Or: Death, as reward of perfect for all, 3072: 1-3; the issue of the consecrated, 4346: 1-3.

Organic, mere colonies of cells, 3766: 6-8; origin and development of, 4846, 4847; pictured as a labyrinth, 4279: 10, 11; 4280: 1; present, surrendered for a future, 5340: 1-3, 8-10; promise to those who mortify the deeds of flesh is, 5807: 5, 10-12.

(Pneuma): Correctly translated to R. V. 248: 15; laid down by Jesus, 687: 7, 16; meaning of, 53: 6-14, 17.

Restoration of race to full, 279: 1.

Resurrection: Of, 1854: 9-14; 1855: 1-13; to spiritual, 42: 1-4.

Right to: Difference between life-rights and, 5073, 5074; 6821, 5622; none of human race has the, 6313: 5, 6; purchased at Calvary, 668: 11.

Rites of: 2507: 28-30.

OF EZZEKIEL: And: Revelation identical, 3624: 8; 3625: 6, 7; (chapter 47) may become literal as well as symbolical, 3625: 6, 7.

Restitution pictured as, 4882, 4883; the Christ will be the, 3510: 2-4; will flow to world in Millennium, 6098: 14.

"Saved by His," how? 1238: 15-17; 1229: 1-4, 6, 7; sorrow of, or of death, gospel is a, 3673: 9, 10, 16, 17; second death class shall not see, 1178: 5-7; secret of a happy, 1815: 4; shed blood a symbol of sacrifice, 1230: 9, 10; shortness of a mercy in disguise, 1125: 1; some shall not see, 1178: 5-7.

Spirit of: Into thy hands I commit my, 2317: 7-8; 3903: 12; 6313: 7, 12-14; returned to God who gave it, 1860: 14; 6313: 5, 8.

Spiritual: Develops only by nourishment, 2147: 7; not for world, 253: 18-20; resurrection to, 205: 12-14.

Strictly, means perfection, 1076: 6, 7; 1077: 1-15; 1105: 7; through Jesus, 38: 7-10.

To: Come through belief in Jesus, 5354: 4, 5, 13-16; do God's will is the end of, 2694: 5-9, 11-24.

Transferred from earthly plane, 280: 4, 7.

Trust of: Disciples compared to fruitful, 3747: 3-11; explained, (Rev. 22), 3625: 3; garden of Eden full of, 2840: 2.

Trial for symbol of organism not necessary to, 4986, 4988.

Value of: From eternal angles, 1118; should be fully appreciated, 5427: 12-18.

Various forms of, 142: 2.

Ways of: Broad and narrow, 814: 1-10; 1425: 12-17; 1426: 1; of true saints guarded from error and false philosophies, 5816; right and wrong, 705: 7-8.

Whoever will, let him take the water of, 3498: 9-12; worth living? 1118: (Zoe) meaning of, 53: 4, 5, 8, 11, 16, 17.

And:

DEATH: Determined by heart condition, 5746: 4, 5, 8-11; opposites, 625: 4-10, 14-23.

Everlasting life differentiated, 3387: 4-11; immortality brought to light by gospel, 3337, 3338; literature of ancient Hebrews, review of, 2815; works of Brother Russell outlined for newspapers, 4943-4954.

V: Death, 401; choosing, 912, 913.

See Resurrection.

LIFE-GIVER: Christ the Ransomer and, 2850: 7; church to share in life-giving but will not be the, 5987: 12-18; father is, 422: 15; how Jesus became the world's, 5086: 7-9; Peter proved Jesus to be the, 2095: 11-14; savior means, 21: 7, 8; and redeemer, Jesus as the, 4556: 1-9, 11-17.

See Savior.

LIFE-RIGHTS: Christians sacrifice human, 1187: 1; difference between right to life and, 5073, 5074; 5881: 9-11; how we sacrifice our, 1187: 1; human, of Jesus retained could not redeem world, 4463: 4-6; Jesus will give to the world on certain conditions, 5623: 1; of Christ different from his merit, 4905: 7-12.

Church: And of Jesus is what is sacrificed, 4493: 9; are only spiritual, 6321: 13; 6322: 1; as humans entirely sacrificed, 5197: 1-3; must be sacrificed also, 4453: 3.

Of Jesus: Accrue only to church now, 4493: 2-7; applied on behalf of the church, 4463: 3.

AS: Logos resigned, 4905: 1-3; new creature and human being unforgotten, 6313: 12.

Distinguished from right to life, 5621, 5622; gained by keeping the Law perfectly, 4489: 4-8; how applied in the Millennium, 4905: 21, 22; needed for regeneration of race, 4922: 3, 4; sacrificed, but not forfeited, 4837: 3-8; 4842: 3, 9, 10; surrendered, but not forfeited, 5085: 12-14; 5086: 1-8; 5293: 6-15; 5623: 6-15.

Posessed by Christians are spiritual, 6209: 1-4; relinquished by Jesus is human, 4905: 13-15; retained by Jesus as new creature, 5621: 4, 5; various uses of term, 4876: 12; and justification considered, 4579: 12-15.

LIGHT: After Darkness, reply by Society to, 6164: 6.

Beasts: Opposed by those in darkness, 8175: 11-13; spirit-beotten are the true, 5338: 1-4.

Becomes darkness to rejecters of ransom, 6005: 12; brings responsibility, 722: 9.

Children of: Church called the, 5686: 5-7; hated by the children of darkness, 5441: 11-13; the, have put on the armor, 5538: 14, 15.

Christ's yoke is easy and, 1276; church is the world's only, 4149: 4-6; comprehended by those begotten of God's will, 4108: 1, 2.

Darkness: Giving place to, 522: 4-8; 2501: 4-8; 4813: 5; 5454: 1-8; 5548: 1-9; 6327: 5, 6, 8; hate the light, 4719: 7-10; possible after receiving, 4719: 8-8; reproved by the, 4746: 2-5, 8-11; 5038: 5-8.

Entrance of the world given, an example, 1513: 11, 12, 15-20; false, from Satan, 16: 9; few have, 1187: 18; for the occasion for, 4900: 1.

Grading: Development of, 658: 4; increase of, 5: 14-19; 8: 2, 3; 22: 11-18; 24: 15-18.

Granted as truth is acted upon, 6155: 13-21; can have, Jesus the, 2036: 1, 2; 1007: 15; 1008: 1; who was, 4445: 4-8; hidden under a bushel, our loyalty questionable, 1121: 8; 5497: 3-8; hindered by mystery of inquiry, 627: 2-4.

Now: Children of darkness come into the, 5719: 1-4; it has progressed, 512: 9; Satan appears as an angel of light, 1841: 3-5; to abide in the, 4098: 6.

All professions always opposed by darkness and error, 6070: 18, 6080: 1, 2; darkness, 577; symbol, 243: 1, 2; to become darkness, how great the darkness (Letter), 5797: 13, 14, 22-26.

Increased: For faithful in evil day, 2433: 1-3; responsibility, 5075: 10-12.

Increasing, faith increases, 5433: 12-14; Jesus the world's, 421: 17, 18; let us share the armor of, 3030: 9; must be in harmony with fundamental doctrines, 5913: 9.

New: Cannot be revealed until the due time, 1867: 15; doctrines of devil masquerade as angels of, 1643: 2-13; 1644: 4-7; does not change fundamental doctrines, 4474; how to test, 1867: 14; increases unto perfect day, 21: 5; never presented by Brother Russell in private letters, 5281: 2; those going into darkness claim, 1279: 7, 8.

Not: Satan appears as an angel of light, 1841: 3-5; to abide in the, 4098: 6.

Of: Bible not to be fully shed during his kingly age, \*803: 4; God's promises to world have been dim, 5788, 5789; Jesus' kingdom to dispel darkness of Satan, 5338-5340; the church, see Jesus, 4154, 4155; Millennium to dispel darkness of gospel age, 5135: 6, 7.

THE WORLD: Christ's followers are the, 4149: 4-8; is Jesus, 77: 8; 2409: 1-3; 5475: 3-8; 3688: 2-4; 18: 2; path of just is as shining, 259: 7; prayer for, 215: 1, 2.

TRUTH: Has always unfolded gradually, 5505-5567; increases responsibility for sin, 4988: 14, 15; 4989: 1.

On: Presence of Christ, 189: 4-13; 189: 1-5; the path of the just, it reveals, 2389: 11; 2390: 1, 2, 6, 7.

"But of darkness into his marvelous" (Letters), 1584; 1587; 1630; 1840: 6-8, 10; 1848; 1722; 1755; 1830; 18: 2; path of just is as shining, 259: 7; prayer for, 215: 1, 2.

Prize of: Has power over the prince of darkness, 5378: 1-5, 7-9; Israel killed the, 2095: 11-14.

Represents: The light of error, 4746: 2-5, 8-11; retained by the pure in heart, 4445: 1-8; revealed to the righteous, 4444: 4, 8; review of progress in, 512-514; Satan the real force behind the opposition to the, 5545: 1-3; 5546: 1-5; Scriptural unfolds gradually, 414: 1-4, 7-10; 458: 15; before men, let your, 4993: 1-4, 9-13.

Shining: Brighter now than in Jesus' day, 5055: 1, 2, 9, 10; with Lord's presence, 627: 5.

Shine in darkness uncomprehended, 4746: 2, 8, 9.

Shown: For the righteous, 945, 946; 3734: 3-5, 8-11; only for righteous, 4136: 3, 4.

Symbol of the holy spirit, 5129: 6-9.

Tu: Our path—Bible, 63: 2, 3; soon become world-wide, 5532: 12-14,

True, is harmonious, 46:5; walking in the, 53:8-11, 16-18; 24:38; 14, 15. Why? Christians should be in actual, 19:67; 4; given to us, 25; 4; we have more now, 414:1-4, 7-10; 658.

WILL: Increase unto perfect day, 21:5; wane if not used, 94:2, 3.

And: Knowledge brings responsibility, 40:38; 6-8; salt of earth, when removed anarchy follows, 37:30-10-12; 37:37-1.

And Darkness: Conflict between, began in Eden, 614:18, 9.

PICTURE: Good and evil, 50:38-1; 7; right and wrong, 50:39-13-16; righteousness and unrighteousness, 6174:2-6.

LIGHTNING: Christ's presence as the, 114:5, 4, 7-10; 34:8; 9; Lord's coming as, 124:1-4, 7-14; present truth compared to, 1430:8.

LIGHTNINGS: Of the day of vengeance, 1913.

LIGHTS: God's people to be burning and shining, 49:87-6-9.

In the: Mist of a perverse nation, 47:12, 12.

WORLD: Christians to be, 2196:11, 12; Jesus and church alone have been, 49:87-10-13.

Jesus and the church as, 4875:17; 4877:1.

LIVENESS:

OF:

GOD: 89: 1, 2, 17, 18; man in, 104:8-8.

Man, 89: 1, 4, 17, 18.

Satisfied to awake in the, 89: 1-18; 122:7; 123:11.

LIVES: Lesson to Christians in study of, 5875: 1-3, 8, 9; 10-13; 5991: 1-3; picture of Christians, 8:3, 4.

LIVY: Christian's example of God's care, 5220:9-15.

LINCOLN:

Abraham: Confession of faith of, 4699: 14; interviewed Beecher in Bethel parlor, 4181:15; raised up by God for special service, 1708:3-9; religious views of, 2065:10-11; was he a Christian? 2331:13.

LINAGE: Of Jesus, prophecies proving, 468:2-9, 10.

LION: And adorer, thou shalt tread upon the, 4927:9.

LIONS: In the pathway of Christians, 3641:1, 2.

LIPS: Guarded means guarding the heart, 2242:1; I will set a guard upon my, 4217:8-11; kept by keeping the heart, 3738:10.

OF: Isaiah touched with live coal, a picture, 4787:8.

THE CONSECRATED: Devoted to God's praise, 5478: 1, 2, 11; why they praise Jehovah, 4441.

Shell praise thee, My, 2852:8; 5435, 5438.

LIQUOR:

Intoxicating: Business owned by government in Europe (1898), 1845:20, 21; dangers of, 4600:4, 7.

EVIL: Effects of, 4118:3-11; work of, 3055:1, 2.

Intemperate use of, illustrates effects of all sins, 1631:7, 8; national bill of United States for, 3850:10; needed to spur men on to battle, 5795:14, 15; no room in the Marathon Race for, 4256:4, 5, 8; not can afford to use, 5785:8, 9; 5798:12-14; not forbidden in the Scriptures, 5798:8; only the Millennium will bring prohibition of, for all, 1883:6-9; poison, not a food, 4289:3-10; question and the law of liberty, 3270:12; Roman Catholic dens in, in Philadelphia (1895), 1765:10-15; some statistics relating to (1892), 1631:16; traffic: Christian nations and the, 625:2, 3; used for fraudulent purposes, 4031:11; vice directly associated with, 4600:8, 9; 4601:7; weakens the system, 4256:4, 5, 8.

WHY: Christians may not use, 3666:8; the consecrated should avoid the use of, 4918:11-13.

And Episcopalians, 1852: 1, 2, 13, 14.

LITERACY: See Education.

LITERAL: Va. symbolic, 30: 1, 2, 6, 7.

LITERATURE: Do not circulate any you do not comprehend, 1629: 1, 2; 1636: 3, 4, 12; effect of immoral, 718: 5, 6; generally the best way of presenting the truth, 1486:16; give out come run can not endorse, 1188:6; how to "prove all", 1204-1206; immoral, its effect on mind, 718:5, 6; in re writing and circulating one's own, 1840:12; salute should not rush into print with crude ideas, 1475:13; selected for children, 718:6; spurious, warning the

flock against, 6074, 6075.

Volunteer: Blessing in the homes (Letter), 5915:11-14; care to be exercised in distributing (Letter), 5525:20-23; checking our printers on, 4597:10; distribution of, 5883:8, 17, 18.

FOR: (1880), 173:7; (1905), 3581; (1908), 4163; (1913), 5190; 7, 8, 14; (1914 fall), 5553:3, 4, 11, 12; (1919), an issue of The Labor Tribune, 6424:4.

Free in 33 different languages (1911), 4898:3, 14.

IN: French prepared (1912), 5070:6; several languages, 4441:3, 4, 13, 14.

Letters of appreciation of, 6158:3-9, 14-20; ready for distribution (1915), 5204:4-6, 15; regarding the waste of (Letter), 6397:1-4; special hell-line issue of, 5106:17; third number of year 1917 ready in September, 6147; "why do nations war" ready for distribution, 8091:5, 6, 17-19.

Watch Tower: These rulings of Post Office department in, 1843:5-7, 13; 17; 1955: 1, 2; 1962: 2, 3; the Jubilee Trumpet, 2901:4.

We should not waste through no-ration, to help others out, 1860:7, 10.

See Books; Publications.

LITTLE:

Flock: All things are for the sake of the, 4133:10; are 144,000, 170:4; called to glory and honor, 4213:6-8; 4214:1-8; can be certain of share in, 201:17-20; chief characteristic is zeal, 6212:7, 8; chosen as heirs, 270:6; course of, approved, 2161:1, 6-8; declare God's vengeance upon Babylon, 5212:9-11; differ from the world, 13:3; if they suffer gladly, willingly, self-sacrificing, 1699:3, 8; 1899:4, 5, 10; 6212-6215; each member of, to bring forth 144,000 after-fruit, 3826:14-18; fear not, 662:3, 6, 11; few, but faithful, 1355:9; glorification of, have Babylon's fall, 1843:5-7, 13.

HAVE: First benefits of ransom, 779:6-13; higher nature, 131:7-9, 11, 12; Lord for Shepherd now, 3289:3.

Heirs of great salvation, 742:2.

HOW: Delivered, 155:10-13; it differs from the great company, 3599:5-8, 12, 360:10; we may be sure of prize of, 1046:10.

Immortally the prize of, 1642:3-7.

MAY: Go well into the time of trouble, 4684:9, 10; we know that we are members of, 4683, 4684.

Must walk by faith, 1127:8, 11; 1127:1, 2; New Jerusalem, 1649:7-14; only ones of mankind who attain immortality, 1879:6-15.

PICTURED: By priests, 17:2-8; in Joseph's experiences, 5231, 5232.

Purpose of call of, 199:19; 200:1, 2; remaining probably all tested by present truth, 3062:2-5; represented as Jehorah's jewels, 2643:6, 7; reference of, for God, 2543:1, 3; theirs is the "first resurrection", 1259:10-14; 1260:1-4, 7-14; to be spared from time of trouble, 2543:7; trials and blessings of, 1128:8-11; 1127:4-7, 7, 8; true Zion, 1648:5; 1649:5-14.

TYPIFIED BY: Elijah, 3408:4; Gideon's army, 1875; the Lord's coat, 4920:9, 18, 4921:10.

Usurpation to aspire to the? 2599:9, 12; who are the, 136:4, 5, 9, 10, why thoroughly disciplined, 1184:2-4; will compose part of "Everlasting Father", 2007:10.

See Brethren; Bride of Christ; Christ, Body of; Christian; Christians; Church; True; Elect; Elijah Class; God, Sons of; New Creation; New Creation; Overcomer; Priesthood, Royal; Saints; The Christ.

AND GREAT COMPANY: 772; Contrasted, 4854:2-5; 5864:5865; faith structures differ, 5408:1, 2; how they differ, 4401:1; proofs of the, 4078, 4079.

Foxes, that spoil the vine, 5886:4-7, 11, 12.

One: Danger of stumbling the Lord's, 5445:4-9; despising the Lord's, 657:11-15; offending God's, 2661:1-4; whoever shall offend one of these, 2661:1-4; 5130:9, 12-14.

Satan: At end of Millennium, 893:6, 7; loosed for a, 848; of Satan to follow the Millennium, 5253:16-18.

White: God's view of, 11; man's view of, 11:1, 2, 16.

LIVE: All unto him, 1881:14; choose life that ye may, 892.

Full import of the word, 1231:8, 9; just by faith shall, 1798: man, by bread alone, shall not, 2244:1, 4896:

9-11, 17-19; not henceforth unto ourselves, 588:4-6; only believers shall truly, 1231:6-9.

LIVES:

OF the consecrated should:

BE: Living epistles, 5571:14, 5572:1; shining lights, 4675:15, 16.

Honor the cause of Christ, 4839:3, 8-11.

LIVING:

After the: Flesh defined, 1748:6-8; spirit defined, 1748:10, 13.

Bread, see Bread; various, destructive of new creature, 5735:10, 11; 5736:1; for others, 672:10; high cost of, some remarks on (1888), 1062:7; modern, destructive of health and morals, 4880:13-17; 4861:1, 2, 10.

Righteous: Effect upon the future, 5083, 5084; not necessarily Christianity, 761:1-4; 5438:13-15; 5439:1, 2.

Will not die, same now, 605:1, 2.

LLOYD: George; see George.

LOAF: Church a part of the broken, 2272:1-3; consecrated parts of one, 840:9, 10; signifying the breaking, 5341:8-12; wave, what it typified, 108:8; 1289:11.

And see: Church shares in the, 6060:6-8; meaning of the, 6405:10-14; significance to the consecrated of the, 5192, 5193; 5871:3-7.

LOAN:

To: Bellicent nations by U.S. opposed by N. Y. American, 5784:16-24; Great Britain on unsecured treasury notes, 6025:6-14.

LOAVES: And Fishes: Jesus feeds 5000 with, 2643; 5502-3504:3, 7-19-3781.

LOCOMOTIVES: Nahum 2:3, 4; first applied to them in Jerusalem, 1304:11.

LODGE:

Sir Oliver: Blind support of orthodoxy by, 3713:15, 18, 19; 3714:1; Christian doctrine denied by, 3713:15, 18, 19; 3714:1; claims communication with the dead, 4135:8-17; ransom denied by Solomon, 5-9; under spirit influence, along with Hyslop and Stead, 4441:9, 10, 15-19.

LOGOS: Alpha and Omega, 5351:9; appeared to Abraham in human form, 315:15; 3846:3, 4; creator of all things, 51:17, 18; 69:13; 4107:3-8; subscribed by Solomon, 5-9; under spirit influence, along with Hyslop and Stead, 4441:9, 10, 15-19.

Humility of, contrasted with pride of Satan, 5849:5, 6; 5844:1, 1, 9-11; 5846:10, 11; Jesus in his humility, existence was the, 146:4, 4; 338:1; 421:6-18; 445:7, 11; 4964:4-8; 5084:1, 4; 6264:7, 8.

Made flesh: 2555-2558; 5351, 5352; a transformation of life, 2409:11.

Meaning of term, 421:4-6; not equal with God, 2408:1, 3, 7-9; 2409:1.

Lord's many names—should be left untranslated, 1514:5; thought not by robbery to become equal with God, 1515:2-4.

See Christ Jesus.

LOINS:

OF the mind: Gird up, 3143:2-5; 4687:12, 18; signification of, 3354:4.

LONDON:

BISHOP OF: Denies that he preached truth, 1049; unrepented sermon of, 1052.

Church federation began in, 2780:1, 2; depravity of, 831:13; elected its 3rd Jewish mayor (1899), 1207:1, 2; fear of Socialism in, 656:15, 16; sittings in, 2514:10-14; 2515:2; success of the Photo Drama in (Letter), 5580, 5581.

Jack: Estimate of a soldier, by novelist, 5841:11-17.

LONG-SUFFERING: Defined, 8338:15; of our Lord means salvation for some, 5864:8, 10; toward vessels of wrath (Rom. 9:22), 3433:10, 11; and patience not to be confused, 6280:6.

LOOKING: Back: Christians should avoid, 478:14.

Backward: Letter to its author, 1213.

LOOKING: See Binding.

LORD: Almighty only since resurrection, 1514:15; appreciation of, measured by our zeal, 5539:10.

Ashamed of: Him and his Word, 3776, 3777; his channel we lose the truth, 1537:6.

Be: Between me and thee forever, 4247:10-13; ye clean that bear the vessels of the, 6350, 6351.

Became a Melchisedec Priest, when,

4668:9-13; blessed are the dead who die in the, henceforth, 664-688; blessing of the, more important than riches, 5171:4, 14-16; bound to keep the law of the, 2268:7.

Strength of: Are the consecrated, 5037:14, 15; will know of his return, 2972:2-4.

Cares for his sheep, 633:12-18; center of all kingdom work, 4305:2-4; change of, from human to spirit nature, and how manifested, 1817:1, 4, 14-16.

Character: Likeness in the: Refined of all saints, 4418:7, 9-11; the aim of "Christians", 2753:4.

Chastening ourselves, we are not chastened of the, 5102:16, 17; chastenings of, upon his covenant people, 2356:8-9.

Chastishments from: An evidence of his love, 5646:5-7; the, 2007:12; 2008:1-8.

Children are properly dedicated to the, 4823:5, 6, 9, 10; Christendom now asleep, during the presence of the, 2693.

Christian's: Boast should be in the, 1919, 1920; only true source of comfort is the, 5802, 5803; responsibility of, 1929:10, 18.

Christians: Free from danger by staying close to the, 5890:8, 9; instructed and guided of the, 4248:6-10; should daily check up their standing with the, 5681:12-14.

Church: Answered when calling upon him, 757:6, 11; 758:1, 2; has desired one thing of the, 1915:3, 4.

To: Meet him to sir, 152:11; reign with him during time of trouble, 2975:6-8.

Courteous work especially best of the, 1426:13, 14; 1829:9-13; 6451:5; comforters sorrowing Christians, 5802:6, 8.

Commandments of the: Comprehended in word love, 1730:15-22; not now compulsory, 5520:6, 9-11.

Commit thy way unto the, 111:5; communion with the, a privilege, 843:3.

Confessing him: A lesson in, 3520:7-12; as essential as believing on him, 5539:7-9; with our mouths not sufficient, 3071:14; 3072; 4993:1, 2.

Confidence of Christians is in the, not in their own schemes, 3246:5; correction from the, an operation of grace, 2287:4, 6-12; (b) covenant revealed to them that reverence him, 2208:2-5; 2209:3; cup and table of, va. cup and table of devils, 1898-1900; (b) see cup upon all, 284:9.

David's: Devotion to the, 2030:12; 2031:1, 5; Son, and, 808-810.

Day of wrath: 592:2, 3; signs that it has come, 834: which it shall bring, 3215:9, 12; we to those who desire, 93:1, 8, 9; wrath of, 6212:12-17.

"Delight thyself in the", 1840:1-3; 5803:6-8.

Devil: 44:11-17.

R. V. Denial of truth and of brethren, 3367:8; Peter, 2469:3-6, 8.

Forgivable, 4711, 4712.

Descends with shout, 579:12; did not expose himself to danger unnecessarily, 1735:4; directing the events in world and church, 6285:10-12; disobedience one means of separation from the, 3174:7-10; divine commission of the, 3157:5, 7; doing all things in the name of the, 3330; earth to rejoice in reign of the, 815:1; misliment in his cause is a corp, 7323:4, 5; "Except a life of what... etc.", a reference to David's coming down as a shepherd, to withstand erroneous public sentiment, 1785:6-9; false doctrines obscured truths of second coming of the, 3193:2-5; feeding five thousand, 1754; foretold destruction of Jerusalem, 1883; foundation rock, 1922:9, 10; glorified, the Everlasting Father of the redeemed race, 1515:11-15.

Has: All power in heaven and earth, 4379:9; given food in this harvest time, 4446:6, 7, 9-13.

Heals: A paralytic, 1722; centurion's servant, 1522:5-7, 11, 12.

Heaven: The crown door of his people, 2407:1, 2; Hezekiah, rewarded for his confidence in the, 2381:6; house of the, to dwell in, is most desirable, 1915:3, 4.

How: A substitute for Adam, 1222:7; and why made perfect through suffering, 3277:1-11; shepherd, 1647, 1648; Christians dwell in the house of, 1915:3, 4; church participates in his cup, 4547:2-9, 13-15; 5421:9-12.

HE: Adapts methods to circumstances,



exemplified by David, 3239:1-8; family vs. the broader love, 1216.  
**OF GOD:** 9:2-5, 8-11; burden of Brother Russell's preaching and teaching, 6012:1-6; compared with selfish love, 1253:13, 14; 1254:1-3; first manifested through Jesus, 5275:11-13; for the church described, 5725:10-13.  
**FOR THE WORLD:** 9:2, sympathetic love, 5724:8, 9, 18, 18; pity-love, 1250:5; 1251:1-3.  
 Greatest commandment, 3862:1-4.  
**HIDDEN FROM THE WORLD BY:** False creeds, 5353:8, 9, 16-18; in transactions, 5909:5-7, 9-13;  
**HOW:** Demonstrated, 5274:9, 11; 245:1-3, 11; revealed, 21; shown in calamities, 1124:4-15; 1125:1-15; to keep ourselves in the, 5276:3-10.  
 In providing ransomer, 496:2; keep yourselves in the, 2848, 2849; 4660:3-5, 11; manifested by Christ's death, 43:1.  
**MANIFESTED:** By obedience, 5082:12-13; in the gift of his Son, 6134:3; toward the church, 6134:4-8.  
 Needed to be taught to the world (Letter), 5688:1-4; obnoxious to Pharisees, 5351:15, 16; operative through the ransom, 2328:6-14; compared to old creeds, 4783:1-5; outward polish contrasted with, 4917:8-10; perfected in those who keep his Word, 4897:7-11; provides a ransomer, 503:13; 504.  
**REVEALED IN:** Plan, 98:5; ransom, 387:1-7.  
 To supersede all other love, 6313:11; two kinds—affectionate and sympathetic, 1254:5-21; Universalist views erroneous, 1253:14; vs. slaughter of Amalekites, 7:15.  
 Of husbands for wives should be as for own body, 5900:4, 5.  
**JESUS FOR:** His disciples, 847:4-6, 13; the church supreme, 6134:9-11; glory for Jesus an acceptable perfume, 554:1-5, 9-14; money, not money itself, the root of evil, 5552:3-6.  
**NEW CREATION:** Different from natural love, 440:13; 4850:1-4; higher than Jonathan's, 4223:8-10; must be trained heavenward, 5905-5907.  
**OUR ENEMIES:** Different from love of brethren, 3804:10-12; 3805:1; 6312:12; fourth quarter-mark, 2755:1, 2.  
 Pacify for the poor and ignorant, 1765:8-9; righteousness must precede sacrificial love, 5430:6, 12; self or of God proven by trials of narrow way, 5688:4, 8-11; the church to be same kind as God's love for Jesus, 5359:2, 3, 10.  
**THE FATHER AND:** Of the world impossible, 5138:17; 5139:1-3; Son our example, 3553:7-9; Son the chiefest of all treasures, 5882:9, 10.  
**TITLE:** New creation high above earthly love, 6289:3-5; world, what is meant by, 5139, 5139.  
 Those who love you, unthankworthy, 3739:2.  
 One another as Christ loved us, 3546:13; 3547:1-3.  
 Only as Jesus loved, 2131:1-5; element of real zeal, 1159:16-19; perfect bond, 1849:16; proper basis of Christian union, 1817:13; 1818:1; thing that makes service acceptable, 5786:10-12.  
**Operation of:** 2329:9, 10; 2330; 4918, 4919; cannot be independent of justice, 5884:1-3; in the life of Christians, 5019:26; its law during Millennium, 2330:7-1929.  
**Opposed to:** Covetousness, 4021:5-7; evil-speaking; works no ill, 2444:8-10; Out of a pure heart the end of the commandment, 5758:3-7; outer darkness follows a failure to develop, 4445:13, 14; outward form and inward grace, 2203:6-9; 2204:13; 2205:11, 12; overwhelming benevolence, 1275:1, 7-9; one no man anything but, 3180:1-4; 4401:3-6; 6313:9-11; parental, responsibilities of, 3288:7-8; Perfect: Casts out fear, 4841:4, 9, 10; 6285:1-3; Christians required to reach the mark of, 5172:5, 17; 5173:2, 7; 1-3; how has reached the mark of, 4154:1-4, 8, 9; Anal test, 4208:5-11.  
**MARK OF:** Attainment of, essential to life eternal, 4050:5-7; cannot be maintained without obedience, 4910:4-8; evidence of, how has reached the, 4470:7-12; what it is and how to reach it, 4154:1-4, 8, 9.

Not many of consecrated seem to have, 4472:12, 14.  
 Personal, of Christ the chiefest of all treasures, 1820:5, 6; perverted, an evil, 1214:20, 21; "philoe" and "agape" defined, 2807:2-10; 6241:7, 8; 6242: possible to lose our first, 2843:3; power to overcome enemies, 4770:1-2; presents us from stumbling our brother, 5412:3-8; principal thing in the world, 4224: 5688:5-7, 16, 17; produced by knowledge of God, 21:5; prominent element in Abraham's character, 3947:4-5; proof of Jehovahism, 565:7-13; providing the ransom, 1681:2-4, 1-2; undertaking includes activity of, 1274:1-3, 5-8; real, based on character, 1253:13; 1254:16; relation of, to faith, 74:4; relative claims of justice and, 1534; responsibilities of parental, 3268:7; righteous indignation not incompatible with, 5603:1-4.  
**Raising:** Grace, 2728:3, 8, 9; in, 4723:8-10.  
**Selfishness:**  
**GREATER THAN:** Duty, 5643, 5644; love outlined in Jewish law, 5700:3, 8.  
 Required of Christians, 5644:8-9.  
**Safeguard against selfishness:** 2386:4; scope, proof and purpose of, 1328:1-7; Scriptural exhortations to, 25:5-9, 17; secret of gentleness, 2800:12; seeketh not her own, 3438:7; self-indignation in, 1114:16; selfish vs. direct, 1253:13, 14; 1254:1-3; serve by, 1714:4; service an evidence of, 2200, 2201.  
**Should:**  
**BE:** Manifested, 2894:7; taught by elders as well as doctrine, 4348:8; without disimulation, 489:2.  
**PROMPT ALL OUR:** Forgiveness, 1693:11; obedience, 1802:6-8.  
 Sometimes severe, 416:1, 2, 7-10; spirit of the Mosaic law, 1462-1464.  
**Spirit in year fasts of:** 4590:6, 7, 12-14; wrong spirit manifested by some constitute, 6255:11.  
**Standard of the Christian,** 5172, 5173.  
**Sum:** Of all graces, 2202:3-5; total of our Lord's commandments, 1730:15-22; 3020:5.  
**Supersedes:** Justice, 4651:8; the law always, 3754:6-9.  
 Supreme test for life, 49:10; Ten Commandments, how typical of law of, 1345:16-21.  
**Tested by:** Devotion and obedience, 2456:8; self-sacrifice, 4501:10.  
 Test of, 6429:1-3; 6441:1-4; tests as to our measure of, 3151:1-7, 9; there is no fear in, 5295:12; 5298:1, 9; thinketh no evil, 5268:8-12; those who love you, what thinks if ye, 4410:1-3.  
 Three kinds: Admiration, sympathy, and pity, 1331:1, 8, 9; defined, 5854:9-12; reverence, fellowship, pity, 1670:2; reverential, sympathy, and pity, 1535:2, 4, 10.  
 Thy neighbor as thyself, 3804:1-9; 5848:6-11.  
**Teach:**  
**BE:** Pure must spring from proper motive, 5124:7-11; unfeigned, without dissimulation, 2213:2.  
 Control liberty of Christians, 3686, 3687; God and brethren, 31, 32; offset the disposition of strife, 8254:1-3; was col. through abounding iniquity, 5857:7, 9-12.  
 Transforming power of, 1462:16; 1463:1; triumphs over justice, 2528:4, 5.  
 True and false contrasted, 415:21-22; for God vs. false, 1801; to one's neighbor, 4770:1-2, 1929.  
 Two kinds—affectionate and sympathetic, 1254:5-21; 3949:3, 4, 8, 9; unfeigned, of the brethren our highest development, 4767:11-14; 6371:9.  
**Varies:** Forms, 2806:11; kinds of, 5265:11-15; operations of, 415:9-11, 21-22; 6441:3, 4, 7-10; 3070:14; 3071:1-5; 5124, 5125.  
 Varying degrees of, between brethren, 4984:7, 10; way of escape in the hour of temptation, 4253:3-5; weak where selfishness is strong, 4254:1, 5.  
**What It Includes:** 2155:13, 14; is, 534:23; 1535:2.  
**When:** A vener. 2203:6-9; proper to withhold brotherly, 3033:8; 3034:3-7.  
 Why Christians are commanded to, 3072:3-5; will not put stumbling-blocks in a brother's way, 4517:10-12; will of heart-harmony and obedience will be the test at end of Millennium, 1773:3, 12; works no ill to his neighbor,

3275:7-12; world has some measure of, 1325:8, 9; wish of, 1248:5; your neighbor as yourselves, 3030:2-8.  
**And:** Forgiveness, why needed among brethren, 4269:6-9.  
**JUSTICE:** Applied in lives of Christians, 3453:3-7; relative claims of, 1534.  
 Obedience essential to Christian, 2466:9-13.  
 Vs. fear, 139:8-11.  
 See Admiration; Charity; Conscience; Economy; Faith; Hope; Humility.  
**LOYALTY:** Cannot have fellowship with disloyalty, 1588:10-12; final test in Millennium, 4881, 4882.  
 In: Giving God the glory a test of character, 5594:12, 13; spreading the truth, 3138:8.  
 Letters expressive of, in times of sifting (1894), 1864-1867.  
**Of:** Church, how tested, 2415:1-4; David to God and to Saul commendable, 5672, 5673.  
**HEART:** Defined, 5127:8-10; our success in the race depends upon, 4462:2.  
 One sure, safe course, 1356:6-8; present test upon the church, 5268:13; salt a symbol of, 5426:13, 14.  
 Test upon: God's people, 6170:25-27; 6171:1, 2; Moses preceding his service for Israel, 5252.  
**Ye:** Brethren manifests our loyalty to Lord, 6412:3, 4, 9; tolerate wolves in sheep's clothing is not, 1712:3-6, 8-10; truth means loyalty to volumes also, 3777:8.  
 And sympathy, burden of letters after Brother Russell's death, 6017-6021.  
**LUCK:** Does not enter a Christian's experience, 4628:9.  
**LUKE:** Author of the Book of Acts, 2818:1; 2024:2; 4304:5, 11.  
 Gospel of: Compared with others, 1046; not written by apostles, 2816:5.  
 Not an inspired apostle, 2024:2; reveals his characteristics in writing the Acts, 3244: what is known of the life of, 3244:1, 2.  
 See Mark.  
**LUKEWARM:** Because thou art, 822:2.  
**LUKEWARMNESS:** Evils of, and remedy for, 1091:5; opens the door to the adversary and his spirit of evil, 1658:18.  
**LUNAR:** And Solar Time: see Time.  
 month-year theory inapplicable to antediluvians, 4561:8-11, 19-21.  
**LUNDBORG:** Aug. receives truth in Sweden, 2482:8, 9, 12.  
**LURID:** Legalities, see Legalities.  
**LUST:** Concealed brings forth sin, 3929:2.  
**Of:** Eyes, 1859:8, 10; flesh, 1859:8, 9.  
 Make no provision to fulfill the, of the flesh, 3031:8, 3181:10.  
**LUTHER:** Carlistad a more thorough reformer, 1084:4-6; correct views on the Ten Commandments, 1750:12; courage of, in leaving Papacy, 492:10, 11; denounced doctrine of Leo X on immortality, 3062:9-12; did not believe man immortal, 377:17; fearlessness of, 310:4; messenger to Thyratta stage of church (1882 view), 389:14-16.  
 Reformation: By, stopped short, 1094:1-11; work of, 504:7.  
 Satan said to have appeared to, 5019:2.  
 Saw: His first Bible at 20, 3609:7; that clergy are unauthorised, 1135:8, 9.  
 Says death is deep, 408:10; "The German Pope," 1094:4, 7; why a remarkable man, 1094:1, 2; Zwingle a more thorough reformer than, 1094:4-6.  
**LUTHERAN:**  
 Minister: Converted, 806:9-17; on second advent, 10, 12, 10.  
**LUTHERANS:** Believe pastoral oversight should be increased, 4095:10, 14; 4096:1; how they view baptism, 3592:4-9; infidel German clergy (1896), 1948:3-6; Luther League (1895) by, 1870:1, 2; propose to have a bishop (1895), 1897:8, 9; teach infidel formation.  
**LUXURY:** Not to be sought by Christians, 873:10; to be foregone in interest of truth, 5335:1-3, 10, 11.  
**LYDIA:** A town in the valley of Sharon, 2126:7; St. Peter healed palsied man at, 4338:8.  
**LYDIA:** Converted to Christianity, 3022:2; 3023:4, 7, 12; 4399:7-11.  
**LYING:** Concealing part of truth not always, 4209:3-5; deception is, 3674:

9; 3675:1; 4318:9; one form of solution, 1254:8; 1255:10; 1256:10.  
**To the Holy Spirit:** A dangerous course, 4318:8, 9; the sin of Ananias and Sapphira, 2102:3, 5; 2943:5; 5453:6, 7, 9-12; 5850:4-7, 9-14.  
**MCCOSH:** Brother E. A. tribute to Brother Russell, 6010, 6011.  
**MCGEE:** Brother, withdrawal of membership from Society by, 6227:22-25.  
**McKINLEY:** Pres., assassination of, 2890:1, 2, 6.  
**McNAMARA:** Brother, delivered from snare of Satan, 4670:3-7; Brothers, effect of close-union of confession of, 4937:13-15.  
**McPHAIL:**  
 Brother M. L.: Pilgrim tour of Great Britain by, 3583:11; reply to a tract written by, 4489, 4490.  
**MACEONIA:** Holy spirit led Paul into, 2175:9, 10; 3022:6, 9; 4399, 4400; letter from, 1038:6-9; truth accepted by Greek priest in, 6435:4-7.  
**MACHINERY:** Effects of, on labor, 1691:5-8; one cause of the time of trouble, how, 1678:1, 12-14.  
**MACMILLAN:** Brother A. H., succeeds Brother Barber as member of Board of Directors, 6423:6, 9.  
**MAGI:**  
 From: Persia were astrologers, 3702:4, 8; 3703:11; the East, 4534:4-6, 10-13. Probably Hebrews, 4098:4; visit of, to the infant Jesus, 1674; wise men and shepherds not identical, 1497:1, 2.  
 See Shepherds.  
**MAGIC:** One of Satan's arts, 3157:11.  
**MAGICIANS:** At Ephesus routed by demon, 3158:1, 2; of Egypt duplicated miracles of Moses, 5271:16, 17.  
**MAGUS:**  
 Simon: Represents a class in Christendom today, 2961:5; unregenerate heart of, 2961:1, 2, 7, 8.  
**MAIL:** Being rubbed before reaching Tower office, 2555:8.  
**MAJESTY:** Intellectual and moral glory of God, 1560:3, 4; of Lamb of God, 774:1, 2.  
**MAJORITY:** Expresses the will of the Lord, 6164:12-17; 6165:1-6, 8-14; 6414:1; not minority rule in classes, 3867:1, 2; 4772:14; rule to be observed in ecclesia, 5347; should always consider wishes of minority, 5350:13, 14; 5793:13-17; sufficient in class elections, 5921:11-14.  
**MALACHI:** Expresses the prophecy of, 3683-3685; (his) prophecy of judgment and testing upon both houses of Israel, 1537:3-5, 10; 1538:1-5. (His) Prophecies of Millennium, 2542-2544; the Christ, 3683-3685.  
**MALICE:** Forgiveness vs., 1693:3-6.  
 See Forgiveness.  
**MALTA:** Paul shipwrecked on island of, 4506, 4507.  
**MAMMON:** Cannot bring the world to God, 3048:1; of unrighteousness, making friends of, 2717:7-9; 5436:11-15; 5749:1-4, 8-10; Syrian god of riches, 5436:10-15; what it represents, 2717:4-7, 9-10.  
**Worship:** Leads to darkness, 4567:4, 8-12.  
**SIN OF:** Christendom, 5696:7-11; the Pharisees, 3047:4; the present day, 4729:11-13; 4730:1-5.  
 Supplanted worship of God, 10-12. We cannot serve God and, 2259:5344:8, 12-15; 5437:1-3, 9-12.  
**MAN:** Age of, according to science, 3422:1, 2; animal soul, 3766:4-10; appointed, once to die, 147:2-3; Bible account of Creation of, 3921, 3922; 5139:5140:5-6-13-15.  
**CHRIST:** Birth of, 504:10-12; Christ, Head and body (Isaiah 66), 1649:1-7; Jesus Christ head of the (Isaiah 66), 6643:20; what is the, 55:5-7.  
 Christ Jesus gave himself a ransom for, 4780:10, 11, 18; 4781:1; created in image of God, 3247:5-8; ransom for, 4780:10, 11, 18; 4781:1, 14, 17; death of, different from that of the beast, 5186:1-10; direct creation of God, 2836:2-7; distinct and separate creation of God, 5140, 5141; eternal life his first consideration, 2087; eternality of, is God's opportunity, 743:1; Fall of: Connection of, with restitution, 1240:4; (a) dialogue, 13:18-14:18.  
**DUE TO:** Adam, not God, 429:5-7; 736:11-13; 1286:6-9; reversal of the order of headship, 1549:7-8.  
 Faith in his future redemption from, 571:12, 13; foreknowledge of God 5150:3; from perfection, 2535, 2536 not disproved by present progress, 1257:



3-5, 9-12; 1258: 1, 3; teaching of  
Presbyterian creed on the, 1809: 17;  
view of the, 1809: 18; about vs. the  
Bible, 1793: 8, 15, 20-23; 1794;  
See Adam, Fall of.  
Forced into sin by Jehovah? 1718: 18-  
25.  
Free moral agent: 850: 9, 10; 891: 8;  
2559: 6-10, 12; 2839: 6; 3094:  
5062: 8-11; 5335: 8-11; about Paul  
were examples of, 3987: 6, 7.  
God has power to destroy, 1641: 6, 7;  
God's crowning earthly work, 627: 9;  
good, his steps ordered of the Lord, 3165,  
3166; happy, definition of, 5, 4477:  
1218: 21.  
Head: As Christ is Head, 768: 2; of  
the woman, 785: 6, 10; 1549: 7-11;  
1550: 1, 2.  
Home of, to be the perfected earth,  
5057, 5058; how affected mentally by  
the curse, 1080: 1-14; imperfect, con-  
demned by the Law, 830: 6, 8-10;  
influenced by good or evil spirit, 371:  
is a soul, 1880: 5-9; labor and toil of,  
are for his good, 1124: 8-15; 1125: 1.  
Lame, healed: At Temple gate, 706: 16;  
by Peter and John, 4316, 4317.  
Looketh on outward appearance, 3228:  
7-9; 4209: 8; mind-reading probably a  
power of the spirit, 1804: 10, 17;  
1954: 12; natural vs. spiritual, 191:  
7-9, 15, 16; need no longer die after  
the church is completed, 1854: 4; never,  
spake like this man, 3510: 8-13.  
Maid: Created in the nature of God,  
5731: 5-9; perfected by evolutionary  
process, 3191: 4, 8-10.  
Of: God, thoroughly supplied by the  
Scriptures, 2188: 1, 2, 5, 6.  
SIN: 980: 3; development of, 231:  
18-20; origin of, 338: 18, 19; 630:  
1; Papacy the, 1993: 13-15; son of  
perdition, 639: 3, 6; to be revealed,  
307: 9, 10; views of Allegheny  
"Prophetic Conference" upon, in  
1895, discussed, 1904: 3-6; who,  
what, when to come, 54: 10-143;  
5: 304; 8, 9, 16, 17; 305: 3082.  
See Antichrist; Babylon; Beast;  
Papacy.  
Originally sexless, to return again to  
that state, 5141: 4-6, 11-14; palsied,  
healed at Peter's house, 3314: 5-8.  
Paralyzed: Healed by Jesus, 3729: 9,  
13; 3729: 1; sin forgiven by Jesus,  
4980: 8, 10-14.  
Perfected:  
CAN: Control the tongue, 4381: 1-3;  
keep spiritual law, 638: 7.  
Power of, beyond our conception, 1683:  
12-14; privilege of, 1110: 7; 1111: 1,  
2; to be vegetarian, 2836: 7; will  
not need a written language, 1717: 7-  
11; would have power over bacteria,  
disease germs, etc., 1685: 3.  
Power over the animals lost through  
fall of, 3325: 10; properly compared  
to dust in balance, 4472: 7-9; relation-  
ship with God when justified, 1117: 3-7;  
restitution relates to him and not to  
earth, 1240: 2, 3, 8; return of, to  
God, shown by chart, 8449: 4-8;  
victorious, definition of, 49: 10; Sal-  
bath is made for the blessing of, 3316:  
4-7; shall not live by bread alone,  
3058-3060; sometimes collectively called  
gods—mighty ones, 1410; Son of, 943:  
4; 958: 3, 4; Thou art the, 3253: 7;  
to live not by bread alone, but by God's  
glory, 4896: 17-19.  
What is: 1265-1267; 4972, 4973; a  
perfect, 328: 12-14, 23, 24.  
When perfected will inherit the earth,  
5057, 5058; "Which if a man do, he  
shall live in them," 1725: 4, 5;  
woman a helpmeet for, 3551-1559;  
work of Christ toward, 1068: 1-11;  
worship, dangerous to Christians, 2079,  
2080; young, how to keep his way pure,  
2146, 2147.  
And: The Evolution Theory, reviewed by  
a minister, 3258: 15-18 in the divine  
order, 1075; 4548-1550.  
Vs. beast, man has a finer organism,  
1880: 11.  
MANASSEN: Caused his children to pass  
through his iniquity, 4840: 2; pun-  
ished for his idolatry, later forgiven,  
4839, 4840; restored idol-worship  
among Israelites, 2386, 2387; under  
the control of Spiritism, 2387: 3.  
MANHOOD: Perfect, exemplified in Jesus,  
4171: 7.  
MANIA: Religious, illustrated by the  
Doubtbores, 3097: 16; 3098.  
MANIACS: Delirious, power of demons  
by Jesus, 4577: 9-13.  
MANKIND:  
All: Created equal not the fact at all,  
1805: 9, 11-15; in Christ made alive,  
1219: 5; to be saved, how? 1218: 22.  
Blinded by Satan from appreciating

God's character, 3812: 14; can find  
peace and happiness only in harmony  
with the Creator, 1940: 4, 10; 1841:  
1-5; chart showing return to God of  
world of, 6449: 4-8; church's influence  
has retarded the degradation of, 1257:  
11, 12; cursed for their good, 1124: 7-  
15; 1125: depth of depravity of, shown  
by Christ's crucifixion, 1963, 1964;  
does not possess immortality, 1841:  
6-9; 1842: 8-11; educated by the per-  
mission of evil, 1272: 6, 7-9, 11; 5711:  
5, 6; forcing of, during Millennium,  
1007; "True gift came upon all,"  
1218: 23, 24; God, the Savior of all,  
1218: 21.  
God's Purpose for, 612: 15, 16; wis-  
dom, justice, love and power manifested  
toward, 1680: 16-19; 1681: 1-4, 9-16.  
Lost sheep, 1218; none worthy of ever-  
lasting life, 1265; resurrection of, 249:  
18; Sabbath was made for, 1732: 18,  
19.  
To be: Christ's brethren in the Millen-  
nium, 655: 10; restored to perfect mind,  
638: 15-18.  
Total number: 6, 4; since creation,  
1668: 9, 13, 21-23.  
See Drawing; World of Mankind.

MANNA:  
Book: Daily use in pocket form, 6190:  
10; new prices on the, 3987: 13, 14;  
successful counterpoising for the, 4561:  
2, 3, 12; and other publications, intro-  
duced to tradespeople (Letter), 5869:  
19, 20.  
Daily supply of, a picture of grace suc-  
cessful, 4012: 5, 8.  
For: Both the houses of Israel, 4011:  
5-9; 4012: 1, 2; famishing India,  
2709: 15.  
Given to Israel a type of spiritual food  
of spiritual Israel, 2299: 3; golden  
howl of, its antitypical significance,  
3583: 1; hidden, given to overcomers,  
380: 1-4; symbol of our Lord, 3038:  
9; text for Wednesday to be used for  
testimony meetings, 4770: 11, 16, 17;  
type of Jesus, 381: 7; typology of  
Bread of Life, 2651: 7-9; 5279: 3,  
11, 12.  
And quell, type and antitype, 3038:  
5-9.  
MANNER:  
OF:  
JESUS' RETURN: 123: 2, 10; 188:  
12, 13; 189, 190; 262: 10, 11;  
263: 1-10; 341: 9-12; 554: 19;  
1418: 8, 9; 2082: 9, 10; 2819:  
7, 9; 4305: 10; 5589: 12-18;  
similar to his departure, 19: 8.  
Persons, ought we to be, what, 5735:  
10, 11; 5736: 1.  
See Advent, Second; Jesus.  
MANNERS: Proper effect of the truth upon,  
1296: 9-11.  
MANING: Cantical, his apostasy to Rom-  
anism, 1991: 12.  
MANTLE: Of Elijah, wrapped up pictures  
Volume Seven, 6214: 4-10.  
MANTON: Brother F. W., tribute to Bro.  
Russell by, 6008: 4-10, 14-17.  
MANUFACTURERS: No class more valu-  
able, 1123: 1.  
MANUSCRIPT: Palimpsest, finding of an  
old Syriac (1893), 1529: 4.  
Sinaitic: Description of, 71: 6, 8; old-  
est in existence, 434: 1-4, 8, 9; 1108:  
5; omits Rev. 20: 5, 501: 5-8;  
Tischendorf's description of, 1147: 4-7;  
value of, 450: 9.  
Vulgate: Description of, 71: 6, 9; early  
origin of, 366: 1, 2, 13; Tischendorf's  
comments on, 1147: 2, 5.  
MANUSCRIPTS:  
Ancient, on Rev. 20: 5, 1210: 1-4;  
1772: 11.  
Of:  
BIBLE: Number existing, 71: 6;  
remarks on, 1146: 11-14; 1147:  
1-7; spurious passages in (Rev. 20: 5),  
278: 1-7, 11-18; various kinds, 62:  
24.  
Oldest of N. T., the Syriac, 1146: 11;  
(1893), 1529: 4; policy of the Watch  
Tower in re publishing contributed ar-  
ticles (1894), 1629: 3; relative values  
of ancient, 1146: 10-14.  
See Translation.

MANY:  
"Shall: Come from east and west,"  
1095; sit down with Abraham, Isaac,  
etc., 3457: 1, 2.  
MARAH: Antitypical significance of sweet-  
ening the waters of, 4802: 13-15.  
MARCOW: Patents wireless instrument,  
2145: 21, 22.  
MARGESON: Brother Ingraham, tribute to  
Brother Russell by, 6009.  
MARITIME: Provinces, Brother Russell's  
itinerary through, 4487: 1; 4500: 5.  
MARK: God's, upon Caln, 5150: 5151.  
John: Assistant to Paul and Barnabas

2141: 4, 5; encouragement to spiritual  
slavery, 3005: 3-5; 6386: 4-8, 12,  
13; G. of, compared with other  
things, 1046: 8; the family of James  
and John, 4707: 3; rebuked and re-  
stored by Paul, 4364: 2, 3; and Luke,  
origin of gospels of, 2818: 5.  
(Note) Them that cause divisions, 4483:  
9; 6224: 9-11.  
(See: Doubt-mindness a foe to  
reaching the, 6081: 5-7.  
HOW: Christians reach the, 5081:  
5-16; Paul pressed toward the, 1884,  
1885.  
Is holiness, 1886: 2.  
PRESSING: Down upon the, 8443:  
11-13; toward the, 2753: 4.  
Reached after consecration, 5081: 5-  
16; to be attained during Millennium,  
5080: 7.  
MARRIAGE: Advice for those "unequally  
yoked" in, 1654: 7-13; approved by  
Jesus, 2418: 6; beyond the Millennium  
will not exist, 915: 10; Bible view of,  
3922: 7-9; binding and unalterable,  
3110: 1; Christian duty of those "une-  
qually yoked" in, 1554: 7-13; divine  
order of headship in, 1075; 1464: 9;  
engagement in, 1107: 10; 1108: 1;  
1109: 8; 3110: 1, 2, 6; evils of  
India's customs of, 1607: 14, 15;  
1608: 1, 9; 1612: 10; 1613: 1-3;  
feast, first call to, 2300: 8; "be that  
marrieth not doeth better," 1554: 2-6;  
4091: 1; in the resurrection there will  
be no, 3854: 1-4; instituted to picture  
Christ's, 29: 2; is honorable in all,  
4090: 13; 4717: 12-17; 5553: 1-4, 10-  
14; Jewish, a symbol of the Lamb's,  
6251: 2-8, 9-15; mixed among Israel-  
ites, forbidden by law, 4911: 12-14;  
4912: 1.  
St. Church, 87: 2-6; 98: 11, 12; 169:  
2-7; 172: 6-10; 201: 20-22; 237:  
8; 289: 10, 14; consecrated with  
unbelievers is disobedience to God,  
1075: 13; divorced person, when pro-  
phet (Letter and Reply), 6954: 5-10, 15;  
615: 1-18; last picture, 2851: 2;  
1857: 5189; Israelites limited to God's  
people, 4911: 12-14; 4912: 1; ten vir-  
gin parable explained, 39: 14; "the  
bride, the Lamb's wife," 1386-1389.  
Old Jewish custom of, 1388: 9; one  
permissible ground for remarriage, 1504:  
11; 1555: 8.  
Only: In the Lord is wise, 2069: 6; one  
Scriptural ground for divorce, 1554: 10, 11.  
Opposite views respecting, 4959, 4960;  
our Lord's first miracle at a, 1895;  
pastoral counsel on the subject of,  
5909: 1-6, 9-13; Pop to draw An-  
gelicans, disposed to let "secular clergy"  
marry (1895), 1804: 18-20; prepara-  
tions for church's 458: 4, 6; sacred and  
serious obligation, 5900: 12, 13; St.  
Paul's teaching on, 901: 7, 8; same  
and insane propagation in, 1080: 9, 12;  
should be after divine pattern, 2100: 13;  
to cease in Millennium, 724: 13-15;  
typical aspects of Jewish, 4525: 2-4;  
woman as a wife in, 1552: 5-13; 1553:  
1-15.  
MARRY: I will therefore that the young-  
er women, 1554: 4; nor are given in  
marriage, they neither, 3461, 3462;  
5079: 13-15; there came some for-  
bidding to, 4090: 13; 4091: 1.  
MARSIGLIO: Reforms of, directed against  
Papacy, 3577: 11-13; 3579.  
MARTHA: Spirit of, less worthy, 2743:  
6, 7.  
MARTYRS: All saints are to be, 2998: 2;  
bravado may make men, 3599: 14;  
Christians in all ages have been, 594:  
13; few thought hated, 1050: 11;  
John Brown one of the (1685, A. D.),  
1050: 1; not always consecrated Chris-  
tians, 2782: 3; 2941: 11-13; 3599:  
13, 14.  
Stephen the: First of Christian, 1432;  
4328, 4329; second of, Christian,  
3251, 2852.  
MARY:  
Magdalene: flow modern church treats  
such as, 1031: 10, 21; loved much, was  
forgiven much, 3761, 3762; service of,  
to Jesus, 2200: 3, 4; who she was,  
2787: 5, 6.  
Mother of Jesus:  
NOT: Of line of Solomon, 2060;  
perfect, 2558: 6; rebuked by Jesus,  
3484: 9-11.  
Origin of worship of, 359: 5.  
Of Bethany: Anointed Jesus for burial,  
2743, 2744: 21-23; 3535: 5-7;  
1702: 4-7; 5230; 5541: 1-5, 9-14;  
anointing of Jesus a sample of woman's  
work in the church, 3773: 3-9; hath  
chosen the better part, 2743: 6; reward  
of, to be great, 2878: 1-4; specially  
loved by Jesus, 3829: 14; and Judas

character contrasted, 3746: 1, 2; 5230,  
5231: 9.  
MASSEH: An attempt at a religious mil-  
itary movement by, 1863: 15-28; dis-  
charged by the Mayor of Chicago  
(1894), 1652: 1, 2, 8-12; explana-  
tions of former, 1848: 7-9, 19-23;  
pictured by rocks, 26: 6; should salute  
1887: 5.  
MASS: Atonement of desolation is the,  
1991: 7, 8; 2822: 7-9; 5641: 10;  
5642: 1; coronation oath of British  
opposed to the, 2822: 9; creed of the  
Episcopal church names it "blasphemous  
Eula"; 1755: 6, 7; in the Eu-  
charist 3987: 6; Catholicism what  
it means, 3011: 1-3; 3750: 4; priest  
creates the Creator of the universe  
in the (7), 1808: 13; 1809: 1; sacrifice  
of, defined, 744: 5.  
MASSACHUSETTS: Catholicism causes  
crime in, 1190: 6-9; 1191: 2, 3.  
MASSES: Soon to rule the classes, 3119:  
6-12.  
MASTER: Call no man, 85: 14-16; dis-  
ciple is not above his, 6273: 14-16;  
will serve his servants at his return,  
3254: 12.  
MATTHEW: A publican, 2260: 2, 3; call-  
ed to apostleship, 2590: 5, 10; 2591;  
4587: 9, 12; 4988: 13; gospel of, com-  
pared with others, 1046.  
MATTHIAS: Not God's choice as an  
apostle, 550: 2.  
MEALS: Blessings at, not a prayer, 5020:  
12.  
MEASURING: Ourselves spiritually, 887:  
1.  
MEAT: Duet shall be the serpent's, 1649:  
12; 5574: 7, 8; for advanced Christians,  
milk for babes, 5328.  
In the season, 298: 9-6; 327; for the  
faithful warriors, 5400: 1-4; proof that  
Valentine is, 6414: 12, 13; 6415;  
6416; proven by "that servant" out-  
lined, 6413: 5-10.  
It is not wrong to eat, 5342: 12; made  
tearful, 5342: 12; 5343: 6-8.  
15: nothing in the Bible forbids the  
use of, 5796: 6; of Jesus was to do  
God's will, 327: 19; offered to idols,  
various ways of eating, 3145, 3146;  
3668: 1-5; 4006; 5324, 5325; (See  
re Jewish method of slaughtering, 189:  
3).  
Strong: Advanced truths of the Bible  
compared to, 3622: 3; of truth to be  
given only to the consecrated, 2287: 5;  
That peribeth, labor not for the, 4146:  
1-3; and drink, kingdom of God is not,  
4005: 1, 6, 7; 5087: 1-4, 9-11.  
MEDIATION: Of the man Jesus (1885  
view), 789: 3.  
See Atonement.  
MEDIATOR: Abrahamic covenant needed  
no, 4681: 3-7, 17, 18; ancient worthies  
not a, 4555: 3; Christ, when a,  
4487: 8; 4587: 13; 4588: 13; 4589: 13;  
12; 3918: 1-3; 3917: 4, 5; 4341: 5,  
19, 20; 4388: 7; 4437, 4438; cere-  
monial of one needs no, 4681: 3-7, 17,  
18; God dealt with Abraham without a,  
6448: 8.  
Jesus as world's, 4340, 4341; at no  
time the church's, 4580: 5-7; Christ  
as the, 4516: 5-7; our (1885 view),  
787-793.  
Jesus expresses his need of a, 1505: 16;  
meaning of word, 787: 1; 6445: 15-  
17; needed only in covenant between  
two people, 4681: 3-7, 17, 18.  
Of: Law covenant was Moses, 1725:  
8-23; 2588: 4, 7.  
THE NEW: Covenant, 4365-4368;  
4840: 9, 13; Testament, 4628-4628.  
Operates not for individuals but for  
covenants, 4516: 10, 11; 4555: 1-6;  
proper, improper use of the word,  
4309: 2, 4; succinct statement of work  
of the, 6449: 4-8; the Christ is the  
antitypical, 4354: 7-9; unscrip-  
tural views of opponents on subject of, 4585:  
9-11; was required in, 11: 1, 2, 8.  
What Church does not need a, 4341:  
5, 19, 20; 4553; 4554: 1-6; Jesus was  
greater than Moses as a, 2121: 16;  
2122: 1-6; the world needs a, 3915: 8-  
10.  
And:  
ADVOCATE: Difference between, 4584,  
4585; 4632: 1; in respect to change  
of terms by Editor, 4680, 4681.  
Redeemer, difference between, 4476: 1-3.  
MEDIATORSHIP: Catholic view of, 787:  
14; Messiah's, 4527, 4528.  
MEDITATION: Associated with germ  
discovery, 1942: 5; medical comments on  
"the resurrection of the body", 1852:  
11, 12, 16; should the consecrated use,  
2009: 3-11.  
MEDITATION: On God's law, 1462: 5,  
13-16; 1463: 1; ours should be on  
books of nature and revelation, 1390:

5, 7-8; 1381:1-10; should not interfere with service, 4883:13.

**MEDITATIONS:** And words to be acceptable to the Lord, 2249:10; of David were upon the Lord, 5785:4; 5, 11, 12.

**MEDIUM:** Experience of a spirit, 5492, 3493; trance, receives the truth, 3844: 5-12-14.

**MEDIUMS:** Deceived by evil spirits, 2170: 9-11; spirit, origin of, 2843:9; tools of the fallen angels, 5044:3; See Demons.

**MEET:** Blessed are the, 2250:5, 6; 2580:2-6; 5003:15; why the people go for, 586:13; 1465:13; 1466: 6, 8-10; 1487:12; 1488:12; 1489:12; in judgment, 5370:2-5, 10, 11.

**MEETNESS:** Blessed quality, 3734: 0-9; Fault-finding its opposite, 1036:4; how God developed Moses in, 5252; needed in presenting the truth, 5980:1-5, 11-13; no test of Christian development, 4480:4-6, 8-13; of Moses, the secret of his successful service, 5262:1-5, 11-13; 5418:16, 17; 5419:3, 5; should always be sought for in servants of the church, 1921:2; warning in King Saul's opposite course, 1888:4; 5, 12; what it is, 1062:1; 6356:9-14; And boldness combined to apostles, 2948:7.

**GENTLENESS:** Evidence the spirit of Christ, 6306:14; not tests of Christian development, 4480:4-6, 8-13. Humility essential in elders, 3866, 3867; submission should not weaken us in performance of duty, 5207:1.

**MEETINGS:** Audience of one, in, is not to be spurned, 1973:6, 7, 12-14; disturbed by children, 3930:10; 5187: 5, 11; for Watch Tower subscribers (Letter and reply), 835:12, 13, 38; held in private homes outside regular classes inadvisable, 5409, 5410; objects to be sought in church, 1894:8-12.

**OL:** Lord's people profitable, 316:10-14, 19-22; Pittsburgh church, 184:7. Open air, commended, 378:2, 3; rather than regular classes proper, 4010:5; outside of class meetings, not to be opposed, 5122:2-6, 11-15; proper testimony, 1967:3.

**Public:** Advice regarding, 6284:1; classes encouraged to hold, 6253:7; introducing speakers at, 5476:2, 9-11; subject, Millions now living may never die, to be used at, 6100:14; (though small ought not to be ignored (Letter), 5667:9, 10, 12-16.

**Suggestions in re (1895), 1886-1888:** tardiness in attendance at (Letter), 5187:13-16.

**Testimony:** Aid to Christian growth, 3090:9-12; blessings of the, 5122:11-30; 9-12; importance of, 4010:6; need for regular, 4770:11, 16, 17; proper, 1987:3; 5384, 5385; should not open with a sermon (Letter), 6288:16; to be experience meetings, 4886:7-9.

**MENOI:** Tradition of the, 618:2-7, 8-10.

**MELANCHTHON:** Reactionary reformer, 1094:3-6.

**MELCHISEDEK:** Church are priests after the order of, 5472:7, 8; Jesus, priest of order of, 713:11, 13, 14; 3851:4-8, 14-17; type of Christ, 195:1, 2, 8, 15-18; 713:13, 14; 3951; was Christ, 86:5-8, 15-18.

**MEMBERSHIP:**

In: Church, what constitutes, 824:1-5; some sect essential? 1067:3-6.

Results of losing true church, 1574:9; 1575:10-13.

**MEMORIAL:** Appropriate since 1874, 348: 6; at Pittsburgh, 94:4, 9, 10; baptism and immersion as related to the, 5194: 4-8; because of difficulty with brethren we should not decline to partake of, 6219:8; blood symbolized by wine of the, 1015:9, 10; 1018:1-11; Catholic and Protestant errors in observing, 2982:10-17.

**Memorial:** Held in London prison (Letter), 6146:2-10; the kingdom, 2773:1, 2.

**Celebration of:** 225:9, 16; 325:5-10; 740; 2291-2293; by I. B. S. A.; 2775; suggestion for permanent date for, 3548:2-5, 9.

**Considerations at the, 2437:1-5.**

**Date:** Carefulness in observing, but not day of, 3879:1, 2; council of Nice ordained wrong, 1837:3-5, 9, 10; for celebration of, not of primary importance, 5192:3-5; new calculate time for, 468:9; 833:8-13; 1100: 1289:4-13; 1625; 1786; 1837:3-5, 9, 10; 1942:18-21; 1943:1-4; 3760: 6-8; 3961:1-4; proper, for celebrating the, 4128:1-4; should it be celebrated always on Thursday? 3817:1-3.

**Notes:** (April 1937) 1937:10 (1884 celebration), 608:9-11; (1886

celebration in Pittsburgh), 834:9, 10; (1890 arrangement), 1192; (1891 arrangement), 1292:7-14; (1892 arrangement), 1382; (1893), 1504; (1895), 1775; 1787; (1900), 2575: 5; 2592; (1904), 3308:6; (1905), 3505:3; (1908), difficulty in ascertaining correct date, 3705:3-5, 10; 3751:1; (1907, March 28), 3932:1; (1908 April 14), 4115; (1910), (1909), 4375; (1910 celebration), 4562:14; 4651; (1910), by Brother Russell in Gethsemane, 4622:4-8; (1911), 4756:15; 4778; (1912, March 31), 4893:5; 4980:5, 6; (1913), proper date for the, 5173:8, 9, 7; Paul outlines Christian conduct for young, 2724:4-6; why they continue to die, 485; young, forsake the Christian ministry, why, 4049:2-6, 8, 9; and Religion Forward Movement, our attitude toward the, 4903, 4904.

**Emblems:**

**BREAD AND WINE AS:** 2622:5, 8-10, 17-22; their significance, 5870: 11-13.

Cup and loaf are, 2623; Import of, 1638; kind of wine to be used as, 509:1-7, 12-18; no "clergy" needed to administer the, 1808:5-8; 1809: 11; who shall serve, 900:11; 1793: 1018; 1289:12-13.

**Insituted by Jesus:** 2772: 2918:9; 3960, 3961; 4703:12, 13; 5541, 5542; 6060:2-8; the first, 2270:9. Kept annually till third century, 948: 2-4; last supper, 1800; leave to be put away before, 2283:10, 11; 6219: 5, 7; letters, 1303:14, 15, 22; 1304: 10; may be celebrated individually, 909:8; meaning of "I'll be come", 1290:11-15; numbers increased, 2457: of the Lord's blessings, 3965:6-10; 3968:14-9, 10; our conduct at the, 3528:15-17.

**Partaking of:** How, 2273:12-15; 5194: 9-13; 5872:7-10; let nothing prevent our, 5193:4-7; proper for consecrated only, 3635:3, 4, 7; should be with a pure heart, 6219:8.

**UNWORTHILY:** 840:15-18; 936: 18; 5420:7, 8, 10-18; condemnation follows, 840:15-18; how to determine worthiness or unworthiness before, 5193:11-22.

**Self-examination before, 1291:1, 2; 5642:10; 6060:9-13; what it signifies, 2271:10-14.**

**Passover supper, 466:2; purpose of the, 6219:2; questions for personal examination, 5193:1-22; reading that is specially profitable, before 6216:10; remembrance of Jesus' suffering, 3880: 9, 10.**

**Reports for (1882) 345:7; (1887) 938; (1894), 1650:1-2; (1895), 1799; 1805; (1896), 1966:4-11; (1900), 2822, 2623; (1903), 3194: 1, 2, 7; (1904), 3308:6; (1905), 3548:15; 3550; (1906), 3787; (1907), 3977; (1910), 4620; (1911), 4824:4-6, 13; (1912), 5019:5; (1912), 5242:4; (1915), 5876; (1916), 5891:5, 6, 13, 14; 5892; (1917), 6089, 6089; (1918), 6234:12; (1919), 6434.**

**Significance of, to the consecrated, 2772; 5420; special trials to church at, 2793:6-9; 3178:9, 13, 22-27; 3760: 5-8; 4153:12-14; 4348:5, 6; 6061: 8; three kinds for true church, 1942: 7-10.**

**To be:**

**CELEBRATED:** Annually, 468:3-7; 721:7; 839:14; until Lord comes, 619:9-12; 1021; 1115:6.

**Season of prayer and fasting, 3170:20.**

**Partaken of in upper room in Jerusalem, 4803:5; 4822:1; to continue till church all are glorified, 1290:11-15; various views respecting, 2771; what it means to Christians, 346:1-3; 466:10-18; 721:8, 10; 840:4-14; 3750:1-5; 4591; 5542:7-12; 5870: 11-14; 5871:1; 6044:13, 14; who bear partake of, 487:4-5; 840:15-18; 1281:1-9; 1637:10-13; 2272: 13-21; 2273:1-8; 3635:3, 4, 7; 6061:2, 8.**

**Why:** It should be celebrated, 2387:10; observed by I. B. S. A., 596:1-5, 14-17.

**And Convention held at Brooklyn on March 28, 1918, 6232, 6233.**

**See Bread.**

**MEMORIALIZING:** Books of the Bible commended, 2038:15; 2039:1.

**MEMORY:** Cards of Scripture for sale, 5039:8, 17; our means of identification, 5065:11-14; and thought form process of development of spirit of sound mind, 6282:14-17.

**MEN:** Are not born equal, 1162:3-13; 1805:9, 11-15; cursing them with (1891 tongue), 2413:5, 7; divine law has always been with, 5359:4-8; elderly, Paul's exhortation to, 2723:4, 7, 9; Evil: Dogs a symbol of, 1871:1, 2; Scriptural description of, 1319:5-13; 1320.

**Finances:** In last days, 2480:9; great, appreciate comfort, 4507:3; high-minded in the last days, 2461:2.

**In:** Last days shall be heavy, 2480: 12; Millennium to take on feminine qualities, 4914:7.

**Obey God rather than, 2103:10-13; of Jews, conditions, 4089:1.**

**For young:** Paul outlines Christian conduct for young, 2724:4-6; why they continue to die, 485; young, forsake the Christian ministry, why, 4049:2-6, 8, 9; and Religion Forward Movement, our attitude toward the, 4903, 4904.

**MENA:**

**Film Company:** Employment of the consecrated in the, 8073:2, 9; Society has no financial interest in the, 6041: 1-6, 12-15; Society's attitude toward the, 6238:1-4; use of Society's or others' names unauthorized, 8073:8.

**MENACE:** Who treat the, 5133.

**MENDELISM:** Disproves evolution theory, 4859, 4860:1-4.

**MENE:**

**Mene, Tekel, Upharsin:** Meaning of, 505:11-16; 2498:2; 3633:1-5; 2520 years represented in these words, 5377:5-7.

**MENELIC:** King of Abyssinia, a descendant of Solomon, 3450:5-7.

**MEPHIBOSHETH:** Betrayed by David, 4268, 4269.

**MERCHANTS:** No class more valuable than, 1183:1.

**MERCUFOL:** Blessed are the, 2250:8; shall obtain mercy, 3735:4, 5.

**MERCURY:** See Mercury.

**MERCY:** Becoming to Christians exemplified by Joseph, 5235:4-6; endureth forever, His, 1453:15, 16; 1454:1; eternal torment theory inconsistent with a God of, 129:4, 5; for Jesus' murders, 4308:4-6; granted, we should show mercy, 4068:6; greater than that of grace, 3754:3, 6-8; house of, at Bethesda, 3500:2-4, 8; how to obtain, 2588:10, 11; 2587:1-4; is a negative quality, 3604:8-11; Jesus gave a parable to teach his disciples, 4650: 7, 8; judges in Millennium required to have, 5045:14; that we should have, he shall love, 4821:8; measure of life we have is of God's, 5417:9, 18, 19; Moses sets example for the church in, 4023:7-10; must be exercised by Christians, 2667:3; 2857:5.

**Not:** Required by perfect beings, 3322: 2; sacrifice Lord desires, 538:6; 539: 1-5; 2591:12.

**Of:** Church to natural Israel, 12:1; 4625:3, 7-9; David for Saul our example, 4225:8-11; Jehovah endureth forever, 1453:15, 16; 1454:1.

**Only new being revealed, 5445:13-17; overrules justice, 3735:4, 5; received only in proportion given, 3318:8, 9; rejoices against judgment, 2328-2330.**

**Sent:** In Tabernacle, Christ typified by, 540:1; sprinkling the, 4427:3; what it typified, 75:3.

**Taught:** In parable, 528:5, 15, 16; through our mercy, they shall obtain, 4484:3-7.

**To:** Go beyond justice, 5309, 5310; him who shows mercy, 2329:5-10; us proportionate to mercy shown, 5006:1, 2.

**True:** righteous extend it to the lower creation, 1550:17; will not be needed at close of Millennium, 3322:2.

**And:** Forgiveness of Joseph, 2893:28, 2894; 3980-3982.

**GOOD FRUITS:** Evidence of Christ's spirit, 3604:8-11; wisdom from above is full of, 2263:13.

**HELP:** In time of need attained at heavenly throne of, 487:4-5; subjects of prayers of Christians, 5715: 10-12.

**TRUTH:** Let them not forsake thee, 5309, 5310; two chief graces, 2060: 6, 7.

**MERIDIAN:** Of Greenwich, Jerusalem better starting point, 2218:14; 2219:14; primary, through Jerusalem? 1318:1.

**MESOPOTAMIA:** To be revived by Turkey, 4752:12-15; 4573:1.

**MESSAGE:** Church's responsibility in re, 5489:6-12; delivered by "that servant" should be adhered to, 8049:14-16.

**Of:** Jesus separated wheat and chaff, 3300:3.

**THE:** Angels at Christ's birth, 1478;

Lord, such as never man spake, 3795: 1-4, 8-8.

**To the seven churches (Revelation), 490, 491.**

**See Gospel message.**

**MESSIAH:** My (John the Baptist—the church militant) shall prepare the way, 1537:4, 5; 1538:2, 3; of the Covenant, our Lord Jesus at both first and second advents, 1537:4, 5; 1538: 2, 3; 3683:11, 12; 4495:14, 15; 4931: 2-4.

**MESSIAH:**

**Of:** Always devout men, 2824:7; unacceptable to Christendom generally, 5258:8, 9.

**To the church represented as seven stars, 3570:3, 7.**

**MESSIAH:** Advent of, resented by Jews and nominal Christians, 4056:5-8; also expected by the Samaritans, 4131: 8; Christendom and Jews alike rejected the, 4356:5-8; church not blinded in the, 3192:5; coming and rejection by Jews foretold of, 4595:7-9; David the prototype of, 3609:1; death of, foretold by prophets, 2149:14-17; distinguished from the man Jesus, 6139: 10; evidence of his first advent, 748: 4-8; few today know Jesus as the, 3482:10-12; first advent of, foretold by Daniel, 6139:4, 8, 10; how the Scriptures identify Jesus as the, 3591: 1-5; invisible to man, 453:13, 14.

**Jesus:** Fulfilled the prophecies respecting the, 3562:9, 10; never announced himself as the, 3851:1; 3852:4.

**Jews:** promised a new covenant under the, 4452:4-7; John the Baptist knew Jesus was the, 3296:13.

**Kingdom of:** Begins with end of gentile time, 5598:14; character of, 404: 14-16; effected by evil doers of, 492: 12-14; explained, 4715:5-7; general view of, 5181-5183; only hope for the heathen, 5008:1-4; places responsibility for perfection on each individual, 6391:7, 8, 14, 15; prophecies of, by Isaiah, 2372:7; signs of the beginning of, 5762:1-4.

**TO BE:** An autocratic government, 5646:12-15; spiritual, 5031:3-6.

**To bring a perfected earth, 6014:10-13; wars to cease under the, 4795, 4796; why the delay in establishing the, 4742:6.**

**WORK OF:** Explained, 4715:5-7; outlined, 6337, 6338.

**See Christ, Kingdom of; Kingdom of Christ; Kingdom, Millennium; Millennium.**

**Kingship of, yet future, 4958:10-14;** the reformer's fire and fuller's soap, 4931:9, 12; means True Anointed, 6307: 3, 4; Mediator of the new covenant, 4511:6-9; Messenger of the new covenant, 4931:2-4; necessity for faith in the, 3580:6-10; not Socialism in the world's hope, 5154:17-23; 5155:1-3, 11; 5156:1-3; the, confesses Jesus as the, 3788-3790; pride prevented Jews from recognizing the, 3511:6, 8-11; prophetic utterances respecting the, 4831, 4832; rejected because of prejudice, 4808:7, 8; 4710:17; 4714, 4715; 4782:3-5; sought by Israel, his coming brings trouble, 4931:1-4, 9-12; typified by Joseph, 5214, 5215.

**What:** It means to rationalists, Jesus, 2948:18; the Jews expected of the, 3481:6, 7.

**When:** he will be recognized by all, 3193: 1, 10; world was in expectation of, 3703:3-7.

**Why:** Jesus did not at first proclaim himself the, 3339:4-6, 9, 10; Jews were unable to recognize in Jesus the, 3590:8-11; the Jews were always looking for a Messiah, 333:4, 9; 339: 1-4; cry for the dead, 4026:3, 4, 11; sure effect on, of Bible study, 1236: 3-6; teach infant damnation, 2718: 15-17; unite with a Jewish congregation in a Thanksgiving Day service (1898), 1917:9; want restraints removed, 4193:17-21; and Protestants seek church federation, 3381:42-48.

**METHODS:** Of the Lord adopted to the

circumstances of the times, 1742: 4-14; 1743: of admittance by the Lord, 5102: 10; unwisdom of instructing beginning, 6151: 8, 15-16.

**MEXICO:** How Papacy "lores" the poor and ignorant of, 1765: 7-9; letters from, 1512: 5-7; spreading the truth in (Letter), 6113: 7-15.

**MICAH:** Chapter 7 explained, 2142: 10-12.

**MICHAEL:** (In symbol, Revelation 12), 55: 7, 8; meaning of word, 306: 17; Revelation 12, the Man of Sin, 306: 16, 17; who this arch-angel was, 490: 17, 12-17.

**MIDIAN:** Jews delivered as in the day of, 3469: 1-4.

**MIDIANITES:** Destroyed for their sin against Israel, 5523: 12; idolatry brought Israel under control of the, 5605: 8, 11, 12; routed by Gideon's band of 300, 5607: 1-3.

**MIDNIGHT:**  
Cry: Issued by N. H. Barbour, 288: 14; of Exodus 11: 4; indicates January, 1918, 6238: 3, 10; parable explained, 588: 2-5; what it was, 39: 11-14.

**MILETUS:** Paul bids the Ephesian elders farewell at, 1565.

**MILITARISM:** Causes national deficits, 4350: 13; deplorable in all the warring nations, 5825: effect in Canada of (Letter), 5904: 4-9, 12-14; ever increasing burden of, 4733: 18, 19.

**Germany:** And France, 889: 1; opposed, 4800: 21-23.

Responsible for war preparations, 4411-4414; schemes and foes of, 4718: 3-10, 12-14; tyranny of, 4403: 4-10.

**MILITARY:** Duties and restrictions, advised in re (Letter), 5860: 5-8, 12-17.

Duty: Christian's attitude toward, 1912: 9; 6086, 6087; conscience to guide Christians regarding, 5928: 5-7.

**EXEMPTION FROM:** Advice in re procuring, 1988: 3, 7-9; 5860: 7-11, 16-19; 5861; 6074: 8-12; 6086: 6, 10; 6107: 12-14; 6124: 11-14; 6110, 6111; 6121, 6122; 6202: 17; 6203: 1-15; affidavits for, forms of, 6121, 6122; elders are entitled to, as are other ministers, 5929: 12, 13; granted I. B. S. A. members in Scotland, 5954: 14, 11-14; resolution presented to government concerning, 6202: 17; 6203: 1-15.

Fighting for our country, advice on, 2037: 16-19; imprisonment of I. B. S. A. members for refusal of (Letter), 5953: 13-17; in Great Britain brings suffering to I. B. S. A. members, 5942: 4, 10, 11.

Invention of the perforated bullet (1896), 1960: 5-9; law, advice to brethren regarding the, 6082: 5, 6, 10; laws of Canada covering exemptions (Letter), 5860: 7-11, 16-19; 5861; prayer for truth sake at age of 14, 5921: 8; 5922: 1; prisoners, French brethren happy though (Letter), 5969: 30.

Selective Draft Act: Exemption claimed for brethren under the, 6202: 17; 6203: 1-15; President Wilson's non-combatant service under, 6261, 6262; quotation from the 1917, 6093, 6094.

Servicing: Advice regarding Christians engaging in, 5928: 3-7, 9-11; conscience to guide acceptance or refusal of any form of, 5904; for application for exemption from, 6074: 9-12; in Great Britain not required of I. B. S. A. (Letter), 5977: 1-6; our manner of protest against (Letter and reply), 5813: 2-4, 11; self-defense and our covenant of sacrifice considered (Letter and reply), 5883: 1-7.

Size of European standing armies (1896), 1960: 2-4; spirit encouraged by churchfully (1895), 1757: 7-13; training, benefits of, in Germany, 1354: 9-15.

See Conscription.

**MILITIA:** Catholic secret societies are well-drilled, 1518: 14, 15; union men withdraw from, 2869: 1, 9.

**MILK:** Sour, remedy for constipation, 5691: 5-8, 14-16; used on the cow (Isaiah 28: 9); 3963: 8; and butter and cheese made artificially, 4846: 8, 12.

**MILL:** Grinding at, 229: 9.

**MILLENNIAL:**  
Dawn: Began in 1874, 6013: 12-14; clouds and darkness to precede the, 5985: 1-5; not a cloudless dawn, 1072: of day, 302; people, early church of same view as, 1093: 6-8.

VOLUMES: Approved by Australian editors, 3558; burning of Bibles and, 3615; clergyman appreciates, 937:

2, 3, 10; delayed by work, 500: 2; examination of Moorehead's tract vs., 3074: 12-18; 3075; special Watch Tower issue, one of 807; teachings attacked by Prof. Moorehead, 2738; title not to be abandoned, 3428: 7. See Studies in the Scriptures.

**MILLENNIALISTS:** Post, their views, 4: 8-19.

Pre: Error of, 469: 16, 17; views of, 4: 8-19.

**MILLENNIUM:** Alexander Campbell's Arithmetical view of, 1713: all shall know the Lord in, 553: 4-6.

Antitypical Sabbath: 91: 7, 9; of healing, 3311: 1.

As foreseen by a Congregational minister (1894), 1612: 1-16; at least, 100 years trial, 1261: 9, 13; beginning and ending of, 2739: 5, 8, 12; belief of early church to, 1093: 6-8.

Gift: To be useful also in the, 5803: 4; 5804: 1.

Will: Be dispensed with in the, 3086: 8; constitute the text book for the world, 1526: 4-7.

Binding and loosing of Satan in, 1233: Bishop Foster on the, 20: 2, 3; Bishop's view of, 1072; blessings of, 6: 3; 280.

Catholic: Journal believes in the, 1917: 12; priest forecasts a future, 3607: 1960: 10.

Character: Must be developed now or in the, 3832: 9-10; of individuals now affect their trial in, 1449: 4; 4500: 2-4, 8.

Child shall die 100 years old in, 1772: 1-10; Christ will draw all men in the, 1226, 1227; Christ's work throughout the, 3469, 3470; church's work at close of the, 4974: 8, 9; communication between heaven and earth to exist through and beyond, 2416: 3-8; 3462: 8-10; communion may be practised in, 1892: 1; contrasted with gospel age, 1227: 8-10; conversion of world will not precede the, 4: 2, 4, 10-19; 5: 3, 4; covenant relationship with God to exist at close of, 4624: 9, 12; of judgment in, 1869: 6, 7, 12; 2993: 3; duty to be judged in the, 2094: 1-4; deception by Satan to be permitted at close of, 5240: 13, 14; described by the Revelator, 2833; desire of all nations, 1091-1094; difference in witness of spirit in gospel age and in, 1411: 12-15; 1412: 1-3; difficult time for transgressors in the, 3779: 7-9; discipline to be for individual transgressions in the, 4856: 4, 5, 8-12; dominion of the righteous in the, 302: 13; doubting the Lord will be possible in the, 1529: 7; effect of character upon world in the, 4858: 4, 5, 8-12; evangelization in the, 04: 1; evil-doers to be cut off in the, 3597: 11, 12; first of ages to come, 5: 11; for conversion of world, 1343: 9, 10, 20, 21; 2112: 6-8; forcing vs. drawing during, 1087; foreseen by Secretary Knox, 4671: 15, 16; God's bridge between sin and holiness, 2244: 12; 1245: 2; goodness and severity of God displayed together in, 3321: 7, 10, 11; harvest at end of, 885: 6; highway of holiness cast up in, 1771-1773.

Now: Sin will be dealt with in, 1249: 7, 8; the work of uplift will proceed in the, 2379: 4.

"I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh," a promise for the, 1411: 12-15; 1412: 1-8; Jewish Rabbi's faith in the, 2314, 2315; last enemy—death destroyed in the, 04: 1.

Law: Covenant will never be placed over the world in the, 1732: 20, 21; 1733: 1; of love to be operative in, 2330: 7-11.

Light, knowledge, inventions are merely foretokens of the, 13: 9-11; literal sacrifices may be restored at beginning of, 1732: 20, 21; Lord glorified by saints in, 765: 1; love in the condition of life eternal, 1220: 6-8; meaning of, 4: 6, 7; mercy not needed at close of, 4974: 7; Messiah's glorious reign, 1414; minister's views on, 2577; new covenant belongs to the, 905: 3; no assurance that the sheep will outnumber the goats in the, 1984: 9, 10.

Not: To come through mau, 2313, 2314; without pain, sighing, trouble and death, 1073: 1-3.

Obstacles to faith regarding, 1092: 3-6; Papacy's race, 306: 17.

Papal: Counterfeit, 355: 11, 13-15; started in 800 A. D., 1135: 6.

Perfect liberty will come at close of, 1737: 14, 15; 1738: 1, 2; physical pleasures of appearing, 1431: 5-8.

Pictured: By river of life, 2507, 2508

IN: Isaiah 52nd chapter, 3588: 9; Revelation, 3571: 1-11.

Present: Character of, worldly-minded will affect, 1458: 1448: 4; progress, foretokens of, 1258: 3.

Probable manner of the resurrection in, 1529: 1-10; prophetic description of, 1351: 4-6, 10; 1352: purpose of, is the world's redemption, 4998: real body inquisition, 1469: 9; 1471: 13; rebellion, its end due to misunderstanding in chronology, 1773: 11; reign will begin after the exaltation of the church, 1619: 7-14; required to cleanse the world of sin, 4612: 5-7, 11, 12.

Rest of the dead: Lived not, 1105; 1108: 3-5, 10-13; 1209: 7, 8; 1772: 6, 11; rest due to misunderstanding in chronology, 1773: 11; reign will begin after the exaltation of the church, 1619: 7-14; required to cleanse the world of sin, 4612: 5-7, 11, 12.

Restored mankind: May communicate with each other without speech in the, 1604: 17.

Will: Have everlasting life, but not immortality, 1879: 12, 13; probably be mind-readers, 1954: 12.

Resurrection of damnation, or judgment, 1553: 3-12; 1854: 1-3; results and punishment to aid discipline in the, 5183: 1-4; ruling powers to be spiritual, 4990: 9-11; sabbath observance may be restored at beginning of, 1732: 20, 21; 1733: 1; sacrifices in the, 2468: 19; Satan's final effort at end of, 1857: 2.

Scriptural: Proof that it is just at hand, 5573: 15, 16; purgatory, 1468-1471.

Second death at end of its cause, 1773: 3, 12; how man enter, 1234: 4; what into, will be made difficult, 1771: 7, 8; 1772: 1.

Some "Shall not see life", 1179: 5-7; Talmage's vision of the, 1154-1156; test at end of, 1056-10; 1220: 2-8; 1234: 3, 9-11; 1773: 3, 12; they shall be required to doubt on the part of all who prefer, 1529: 7; those who shall awake "to shame and age-lasting contempt" in, 1529: 8-10; 1655: 2, 3; thousand year day of judgment, 722.

Time of: Healing and blessing, 5443: 10-12; instruction, 12: 7-10; uplift and blessing, 5573-5575.

To give one full opportunity for salvation, 2049: 7-9; two special tests of the, 1773: 2; typified by Solomon's reign, 1517: 4.

Views of: Allegory "Prophetic Confession" on, discussed (1895), 1903: 8; 1904: 1, 2; Rabbi Gotthel respecting the, 2314, 2315.

Vile and brutal characters will probably be awakened from death last in, 1529: 8; "whoever a man saveth that shall he also reap" in, 1653-1655; when will the awakening of the dead in general commence in? 1854: 4; "Whoever will may come" in the, 3410: 7-12; why long-delayed? 1092: 7-10; willful sin to be punished in the, 3048: 8.

Work of: 419; 763, 764; 2434: 6-10; Christ throughout the, 3469, 3470; pictured in Isaiah 55th chapter, 3596-3598.

World begotten in the? (1895 view), 1418: 8.

Worship: Judgment day, 1248: 5442: 3-6; resurrection day, 1509: 9, 10.

And Christ's work appreciated by Luther-an minister, 3968, 3969.

See Christ, Kingdom of; Kingdom of Christ; Kingdom, Millennial; Messiah, Kingdom of; World to Come.

**MILLER:**  
William: Faith of, in Christ's appearing, 480: 5-8.

MOVEMENT: Begun in 1844, 288: 9; significance of, 87: 11-13; 5718: 2-4.

Work of, 480: 5-8.

**MILLIONAIRES:** Reign of the, 3119: 6-8.

**MILLIONS:** Needed for world conversion, 4847, 4848; now living will never die, 5477: 10-15; East India trade the trustees of, 1822: 9; 12, 13; scope disclosed the Bible, 3258; Presbyterian church received the truth, 5235, 5236.

Opposing the truth confounded by a sister (Letter), 5572, 5573; preached lies for twenty years, 4135: 3-7; protests against teachings of higher criticism, 3068: 10-14; salary of a, drives him into the world, 4845: 6-10; to cure by faith and hypnotism, 4163: 8-13; victim of Spiritism, 3741: 15-17; 3742; would like to have written buried at stake, 4094: 10, 21; heretics' appreciation of freedom from Babylon (Letter), 5945: 9-17.

**MINISTERING:** One to another, 567: 11-14; to the saints to be rewarded by

pendent on physical condition, 2636: 4; diseases of the body affect the, 1080: 1; exert power over the body, 2384: 7, 14, 15.

Facilities of: And the new will, 5149: 2-4; compared to congress, 5488: 14; God's drawing power exercised through, 5201: 1-7.

Filled with chips or apples (Illustration), 5218: 16-18; government of, consists of conscience, judgment, will, 5488: 12-14; 5489: 1, 7.

Has: Telepathic power, 5204: 2; vital influence over body, 2322: 1.

Heath of, aid to physical health, 3336: 5, 9-13; how demons operate on the, 6143: 6; importance of purity of, 2014: 12-14; 2015: 6, 7; 2516, 2517; impurity of, dangerous to new creature, 2516, 2517.

In: Animals and man different in degree only, 3768: 4-10; you same as in Christ Jesus, 3340: 2-5, 10-12.

Loading of the, a dangerous habit, 977; joins of, glad up the, 3149: 2-5; 4667: 12-16.

Lowliness of: Defined, 5842: 10, 11; esteems others better, 2228: 1, 2; sees the good in the world, 5842: 10, 11; what is signified by, 5810: 8-10.

Men led astray by corruption of, 4438, 4439; must be transformed and changed by new will, 5482: 10-17; no man has a wound, 1412: 16.

Of: Saints the battle ground, 6143: 5, 6; spirit-bearing requires cleansing also, 5738: 7, 8, 10.

Part of, in the body of Christ, 1162: 7.

Power: Its important effect upon character, 3304: 6; over the body, 2013: 4-8; 5035: 11-14.

Ready: Probably the power of the perfect man, 1604: 10, 17; 1954: 12; Satan attacks by blinding the, 6385: 4; should be centered in heaven, 6335, 6336; sin is conceived in the, 5019: 3, 4.

Satan: Balances power and love, 6281: 8; humility essential to a, 5843: 8, 9; necessary steps taken in formation of a, 6282, 6283; no man has it, 1412: 16; its power ennobling, 1122: 9-11; spirit given us of a, 1079-1081; 1414: 1-5, 6-12; 5004: 16-18; three foes to the exercise of a, 6284: 2-6, 8-13; truth gives us the spirit of a, 5978: 1, 2; what it is, 1412: 15.

To be put under control of new creature, 4975: 2-4; transformed, the ego is changed, 5525: 7; to enter into channel of usefulness, 6165: 7; two unappreciated qualities of, 1162: 9-12; various grades of ability of the, 1737: 8; and will, distinction between the, 3203: 6, 7; 6353: 7-10.

See Brain; Mentality.

**MINISTERS:** Corrupt, lead men astray, 4438, 4439.

**MINISTERS:** Denied their constitutional rights, 2216.

**MINISTER:** Answers the truth with slander (Letter), 5995: 5-10; argues in favor of church federation, 3388: 1-14; call or work of a, 2874: 12-16; corruption of a, 5065: 1-17; co-operates with Brother Russell in spreading truth, 5106: 3-5.

**Defends:** Bible against higher critics, 4362, 4363; Brother Russell's doctrines, 5260, 5261.

Denies the teachings of the prophets, 3681: 4-9; despises his influence for good by checker-playing, 1359: 11; explains why men leave churches, 3380: 11-18; leaves pulpit for freedom's sake, 4286: 1; 4350: 5-9.

Lead into the truth by: A blind boy (Letter), 5903; through persecution of Brother Russell (Letter), 5695: 4-8, 9.

Makes all religions equal, 3366, 3367; not unfrocked for infidelity, 4762: 21; 4763: 1-4.

Of: Baptist church received the truth, 5477: 10-15; East India trade the trustees of, 1822: 9; 12, 13; scope disclosed the Bible, 3258; Presbyterian church received the truth, 5235, 5236.

Opposing the truth confounded by a sister (Letter), 5572, 5573; preached lies for twenty years, 4135: 3-7; protests against teachings of higher criticism, 3068: 10-14; salary of a, drives him into the world, 4845: 6-10; to cure by faith and hypnotism, 4163: 8-13; victim of Spiritism, 3741: 15-17; 3742; would like to have been buried at stake, 4094: 10, 21; heretics' appreciation of freedom from Babylon (Letter), 5945: 9-17.

**MINISTERING:** One to another, 567: 11-14; to the saints to be rewarded by

**Jehovah**, 5818; 10-12; 5819: 1, 7, 8.  
**MINISTERS**: Alarmed at falling off of membership, 3449; 18, 19; apologize for or refuse to preach Christ, 5126: 4, 5, 9.  
 Are: Getting the truth, 438; 13, 14; not always Christians, 3365; 7, 9-14.  
 Arraigned by the prophet, Jeremiah, 6046: 7; as masters and lords, 3248; 3-7, 11; 3249: 1, 2; averse to belief in second coming of Christ, 2111; 6, 9.  
**Becoming**: Discouraged, 4230: 1-7; higher critics, 2450: 6, 10.  
 Behind the banning of Society's publications, 6221: 2, 5; betrayers of Christianity, 3466; billed to fundamentals of Christianity, 2403: 15-17; Brother Russell foresees persecution from, 3194: 6; causes of their present plight, 5154: 1-16; chargeable to no man, 2500-8: 9, 12-14; Christianity betrayed by its, 3466; colporteurs are true, 1349: 17; compassion, 5011; 11; death of Protestant, 3724: 1-3; deceive as to converted heathen, 831: 10; defective education of, 2696: 13-17; denounced by labor journals of London, 3489: 9, 3; deny inspiration of Bible, 2499: deplore our taking no collections, 5374: 9-12; disunity and hypocrisy among, 2537, 2538; drowsy, and the Bible sealed, 588; 16; express belief in Spiritism, 3524.  
 Failing: Away from the Bible truths, 3949, 3950; into Satan's trap of heathenism, 4230: 15-18, 4251: 1-6, 13, 14.  
 Financial support of, Scriptural, 2514: 4-7; find relief in the New Theology, 4581: 7-9; foster indifference, 325: 20; grieved that people are taught, 541: 10, 16, 17; how far we should follow, 651: 16, 17; humiliated encouraged by, 5552: 11-13; hypocrites in pulpits, 3418: 12-18; in Germany nine-tenths infidels, 3783: 7; infidels out of place in pulpits, 3567: 27-29; 3568: 1, 2; list of Society's public, 2829; majority of, are higher critics, 5104: 14, 15.  
 Involunt: Grieved at leaving people, 541: 10, 16, 17; neither priests nor Levites, 3054: 5, 7-10.  
**OF**:  
 CHRISTENDOM: Decline in number of, 802: 2-4; expounders of Satan's gospel, 5848: 7, 8; have departed from the true faith, 5818.  
 Christian religion, what they should be, 3839, 3840.  
**GOSPEL**: As recruiting agents, 5754: 11, 12; 5755: 1-4; provide things needful as applied to, 2500: 6-9, 12-14; refute the Bible, 5238.  
 House "shall blot sacrifice of the people", 6279: 8-17; Methodist churches resign, 4719: 6-8; prominent higher critics and evolutionists, 7106: 1-4.  
**THE**: I. B. S. A. are ordained, 5447: 5-8; new covenant, how the church are, 4331: 5, 6, 11; 4332: 1-3; 4490: 6-10; 4506: 4, 5597: 1-7.  
 Today do not preach Jesus' teachings, 5507: 14-16; 5508: 1.  
 Only duly ordained, are those divinely commissioned, 1715: 3, 4; oppose spread of truth, 2522, 2523; 2680: 2-5; opposed to card-playing dared not stop it, 1208: 5; question of, to truth will lead to riot, 3160: 8; overproduction of, 2168: 12-17; 2169; persecute truth people, 2710: 12; power of today, 595: 9; pray for cardinal, 813: 13; question existence of Abraham, 2875: 2; receive truth, remain in Babylon, 832: 3-6.  
**Reject**: Bible, 2450: 6, 10; 3479: 8; Jesus' reference to Jonah, 2451: 18-21. Rejoicing in the truth (Letters), 5961: 14-19; 5962: 8-12; responsible for loss of faith in Bible, 3846: 16; 3847: 2, 7-9; Rev. C. E. Jefferson's comments on the proper use of, 4025: 1-7; sample of dishonesty of, 2738, 2739; scoff at belief in near establishment of Christ's kingdom, 6192: 5, 6; secretly investigate Spiritism, 3491: 2-5, 11, 12; support infidelity, 4471: 1-5; titles of unwarranted in Bible, 4358: 6; today the "new" day, 5244: 2096; unfaithful, called dumb dogs, 2674: 9; unite against Socialism and Communism, 2106: 8-10; use carnal weapons, 2779: 9; views on extravagant spending, 2105: 7, 8, 12-14.  
 Who: Are true, 5961: 14-19; capital denounced by Bryan, 2045: 8-10. Why they: Hated and opposed Brother Russell, 5971: 5-7; have lost their power, 4185: 4, 5; lose faith in the Bible, 3221: 1; oppose the truth today, 4600: 6.  
 Will not embrace Socialism, 4144: 3, 4; worldly-minded, 2427: 23.

**And**: Lailay: Are one in I. B. S. A., 2432: 11; members, advice to, 2939: 1-5, 9-13; missionaries, colporteurs are true, 1349: 17, 18.  
**See** Clergy.  
**MINISTRY**: Be not blamed, cautious to carefulness that the, 5774: 1-3, 9, 10; commercialism in the, 512: 7, 8, 14; discouragement in the nominal, 4230: 1-7; Lord's, lasted three and one-half years, 6139: 10.  
**OF**: Evil, 1759; John the Baptist, 1916; service, true church all share in the, 3002.  
 Overseeded with professionals, 2168: 12-17; 2169; what constitutes a call to the, 537: 2.  
**Why young men**: Are forsaking the, 4049: 2-6, 8, 9; do not enter the, 1157: 4, 9.  
**MINORITY**: In elections should be considered by majority, 5350: 13, 14; how considers the wish of the, in vast elections, 5793: 13-17; of Christians obnoxious to majority, 3524: 20; should abide by decision of majority, 4772: 14.  
**See** Classes.  
**MIRACLES**:  
**OF**: Grace, Paul a, 1558: 5-7, 11, 12. ISRAELITES CROSSING: Red Sea explained, 3998: 1-11; the Jordan explained, 4063: 6-9.  
 Jordan's subsiding explained, 3085: 11; 3086: 1; Peter's deliverance from prison, 2440: 2, 5, 7; 3003: 3004; restoring sight to blind man a picture, 3520; water changed to wine, 1695; 2418: 5-7, 11; 2419: 3485: 4, 5-8, 11; 5271: 18, 19.  
**MIRACLES**: Are they gifts of church? 103: 4. Christians must believe in, 3106; difference between the Lord's healings and present-day, 1921: 13, 14; disadvantage to development of faith, 2995: 4; explained by astronomers, 2383: 2, 3. In: Every day life overlooked, 3333: 3-5; nature, 917: 5, 6.  
 Jesus' object in performing, 2582: 4; 3495: 8; natural, from God's viewpoint, 23: 4; never performed for the temporal benefit of the consecrated, 1754: 13. Not: Performed in Nazareth, 2579: 8-9; to be expected in our day, 3401: 1; violations of laws of nature, 1313: 5, 1314: 11, 12.  
 Every day life, performed by Jesus, 728: 2; **OF**: Bible, he vouches for, 1915; God does by peculiar means, 833: 1; Paul brought converts who had been obsessed, 4421: 9, 10.  
**OF**: the Apostles proved Jesus' resurrection, 2095: 13; Bible accepted only by those having faith, 1617: 3-9, 9-11.  
**NEW TESTAMENT**: Centurion's servant, healed, 1922: 5-7, 11, 12; feeding five thousand, 1754; lame man healed, 1421; Lazarus raised, 1774; man born blind, healed, 1773; man with palsy, healed, 1921; son of widow of Nain, raised, 199: 2, 10; water turned to wine, 1695.  
 Old Testament, sun and moon stayed, 1381.  
 Often explainable by nature's laws, 5271: 8, 9, 18, 19; 5277: 7; one form used by Lord now, 1200: 1; opinion of the philosopher Montaigne, 1762: 16, 17; 1763: 1; possible to God, 2281: 9; result of natural laws, 3589: 1-3, 6; to church today greater than those to the Jews, 3503: 7, 8; true reason does not reject, 1763: 9, 10; various views respecting, 3495: 1, 2.  
**Why**: Not prevalent since days of apostles, 1450: 7, 8, 13-16; 2582: 8-10; 3301: 8-11; 3310: 1; performed by early church, 1422: 1-5, 8-11; 1742: 12, 13; Satan is once casting out Satan by, 4644: 4.  
**MIRIAM**: Lepa, daughter of, a lesson to the church, 3061: 5-8; punished for envy and jealousy, 5307, 5308.  
**MIRROR**: Word of God likened to a, 3656: 3, 4.  
**WISERS**: All are insane, 1413: 12.  
**WISERY**: Bishop Foster's description of, 857: 858; of the world, 670: 1.  
**MISREPRESENTATION**:  
 Is: Injustice, 3888: 5; theft, 3045: 5, 8.  
 Truth should not be preached under, 4369: 4, 5.  
**WISDOM**: List of troublesome, 1317: 2.  
**MISSION**: Beard against future probation, 889: 2.  
**Fields**: Reverses in the, 2063: 8-16; scarcely touched by Christianity, 4096: 2, 3, 7, 8.  
**OF**: Jesus at first advent, 3519: 6, 7.  
**MISSIONARY**: Keep the truth, 3402: 3; among heathen, results of, 558: 12-

14; Babylon's inconsistency in sending out, 6: 13; backed by cannon and war, 2685: 7; child-killers make more Christians than they? 1315: 11, 12; Christ out limited to efforts of, 3637: 1-4; colporteurs are true, 1349: 17; do not live extravagantly, 5011: 1-5; doing Millennium work, 2690: 1-5; fail to Christianize Navajo Indians, 3610: 12-16; failure of their work in Japan, 2704: 1-8; first Christian, 1461; killed in China (1895), 1876: 4, 5; letters of encouragement to true, 1011: 3-8; 1038: 6-9; lives not sacrifice, 4041: 5-8, 11-13; mistaken benevolence of, 2690, 2691: 1-4; mostly sincere, though mistaken, 1348: 3; neglect own development, 2861: 5, 8; numerical growth and influence of, 4691; of present church, in 1888, in India, Turkey, China, Haiti, S. America and Africa, 1011: 2; oppose spread of truth in heathen lands, 4849: 4, 5, 10, 11. Sent forth: By church at Antioch, 3005: 6-8; today, 3005: 8.  
 Served with truth, 2490: 9-11; though mistaken, Lord will reward, 1348: 8.  
**See**: Heathen; hopes; work of the, 4332: 4, 5, 8-11; ignore secular matters, 2685: 6-8.  
 Work of, in Korea (Letter), 5525: 6-11; enterprises profitable to Mr. J. D. Rockefeller, 3627: 16, 21.  
**Envelope**: Announced, 9627; commended, 1112: 1, 2.  
 In: India, 1701.  
**Reports**: Salvation vs. sectarianism, 1078: 2-8; torment dogma causes misery, 1044: 6, 7.  
 Societies controlled by higher critics, 3465, 3466; to Japanese receives the truth, 4028: 1-5, 9-11; tour of Paul was not to savages, 2410: 4, 21; of the Work Editor's attitude toward, 4140: how the Lord conducts, 885: 10; humanitarian rather than religious, 5007-5015.  
 In: China a failure, 3147: 6, 7; India destroyed by "Russellism" (Letter), 6258: 2-5.  
 Inconsistency of, needed among denominations, 4140: 7-11; of early and latter harvests similar, 4468: 6, 7, 11.  
**OF**: SOCIETY: Different from Christendom's, 4359: 2-4; 4360: 1; in foreign field, 4042: 1-6, 9, 10.  
 Our attitude toward, 5302: 7, 8; report of committee on, 5007-5015; sorry aspect of, 535.  
**WHY**: It should not be done for heathen, 3482: 8, 9; ours is not, 3942: 4.  
**MISSIONS**: Christianizing Hebrews in New York city (1893), 1531: 7, 15, 16; Church of England on the failure of, 1078: 13-22; efforts of, are failures, 1876: 10, 11; 1877; failure of, 258: 11; for world conversion see false dogmas injurious, 6304: 10; 6305: 1-4.  
**Foreign**: Apostles, were not among savages, 1347: 2-9; attempting restitution, 1348: 5-8; cause of failure of, 212: 3; commercial investment, 3627: 16-21.  
**RELIG**: Criticism of, by, 4041: 5, 8, 11-13; report of, on, 4096: 2, 3. Eternal return regarding their unholy basis, 1348: 1, 2.  
**FAILURE**: **OF**: 1876: 10, 11; 1877: 2862; in China, 3147: 6, 7; in India, 1613: 5.  
 Heathen better off without bell-fire, 1348: 1, 2; in Japan, report by two Japanese Christians, 1595-1597; inspiration for the work of, 3732; investigating committee hold meeting at Waldorf Astoria, 3871; why consular district secis, 1078: 2-8; killing of Christian missionaries in China (1895), 1876: 4, 5; making infidels in India, 1071, 1072.  
**NUMBER**: **OF**: Converts vs. increase of population in India, 1890: 14; Protestant, and others in India (1896), 1960: 13, 14.  
 Pierson's report on, 2112-2115; Plymouth church, Brooklyn, in 1893 refuses to support bell-fire, 1495: 2, 3, 13; report of Committee on, 5007-5015; totally fail to do Lord's work, 1347: 1349; truth regarding, 3871; why consular was turned from Asia into Europe, 1545: 9, 10, 14-16; will not convert the world now, 1040: 11, 18; 1941: 1-8; work of, based on false convictions, 2861: 4; world's hope not in, 2861: 3. Modern, their purpose not soul-saving, 3905: 8, 19; in Japan and India, Protestant, co-operating, 1090: 1-5; self-confessed failures, 1078: 13-22;

unite to attack truth, 1090: 12-15; vs. starvation, 1144: 4, 5.  
**MISTAKES**: Do not brood over, 849: 16; our trials are often the natural result of our own, 1938: 5.  
**MISUNDERSTANDINGS**: Scriptural rule for settling, 4984, 4985.  
**MITCHELL**: Dr. F., on Presbyterian Confession of Faith, 539, 540.  
**MITES**:  
**Widow's**: Greatest sacrifice, 3863: 7, 8; 5522: 9-11; why the Lord approved, 1327: 7.  
**Violence**: Encouraged against Bible Students by uniformed officer, 6257: 13, 16; increasing everywhere, 3628: 2, 3; Paul's courage amidst, 4485: 5-7; practised on Bible Students, 6245: 12; Roosevelt's views on anarchy and, 3241: 3-12.  
**MOBS**: Impelled by desire for justice, 4650: 2, 3; unreasonable course of, 4485: 1-3.  
**MOCKERS**: "Now therefore be ye not", 1487: 4, 5; 1488: 8-11.  
**MODERATION**: Applies to every phase of activities, 4984: 4, 5; of Christians should be manifested, 1440: 1; 3128: 4, 5; should be manifested in forecasts of future, 5249: 3-9, 11-15; value of, 5840.  
**MODERN**: Worshippers, who will constitute the, 6359: 4, 5, 8.  
**MONEY**: Essential to Christians, 733: 8, 11, 12.  
 Exemplified by: John, 2418: 1; Saul, 3218: 3.  
 In prayer essential, 5833: 14, 15; 5834: 3-13.  
 Of: Brother Russell described by Bro. Driscoll, 6008: 3, 11, 12; Jesus in not announcing his Messiahship, 3851: 1. Proper reserve between brethren and sisters imperative, 1586: 14-16.  
**MONAMERICANISM**: In Africa, 934: 4; miserable haul, 1184: 10-12; spread low, 1698: 1-14.  
**MONAMERICANIS**: Descendants of Abraham through Ishmael, Keturah and Esau, 6320: 1; faith of, in Christ, 618: 2-7, 8-10; preserve holy places, 2510: 11.  
**MOLOCH**: Demons instituted the worship of, 3069: 1, 2; how he was worshiped today, 3069: 2; 3464: 11; worship of by Christendom greater than by natural Israel, 2360: 1, 2.  
**MONARCHS**: Power of, in Paul's day, 3179: 8; why their reigns are not perfect, 5023: 13.  
**MONARCHY**: Christ's kingdom to be a, 2388: 5; God's kingdom will be, 1163: 8; in United States predicted, 969: 6.  
**MONASTIC**: Life unscriptional, 1658: 2, 11-13.  
**MONEY**: Accumulation of, shows insanity, 1080: 6-8; 1413: 5, 7, 12. Cannot: Evangelize the world, 2246: 3; 3322: 12; purchase spiritual gifts, 4330: 7, 8.  
 Changers: Business of, in the Temple, 4122: 11; in the nominal temple, 3851: 9; 3852: 1, 2.  
 Masters: merely stewards of, 185, 186; 187: 1-4, 6-9; contributions of, advice to the duty-bound, 1334: 13-16; controls the United States, 4771: 11, 21; 4772: 1-6; detriment to the churches, 2463: 1-4; direct appeals for it in Lord's name are wrong, 1172: 15; evils of gold as a standard (1894), 1606: 1-10; Jesus sold by Judas for, 3322: 12; 4006: 4-8; king of the world, 4539; laying up, for children, 874: 6, 7; love of it the root of evil, 2207: 11, 12; 5552: 3-6; lovers bring sorrow upon themselves, 5552: 3-6.  
**Making**: Enterprise: Watch the Tower not, 3724: 11; spending and saving, 3724: 11; for truth, 1047: 3. Never solicited for Lord's work, 2482: 14-17; 3448: 13; object of Methodist appeal, 6425: 10; 6426: 1-3, 8, 9; of the consecrated belongs to the Lord, 5376: 12-14; orders should be procured in sending orders, 5822: 2, 3; of, raised for religious purposes, 3107: 2, 3; selling the Lord for, 3366: 1, 3; sent by mail unsafe, 5822: 21; solicited by Christendom for world's conversion, 4848: 5, 8; soul-salvation dependent upon, 3724: 11; spending and saving, 3724: 11; for truth, 1047: 3; to be used, 2259: 4, 5; to use for God a privilege, 1173: 3; unscriptional to beg for, 865: 1; 885: 9, 10; 2511: 2; use and abuse of, 1045: 1-15, 11-14; where does Society get its? 1172; why the Lord leaves his work to us of, 5220: 4, 5; worship supplants the worship of God, 3828: 10-12; and blasphemy, 794: 11-14.

**MONISM:** Baptist D. D. embraces, 1752: 9-18; "new theology," 1752: 8-18.  
**MONKEYS:** Descended from men, Haeckel's later view, 2915: 22-24.

**MONTEFIORE:** Claude G., (his) review of Christianity, 2915: 22-24.  
**MONTEFIORE:** Death of, 800: 801: 1, 8; Jewish philanthropist, 519: 9.

**MONUMENTS:** Christians' lives are to be, 2988: 4.

**MOODY:** Attacks ministers preaching politics, 2107: 1; belittled in Lord's return, 2954: 2; denounced modern churches, 2427: 21; firm defense of the Bible by, 1214; inconsistency of, 1758: 1; power lay in preaching God's love, 855: 17-20; 856: 1, 3; and the London Revival, 831: 10.

**MOON:** Eclipses of the, B. C. 1, 569: 19.  
**Symbol of Law, 409: 11; nation of Israel, 1288: 7; 519: 6.**  
**And seen as symbols, 2270: 10; stood still, 1381: 9-11; 1813: 10-13.**

**MOOREHEAD:** Attacks of, on the truth discussed, 1904: 9-13; charges against Brother Russell examined, 2738: 8; examination of his tract vs. Millennial Dawn, 3074: 12-18; 3075: minister's reply to Rev. Wm., 5260, 5261; on Man of Sin, 3082.

**MORAL:** Definition: Chargeable to the clergy class, 646: 3, 6, 7; of Christendom, 3739, 3740.

**MORALISTS:** Appreciate mercy less than prodigals, 3762: 1; led away from ransom, 728: 8-10; mistaken for Christians, 731: 2.

**MORALITY:** Cannot bring salvation, 864: 4-5; Christless in more than, 6228: 1-3; in outward form leads to self-righteousness, 4417: 1, 2; may be our test as blasphemy was Jesus', 4751: 18.

**Not:** Christianity, 761: 1-4; 1942: 17, 18; 2193: 15-18; 2324; 3329: 1-6; 6228: 1-3; gospel message, 886: 2; 887: 5, 9, 10; to be mistaken for true light, 5339: 1-3.

**Of Australia declining, 3024: 10-16;** suggested test for Methodist doctrine, 1375; and temperance not the narrow way, 2074: 8-11.

**MORALS:** Lord's people to maintain high standard of, 2962: 2, 3; menaced by yellow-journalism, 4430: 16-18; 4431: 1, 2; and health benefited by reasonable self-esteem, 5114: 2-6, 10-14.

**See Religion.**  
**MORDECAI:** Bled, but Haman hanged, 3658-3658.

**MORGAN:** J. F.: Aims in church federation, 4735: 6, 7; better in Jesus as our ransomer, 5252: 8, 15; 5253: 5; death of Christ a puzzle to, 3234: 1; giant of the last days, 3135: 13-16; leader of trust movement, 5170: 26; manager of Church Unity Movement, 4720: 9-16; practically turned Catholic, 4025: 12, 13; says he is no infidel, 3263: 1, 2, 11, 12.

**MORMON:** Theory of pre-existence, 2668: 1-3.

**MORNING:** Blessings of Millennial, 269; cometh, a night also, 3519: 6-10; "My soul waiteth for the Lord more than they that watch for the," 1759: 16; 1760: 1-3, 10.

**Of Judgment day glorious, 268, 269;** Millennium to dispense gloom of earth's night, 6013: 5, 7.

**Resolve and Vow:** Brother Russell's, 5165: 6-9, 14-17; kept under pillow, 5282: 4, 5.

**Womans of the, (Psalm 110:3) explained, 2935: 7.**

**MORTAL:** Body is quickened, 93: 2-4; 5035, 5036; man is, 78: 7; meaning of word, 673: 1, 2; 1879: 2-5; must put on immortality, 8355: 1, 2; and immortal life, 92: 3; 803: 7.

**MORTALITY:** Vs. immortality, 142.

**Moses:** Absent, Israel set up the golden calf, 5297, 5298; vision of the Lord's presence and halo, 5547: 6-8; beautiful self-forgetfulness, humility and loving spirit of, 1842: 7, 8; brackish waters healed by, 4010: 4, 7, 8; brief summary of the life of, 2909, 2910; called to the deliverance of Israel, 5261, 5262; childhood of, Israel in illustrations of divine protection and election, 1631: 3-9, 13-15; choosing another leader than, 3064: 1, 2; Christ, the anti-typical, 3038: 2; death under his law a type, 388: 1; demanded of Pharaoh the freedom of Israelites, 5263: 13; dying message to Israel in Deuteronomy is, 5334: 10-18; early life of, 2902: 6-9; 2903: 1, 2, 5-8; education and literary well developed in age of, 3443, 3444; (and) evidence against evolution

of man, 737: 8; example in meekness and humility, 3990: 5-9; 4038: 5, 6, 8; exonerated, Miriam punished, 5308. Experiences of, a lesson: For leaders and teachers, 5315: 17-19; to the church, 2909: 5, 8; 1810: 1, 2. Failure through lack of humility, 4047: 5, 6; given a view of the promised land, 4053: 4, 5.

**Now:** God disciplined him in meekness, 5252; he demonstrated his faith in God, 4358: 3-5; the type of Christ, 1321-1324; 4058: 1, 2. Humble, meek for the Lord's use, 3969, 3990; humility and meekness of, 2909, 8, 7; in smiting the rock the second time, type of the second death class, 1849: 10, 17; Israelites fed by Jehovah, 4148: 4, 6, 8; last message to Israel of, 1850: 2-4, 9-13; lesson for the church in life of, 2909: 5, 7; 2910: 1.

**Life of:** A type, 2909: 6; divided into three forty-year periods, 3989: 3. Lifting up the antitypical, 5839: 7-9. Meditated, And prophesied, 2858: 4; of the law covenant, 4010: 1, 2; typical, 738: 4-6; 4989, 5000; 6344: 1-4.

**Meekness and greatest man, 4054: 10-12; 4055: 1-5, 11, 12; nobility of character, of, 3046: 6; 3048: 5; 5333: 3-6; noble sacrifice of, on behalf of Israel, 4023: 7, 8; offering himself to Israel, twice, in the parable, 1568: 1, 2; on Mount of Transfiguration in vision, 201: 2; 1761: 5; orations of, found in Deuteronomy, 4050: 9, 17; overburdened, the Sanhedrin instituted, 5308: 8-10; parting sermon of, was for spiritual Israel, 3072: 9, 10.**

**Parished for:** Pride, 41: 1; smiting rock second time, 5315: 5-7. Remains to Israel God's care over them, 5527: 6, 10, 12; represented the law, justice, 4570: 14; review of his life and greatness, 3077: 1-3; rod turned to a serpent in the hand of, 3, 8, 5419; saved by strategy and divine providence, 5250, 5251.

**Sat of:** Doctors of law sat in, 2715: 10; in what sense scribes and Pharisees sat in, 5749: 5.

**Sent as a deliverer, 1651; showed forth the resurrection, 3469: 2.**  
**Sin:** Along the line of his strongest characteristic, 4047: 5; one of spiritual pride, 5957: 5-10.

**Smiting the rock a type, 2299: 4; 4498: 8; 5285: 2-4; 5315: 15, 16; song of, 78: 8-11, 16; sons of God most favored than, 3988: 10-12; specially prepared for him, 3987: 6, 7; stronger character than Aaron, 3046: 7, 8; taught restitution by type, 413: 2; type of Christ, 68: 2; 96: 7; 113: 4, 10, 11; 181: 6; 1651: 11, 16, 17; 2910: 3; 3046-3048; 4023: 7-10; 4264: 7-9; 5298: 9-11; typified work of Christ, 113: 4, 10, 11; yelled before Israel, antitypical significance of, 5299: 3-8; warns Israel against spiritism, 3068: 4-7; was under the law covenant, 4496: 1-8; what was represented by the vision of, 2289: 1, 2.**

**Why:** HE: Could not be a perfect mediator, 2121: 16; 2122: 1-6; used the blood of many bulls and goats, 5874: 8-10.

**HIS:** Body was hidden, 1054: 8, 9; grave was hidden, 3077: 9; 4054: 8, 9.

**Wrote most of Pentateuch, 891: 2, 3; 3935: 6.**  
**And:** Aaron as types of Christ, 4503, 4504; Elijah, vision of, 558: 6, 12; 2659: 5-8; 3794: 4-8.

**LABOR:** 3099: 1; chiefly intended for spiritual Israel, 3078: 3; church now learning the, 4238: 7, 8; explained, 76: 8-11, 18; 130: 2-8, 10-12; 2569: 8; who may sing, 2712: 8-10; 2713.

**Plagues, 3994-3996; the three algal, 2571: 16, 17.**  
**See Law Covenant.**

**MOSQUE:** Of Omar: Occupies site of Temple, 2510: 11; what and where it is, 2908: 2.

**MOST:** High God, heathen use this name, 1091: 1, 2; Holy, Seventh Day Adventist view vs. truth, 1732: 8-14.

**MOTHER:** Affects character of offspring, 2320: 5, 7; church to be world's, (1880 view), 25: 4, 11; 70: 2-7, 12-14;

3434: 2; gives form and nature, 777: 4; influence of, for good or evil, 3462: 11; of us all, Jerusalem from above is the, 5246: 2-4, 11; prenatal influences upon the child controlled by, 5612: 6; 5615: 6-8; and brethren, beheld my, 843: 5037: 14, 15.

**MOTHERHOOD:** Pictures development of new creatures, 1273: 20, 29, 30.

**MOTHER-IN-LAW:** Of Peter cured by Jesus, 3310: 9.

**MOTHERS:** Christ should have first place instead of, 1211: 5, 9-11; power for good in the home, 3607: 6, 7.

**MOTIVE:** Decides the virtue of service, 5139: 4, 10-13; in prayer an important consideration, 5311: 2, 3; prompting us to seek the high calling, 4240: 13. **Peru, no excuse for:** laxity in conduct, 3332: 4; speaking evil, 5528: 7; 5529: 1, 2.

**MOTTO:** Cards, 1891 list, 1339.  
**Discussed:** Some 1892 ones, 1387: 15; 1398: 2; text for the year 1913, 5155: 4-6, 14, 15; tracts, Watch Tower subscribers received, 5670: 2-8; useless unless practiced, 616: 7.

**MOUNT:** Ararat, earthquake on, (1883), 525: 2.  
**Here:**

**ANTITYPICAL MEANING OF:** Elijah's vision on, 2289: 1, 2; 3752: 575; Moses and Aaron meeting at, 4011: 3.

**Revelation given Elijah at, 3414: 4-6.**  
**Morial site of:** record Temple, 2510: 5.

**Of:** Beatitudes, last of Crusade destroyed on, 2249: 6.  
**OF:** Jesus: Feet upon (1879 view), 26: 8; 5437: 4, 5, 13, 14; 6177: 3, 4, 5-8; impressions of, during Brother Russell's tour in 1891, 1395: 1-4; shall leave in the midst thereof (Zech. 14: 4, 5), 6177: 3, 4, 5-8; typical, 286: 12-20.

**Transfiguration, vision in the, 1761: 5; 2288, 2289; 3760: 10-13.**  
**Perasim pictures:** Christendom's destruction, 584: 12 sermon on the (Matthew 5: 1-18), 1493; 1735; 2585-2590.

**Sin:** Finding of an old Syrian man-serpent (1893) 1529: 4; giving of the law at, 3037: 4-8; how time of trouble was typified at, 153: 6, 9-14; 5285: 15-17; Israelites organized into a nation at, 4037: 2-6; typical of God's kingdom, 5285: 13-15.

**Sin:** Located on "the sides of the earth", 5710: 12, 13; 5711: 2, 3; type of spiritual kingdom, 286: 19.

**MOUNTAIN:** Symbol of kingdom, 26: 6; 286: 12-20; 303: 5; 686: 4; 716: 1-3; 4989: 17; 4990: 1, 2.

**See Earth: Hill.**  
**MOUNTAINS:** Brought low in trouble, 226: 18, 19; nothing like wax, 4573: 7-10; removing by faith, 1967: 7, 11; Scriptural, symbolic meaning of, 716: 3; should saints hide their families in, in the time of trouble? 1963; subsidence of the Andes, 1215; and hills Jesus sought for protection and covering, 5577: 4, 7.

**MOURN:** Blessed are they that, 2585: 11, 12; comfort them that, 2664: 8, 9; 3436: 1, 2; time to rejoice; time to, 3677: 5-8.

**MOURNERS:** Blessed and comforted, 3734: 1-5; how we should console, 3530: 1; in Zion, 1441: 4-9.

**MOURNING:** Eastern practices of, 3530: 2-6; of Samuel for Saul, why a lack of faith, 3226: 2.

**MOUTH:** Expression of the, an index of the character, 1937: 3; I will keep my, with a bride, while the wicked is before me, 1937: 8-11; Jesus, when persecuted, opened his mouth, 3591: 1-3; of lion, head had, 319: 3; sharp, two-edged sword proceeded out of Jesus', 3570: 8, 9; speaketh out of the abundance of the heart, 1937: 3, 7; 1938: 1, 3; 3305: 11-15.

**MOUTH:** Confessing the Lord with our, 3071: 1-4; 3072: 1; meaning of expression, blind, 3172: 4.

**MULTITUDE:** Fed by Jesus from seven loaves, 5104: 12, 13; Jesus had compassion upon the, 3332: 8, 9; 5087: 2-8, 11-16; not with Jesus, but friendly, 1937: 3, 7.

**MUNICIPAL:** Ownership, disadvantages of, 3924: 1-4.

**MUNSELL:** And Holmes, death of Sisters, 4082: 2, 7.

**MURDER:** All hatred is, 3928: 5-7; 3929: anger is a form of, 3254: 1; as capital to the new creation, 4019: 7, 8; 4020: 1, 2; by a Christian would mean second death, 3930: 6; followed even of Joseph's brethren, 3971: 8; 3972: 1, 2; hatred of brethren is,

4275: 7, 10, 11; how the Jewish law dealt with, 3092, 3093; jealousy and hatred in the spirit of, 5151: 3, 4, 8-12.

**Of:** Abel, 1614; Philistines by David must unjust, 5663: 2-11.

**Slender is, 1671: 3; thou shalt do no, its highest meaning, 3045: 1, 2.**  
**And:** Envy and jealousy Israelites warred against, 4218, 4219; the Passover observance, strange inconsistency of Jews respecting, 2139: 6.

**MURDERERS:** Minister's idea of how they should be punished, 3320: 7-11; not to inherit the kingdom, 4932: 10-12; provided with city of refuge under Jewish law, 4078: 4, 15; 4080: 1, 10.

**See Thieves.**  
**MURMURERS:** Against the Lord's reward for service, 4668; and complainers, one class of unfaithful Christians, 8258: 1, 2.

**MURMURING:** Against: God's providences inexcusable, 4502: 8; 5278: 15-17; Moses, typical, 5287: 11-14; 5278: 8, 9, 14-17.

**Of:** The danger of, 5503: 13; of, evidence of lack of faith, 6100: 13; 6101: 1, 2; in the early church corrected, 628: 6; obedience to the Lord opposed to, 2228: 11; 4928: 12.

**Of:** Israelites due to lack of faith, 4011: 6, 7, 9; 4012: 1, 2.

**Of:** Jesus' death, 5503: 13; typical Israel, 3937: 7-10; Israel a lesson to spiritual Israelites, 2300: 6; 3035: 5, 9; 3061: 1-8.

**To be no part of:** Christian fellowship, 2406: 6, 7.

**And:** Disputes, do all things without, 5212: 12; 5213: 10; 5503: 1, 2; caused death of Israelites, 5306: 14, 15; lower standards deplored (Letter), 5382: 17-18.

**MUSCLE:** Inferior to brain, 1162: 5-12; vs. brain, unbiased view, 1243: 12, 13; 1244: 1-3.

**See Physical.**  
**MUSIC:** Paid, opposed by minister, 4151: 12-14.

**MYRRH:** Represents wisdom, 4093: 4; and frankincense and gold, offerings of wise men to Jesus, 3703: 8, 9.

**MYSTERIES:** Hidden from worldly-minded, 20-18, 2713.  
**Of:** Nature, 786: 5.

**THE KINGDOM:** Finished during harvest of the age, 2208: 4, 5; revealed to but few, 4644: 10-12.

**MYSTERY:** Begun and finished in gospel age, 368; behold, I show you a, 308: 12-16; 2982: 5, 6; church is the, 368: 14, 15; finished, 308.

**Hidden:** 283: 3, 4; from all but truly consecrated, 3192: 6, 7; 3763: 7-7; 4368: 11, 12; 4377: 1-7; 4398: 7, 11; 4741: 1; Christ in you the hope of glory, 5548: 5, 6.

**Of:** Church does not preclude blessings to Israel, 4458: 8-13; God explained a, 3192: 8-10; iniquity defined, 731: 2-4.

**MYTHOLOGY:** In re city of Lystra, 3011: 6.

**NAAMAN:** Healing of, by Elisha, 2346-2348; 2438, 3438; 4768, 4769; 5780: 10-18.

**NADAB:** Victim of Abah's covetousness, 4741, 4742; 5770, 5771.

**NADAB:** And Ahika: Do they typify a class worthy of second death? 3055: 10, 11; intoxicated when sacrificing, 3054, 3055; lesson of, spiritual Israel cutting off of, 3055: 6-11; types, 4030: 8-12; 4031: 1, 2.

**NAGGING:** Impropriety of, 2575: 7.

**NAUM:** Chapter 2, describes engines, 480: 11.

**NAME:** "Christian" proper for truthpeople, 1071: 10.

**Of:** witnesses of the spirit, 531: 5; precludes the stealing of one's, 4021: 1, 3.

**New, for Christ and church, 237: 8.**  
**NAMES:** Biblical, significant-examples, 481: 1; sectarian, 918: 7.

**NAOMI:** Lesson of her life, 3110, 3111, 3112.  
**And:** Ruth, course of, considered, 4089, 4090; 5614: 5, 11-13.

**NARROW:** Way: Becomes narrower, 5500: 8; contrasted with broad way, 4245: 12-17; 4246: 1; experiences in the, 946: 4-7;

faith and consecration in, 1753: 8-9; gate to, is faith, 1771: 3, 6; more than morality and temperance, 2074: 8-11.

**OF:** Christians pictured as a race course, 5859: 12-14; gospel age, advantages of the, 2242: 10-12; sacrifice, 455: 15-17; 814: 7-10. Only happy way to life, 4838: 1-4, 8, 9; opposed to branching paths, 2389: 1-5; rejecting and accepting the, 3843-3845; why narrow and difficult to find, 1771: 3-6; will never become wider, but will become more blessed, 1751: 5, 6; vs. the highway, 2590: 7-9.

**NARROW-MINDEDNESS:** To confine our studies to the divine plan is not, 1900: 11, 12.

**NARROWNESS:**

**OF:** The Christian's way, 5045: 7-9; Pharisees, ancient and modern, 988: 4.

**NATHANIEL:** How he became a disciple of Jesus, 4117: 4-11; larsette indeed, 2071: 3; 3483: 7-10; probably same as Banaimelem, 5072: 1.

**NATION:** Bringing forth the fruits thereof, 2125: 15-20.

**HOY:** 1567: 9; church a separate and, 2127: 15; 3621: 8, 9; 5461: 1-3. Scattered and peeled, 3485: 8-10. Jewish: Affliction of, will prove a blessing, 5721: 1-3.

**CASTING:** Away and receiving, 107: 1-12; of, 107: 3, 4; 599: 7. Cut off from God's favor, 4958: 13, 14. God's purpose in permitting seven times of punishment upon, 5721: 1-11; in prophecy, 232: 15-22; 233: 1-12; like the fig-tree, 127: 13; fourth leaves, 1705: 11; national sin of, 1846: 10, 11; 1847: 11; prodigal son parable pictured, 5434, 5435; receiving of, 107: 5-12; rich man in Jesus' parable pictured, 283: 11; 1000: 3; 2604: 3.

**TYPIFIED BY:** Fig tree, 127: 8-15, 11, 12; 4704, 4795; 5920: 10-12; Jonah, 92.

Vineyard used to picture, 4788: 1-5, 11-14. Righteousness exalts a, 3399: 8, 9.

**NATIONAL:** Reform Bureau, influence of, in politics, 3107: 4, 5, 7, 8.

**NATIONALISM:** Is a glance in the right direction, 127: 13; 814: 7-10.

**NATIONS:** All to be shaken, 3052: 9, 10; blessed through Israel, 4464: 8, 9. Christian: A misnomer, 811: 10-12; at war without Christianity, 2255: 1-6; what are, 625: 2, 3.

Debt increasing in civilized (1911), 4763: 15-16; desire of all, 1093: 1094; Lord, 59: 10; 1093: 1094. 3052, 3053; drawn to the battle of the great day, 4411-4414; God is not now dealing with the, 5414: 4, 5, 9; God's wrath upon, 409: 8-10; heathen and Christian contrasted, 3342: 6, 7; jealous and greedy of, 2876: 3, 7; Jehovah does not guarantee their safety, 3338: 4, 5; made drunk with wine of, 4287, 4288; modern, to be destroyed, 855: 4; of heathendom robbed by Christian nations, 2255: 1-6; plunged into debt by militarists, 4413, 4414; prove their inability to govern properly, 5054: 13, 15; reap their seed in ruin, 1093: 1094; trouble, 1853: 5, 7, 10-18; 1054: 8, 10; receive their judgment now, 2305-2307; selfish in their patriotism, 2001: 31; 2002: 1-3, 8-10; shall worship Christ shortly, 497: 11; warring, condition of in 1915, 5657, 5658.

**NATURAL:** Being, 1093: 1094. 265: 12-14; body, earthly resurrection for, 62: 10, 11; death, really is no such thing as, 1014: 12; food, none have tasted man's, 2536: 2; law of development resembles spiritual law, 1906: life distinct from spiritual, 681: 2, 1-5.

**Man:** Essentially selfish, 3039: 4; meaning of term, 636: 2, 3; understands not the spiritual, 5054: 3-7; and new creature, sharp contrast between, 191: 7, 9, 15, 16; 3913: 4-8.

**Mind:** receives not spiritual things, 617: 8, 13; relation of, to spirit, 68: 11; selection considering the theory of, 3514-3517.

**NATURE:** Attests Bible story of deluge, 2842: 3, 4; book of, declares God's glory, 1390: 5, 7, 8; 1391: 10; determined by what spiritual food we feed upon, 4665: 9-11.

**Reality of:** is in the souls, not minds of new creatures, 5325: 14-17; 5326: 1-3; Jesus', 106: 6, 7; peculiar to Christians, 5220: 6.

**Human:** Defined, 89: 2-4; of Jesus necessary, 240: 2-8.

**Laws of:** Miracles not violations of, 1313: 5; 1314: 12; not justly nor alive now, 3304: 7, 9; retributive char-

acter of, 1654: 5, 6; vs. the laws of God, 3049: 7-18.

**Light:** of not a means of salvation, 1030: 14-17; moral, supersedes selfishness, 3515-3517.

**Net:** Cruel, 2726: 3, 4, 8-12; (a) system of terrorism, 2726: 4, 11.

**OF:** Children of church, 70: 14; Christ, 82: 5; Christians, dual, 5220: 6; 5325: 14-17; 5326: 1-3; church is dual, 89: 9-11; 138: 8; 150: 13-15; Jesus was dual, 106: 6, 7; 297: 8; depending not determined by father, 297: 1; risen Lord is divine, 1817: 1-4, 14-16; 5622: 8-14.

**Physical changes in,** expected with time of trouble, 2019: 5; proper theme for our meditation, 1390: 5, 7, 8; 1391: 1-10; seeks to restore original types, 4859: 6-13; speaks of a God, 1150.

**Spirit:** Different from human, 5352: 4, 9; distinct from immortality, 281: 5, 6; Jesus glorified with, 122: 6-9; may be future reward of ancient worthies, 5182: 8-17.

**Spiritual and human, 277: 3; versus the laws of God, 3049: 7-19; and form distinguished, 89: 8-9.**

**NATURES:** Distinct, 329: 6-16; 385: 10; 456: 8-10, 17; 626: 13-16; 4847: 15-18; human and divine, 89: 1-4; new and old not blended, 147: 6.

**NAY:** Indians cannot be Christianized, 3016: 12-18.

**NAVY:** See Army.

**NAZARENES:** Rejected the teachings of Jesus, 5068: 1-8, 10-15; and Nazirites distinguished, 4087: 13; 4088: 1.

**NAZARETH:** Can any good thing come out of, 3483: 7, 8; Capernaum more noble than, 3309: 1-3.

**Jesus:** In the synagogue at, 2579: 2-6; refused to perform miracles in, 3301: 8-11.

**Source of blessing, 2418: 4; visit of the Lord to, 1714.**

**NAZARITES:** Jesus under special vows were called, 5012: 1-3.

**NEBUCHADNEZZAR:** Dream of, 166: 1-15; see Vision; Image of, see Image; madness of, a type, 3361: 3; seven years insanity of, 109: 14.

**NECESSITY:** For Christ's death and glorification, 1393: 1394.

**See Faith.**

**NECK:** Bind mercy and truth about thy, 5309: 2-4.

**NEED:** Among Christians a test to stewards of wealth, 2102: 2.

**NEEDLE'S-EYE:** An opening in a city gate, 277: 6; 3844: 8, 9; rich entering, 109: 14; singularly hard for him to come to go through, 4658: 10-12; 5466: 1-4.

**See Camel.**

**NEEDS:** God should supply all your, 572: 7, 8; temporal, of God's people supplied by the Lord, 4101: 4, 8-13, 15.

**NEGLIGENCE:** How it may follow the casting off of anxiety, 6278: 3-6.

**NEGRO:** Not a beast, 3042-3044; tormented white, 2706: 2, 3, 8; 3320: 17-22.

**NEHEMIAH:** Building wall of Jerusalem, lessons to church in, 1498: 2526, 2527; 1912; commission of, typical, 3835: 3536; 3836: 3537; of Boaz, 2524: 6-8, 10; devotion of, a lesson to Christians, 2525: 7-14; faith and works of, 3674-3676; (his) method of teaching the law, 3676: 10, 11; prayer and fasting of, rewarded, 1495: 3663: 6-12; 3664: 3, 4; protected poor Jews from usury, 281: 5; 489: 2534.

**And Ezra:** Efforts of, contrasted, 2530: 23; ministerial books of, 2509, 2510.

**NEIGHBOR:** Duty to our, 606: 3, 4; 1939; edification the object of pleasing one's, 6338: 4, 9-11; loving thy, 2683, 2684; 3039: 2-6; 480: 3, 4; 3738: 10, 11; 5005: 5006; 5006: 5007; of Boaz, true, 2684; 3804: 2-4; 5699: 7, 11, 12; pleasing our, 5412; 6338: 4, 9, 11; who is my, 1767: 4, 8-16, 18-18; 2683: 12; 2684; 3804: 1-9; 5369: 9, 13, 14; working ill to, less than law of justice, 4850: 1-4, 6.

**NEPHEW:** How much for the? 3341: 6, 7; prove that nature comes from mother, 777: 4.

**NERO:** Christians persecuted under, 2229: 1-3; 3210: 1-3.

**NERVES:** Disorders of the, due to modern living, 4860: 13-17; 4861: 1, 2, 10.

**NET:** See Net.

**NEUTRALITY:** Brother Russell's position in the World War was one of (Latter and reply), 5787, 5788.

**OF U. S. during World War:** Encouraged, 5762, 5763; 5768: 15-24; similar to belligerency of Japan, 5784: 3-16.

**Proper duty of:** Christians, 5825: 10, 11; will cause persecution upon

church, 5568: 1.

**NEW:**

**Creation:** Adultery, meaning of word to, 3254: 1; ambition dangerous to the, 3832: 3-5; battles of, described, 5687: 11-13.

**BRETHREN TO:** Be viewed as, 2321: 7-12; love as, 3247: 6, 7.

**Church is called a, 5050: 16, 17; commandment of, greater than Decalogue, 3331: 10, 11; countenances a foe to the, 5396: 2-4; danger lines of the, 5742: 12; 5743: 1-8, described by the prophet Zechariah, 6198: 10; 6199: 1; developed, 385: 11-16; divine call of the, unique feature of God's plan, 6303: 13, 14.**

**ENEMIES:** OF 2309, 2310; 4214: 1-4; 4215: 1-5; 5127: 2-7; 6128: 4-8; 6437: 6-11; 6438: 1-4; need to be slain, 5648: 4; no fellowship with, 1588: 10; 1589: 9; three points of attack by, 1859: 8-11, 15, 16; threefold, 2569: 5-7, 13; typified by Canaanites, 5709: 12, 13; who are, 5686: 8, 11; 6437: 6-11; 6438: 1-4; 6439: 13, 14.

**First day of week a type of, 108: 9; foes of the world, flesh and adversary, 5127: 2-7; of God, 5127: 2-7; of the, 6148: 1-3; guarded from evil, 4252: 5, 6, 11; have already entered antitypical Canaan, 3087: 1; highly meaning of commandments to the, 4226: 4, 6-8; immortality the prize of the, 1642: 3-7; importance of the selection of the, 6148: 1-3; law of the, 973: 9; not human perfection, 104: 7; organization of, 458: 13-17; result of spirit of Christ, 371: seven walks of, 4189: 4-11; 4190; suffers for loyalty to God, 6293: 4-9; tested in humility as was Jesus, 6168: 10-14; under the law of Christ, 4014: 1-3.**

**See Brethren; Bride of Christ; Christ; Body of; Christian; Christians; Church; True; Elect; Elijah Class; God, Sons of; Little Flock; New Creature; Overcomers; Priesthood; Royal; Saints; The Christ; Creatures: All have right to life, 5103: 2-4.**

**NEW:**

**Jerusalem:** Christ's kingdom, 333: 7-19; 654: 13, 14; City of God, 6328: 6; new spiritual government, 2832: 8, 7; "strong city," 1852: 10-15; 1853: 1-3; and Babylon, two great cities, 1352: 10-15; 1353: 1-3, 8-11; study of flesh, 5001: 5, 6, 11-14; put away the old mind, 4894, 4895.

**Rube of Christ** does not cover sins of the, 4742: 12; and old at war, 2445: 9, 10.

**Testament, see Testament.**

**Great Exhortations:** 1485: 3, 10; 1751: 2-7; festival of the Jews, 3508: 14; greetings (1890), 171; (1894), 1605; thoughts for 1891—our talents and their use, 1281, 1282.

**YORK:**

**CIT:** Catholics control in, 2727: 5; Christianizing of Hebrews (1893), 13, 7, 15, 16; conversion to Christianity among the Jews (1895), 1786: 2, 3, 7; corruptions of (1894), 1620: 13-20; D. D. says New York churches are a curse (1895), 1825: 11, 12; sixty churches united in (1896), 1517: 8; taxed for sectarian charities, 1235; under control of Catholics, 1682; 2727: 5.

**Son denounces Lyman Abbott's views on the Bible, 2114: 7-11.**

**TEMPLE:** Dedication of the, 5365: 3-5, 11-13; picture of floral display at funeral services of Brother Russell in, 5986: 6006: 15-17.

**NEWFOUNDLAND:** Revoked the Photoducation (Latter), 6063: 16-19.

**NEWMAN:** John Henry, apostasy of, to Romanism, 1990: 9, 10; 1991: 12.

**NEWSPAPER:** Syndicate, see Russell.

**NEWSPAPERS:** Advice in re patronizing of, 5934: 2, 3; can salons deal in, generally? 1986: 3, 4; carrying sermons of Brother Russell criticized by some, 4307: 3-14; co-operation of, 291: 3, 4; garb of report in, corrected, 1501; given Brother Russell's sermons, 4303: 3.

**In re:** Amnesty and case of our brethren appreciated, 6382: 2; writing for, 1940: 15-17.

**Journalist's eulogy of the Bible, 1831: 13, 14; letters in re advertising in, 1635: 6-8.**

**Publishing Brother Russell's sermons:** 4470: 6, 13; cause phenomenal spread of truth, 4936: 3; should be encouraged, 5131: 5, 6, 12.

**Replying to attacks in, 1852: 7; spreading the truth, what it may indicate, 4648: 7; wasting of consecrated time in reading, 5907: 1, 2.**

**NEWTON:**

**Rev. R. W. Arrington** nominal Christianity, 2679: 1-6; on election, 750; preaches against false creeds, 750: 2-4, 7; sees decline of Christendom, 14-18; 2248: 1-5, 8, 9.

**NIAGARA:** Falls, symbolic picture taken from, 4066: 9, 10.

**NICE:**

**Council of:** False stories of, 483: 1-7; ordained the wrong time for Memorial celebration, 1837: 3-5, 9, 10; work of, 184.

**NICHOLAS:** Of Russia worshiped, 2151: 8.



**NICHOLSON:** Bishop: His view of end of earth, 1904: 6.

**NICODEMUS:** Diving plan outlined to, 2573: 2-10; interview of, with Jesus, 1698; lacking in the courage of a disciple, 3485: 6, 7; 4173: 11; learns of Jesus, 837: 8-20; 4124, 4125; type, 2421: 5, 6; wife, 2572: 3, 4.

**NICOLAÏTANES:** Doctrine of, 359: 19; 491: 9.

**NICOLL:** Dr. evows his belief in miracles, 3108.

**NIGHT:** Began in Russia (1895), 1757: 6. Genesis: Wherein man can work, 3390: 3, 10, 11; work for the, 587: 9, 14; 588: 1-3, 9-11.

Follows the morning of the Millennium, 3519: 6-10; is far spent, how the Apostle could say, 4401: 9-12; 4691: 5097: 5-8, 12-14; 6299: 1-7; not afraid of the terror of, 3332: 1; of world's experience serves divine purpose, 6013: 1-4; preceding Millennial day, 3012: 4, 5; 5097: 13, 14; terror of, the time of anarchy, 3332: 1; time of trouble called, 268: 12-19; when sin reigns, 5770: 7, 8; world's 6000 years of sin pictured as, 5769, 5769.

**Nihilism:** "Civilization" afraid of it, 26: 12; not practical, 518: 16; risings in Russia of, 847: 1-3.

**Nimrod:** Founded Babylonian empire, 2702: 3, 6.

**NINEVEH:** Discovery of, 520: 3-6, 9-12; Jewish disappointed in the salvation of, 4785: 10-13.

**NISAN:** 14th of, not the Jewish Passover feast, 2283: 4.

**NOAH:** As it was in the days of, 348: 12; 2844: 3, 7, 8; 3934: 11; 3935: 1-4, 7, 8; 4227: 6; curse of, upon Ham, 3043: 12; 3044: 1; day of, like days of Son of man, 20: 8, 9; 113: 11, 12; 264: 7, 8; 2459-2463; 4708: 3-7; 4787: 4-6, 13; faith of, was tested, 4386: 10-12; faithful to his generation, 9107: 16; God's covenant with, 1614; intoxication of, excusable, 2553: 4, 7; perfect in his generation, 284: 1.

And: Ark, types, 181: 3-7; family typified church, 3757: 2.

**NOAH'S:** Ark: Alleged discovery of, 524: 6, 7; found on Mt. Ararat by Rev. J. J. Norri, D. D., LL. D. (1894), 1689: 6, 7; model for ship-building, 3525: 9; scientific dimensions of, 408: 2, 3; 2679: 14, 15; 3336: 3, 4.

**NOBILITY:** Erits of, in Great Britain, 1152.

Of character: Exemplified by Samuel, 3223: 8, 9; of David displayed, 2017: 12, 7; sometimes a stumbling stone, 3762: 1.

True, in action, 1555: 12.

**NOBLEMAN:** Inquired of Jesus the way of eternal life, 4638: 4, 7.

**NOBLE-MINDED:** Not necessarily Christians, 2331: 2-7, 10-13; seek not assistance from Christ, 2319: 19, 20.

**NOBLES:** Binding them with chains (Letter), 5904: 16-19.

**NOMINALISM:** Development of, 380: 8, 9.

**NON-COMBATANT:** Service, see Service.

**NON-ELECT:** Hope for the, 2732: 2733; Presbyterian creed regarding the, 1310: 16, 17; 1311: 1-3; two classes of, 2732, 2733.

See Elect.

**NON-PARTISAN:** League, bloodless revolution in Northwest, 6431: 7, 8; 6432: 1-13.

**NON-RESISTANCE:** Generally to be the Christian's attitude, 5897, 5898; taught by Christ Jesus, 1735: 15-17.

**NONSENSE:** Theories: A. P. Adams' book examined, 1297-1299; controverted, 863-867; four theories and four journals, 1453: 3; no grounds for, 997-999; not to be waded through to help others out, 1800: 7, 10; popular, 925: 3, 4; seductive, 1205: 8, 9; should we study? 1025; test to apply to, 1205: 2-11.

**NORDAU:** Max: Views of, respecting Zionism, 1572: 3-7; Zionist's view of Jesus, 2630, 2631.

**NORTH:** America, tropical at one time, 4136: 11-14.

**Dakota:** Bloodless revolution in, 6431: 7, 8; 6432: 1-13.

**NORTHROP:** Pres. Cyrus, on the decay of belief in God, 2938: 9-11.

**ORAWAY:** Call for faith in, 707: 4, 7-10; influenced by higher criticism, 4138: 15; religious conditions in, 1333: 7, 10; truth received into, 3402: 11, 12; 3523: 2, 4, 17-19; welcomes Papacy (1896), 194: 12.

**NOSE:** Roman, what it indicates, 2900: 8.

**NOURI:** Rev. Dr. J. J., claims to have

found Noah's ark on Mt. Ararat (1894), 1689: 6, 7.

**NOVELS:** Can saints sell? 1986: 3, 4. **NOVICES:** In the church detected by V. D. M. questions, 5941: 8, 9; not to be leaders, 3012: 1; 5982: 7-11.

**NOW:** Significance of word in Bible, 518: 12, 13.

**NUMBERED:** With the transgressors, 2473, 2474.

**NUMBERING:** Our days a profitable practice, 2896: 8; tribes of Israel (Letter), 5355: 10-15.

**NUMBERS:** Climax of fifty in Scriptures, 5139: 15.

First Days upon Judah (Ezek. 4:1-8); 1811: 9; in Scriptures indicates a complete period of testing, 5574: 10. In Revelation are literal, 2782: 2. Seven: As it occurred in Jacob's life, 109: 2; creative days, symbolic, 61: 6, 7, 8; in Bible symbolical, 314, 315; sacred number, 136: 3; Scriptural significance of, 91: 12, 9; 108: 4-9, 10-14; 109: 1-3; symbol of perfection, 5139: 15; use of, in re Noah and ark, 109: 1.

AND: Pharaoh's dream, 109: 4; the Union of gentiles, 10: 10.

Three hundred ninety days upon Israel (Ezek. 4:1-8), 1341: 9; three, sacred number, 197: 2-9; 210: 5, 6, 8; 211: 1-3, 7, 8; two, in Bible, 56: 7.

**OATH:** About taking one in court, 3737: 7, 8; coronation, of British opposed to Mess, 2822: 9; God's promise and, 11: 1, 2, 8, 10; to Abraham renewed by Jehovah, 3944, 3945.

**OATHS:** To be taken only when prescribed by law, 1827: 15.

**ODD:** Bitter harvest of, 2147: 1; 3287: 7; fruits of, always evil, 4467: 12; nations reap, in the time of trouble, 1653: 5-7, 18-18; 1654: 8-10; will forgiveness of sins save any one from reaping his, 1854: 1-12; 1655.

**OBADIAH:** Timid, fearful, type of great company, 3401: 5.

**OBEDIENCE:** "All of you be subject one to another," 1553: 4, 5; better than sacrifice—an example, 1481, 1482; 3234: 2, 4; 4206-4208; Christ learned, by the things which he suffered, 1807: 2-6; David and Israel taught a lesson in, 4259, 4260; double-minded man is unstable, 1562: 5, 10, 11. Essential to: All overcomers, 5481: 8; life, 282: 1; maintenance of love, 4910: 4-8.

Fearful, not good, 21: 5; God's just requirement, 1117: 6, 7, 8, 9; great curse the result of turning from, 3622: 10; humility renders it possible, 2228: 5-11; "If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them," 1802; Imperfect, of, 1568: 10, 11; is most thoroughly tested by suffering, 3591: 1543: 7; learned by suffering, 3591: 1-3; love and heart-harmony the tests at end of Millennium, 1773: 3, 12; means cheerful endurance, 4910: 1-3; more acceptable than sacrifice, 5847.

Of: Christ won life for us, 624: 9, 18-23; royal priesthood tested, 4207: 10; 4208; Saul to heavenly vision, 2823-2825; women to husbands, Scriptural teaching on, 2724: 1-3.

Proved faith of Abram, 2847: 5, 7, 8; quivering includes activity of, 124: 1-3, 5-8; required in Millennium to be absolute, 456: 3, 5.

Scriptural meaning of the word, 4569: 15; "submit yourselves to every ordinance of man in," 1553: 3-5; test of love, 5082: 12, 13.

To:

BE: Final test at close of Millennium, 2331: 1; required individually at close of Millennium, 5240: 14.

GOD: Dependent upon faith in him, 3936: 4, 9; not compulsory, 770: 2, 3; precedes obedience to earthly powers, 4317: 7-9; the only means of gaining life, 1896: 11-19.

God's will the test of our relationship to him, 5939: 11-13.

PARENTS: Important, 2024: 4, 5, 14; is source of true prosperity, 2053: 12.

Powers that be, 409: 13.

THE LORD: More of, acceptable than sacrifice, 5431: 1-7; not now compulsory, 5520: 6, 9-11.

Truth, 49: 10; 78: 4; voice of the Lord, 3163: 5-7, 11, 12.

Warning of, in King Saul's course, 1888: 10-13; why the church needs how to learn how, 5890: 3, 4.

With marriages: And disputes! impossible, 5855: 13; 5856: 1; unaccept-

able, 4929: 12.

And: Knowledge, 85: 3; sacrifice, required of all overcomers, 4715: 12, 13; 4716: 1, 2.

See Love.

**OBEDIENCE:** Only shall live forever, 1107: 8.

**OBJECT:** And Manner of Our Lord's Return, first publication by Brother Russell, 3822: 1.

**OBLIGATION:** Of God to save human race, There is no, 2127: 7.

**OBLIGATIONS:** Of reformed thief, 804; receiving the truth does not release from, 5498: 1-5.

**OBOLIVION:** And Annihilation differentiated, 5327: 2-4, 16-18.

**OBSERVATION:** Kingdom cometh not with, 793: 6; 794: 1, 2, 9.

**OBSSESSION:** Demon, see Demon Obsession.

**OBSTACLES:** To faith in Millennium, 1092: 3-6.

**OBSTINACY:** Not necessarily a firm will, 5653: 9; vs. constancy, 954: 16.

**OCULT:** Phenomena understood only by Bible students, 4351: 4-15; powers under divine direction distinguished from occult powers, 5637: 8-14; teachings, demons are spreading, 270: 8.

**OCULTISM:** Church not instructed through, 5637: 12-14; destroys faith in Bible, 650: 12; is demonism, 1992: 6-9; spreading in London, 4195: 11, 15, 16; two sources of, 5271: 17; 5671: 12-14.

What calls us to resist that which is akin to, 6385: 3; will guard against, 4548: 1-3, 18-19.

**OCCUPATION:** Of consecrated to be chosen for spiritual advantages, 5358: 4, 9, 10.

**ODD:** Pictures: Pictured by rocks, 36: 6; Pope puts, under his ban (1895), 1759: 12, 13.

**ODIUM:** Attached to the truth, why permitted, 3468: 6.

**OFFENSE:** Caution to carefulness in not giving, 5774: 1-3, 9, 10; Jesus a rock of, 173: 17; 2658: 8; not to be taken easily, 3594: 1, 2; 4978: 4; to be ignorant where none is meant, 2396: 1.

**OFFERING:** In righteousness, they shall offer an, 3867: 7, 8; meat, in type and antitype, 84: 3-7; ware, type and antitype, 73: 11-14; 2271: 1, 2; word used in two senses, 4867: 9, 10.

**OFFERINGS:** Sacrificial, type and antitype explained, 4545, 4546; to the Lord by the consecrated, 3703: 10-14.

**OFFICE:** Holding in civil life is it proper for the saints? 1531: 3, 4, 14; not every member has same, 733: 7.

**OFFICES:** Successful colporturing in (Letter), 5713: 1-5, 9-12.

**OFFICIALS:** Of the law its violators, 4548: 5, 11.

**OFFICIALNESS:** A menace to new creation, 3061: 8.

**OIL:** Anointing, in antitype, 134: 10; 6307: 2; give us of your, 3868: 7-9; 5523: 4-6, 12.

**Holy Anointing:** Typical features in connection with, 4099, 4093; used on priests and kings of Israel, 5549: 1, 2.

Increase of the widow's cruse of, 558: 7; 3430, 3431.

Of holy spirit: Anoints our heads, 3270: 8; essential to standing, 3868: 5-9; illuminating and comforting, 3435: 10; 11; thou anointest my head with, 4286: 9, 10.

Used as type of holy spirit throughout Scriptures, 183: 1; 2225: 1, 2; 3431: 8, 9; what it typifies, 84: 6, 7; 134: 10; and coal trusts scored by N. Y. American, 3073, 3074.

**ONIMENT:** Anointing the Lord with, 2448: 2, 3.

**OLD:** Age, Solomon's, vivid pen picture of, 1533: 3-8, 14, 15.

**Man:** Human will pictured as, 5685: 6, 13; mortification of, typified by fall of Jericho, 4070: 4-6, 9-11.

**P.T. OFF:** How, 1214; new creature predominates, 4894, 4895; 5221: 1, 2, 8-10.

We have put off the, 6347: 1-3.

**OLIVE:** Branch endow are symbols of peace, 2237: 5.

**OMNIPOTENCE:** Jehovah not now in every matter exercising his, 1780: 15-20; 1781: 1-5; no such thing in love of, 3226: 6; of God not exercised now, 1272: 2, 7, 9-11; one of Jehovah's attributes, 5210: 3-5.

**OMNIPRESENCE:** Of God: A false theory, 5547: 10-13; Jehovah not taught in Bible, 5210: 1, 2.

**OMRI:** Unscrupulous but successful king, 3399: 2, 3.

**ONE:** Even as Jesus and Father are, disciples to be, 3553: 8, 4, 6; missplicing of text, we are, 3534: 1, 2, 8.

Baptism refers to consecration, 3358: 8, 9.

God: Not a Trinity, 389: 5-9, 11, 12; to us there is, 714: 735; 4107: 1, 2.

Hope, we are all called in, 3634: 7-11; 3835: 1-2; hundred years old, child shall die, 1772: 1-10; taken, other left, 4347: 5, 6.

Thing: Have I desired of the Lord, 1915: 6, 4; Paul did, 478: 10-14; work of consecrated, 3200: 1-4.

**ONENESS:** In Christ, 68: 7.

Of: Body members, 2481: 8-8; 5212, 5213.

**CHRIST:** And church, 827: 7-17; pictured by pyramid, 271: 1, 2, 9.

**FATHER:** And SON: 80: 8; 1; is to sentiment, 861: 8, 9.

Head and body, 2718: 18; Jesus and the Father is in spirit, 3553: 3, 4, 6; mind in the Lord, exhortation to, 3127: 8-10; the divine family, 3180, 3181.

**OPEN:** Pace beholding the Lord with, 3459, 3460; stop effect on Socialism, 3568: 9-14.

**OPERA:** "Christus" commended (1895), 1838: 9-12; 1839: 1.

**OPPIATES:** Editor's view on use of, 2544: 14; forced upon China by Britain, 4799: 14-21; 4877: 15, 17.

**OPINIONS:** And judging differentiated, 4799: 14-21.

**OPIMUM:** And Bibles, Christendom's gift to China, 4799: 14-21.

**OPPOSITIONS:** Of God's purposes always thwarted, 4283: 5, 8; Society urged to co-operate with it again, 6202: 10; truth, how we treat, 4483: 7-10; Watch Tower again thwarted, 4283: 5, 8.

Willful, do not waste time with, 507: 7.

**OPPORTUNITIES:** For Service: 942: 11, 12; 943: 1, 5, 6; why denied, 2412: 3.

Increase responsibilities, 5386: 16; 5387: 2, 3.

**OPPORTUNITY:** Universal: 1261: 10, 11; as taught in Presbyterian creed, 1309: 22, 23; 1310: 1-5.

**OPPOSITION:** Our proper attitude toward, 2850: 1-3.

**OPPOSERS:** Answer to open letter sent out by (1899), 4582: 8-13, 15-28; between Catholic orders and Catholic clergy, 2062: 8, 9, 12, 13; Brother Russell's attitude toward, 1192: 9, 18; how Christ Jesus met, 1735; inevitable increase of activity in God's service, 1736: 12; Jewish to Brother Russell's message abroad, 4801, 4802; letters of encouragement to those meeting, 1843: 15, 25-28; more effectual, coming from the religious element, 4583: 8, 9; proper attitude toward, 1736: 12; replies to, to make further to, 816.

11: replying to attacks of, in newspapers, 1852: 7.

To: Jesus came from the clergy of his day, 3316: 2.

**THE:** Light chiefly from nominal Christians, 5719: 8-10; vow and new covenant to teaching, 4326, 4327.

**THUPE:** 431: 1-2; advantageous, 4418: 5, 8, 9; by clergy, 325: 1-4, 12; how to handle, 340: 2, 5, 10, 12; often from leaders, 3405: 5, 6; often the result of ignorance, 5145: 2-9; sometimes evidences sincerely, 212: 1.

**POSITIONS:** Shifting of 1894 discussed, 1659-1667; to harvest work fruitful of good, 3883: 9-11.

**POSITIONS:** Cause of uprisings, 743: 3-7.

Of: Jews kept them to their faith, 742: 9; laboring class, 3329: 17; the poor by wealthy unwise, 5723: 10-12.

And fear, no portion of the saints, 3051: 5, 6.

**ORATORY:** See Speaking, Public.

**ORDAINED:** All the spirit-begetten are divinely, 5363: to preach, all Christians are, 646: 3-8.

**ORDER:** Among the royal priesthood, 1137: 6, 7.

In God's: Arrangements, 576: 2; universe, 627: 8, 9; man and woman, 1548-1551.

Resurrection to be in, 62: 11, 12; social of today doomed, and Brother Russell, 6091: 9, 10, 21, 22; 6092: value of, 833: 18.

**ORDERS:** And Money Orders, should be sent to Society, not to individuals, 5822: 15.

**ORINATION:** Clergy, their right to preach, 64: 4; false views respecting, 5943: 9; 5944: 4-6; fraudulent, Methodism, 986: 1-3; human and

divine, 240: 13-16; laying on of hands no longer proper, 1956; ministerial, 85: 2-4; never instituted by apostles, 3005: 8.

**OF:**

**BROTHER RUSSELL:** Explained, 5807: 6-9, 13-15; 5808: 1-3; two-fold, 6159: 22.

Brethren, recognizing the, 5447: 5-8; church to preach, 241: 4-16.

**GOUS:** Not to be confused by Doctors of Divinity, 2098: 3-8; sufficient for all Christian teachers, 5971: 9-12.

Protestant ministers sought, from Episcopal Bishops, 6425: 5-11.

Origin of, 321: 11-20.

To be effective must be of divine origin, 1640: 1-4; come from Church of England, 4690: 1, 2.

**PREACH:** Not the laying on of hands, 2141: 1; the Scriptural, 4360: 3-6. True and false views respecting, 5382: 8, 16; 5363; 5543: 16-18; 5544; would today be denied to Jesus, 980: 8.

**ORGANISM:** Consciousness of, is no proof of perfection, 2787: 3; limits degree of life, 278: 10.

**ORGANIZATION:** Master quality among men, 1162: 11; name of our, 584: 6-8, 14, 15.

**OF:** Churches under leaders detrimental, 4199: 7; 4200: 1; labor element, 708: 10-15, 26, 27; local classes, 836: 1-9, 12-16; new system, 459: 13-17; Watch Tower Bible & Tract Society, 6012: 9-10; work by Brother Russell previous to his death, 6001: 1.

Saints should be as separate as possible from all earthly, 1285: 1-3, 9-15; visible, unnecessary in gospel age harvest, 1743: 8-10.

**ORTHODOX:** Careless use of word, 2646: 4, 7, 2647.

**ORTHODOXY:** A hindrance to truth, 674, 675; infinitely said to be the living variety, 1307: 7-10; Ingersoll on, 673: 12, 13; living and dead varieties explained, 1307: 6-11; unorthodox, 392: 8; and alliance, 64: 13-16; vs. Bible, 802, 803.

See Infidelity.

**OSTRACISM:** Always follows acceptance of the Lord, 3520: 6-12.

**OUJIA:**

Board: Dangerous to use the, 6334: 6, 7; led truth brother astray for two years, 5024: 14-22; snare of the Fowler (Letter), 6061: 5-7, 10-14.

And Planchette, demand for the, greater than supply of, 6334: 6, 7.

**OUTGOINGS:** And Incomings, Lord will preserve our, 4053: 3, 8.

**OUTLINE:** Of plan of ages necessary, 10: 11.

**OUTLOOK:**

Upon the: World for (1911), 4735, 4736; World War in fall of (1915), 5790-5792.

**OVERCHARGED:** With cares of life, 565, 566: 2129: 6, 10, 11.

**OVERCOMERS:** Ancient worthies were faithful, but not, 5074: 11-15; called by new name, 237: 8; noble examples of, 1041.

To be clothed in white raiment, 5377: 2, 11-14; 5665, 5666; have the simplicity of children, 4858: 1-3; receive a white stone, 5113: 3, 4, 10.

See Brethren; Bride of Christ; Christ, Body of; Christian; Christians; Church, True; Elect; Elijah Class; God, Sons of; Little Flock; New Creation; New Creature; Priesthood, Royal; Saints; The Christ.

**OVERCOMING:** By permitting God to work in us, 3986: 7-9; consecration is not, 4153: 10, 15; dependent upon humility and faith, 2035: 10; faith in Jesus' strength, 778: 4-6; foes of antitypical Canaan, 5296: 6, 10-15; means to be dead with Christ, 1253, 1254: 1, 12, 13; of the church how it is similar to Jesus', 5473: 1-3, 9, 10; required by all who have the holy spirit, 3631: 7-9; would be impossible without trials, 4468: 1, 2; world, 374: 9; 1719: 9.

See Consecration.

**OVER-EATING:** Simple diet would prevent, 3781: 5, 8.

**OVERLAND:** Monthly, publishing Brother Russell's articles, 4363: 17, 27.

**OVERPRODUCTION:** A menace to peace, 720: 4.

**OVERSEER:** Meaning of bishop, applied to elders, 1957: 1, 4.

**OVERSEERS:** Duties and responsibilities of, 3174: 3173; honor those who labor as, 4184: 1-5; of flock of God, 373: 3; take heed to themselves first, then the flock, 4458: 13, 14; 4459: 1-3.

**OVERSIGHT:** Of babes in Christ exempted by Paul, 2175: 2, 3.

**OVERTHROW:**

Of: Kingdoms in trouble, 815: 7-12; Satan's Kingdom, 774: 7.

**OVERTHROWING:** The work of God for man's sake, 6324, 6325.

**OWE:**

No man anything but love, 3180: 1, 2; 6313: 9-11; is wisdom from above, 2241: 3.

**OWN:** Ye are not your, 2098: 7, 9; 2099: 8.

**OK:** Knoweth his owner, the ass his master's crib, 4044: 1-4.

**OYSTERS:** Pearls are troubles made beautiful, 1756: 5, 6.

**PAGANISM:** Mixed with Christianity, 359: 4-10; ritualism the modern form of, 1990-1993.

**PAGANS:** View of death, 1080: 6-10.

See Heathen.

**PAGE:** Bro. presidency refused by (Letter), 6179: 5-10.

**PAIN:** Effect of the mind over, 2013: 4-8; slaughtered animals suffer little, 2640: 9-13.

**PAIN:** The Calvary, forerunner of modern "higher ethics", 1784: 10, 11.

**PALESTINE:**

Account of: The Hebrew invasion of, found in the Tel-el-Amarna tablets in Egypt, 1852; Pastor Russell's 1911 visit to, 4822.

System prepared for the Jews' return, 5680: 4-6, 10-12; Brother Russell suggests a new government for (1891), 1842; charter sought for, 2897: 10, 11, 16, 17; colonies of Jews in, 2290: 9, 10; colonization of, 424: 4; edict of Sultan, August 1891, forbade Jews to settle in, 1918: 9; effect of, in, 6057: 9-19; Eastern Protectorate of, 989: 3; enterprises of England in, 520: 1, 2; eventually for Jews, says Zangwill, 3245: 5-7; fertile and ready for future work, 4753: 3-6; first visited by Brother Russell (1892), 5979: 8.

For Jews: 84: 10; 101: 6, 7; 102: 1, 218: 8; 3837: 5-9; a dim hope of (1896), 2078: 10-12; favored by England, 3128: 11; obstacles in way of, 2946: 17, 18; prophecy fulfillment in re, 4811: 8-11.

Historical influence of, 469: 4; home of the Jews, 173: 4, 5, 9; hopes of Zionism in re restoration of, 6316: 15, 19; impressions during Brother Russell's tour of (1891), 1380, 1381; 1389, 1390; 1394; 1400, 1401; in hands of Jewish commission on Passover of 1918, 8231: 8; increasing price of real estate around (1890-1893), 1563: 2; influential Jews aid in recovering, 3081: 14-20; international relation of, 519: 7, 9; invasion of by Hebrews told on Egyptian tablets, 1852; Israel returning to (1893), 1514.

Jewish: Colonies springing up in, 4523: 19-21; colonization plans for, in 1894, 1707; kingdom proposed for, in 1891, 1293; university in Jerusalem planned (1893), 1848.

Jews return to, 83: 2-8, 9-15; Joseph Rabinowitz proposes to move there from Kischenev (1896), 1918: 6; mineral wealth of, 2876: 14-18; mortgage on, held by Rothschild, 44: 10; no refuge in time of trouble, 2934: 4, 5; of Solomon's day, size of, 6316: 18.

Open to the Jews Again (1893), 1563: 14; hailed by Canadian conference, 4056: 8, 9; 4057.

Or Canaan, its former prosperity, 3085: 7, 8; picture of Bible Students in, 4678; population of, in Jesus' day and now, 333: 5; probable manner of destruction of ancient city, in 1529: 1, 2; progress in and around Jerusalem (1895 report), 1786: 10, 11; promised by God to Jews (Amos: 9:15), 2124: 6-10; railways under construction (1893), 1589: 14; restitution work in (1889 report), 1267: 8, 354: 8, 9; 353: 520: 1-2; prophesied, 615: 11, 12; to Jews, 512: 4, 5, 12, 13.

Resurrection of the Hebrew language in, 1980: 15; return of Jews to, 93: 14, 15; 340: 5, 9; 1464; Rothschild to establish Jewish colonies in, 1491: 5; Rothschild's purchase of land in, 1374; seeking a charter for, 2897: 10, 11, 16, 17; seventy years desolation of, 1372, 9-17; 1373: 1-4; 1974: 20; 1875: 17, 13; 1978: 12; 1991: 1; 2509: 7; 4669: 8; 4870: 1; 6138: 13; 6139: 1.

See Jewish nation, 512: 4, 5, 12, 13; freed from Turks, 2058: 3; recreated as a Jewish State by League of Nations, 6404: 1-4, 8-11.

Turks encourage immigration by Jews into, 4521: 11; under reconstruction

by Jews, 4078: 24-29; Vatican interested in, 298: 8; when the Jews will possess, 6166: 12; 6157: 1-5, 10-13.

Witnesses progress: (1895), 1769: 10, in, 3585.

See Jerusalem.

**PALIMPSEST:** See Manuscript.

**PALMS OF ELIM:** Seventy, antitypical significance of, 4011: 2.

**PAIN:** At intervals of 20 years in U. S., 3449: 20; caused by false values placed upon stock, 3117: 10, 12.

**OF 1908:** Brought forth anarchistic utterances, 4144: 5-18; its cause and remedy, 4134: 8, 13, 14; 4135: 1, 2.

**PRELATES:** By Mr. Spreckles, 4671: 1-14; for 1911, 3800: 9-12.

**PAIN:** Cause of, 4111: 2-7.

**PAINFUL:** Christ's suffering another name for, 4471, 4472; taught by Episcopal Bishop, 2152: 4, 9-11, 21.

**PAPACY:** 54: 5-18; acknowledged "mother" of Protestantism, 1215: 13; allied with capital in class struggle, 834; anti-Catholic orders in U. S. claimed voting strength of 6,315, 000 (1896), 1835: 12-16; The Combs, the man of sin, the son of perdition is, 1991: 10-12; 1992, 1993; anti-papal attitude among the Italians (1891), 1376: 3, 4, 7; appreciates friendship of Church of England, 6044: 6; Archbishop Ireland's "patriotic" words at Rome, 1784: 3-8; as system, 3117: 10, 12; 45: 5.

Attempts of: At union with Protestantism (1896), 1859: 20-23; to control the Greek Church, 1858.

Attitude of, toward Protestantism: 1488: 3; contrasted with "Protestant" attitude toward her, 1776: 8-10; toward the Knights of Pythias, 460: 10; Fellowes and Sons of Temperance (1895), 1759: 12, 13; Bible proscribed by, 278: 6, 7, 12-16.

**Birth:**

AND: Growth of, 3577: 11-13; 3579; rapid rise of, 5910: 13, 5911.

Of under Constantine, 513 A. D., 306: 10.

Greweries of, (in 1895), 1863: 6; by the Council of Baltimore, gave Catholics permission to read the Bible, why? 1791: 1-5; canonization of saints by, 1139; Catholic priests and Protestant D. D.'s in Bay City sign a compact (1895), 1766: 3-8; statistics of, paid for by public tax, 1232; church statistics of the U. S. (1893), 1515.

... OF, 305: 9-20; Pope alone can pronounce a social "pope vobiscum", 1791: 15; to be earth's ruler, 6424: 7-10.

Clergy: And laity unscriptural terms, 1589: 5-8, 13; 1809: 1-3, 11; have the advantage, 1129: 9-12; responsible for the, 1134: 18; 1353: 1-7.

Comments on public schools, 1180; control of New York City by the (1894), 1682; control of true Catholicism, 219: 15; 355: 13-18; deceives by her works, 743: 9-13; defines "venial and mortal sins", 1249: 2; demands of, in Spain, 2539: 1, 2, 11.

Denies: Christ, 639: 3, 6-8; ransom, 744: 2.

Described as the "beast" of Revelation 17: 12, 13, 6192: 10.

Designs: On America, disclosed by Father Chiquely, 1517; to control all public offices, from President to policeman, 1517: 5, 9.

Destruction of, 307: 12-19; did not start Sunday observance, 1446: 10-14; 1447: 1; 1727: 4-10; 1733: 3-6; disruption in ranks of (1895), 1859: 3; efforts of, to get absolute control of the people (1895), 1858: 12-15; encyclical of Pope Leo XIII (1894), 1704; errors brought into Bible by, 278: 7; examined by a lawyer, 1049: 10; head of Dragon (Rome), 306: 19; founded by clergy, 1134: 18; 1135: 1-7; founder of Christianity, 5853: 5, 7, 8; France recalls representative and makes laws against (1896), 1941: 9-11; fraudulent claims of, 853: 4, 5; historians on indulgences, 1682: 6, 8.

How: Her clergy control people, 1138: 13.

IT: Canonizes "saints", 1139; in the "mother of harlots", 1215: 12.

Illustration of love of, for Protestants, 1632: 1-4.

Is: American politics, 632: 7; (1889), active in India, 1131: 6, 7; England in 1888, 1022: 6; Protestantism, 926.

Indulgences: 1116: 10; 1129: 12; leopard brand of Revelation 13, 318; looked to Emperor William for temporal control, 2369: 8-13.

Love of, for: Bible and Protestants, 1050; the poor and ignorant, 1765: 6-9.

Man of Sin, 143: 5; 305; 638: 18, 19; 639: 3082; Marigold's Defensor Pacis against the, 3577: 11-13; (a) menace, 1207: 5, 12; mentioned in Presbyterian creed, 1311: 13-15; (her) methods of stamping out the Bible, 2012: 3; 2013: 2; Millennial reign to past according to view of, 54: 12.

Protestantism: 1116: 10; 1743: 18; harlot churches, 743: 10.

New Testament not dictated by, 560: 1-5, 10; object of its clergy, 1136: 11, 12; observance of Sunday not the mark of the beast, 1446: 5, 10-14; offers indulgence for confession or communion of Protestants (1895), 1824: 9-11; 1825: 2, 10; one reason for power of, 1129: 9-12; opposes labor organizations, 834: 6-7; ordination of kings by, 382: 6, 10; origin and rise of, 3984, 3985; originated false theory of hell, 553: 1, 2; overthrow of, 609-511: (her) own power to furnish, 101: 6, 7; Pan-American convention of religious progress (1895), 1770: 6-8; Papal jubilee for release of souls in Purgatory, 1376: 7; persecuted true church, 307: 1-8; persecuting Protestants in 1888, 1029: 13.

Policy of: Changes in each country according to need, 2308: 13-19; in United States no longer liberal, 2081: 7; 2062.

Pope: Advises Catholics in the United States to be examples of virtue (1895), 1769: 13-15; is very solicitous of the salvation of Protestants (1895), 1769: 14, 15.

Pope's: Blessings bring disaster, 1859: 12-14; encyclical to the Roman Church in the United States (1895), 1769: 13-15; 1770: 1-5.

Power of, 319: 4-11; prefers the position of Arbitrator, 1765: 5; press of probability untrue, 6374: 9-13; "Catholic Church is an arsenal", 1757: 7; proofs that it is Anti-Christ, 1010; proposes to purchase the freedom of Rome for the Pope (1895), 1870: 7, 8.

Protestantism: About as bad as, 1189: 2-4; no longer proper term, 1448: 1498.

Purpose: To subvert the world, vs. Roman Catholics (1895), 1805: 4-8; purpose of, in teaching purgatory, 554: 13; real holy institution — In Millennium, 1469: 9; 1471: 13; reasons for the separation of the Greek Catholic Church from, 1740: 16-18; recognized Protestantism, 1740: 17; referred to by Wall St. Journal as "international nuisance", 6192: 7, 8; reigned forty-two months, 319: 3; removed Bishop Keane from Washington College, 2081, 2062; requires since 1890, twelve months in parochial school, 1241: 3, 4; rise of, in power, 1093: 9-12; resurrection of demon worship, 1990-1993; Roman Catholic liquor dealers in Philadelphia (1895), 1765: 10-15; sale of indulgences by, 553: 7, 8, 13-16.

Satan's: Counterfeit, 760: 2; masterpiece, 1668: 14; 1687: 1.

Secret: Societies of, are well-drilled militia, 1558: 14, 15; seeking for increased temporal power through World War, 6192: 7-10.

Sacks: To control U. S. by the ballot, 1517: 5, 9; exact titles, 1028: 6.

Senator's view of, 1213: 1-4; signs of disintegration — Independent American Catholic Church (1894) 1700; aims of, 183: 6, 8-10; six sacrilegious views of, concerning the Bible, 2012: 18-26; (her) society for delivering "the poor souls in purgatory", 1392; source of Protestant clergy, 1138: 14; sources removed, 553: 8, 13-16; specimen of their love for Protestants, the Bible, American flag, and public schools, 1839: 9, 10, 14-17; spotted character of, 994-998; stamping her character on U. S. government, 2168: 4-6; sympathies of, with Central Powers during World War, 6374: 17; 6375: 1-5.



11-18; waiting upon God, 3784:2.  
In tribulation, 1721: 6.  
Essential in running the Christian's race, 5319: 12-17; exemplified by Abraham, 2857: 1; exercise of, in Berean classes, 4008: 7; 4009: 1-5; experience and hope, parts of character development, 1888: 18, 19; final test of, 5850: 11-13; 6248: 3, 4; good and bad motives for manifestation of, 6261: 10-12; how to develop, 6261: 3-5; "Let patience have her perfect work," 1721; manifestation of love, 2204: 2.  
Meaning: Of the word to the world, 2790: 10; to Christians, 2791: 3.  
Means cheerful in receiving the promise, 3245: 9; 3248: 5; "Rest in the Lord and wait patiently for him," 1840: 7-9; self-examination in, 1114: 11; test after harvest is over, 6428: 12; 6429: 9; 6430: 3; we are not to be disappointed when the test of endurance is applied, 1759: 18; what it is, 1628: 2-6; why we should have, 5938: 2-9.  
23; with our weaknesses should be limited, 5850: 8; word of my: I will keep them, because thou hast kept the, 5718: 3, 4; and long suffering not to be confused, 6260: 8.  
See Endurance; Humility.  
**PATMONS:** Apostle John a convict on the Isle of, 1598: 11, 12; meaning of word, 529: 2.  
**PATON:**  
Mr. J. W.: Erroneous views on ransom, 482; rejected talmudic teachings in 1881, 3825: 2-6.  
**PATRIARCHAL:** Age.  
**PATRIOTISM:** Archbishop Ireland's words of, at Rome, 1784: 3-6; Christian's attitude toward, 2001: 31; 2002: 1-3, 8-10; encouraged through fear of re- volution, 5518: 4-6; factor in holding nations together, 5516: 6; of Moses un- equalled, 5298: 5-8; often misnamed, 539: 3; pure, the privilege of the people, 1563: 10; Saint Paul's power, 4692: 1; specimen of Papal love for the flag, 1839: 9, 10, 14-17; true and false de- fined, 6241: 6-9; what is true, 2001: 31; 2002: 1-3, 8-10.  
**PATTEY:** J. N., death of Brother (1906), 3860: 1, 2, 9, 10.  
**PATTERNS:** All nations should be a, of earnest endeavor to copy Christ, 1886: 1, 8; changed by watching the perfect, 3738: 7-9.  
**PATTON:** Dr. F. L., denounces the new Christianity, 3802: 15-21.  
**PAUL:** Accomplishments of, 478: 7-9; ad- vantages of, as a man, 6442: 3, 4, 14; (his) argument in support of Israel's part in the new covenant, 4497: 9-12; As: An acute logician, 1589: 6, 10, 11; 1560: 1; one born before due time, saw Jesus, 5035: 1, 2.  
At: Corioth, 1557; Ephesus, 1558; 4432: 4-8; Rome, 1550.  
Becoming a Christian: Harmony of various accounts of, 2117: 8, 7.  
Before: Agrippa, 1568; Felix, 1564.  
Sids the Ephesian elders farewell at Miletus, 1558.  
Birth of: Natural and spiritual, 152: 2; under divine inspiration, 4197: 4.  
Blissness: A thorn in the flesh, 2118: 3; removed by Ananias, 4356: 1-12.  
Brought: Gospel to Athenians, 4409, 4410; to Antioch to serve Christians, 4358: 2, 10.  
Carrying the gospel into Macedonia, 4399, 4400; solution of, developed by experience, 2191: 13; changed under the influence of the holy spirit, 5637: 8-11.  
Character of: Beautiful, 1232; sublime, 1558: 5-7, 11, 12.  
Charge of, to Timothy, 1127, 1128; chief of apostles, 550: 10-18; 5822: 2-3; "From his mother's womb," 2823: 2-3; 3987: 6, 7; 4356: 4-6; to succeed Judas, 550: 5; 1523: 1, 2. (the) Christian vs. Saul the persecutor, 4258: 20; 4240: 3-5; circumlocution of Timothy advised by, 2115: 7, 8; 3022: 3, 4; clergy duty of inspiration, 1419: 3; comforted by the brethren, 4507: 2, 3; concession of, to Jerusalem church brought trial, 4484: 9; 4485: 1; con-

secrated before converted, 953: 9; con- sidered his yoke easy, 1981: 13, 14.  
Conversion of: Not correct, 317: 1; to Christianity, 551: 1-3; 1444: 2824: 3-6; 2989, 2970; 4355: 8-11. Could wish himself accused for his brethren, 4692: 1-3-8; counsel of, to elders, 2221: 9-24; counted all things dross, 478: 10-14; courage of, amidst most violence, 4408: 5, 7; conducted in Acts 21: 20-28; was not compromising the truth, 1528: 12-14; 1527: 1, 2; death of, was by beheading, 2229: 3. Defense of: Against charges of false brethren, 4517, 4518; before Felix examined, 5194: 8-10; 3195: 1-5.  
Deserved: Laym of the Jews, 5953: 3, 4, 10-12; denounced by higher critics, 3481: 4, 5, 8; describes man's fall into sin, 2719: 4; description of personal appearance of, 2989: 1; desire of, 1018-1020.  
Did not: Beg money from churches, 2211: 10; believe in Trinity, 2199: 6, 8.  
Disregard of, with Barnabas, 1545: 17; 1546: 1, 2; discouraged and sick yet faithful, 4418: 3-5.  
Disrespect of: At Corinth, 3148: 8, 9; offered by a vision, 4413: 3, 10-12.  
Disservice of: At Athens, 1557; on Mars Hill, 1557: 5, 10-17.  
Divine supervision of his birth, 4197: 4; early life and parentage of, 4355: 2-7; earnest desire of, 1018-1020; 1827; education and training of, 2117: 3-5; effort of, to gain Christ, 478: 10-14; eloquence of, before governors, 646: 10-12; Elymas blinded by, as rebuke, 2141: 6; 4380: 7, 8; emphatically taught the fall of Adam, 1794: 8-18.  
Epistle of, to the Ephesians analyzed, 2220, 2221; Philipians indicates their high development, 5810: 5-7.  
Epistles of, some written while a prisoner, 3208: 4.  
Example of: An encouragement, 1558: 5-7, 11, 12.  
IN: Decision of character, 2951: 2; endurance, 6130: 3, 7, 8; faithfulness through good and evil report, 1714: 1-3, 9; God-like love of, 419: 2, 7; humility and patience, 5938: 1-4; rejoicing in the Lord always, 1558: 8; singleness of purpose, 478: 7-14.  
To elders and pilgrims today, 5987: 18; 5988: 1-4.  
Execution of, when? 1570: 10; exhortation of, to elderly men, 2733: 4, 7; 9; experiences of, at Lystra, 1471: 5, 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of the Lord by a dream, 3144: 4; 3145: 8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
First: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Messias law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 2-11.  
Formerly a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
Given: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1-2.  
God's chosen vessel, 4356: 4-8; guided of

**PEARL:** Is a trouble made beautiful, 1750: 5, 6.

**PEARLS:** Cost before swine, 2590: 1.

**PELLAGRA:** Recommended cure for (Letter), 5937: 6-9.

**PENALTY:** Is death a consequence or a, 1893-1895.

**Of Sin:**

**NOT:** Life in misery, 1449: 9-11; torture, 392: 11.

**Of the fallen angels:** No less severe than man's, 1882: 7, 14; restraint and confinement, 1880: 4, 11-13.

**Upon Adam is death,** 381: 2; 1477: 4; 5; utter extinction, 1177: 2, 3.

**See** Sin, Wages of.

**PENNY:** Brother Russell's views on, 6003: 8; 6193: 8, 7; is kingdom honors, 6149: 13, 14; seventh volume, 6149: 13, 14.

**PENSIONS:** France in the lead in the matter of granting old-age (1895), 1819: 4, 5.

**PENTATEUCH:** Laws of spiritual Israel not the law of the, 3080: 4, 6; written largely by Moses, 691: 2, 3; 935: 8.

**PENTECOST:** Beginning of the church, 1418: 5-7, 10-12; disciples became sons of God at, 5623: 3-7, 10; new covenant ratified at (1885 view), 788: 8; not the Lord's return, 588: 2.

**Of:** Human redemption, 6224: 3, 4; the Jewish harvest, 6148: 14, 15; 6149: 8.

**Significance of,** 2819: 4; 4307: 4-8; 5830, 5831.

**PENTECOSTAL:** Movement, truth delivered her from the (Letter), 5278: 7, 8, 14, 16; sermon, 1894: 10; brought 3000 believers, 4308; 5831, 5832.

**PEOPLE:** Come my, hide thyself until the indignation be overpast, 1787, 1788; controlled by clergy, 1136: 11-13; 1137: 1-5; kept in subjection by aristocracy and clergy, 1605: 7, 9-14; Lord's, delivered in the time of trouble, 2820: 1.

**Peculiar:** In what sense the church are, 1567; 2128: 2; 3621: 3-5; zealous of good works, 5461: 7-14.

**Satisfied and dissatisfied,** 743: 1-7, 11-15; selected for Christ's name, 48: 3; "shall be my people, thy," 5614: 6; 5618: 1.

**PEOPLES:** Pulpit Ass'n, why organized. Its board of directors named, 6162: 13, 20.

**PERCEPTION:** Part of, in the development of a sound mind, 6282: 9-14.

**See** Mind.

**PERDITION:** "We are not of them that draw back into," 1798: 13; 1799: 1, 2; see of, see Antichrist.

**PERFECT:** Ancient worthies through church to be made, 2035: 4; as your Father in heaven, 3307: 3, 7; 3339: 4, 5, 7-9; God's ways are, 3336, 3337; how Christ was made so through suffering, 1807: 2-11; mankind not made instantly, in resurrection, 1280: 5, 6, 1261: 1-13; spirits of just men made, 2709: 1-8; 10-12.

**PERFECTED:** And sanctified through one offering, 4390: 3-5, 8-10; through suffering, 4750: 12-15.

**PERFECTING:** Attained through submission to fiery experiences, 5778, 5779; brute force no evidence of, 2787: 3; condition of life eternal, 1220: 6-8.

**Does not:** Consist in coarseness of organs, 2787: 3; give the right to everlasting life, 5089: 1-3.

**Woman:** How it was lost, 2535, 2536; given up by church, 859: 13, 10; impossible at present, 718: 10; in Millennium attained by individual effort, 4991: 18; includes combativeness, 3928: 2; Jesus reached only plane of human, 196: 5, 9; lost to race, 603: 4-6; love is bond of, 2202: 3-5; man restored to, 269; mental, moral, physical, 104: 6.

**Not:** Attained until Millennium, 759: 11; in flesh, 162: 2, 3.

**How relates to will or intention,** 5101: 9.

**Of:**

**Adam:** 465: 1; and Eve, its loss, 778: 18-22.

**Being:** is not perfection of character, 1807: 5; 3631: 4-6.

**CHARACTER:** Essential to saints, 2754, 2755; more than, of organism, 5074: 1, 7, 8; precede crystalization, 5080-5082; what constitutes, 4611: 6, 7, 12, 4812.

**Earth and mankind waiting for the church,** 5058: 7-9.

**HEART:** meaning of, 6440: 2, 11; 6441: 1-4; required of church, 3267: 3; required of overcomers, 4663: 7-9.

Human race lost and restored, 2535, 2536.

**JESUS:** 463: 1-3, 12-14, 16-18; as human being did not reveal spiritual things, 5137: 4-13; born of woman, 776, 777; his beauty, 104: 1-5; not in giant strength, 2787: 3; not increased by his sacrifice, 5079: 3-5; pictured by seamless robe, 2315: 5; through suffering, 518, 514.

**Love in the heart is possible,** 4837: 8, 9; organism not necessary to trial for life, 4985, 4986.

**Proofs of restitution to,** 412: 16, 17; 413; required of Jesus as the life-giver, 4941: 5-7; restitution to, 334: 1-7, 9-14; restoration of race to, 37: 1-27, 184, 185; resurrection implied, 360, 361; sanctification will not bring us human, 6126: 14, 15.

**Standard:** Not our attainment, 9838: 9; 9393: 1; of the Christian, 5369: 11.

**That is required of the church,** 3322: 12; 3323; we must seek after, 3453: 1, 2.

**Was:** Falling away, 78: 3, 4; purity of heart, 2587: 5-11.

**PERFECTNESS:** Love "the bond of," 1330.

**PERFUME:** Anointing Jesus with, 2448: 2, 3; 3534: 14; 3535: 1, 2; 3877: 3-5; 5541: 5, 9.

**PERGAMOS:** Message to third stage of church, 359; stage of church considered, 491: 8; 5892: 11; 5893: 1-3.

**PERISH:** means to pass preserve, 2990: 17; Lord unwilling that one of his children should, 3798: 3, 7-9; meaning of word, 406: 3.

**PERPLEXITY:** Fulfillment of Jesus' prophecy of, 6191: 7-13; of ministers caused by errors, 869: 14.

**PERSECUTE:** Bless them that, 917: 8; 2214: 8.

**PERSECUTED:** Blessed are the, 2588: 7-11; companions of, also rewarded, 5870: 5-7, 12; flee to another city when, 2645: 4-6; for righteousness' sake, 2251: 2, 7; 3786: 3, 4; in one neighborhood, 567: 4; 567: 4; reward also for the companions of the, 505: 5-7, 12; we should see, 4409: 7; why church is, 30: 1-8.

**PERSECUTION:** All who the body in Christ shall suffer, 4813; attitude of the consecrated under, 5645: 5-10; 6266: 9, 10; based on selfishness, 3159: 5, 8; 3160: 8; brethren, source of trials and, 5778: 10; 5779: 4, 5, 7-9.

**By:** Arrest for trafficking in 1888, 1012; 1012; 594: 6, 8, 11; physical torture may be revived, 3524: 18-21.

**Cause of:** rejoicing if suffered for Christ, 5544: 4-8, 11-14; causes one class of consecrated to suffer, 5914: 2, 3; church federation will lead to religious, 3864: 1-9, 11-16.

**Comes:** Chiefly from brethren in Christendom, 6215: 11-14.

**To:** All the consecrated, 5778, 5779; 6297: 1-4; honest-hearted from hypocrites, 5390: 6-8.

**Companionship in,** 6139: 6, 7; continues until death, 5045: 4; creeds have led to bloody, 5474: 6, 11; crystallizes Christian character, 6240, 6241; Czar of Russia ends Stundists' (1896), 1918: 3; defied, 6240: 4-6; depends to some degree upon talents, 6139: 6; discipleship evidenced by, 2412: 4-6; essential that the "called" ones suffer, 1782: 16, 17; 1783: 1-5; even unto death probable for church, 3210: 2.

**Evidence of:** Discipleship, 2412: 4-6; godliness, 374: 7.

**Expected:** By Christians, 5172: 9-15; 5173: 1, 2; from civil rulers also, 3050: 9, 10.

**Fidelity:** proven by willingness to suffer, 3524: 18; follows the spread of the church, 5172: 9-15; 5173: 1, 2; 5174: 1-4; 5175: 1-4; 5176: 1-4; 5177: 1-4; 5178: 1-4; 5179: 1-4; 5180: 1-4; 5181: 1-4; 5182: 1-4; 5183: 1-4; 5184: 1-4; 5185: 1-4; 5186: 1-4; 5187: 1-4; 5188: 1-4; 5189: 1-4; 5190: 1-4; 5191: 1-4; 5192: 1-4; 5193: 1-4; 5194: 1-4; 5195: 1-4; 5196: 1-4; 5197: 1-4; 5198: 1-4; 5199: 1-4; 5200: 1-4; 5201: 1-4; 5202: 1-4; 5203: 1-4; 5204: 1-4; 5205: 1-4; 5206: 1-4; 5207: 1-4; 5208: 1-4; 5209: 1-4; 5210: 1-4; 5211: 1-4; 5212: 1-4; 5213: 1-4; 5214: 1-4; 5215: 1-4; 5216: 1-4; 5217: 1-4; 5218: 1-4; 5219: 1-4; 5220: 1-4; 5221: 1-4; 5222: 1-4; 5223: 1-4; 5224: 1-4; 5225: 1-4; 5226: 1-4; 5227: 1-4; 5228: 1-4; 5229: 1-4; 5230: 1-4; 5231: 1-4; 5232: 1-4; 5233: 1-4; 5234: 1-4; 5235: 1-4; 5236: 1-4; 5237: 1-4; 5238: 1-4; 5239: 1-4; 5240: 1-4; 5241: 1-4; 5242: 1-4; 5243: 1-4; 5244: 1-4; 5245: 1-4; 5246: 1-4; 5247: 1-4; 5248: 1-4; 5249: 1-4; 5250: 1-4; 5251: 1-4; 5252: 1-4; 5253: 1-4; 5254: 1-4; 5255: 1-4; 5256: 1-4; 5257: 1-4; 5258: 1-4; 5259: 1-4; 5260: 1-4; 5261: 1-4; 5262: 1-4; 5263: 1-4; 5264: 1-4; 5265: 1-4; 5266: 1-4; 5267: 1-4; 5268: 1-4; 5269: 1-4; 5270: 1-4; 5271: 1-4; 5272: 1-4; 5273: 1-4; 5274: 1-4; 5275: 1-4; 5276: 1-4; 5277: 1-4; 5278: 1-4; 5279: 1-4; 5280: 1-4; 5281: 1-4; 5282: 1-4; 5283: 1-4; 5284: 1-4; 5285: 1-4; 5286: 1-4; 5287: 1-4; 5288: 1-4; 5289: 1-4; 5290: 1-4; 5291: 1-4; 5292: 1-4; 5293: 1-4; 5294: 1-4; 5295: 1-4; 5296: 1-4; 5297: 1-4; 5298: 1-4; 5299: 1-4; 5300: 1-4; 5301: 1-4; 5302: 1-4; 5303: 1-4; 5304: 1-4; 5305: 1-4; 5306: 1-4; 5307: 1-4; 5308: 1-4; 5309: 1-4; 5310: 1-4; 5311: 1-4; 5312: 1-4; 5313: 1-4; 5314: 1-4; 5315: 1-4; 5316: 1-4; 5317: 1-4; 5318: 1-4; 5319: 1-4; 5320: 1-4; 5321: 1-4; 5322: 1-4; 5323: 1-4; 5324: 1-4; 5325: 1-4; 5326: 1-4; 5327: 1-4; 5328: 1-4; 5329: 1-4; 5330: 1-4; 5331: 1-4; 5332: 1-4; 5333: 1-4; 5334: 1-4; 5335: 1-4; 5336: 1-4; 5337: 1-4; 5338: 1-4; 5339: 1-4; 5340: 1-4; 5341: 1-4; 5342: 1-4; 5343: 1-4; 5344: 1-4; 5345: 1-4; 5346: 1-4; 5347: 1-4; 5348: 1-4; 5349: 1-4; 5350: 1-4; 5351: 1-4; 5352: 1-4; 5353: 1-4; 5354: 1-4; 5355: 1-4; 5356: 1-4; 5357: 1-4; 5358: 1-4; 5359: 1-4; 5360: 1-4; 5361: 1-4; 5362: 1-4; 5363: 1-4; 5364: 1-4; 5365: 1-4; 5366: 1-4; 5367: 1-4; 5368: 1-4; 5369: 1-4; 5370: 1-4; 5371: 1-4; 5372: 1-4; 5373: 1-4; 5374: 1-4; 5375: 1-4; 5376: 1-4; 5377: 1-4; 5378: 1-4; 5379: 1-4; 5380: 1-4; 5381: 1-4; 5382: 1-4; 5383: 1-4; 5384: 1-4; 5385: 1-4; 5386: 1-4; 5387: 1-4; 5388: 1-4; 5389: 1-4; 5390: 1-4; 5391: 1-4; 5392: 1-4; 5393: 1-4; 5394: 1-4; 5395: 1-4; 5396: 1-4; 5397: 1-4; 5398: 1-4; 5399: 1-4; 5400: 1-4; 5401: 1-4; 5402: 1-4; 5403: 1-4; 5404: 1-4; 5405: 1-4; 5406: 1-4; 5407: 1-4; 5408: 1-4; 5409: 1-4; 5410: 1-4; 5411: 1-4; 5412: 1-4; 5413: 1-4; 5414: 1-4; 5415: 1-4; 5416: 1-4; 5417: 1-4; 5418: 1-4; 5419: 1-4; 5420: 1-4; 5421: 1-4; 5422: 1-4; 5423: 1-4; 5424: 1-4; 5425: 1-4; 5426: 1-4; 5427: 1-4; 5428: 1-4; 5429: 1-4; 5430: 1-4; 5431: 1-4; 5432: 1-4; 5433: 1-4; 5434: 1-4; 5435: 1-4; 5436: 1-4; 5437: 1-4; 5438: 1-4; 5439: 1-4; 5440: 1-4; 5441: 1-4; 5442: 1-4; 5443: 1-4; 5444: 1-4; 5445: 1-4; 5446: 1-4; 5447: 1-4; 5448: 1-4; 5449: 1-4; 5450: 1-4; 5451: 1-4; 5452: 1-4; 5453: 1-4; 5454: 1-4; 5455: 1-4; 5456: 1-4; 5457: 1-4; 5458: 1-4; 5459: 1-4; 5460: 1-4; 5461: 1-4; 5462: 1-4; 5463: 1-4; 5464: 1-4; 5465: 1-4; 5466: 1-4; 5467: 1-4; 5468: 1-4; 5469: 1-4; 5470: 1-4; 5471: 1-4; 5472: 1-4; 5473: 1-4; 5474: 1-4; 5475: 1-4; 5476: 1-4; 5477: 1-4; 5478: 1-4; 5479: 1-4; 5480: 1-4; 5481: 1-4; 5482: 1-4; 5483: 1-4; 5484: 1-4; 5485: 1-4; 5486: 1-4; 5487: 1-4; 5488: 1-4; 5489: 1-4; 5490: 1-4; 5491: 1-4; 5492: 1-4; 5493: 1-4; 5494: 1-4; 5495: 1-4; 5496: 1-4; 5497: 1-4; 5498: 1-4; 5499: 1-4; 5500: 1-4; 5501: 1-4; 5502: 1-4; 5503: 1-4; 5504: 1-4; 5505: 1-4; 5506: 1-4; 5507: 1-4; 5508: 1-4; 5509: 1-4; 5510: 1-4; 5511: 1-4; 5512: 1-4; 5513: 1-4; 5514: 1-4; 5515: 1-4; 5516: 1-4; 5517: 1-4; 5518: 1-4; 5519: 1-4; 5520: 1-4; 5521: 1-4; 5522: 1-4; 5523: 1-4; 5524: 1-4; 5525: 1-4; 5526: 1-4; 5527: 1-4; 5528: 1-4; 5529: 1-4; 5530: 1-4; 5531: 1-4; 5532: 1-4; 5533: 1-4; 5534: 1-4; 5535: 1-4; 5536: 1-4; 5537: 1-4; 5538: 1-4; 5539: 1-4; 5540: 1-4; 5541: 1-4; 5542: 1-4; 5543: 1-4; 5544: 1-4; 5545: 1-4; 5546: 1-4; 5547: 1-4; 5548: 1-4; 5549: 1-4; 5550: 1-4; 5551: 1-4; 5552: 1-4; 5553: 1-4; 5554: 1-4; 5555: 1-4; 5556: 1-4; 5557: 1-4; 5558: 1-4; 5559: 1-4; 5560: 1-4; 5561: 1-4; 5562: 1-4; 5563: 1-4; 5564: 1-4; 5565: 1-4; 5566: 1-4; 5567: 1-4; 5568: 1-4; 5569: 1-4; 5570: 1-4; 5571: 1-4; 5572: 1-4; 5573: 1-4; 5574: 1-4; 5575: 1-4; 5576: 1-4; 5577: 1-4; 5578: 1-4; 5579: 1-4; 5580: 1-4; 5581: 1-4; 5582: 1-4; 5583: 1-4; 5584: 1-4; 5585: 1-4; 5586: 1-4; 5587: 1-4; 5588: 1-4; 5589: 1-4; 5590: 1-4; 5591: 1-4; 5592: 1-4; 5593: 1-4; 5594: 1-4; 5595: 1-4; 5596: 1-4; 5597: 1-4; 5598: 1-4; 5599: 1-4; 5600: 1-4; 5601: 1-4; 5602: 1-4; 5603: 1-4; 5604: 1-4; 5605: 1-4; 5606: 1-4; 5607: 1-4; 5608: 1-4; 5609: 1-4; 5610: 1-4; 5611: 1-4; 5612: 1-4; 5613: 1-4; 5614: 1-4; 5615: 1-4; 5616: 1-4; 5617: 1-4; 5618: 1-4; 5619: 1-4; 5620: 1-4; 5621: 1-4; 5622: 1-4; 5623: 1-4; 5624: 1-4; 5625: 1-4; 5626: 1-4; 5627: 1-4; 5628: 1-4; 5629: 1-4; 5630: 1-4; 5631: 1-4; 5632: 1-4; 5633: 1-4; 5634: 1-4; 5635: 1-4; 5636: 1-4; 5637: 1-4; 5638: 1-4; 5639: 1-4; 5640: 1-4; 5641: 1-4; 5642: 1-4; 5643: 1-4; 5644: 1-4; 5645: 1-4; 5646: 1-4; 5647: 1-4; 5648: 1-4; 5649: 1-4; 5650: 1-4; 5651: 1-4; 5652: 1-4; 5653: 1-4; 5654: 1-4; 5655: 1-4; 5656: 1-4; 5657: 1-4; 5658: 1-4; 5659: 1-4; 5660: 1-4; 5661: 1-4; 5662: 1-4; 5663: 1-4; 5664: 1-4; 5665: 1-4; 5666: 1-4; 5667: 1-4; 5668: 1-4; 5669: 1-4; 5670: 1-4; 5671: 1-4; 5672: 1-4; 5673: 1-4; 5674: 1-4; 5675: 1-4; 5676: 1-4; 5677: 1-4; 5678: 1-4; 5679: 1-4; 5680: 1-4; 5681: 1-4; 5682: 1-4; 5683: 1-4; 5684: 1-4; 5685: 1-4; 5686: 1-4; 5687: 1-4; 5688: 1-4; 5689: 1-4; 5690: 1-4; 5691: 1-4; 5692: 1-4; 5693: 1-4; 5694: 1-4; 5695: 1-4; 5696: 1-4; 5697: 1-4; 5698: 1-4; 5699: 1-4; 5700: 1-4; 5701: 1-4; 5702: 1-4; 5703: 1-4; 5704: 1-4; 5705: 1-4; 5706: 1-4; 5707: 1-4; 5708: 1-4; 5709: 1-4; 5710: 1-4; 5711: 1-4; 5712: 1-4; 5713: 1-4; 5714: 1-4; 5715: 1-4; 5716: 1-4; 5717: 1-4; 5718: 1-4; 5719: 1-4; 5720: 1-4; 5721: 1-4; 5722: 1-4; 5723: 1-4; 5724: 1-4; 5725: 1-4; 5726: 1-4; 5727: 1-4; 5728: 1-4; 5729: 1-4; 5730: 1-4; 5731: 1-4; 5732: 1-4; 5733: 1-4; 5734: 1-4; 5735: 1-4; 5736: 1-4; 5737: 1-4; 5738: 1-4; 5739: 1-4; 5740: 1-4; 5741: 1-4; 5742: 1-4; 5743: 1-4; 5744: 1-4; 5745: 1-4; 5746: 1-4; 5747: 1-4; 5748: 1-4; 5749: 1-4; 5750: 1-4; 5751: 1-4; 5752: 1-4; 5753: 1-4; 5754: 1-4; 5755: 1-4; 5756: 1-4; 5757: 1-4; 5758: 1-4; 5759: 1-4; 5760: 1-4; 5761: 1-4; 5762: 1-4; 5763: 1-4; 5764: 1-4; 5765: 1-4; 5766: 1-4; 5767: 1-4; 5768: 1-4; 5769: 1-4; 5770: 1-4; 5771: 1-4; 5772: 1-4; 5773: 1-4; 5774: 1-4; 5775: 1-4; 5776: 1-4; 5777: 1-4; 5778: 1-4; 5779: 1-4; 5780: 1-4; 5781: 1-4; 5782: 1-4; 5783: 1-4; 5784: 1-4; 5785: 1-4; 5786: 1-4; 5787: 1-4; 5788: 1-4; 5789: 1-4; 5790: 1-4; 5791: 1-4; 5792: 1-4; 5793: 1-4; 5794: 1-4; 5795: 1-4; 5796: 1-4; 5797: 1-4; 5798: 1-4; 5799: 1-4; 5800: 1-4; 5801: 1-4; 5802: 1-4; 580

**PHARISEE:** Meaning of word, 4986:0; graver of a self-righteous, 3841:11; 3842; why and how Paul was a, 5180:4, 5.

**PHARISEES:** Arraigned by Jesus, 5389: As: "Elder brother" in parable, 2708:4, 5; great sinners as the publicans, 5684:1-7.

**Blinded by The Messiah** by prejudice, 4150:1, 6-8; their own needs by dishonesty of heart, 5464:5-7; truth by envy and hatred, 2058:1, 2.

**Chief persecutors of Jesus**, 2839:15; church must exceed the righteousness of the, 5007:4, 7-8; claimed to keep the Law, 2121:9; clergy are the modern, 1035:8, 9; condemned healing on Sabbath, 3502:5, 8, 9; controlled Judaism in Jesus' day, 2238:6; covetousness and pride the sins of the, 3388:6-7, 10-14; crucified Christ and are crucifying his followers, 1964:1, 5, 8; denounced Jesus and his followers, 3520:6-12; described to parable as unjust stewards, 5436, 5437; disciples warned against the leaven of the, 5111:9-16; grieved at Jesus' democracy, 2706:8; hold roof from the common people, 3315:5, 6.

**Holliness:** Hypocrites, 2485:10; of a hypocritical formalism, 4458:5-8.

**How they:** Kept the law hypocritically, 2268:7; sinned against light, 3243:6-12.

**Hypocritical:** Of, in keeping Sabbath, 3754; the leaven of the, 5390:3-5.

**Josephus inaccurate in re.**, 2611:6; modern Presbyterian variety of, 1035:8, 9; opposed to healing on Sabbath, 3316:11-14; pictured by elder brother of prodigal son, 1459; 3360:5, 9; seek to entangle Jesus, 3852:4, 7, 8; 3853, 3858.

**Why they:** Hate the Lord and Christians today, 3786:5-10; opposed Jesus, 2757:3, 5.

**And:**

**SADDUCEES:** Doctrine of the, 432:10, 15-18; sought to entrap Jesus, 4687.

**Scribes despised sinners while sinning themselves**, 5426:8, 9, 16.

**PHASES:** Of kingdom, spiritual and earthly, 286:17-20.

**PHENOMENA:** Physical, in prophecy, 534:11-18; porch, Christian's attitude toward, 2540:1-3.

**PHILADELPHIA:** Meaning of word, 504:3, 4; Roman Catholic liquor dealers in (1895), 1765:10-15.

**PHILANTHROPY:** Gentleness, etc., may be veiler, 2432:13; 2433:1-4; of today adulterated, 2459:3, 4; often mistaken for godly living, 2827:8-11.

**PHILIP:** And the Ethiopian eunuch, 1438:2110:4-6, 11-12; 2984:10, 11; 2985:1, 2; 2986:3, 4; 4332-4334.

**Brought the truth:** Of gospel to Samaria, 2980, 2961; to Nathanael, 3483:2-4. Cast out demon from Simon, 4439:7, 14; converted the Ethiopian saint to Christianity, 4332-4334; daughters of in what sense they prophesied, 2222:8-9; 4407:2, 3; example to believers today, 2965:6-8; (his) method of preaching, 2571:8, 9; 2572:5; of a business turn of mind, 3503:3; preaching of, at Samaria, 1438; transported by spirit, 372:13, 14; why so much used of the Lord, 2964:4-6.

**PHILIPPI:**

**Paul:** And Silas as convicts at, 1556; specially loved and ministered to by the church of, 5810:4-6, 11; 5811:16. Rioting against and imprisonment of Paul at, 4400:8-11.

**PHILIPPIANS:** Paul's love letter to the, 2227:3-5.

**PHILIPPIANS:** Oppressed by Catholic clergy, 3141:13, 14; should be sold to Japan Brother Russell thought, 5659:6-11; 5660.

**PHILISTINES:** Captured the Ark of God, 5626:4-6, 8-10; Isaac's frequent efforts to please the, 3953:5-9; Israel delivered by Samson from the, 4088:1-8; 4089; Lord fought for Israel against the, 5627:13; overcame the world, 3230; two hundred, murdered by David to obtain a wife, 5663:2-11.

**PHILOSOPHIES:** Human, lead to error, 6120:10; pagan, entrance into Christianity, 359:4-10.

**PHILOSOPHY:** Human, not to be mixed with divine message, 5557:6; 5558:1, 8; 5559:10.

**Of:** Character development not essential to that development, 6282:4-7; heathen, denies the resurrection, 3563:2, 3.

**RANSOM:** 47:8; 82:4-9, 16-23; 251:20-24; 381:9, 10; 391:16; 500:587-1:7; 497:8; and covanants

not essential to sanctification, 4718:3, 4, 12; not essential to understand, 2873:8, 7, 10; not understood by all the faithful, 4648:2, 3.

**PHOTOGRAPH:** Gives us a hint as to the resurrection, 1935:8.

**PHOTO-DRAMA:** Announcements, advertising properly solicited for, 6729:14-18. Appreciated: 5447:13-17; 5451:5, 6, 12.

**BY:** Catholics and Protestants, 5434:1-7; 1400 prisoners (Letter), 5668:10-14.

**In Newfoundland (Letter)**, 5968:6, 8, 13-17.

**Attracted to truth through the (Letter)**, 5580:22; 5591:1 (Letter), 5610:20-24; (Letter), 5589:9; belief in spiritism corrected through (Letter), 5744:19-23; brought class of twenty-four into the truth (Letter), 5744:10, 15-18; colored friends offended because of segregation in seeing, 5434:9, 11-16; and of Sweden, 5650:11, 20; 6051:1, 2, 11; delay in presentation of the, 5338:1, 2; delivered her from the demons (Letter), 5773:15-18; description of the, 5410:7, 8, 16, 17; donations to, not to be despised, 55:13-15; endorsed at Hot Springs convention (1913), 5276:17-21; further progress of the, 5433, 5434; great blessing, 5515:4-9.

**In:** London seen by 403,000 (Letter), 5648, 5649; Norway and Sweden (Letter), 5649:5, 9-14.

**Means of co-operation in:** furthering the, 5456, 5457; post cards for sale (1917), 6077:13, 20; prepared for foreign lands (Notice), 5610:15.

**Purpose of:** And Lord's blessing on the, 5439:3; to free from Babylon, 5479:11-13.

**Put on self-supporting basis**, 5682:8, 9; ready for the larger city, 5420:9; result of the work done by the, 5761:1, 2.

**Shows:**

**IN:** British West Indies, 5656:8-10, 15, 16; theatres after regular performance, 5729:12, 13.

**To:** soldiers on Mexican border (Letter), 6030:19-23.

**Stimulating Bible study**, 5468:11-13.

**Success:**

**IN:** Europe of the (Letters), 5609; London (Letter), 5580, 5581; Switzerland (Letter), 5581:17, 18.

**AND:** Opposition to the (Letter), 5590:10-14; trials in exhibiting the (Letter), 5783:8-13, 18-20.

**Successful experiences in re the (Letter)**, 5582:9, 13-21; taken to Europe (1914), 5502, 5503; trials, duties and obligations to re the, 5513, 5514; rock slackens temporarily (1914), 5602:7, 8; and Elena Tulin Co. Society's attitude toward the, 6041:1-6, 12-15.

**PHOTOGRAPH:**

**Of:** Bible Students in Palestine, 4678; Pastor Russell at 59, 4733.

**PHOTOGRAPHS:**

**Of:** Brother Russell offered to classes (Notice), 6107:7; Watch Tower readers requested, 3741:8.

**PHOTOGRAPHY:** Use of, in astronomy, 1317:3, 4.

**PHRENOLOGY:** As related to Tabernacle arrangement, 4028:16, 17; 4029; bearing of, on character development, 5416:4-8, 11-13; connection of, with growth of mind and creature, 5148:2-4; explains drawing power of God, 5201:1-7.

**PHYLACTERIES:** Of the Jews, 4052:9, 4053:1, 2.

**PHYSICIAN:** Christ not a painless, 1692:2; 1693:8; disproves evolution theory, 4848, 4849; how Israel is in obsession, 3802:13, 14; they that be whole need not a, 2260:2591:11.

**PICTURE:** Type, figure: terms defined, 5968:3-5, 10.

**PICTURES:** Law sacrifices were, 72:1; and type, and Christ to foreshadow the new creation, 6148:1-11.

**See:** Types, Figures, Symbols.

**PIERCED:** "They shall look upon me whom they hate," 1948:9.

**PIERSON:**

**A. M.:** Statement in re harvest siftings by Brother, 6187, 6188; vacancy in Board of Brother Russell's death filled by Brother, 6024:1.

**A. T.:** Editor of "Missionary Review of World" on foreign missions, 2112-2115.

**PIETY:** Needed more than enterprise, 4231:18; 4232:1; no such thing as "wonderful" or "imminent", 1528:3; none exist; when the simple precepts of morality are ignored, 1631:6, 7; per-

sonal, contrasted with external activities, 3234:7-13; true consists of faithful study of and loyal obedience to God's will, 1638:3.

**See:** Godliness.

**PILATE:** Acquits Jesus of charges, 3555:7; characteristic of, 2470:13.

**Course of:** Explicable, 3368:1-3, 7; not iniquitous, 3895:2-6; with respect to Jesus, 3318:2, 3313:1-3.

**Declared himself:** Innocent of the blood of Jesus, 5570, 5571; discerned chief priests' envy, 2785:6, 7; found no fault with Jesus, 2785:10; impressed with Jesus, 104:1-5; 2471:6-11; Jesus before, 1809; 6239:14, 15; 6240:3, 7, 8, 9; Jesus before, 2785:7, 11; made effort to believe Jesus, 2-8, 12; reputed report to Caesar regarding Jesus' death, 1366-1368; sought Jesus' release, 4713:1, 5, 8.

**PILGRIM:** Brethren, see Pilgrims; conference held at Pittsburgh (December, 1918), 1480:8.

**Addressed on matters pertaining to it**, 6138:1, 2; fathers, see Fathers.

**Service:** Begun by the Society September 1st, 1894; 1702:4-6, 12-15; for colored brethren (1917), 6120:11; further explanation, 5276:17-21; certificates of introduction for (1894), 1702:12; 1706; 1720; list of pilgrims in (1894), 1746:2.

**OF:** Editor, 97; H. B. Rice, 121:8.

**Report of first year (1894)**, 1746:1-4; reports of, 346:7-9; request for, 2672.

**Visits,** distributing the burden of entertainment during (Letter), 5914:8-10, 20-23; 5915:1-8.

**PILGRIMS:** Progress, written by John Bunyan in prison, 2182:7.

**PILGRIMS:** Advised to avoid letter-writing.

**5414:4-7, 14-17:** asked to preach on "Millions not Living Will never Die" (March 1918), 6234:8; certificates of introduction for, 1702:12; 1706; 1720; compensation of the, 311:8, 4; conduct of, should be above reproach, 4263:5, 7-9; entertainment of, has Scriptural precedent, 3262:1; letter by Brother Russell in 1912 re the, 5040; not to be entertained by those out of harmony, 5161:8-8; of W. T. & T. Society listed, 2820; proper conduct of, in the church, 4263:5, 7-9; regarding the entertainment of, 5686:2, 6; relation of, to Brother Russell, 6006, 6007.

**Should:** Encourage colporteurs, 4243:9-13; 4244:1-5; limit public discourses to one hour, 5255:8, 11, 12.

**To be reported by classes for deflection**, 4281:7; warning against flattering the, 4243:13.

**And:** Elders in what sense ordained, 5940:7-19; strangers, spiritual and natural Israel are, 2230, 2231.

**See:** Colporteurs; Elders.

**PILLAR:** In temple of God, overcomers made, 505:2-4.

**PILLARS:** Of the temple, 1813:6-9, 14-25; 1814:1, 2.

**PIT:** Bottomless, symbol of oblivion, 1233:4; means the grave, 828.

**PITTSBURGH:** Church meetings (1883), 184:7; 450:6; convention (1886), 851, 852; "Gazette" publishing Brother Russell's sermons, 3311:2, 3, 6-10; "Press" comments favorably on Vol. IV, 5258:7; removal of headquarters from Brooklyn to, 6332:2.

**PITY:** Love for enemies, 1330:11; 1331:9; 1693:12; lowest form of love—the love for the weak and degraded, 1535:2, 10; third form of love—the love for the fallen and sufferers, 1670:2.

**PLACE:** Holy; what it is, 178:2-5, 9, 10; in which the removal of Israel's condition, 294:7-12; reconciling of the Holy, 159.

**Secret:** How we hide and rest in, amidst persecutions, 1788:2-11; of the Most High, divine protection in the, 4295:8, 9.

**Types:** a condition in both Tabernacle and Temple, 6319:1-3.

**PLAGUE:** 511:2-17; Black, in China and India (1911), 4848:4-7; Bubonic, its ravages in 1897, 2105:6.

**Seventh:** (1883 view), 511:2-17; Armageddon, 377:9, 10.

**Tenth:**

**UPON EGYPT:** Israelites' first-borns passed over, 5272, 5273; typifies persecution upon church, 6237:13.

**PLAGUES:** Caused by Satan, 1885.

**Egyptian:** Antitypical meaning of, 155:1-13; description of, 3994, 3995; 5371, 5372; when the simple precepts of morality are ignored, 1631:6, 7; per-

10; 6237, 6238; first three shared by Israelites, 5272:1-3; prefigured the time of trouble, 3994:3-8; significance of, 71:5.

**Of:** Revelation: 5697:11; (1883 view) 497-499; 508:8-11, 17-20; fifth and sixth (1883 view), 509; see Volume VII, 497:9; seventh (1883 view), 377:9, 10; 511:2-17; symbol of the fall of Babylon, 573:9.

**Upon:** Nominal Christians, 183:10; the Philistines, Ark brought, 5626:12-14.

**Will mingle with the anarchy of the time of trouble**, 1805:16-18.

**See:** Mooses; Pharaoh.

**PLAN:**

**Of the Ages:** Arranged in times and stages of development, 3317:10, 11; Christians alone understood the, 2712, 2713; Christ's death and resurrection all-important to the, 1246-1248; definite, 628:1-3, 11-16; discovery of, said to be many human instrumentalities, 1584:12; divine, 209:1, 8, 10; 256:3-18; gradually unfolded during gospel ages, 658:3; 2208:4, 5; harmonizes Bible, 24:14; illustrated, 271-276; not understood by Hebrew people, 6437:1, 2; outline of the, 23:10; 698:7-17; 718:12-15; reveals God's love, 21; secret to all but one class, 2208:2-5; seen and believed by but few, 3590:5-7; successive stages of God's, 1826:1-3, 11-16; where found, 4:21, 22; why revealed now, 1867:5, 6; will be marvellous to all when understood, 5535: world can understand the divine, 968:23, 26.

**PLANE:** Human, abandoned at consecration, 772:2, 3.

**Of existence:** Concomitant on each, 613:2; dependent upon portion of Word of God we think upon, 6315:5-8, 11-14.

**Spiritual, attainment of dependent on (1) begotting, (2) quickening, (3) spirit-birth, 1512:8.**

**PLANES:** L and K on Chart of Ages explained, 5080:7, 8; of beings in God's universe, 458:10, 17-19; 458:1, 2; 528:1.

**PLANETS:** Lessons of earth to reach to other, 3920:10.

**PLANS:** Human vs. divine, 901:4-7.

**PLATO:** Philosophy of, absorbed by early Christians, 2810:12-14; 5126:1-3; responsible for teaching immortality of the soul, 5382:377:4, 1.

**PLEASE:** His neighbors, let everyone, 5556:8-10; ourselves, we ought not to, 4927:14.

**PLEASING:** God first, man afterward our proper attitude, 5540:8-10; is it pleasing to God for one who knows the truth to live a moral life merely? 1672:4-7; Lord means displacing earthly relatives, 6273:9; our neighbors for their good, proper method of, 5412; 6338:4, 9-11.

**PLEASURE:** Can saints enjoy worldly, 966, 967; children should be taught the holiness of worldly, 1673:2, 3; earthly, we are called to sacrifice, 4402, 1, 2; foregone by Christians while training for a throne, 4287:1; God's, statement of his will and good, 1781:6-35; 1782:1, 2; how far Christians should sacrifice, 5658:11-14.

**Lovers of:** In last days men shall be, 2491:3-6; more than God, a proof of the end of the age, 5413:2-6.

**Texts showing what is God's,** 1272:12-18; 1273:1, 5, 22-28; vanity of earthly, 1532:4, 10, 14-16; and wealth must be forsaken, 5551:6, 7, 10-15.

**PLEASURES:**

**Worldly:** Can saints enjoy? 966, 967; Christian's attitude toward, 5482:7-9; not for the saints, 1790:7, 8, 13.

**PLEDGES:** Of loyalty and war support, Christian's attitude toward, 6075, 6074.

**RELIGIOUS:** Intensely set, probably in, 2075:7, 15-17; probable residence of Jehovah, 5710:3-5.

**PLINY:** His view of death, 1080:10.

**PLOT:** Putting hand to, looking back, 5411:11-13.

**PLUCK:** Man must overtake the reaper, 1161:6359:2, 3.

**PLOWSHARES:** Beat swords into, 269:3.

**PLURAL:** Pronoun for modesty's sake, 2645:7, 8.

**PLUTOCRACY:** Remedy for, 1244:3, 5, 6, 11, 12.

**PLMOUTH:** Brethren, error of, 631:14, 15.

**Church, Brooklyn:** 1893, refuses to support hell-fire missions, 1495:2, 3, 13; views of Lyman Abbott, 1202:5, 6, 8.

**PNEUMONIA:** Cure for, 5891:9, 10.

**POEMS:** A Beautiful Rose, 66; A Branded Rose, 66; A Cold Water, 448; A Disciple's Prayer, 5230; A Free



Salvation, 440; A Gracious Prince!  
1530; A Happy New Year, 571; A  
Heavenly Poem, 1614; A Little Child  
Shall Lead Them, 3919; A Little Talk  
with Jesus, 81, 3556; "A Little While,"  
501; 731; 2568; 5586; A New Leaf,  
1611; A Prayer of Thanksgiving, 6556;  
A Royal Service, 2254; A Saint in the  
Shadow, 1240; A Savior and a Great  
One! 1615; A Sermon for Children—  
The Rose, 1986; A Song of Triumph,  
6209; A Thought, 1027; A Token of  
My Covenant, 5820; A Visit to the  
Heavenly Court, 2475; A Word to Chris-  
tians, 502; Abide in Me, 2034;  
Acquaint Thyself with Him, 99; "All  
My Springs Are in Thee," 2297; All  
Things New, 1064; All Things Work for  
Good, 3794; All this Be Thy Portion,  
1144; Almost Home, 5477; "And Sit-  
ting Down, They Watched Him There,"  
5837; "And There Was a Great Calm,"  
6351; Another Day With Thee, 6088;  
"Are Ye Able?" 5033; Are Ye Able?  
5479; Are Ye Watching?, 2889; As  
Monks Pass, 11; Kingdom, 5698;  
5790; "As the Father Loveth Me,"  
1475; As Unknown and Yet Well Known,  
65; Ascend, Beloved, 138; Aspirations  
of a New Convert, 2436; "Aspirations  
of the Royal Priesthood," 2168; "At  
All Times," 1285; At Close of Day,  
1493; Awake, My Soul, 5681; 5689;  
Be Patient and Submissive, 5180; Be  
Patient, Brethren, 4468; Be Ready;  
For the Days are Evil, 5899; Be Strong,  
4101; "Be Thou Faithful unto Death,"  
6381; Be Vigilant, 369; Bear Thine  
Up, 6387; Behold the Bridegroom!  
1458; Beyond the Veil, 5020; Birthday Greetings,  
4604; "By Myself Have I Sworn,"  
3645.  
Cesar's Friends or Friends of Jesus?  
1013; Called, 5926; Calmness  
of Truth, 5127; Calvary, 2167; Castles  
in the Air, 5811; Christ, 1139;  
1112; Christ in Generation, 6407;  
Christ in the Heart, 5352; Christ Is  
All, 6260; Christ Jesus a Gracious  
Prince, 1530; Christ Our All, 573;  
Christ, Our Passover, 4358, 4359;  
Christ's Discipline, 401; Christ's  
1440; "Come, Follow Me!" 6198;  
Coming By and By, 701; Communion  
with Our Father, 4529; Compensation,  
6215; Confidence, 5190; Consecration  
Prayer, 178; Contentment, 2111; "Could  
Ye Not Watch with Me One Hour?"  
6339; Count Them Daily, 1815; Coun-  
cil Press on, 1821; Courage, Earnest-  
ness, the Best, 2079; Cowper's View of  
Restitution Glory, 2057; Cumbered with  
Much Serving, 610; 2184.  
Day By Day, Hour By Hour, 5539;  
Dedicated to Brother Russell, 5110;  
6; Deeds, Not Words, 5028; Defeat  
the Aspirations, 1833; Deliver-  
ance, 1288; Discipline, 5143; Divine  
Love's Communion, 4771; Divine  
Truth, 6154; Dreamer of Dreams,  
6322.  
Earth's Jubilee, 771; Ecce Homol 5995;  
Encouragement to Faithfulness and Pro-  
gress, 2429; Endure, 895; 1979;  
Entering in, 1102; Entire Substitution,  
6188; 6346; Everlasting Blessings,  
6301.  
Face to Face with Trouble, 1537;  
Faith, 1053; 6104; Faith: What  
It Is and What It Does, 6430;  
Faithful over the Future, 1823; Faithful  
Servant, 1431; "Faithful Unto Death,"  
6111; Faith's Priceless Dowry, 6371;  
Falling Away from Steadfastness,  
2218; "Father, Glory Thy Name!"  
1467; For Love of Thee, O Lord, 6345;  
Forgiveness, 5290; Formal Prayer,  
5205; Forsaken, 2464; Freedom, 2464;  
Full Scandal! Danger, 6091; Free  
Bondsman, 2026; Friendship, 3105;  
"From Glory unto Glory," 1284; Full  
Consecration, 348.  
Gather All Thy Children Home, 2688;  
Gethsemane, 5209; 5241; Gideon's Band,  
6035; Give Me Submission, Lord, 5390;  
God Holds the Key, 1870; God Is Good,  
1202, 1203; God Knows, 230; God's  
Burden, 1441; God's Inheritance,  
5007; God's Love to Me, 204; God's  
Perfect Peace, 4760; God's Providential  
Care, 6309; God's Ways Not Man's;  
God, 4607; God With Thee, 5372;  
"Good for Those Who Love God," 2367;  
Grossing Creation, 696; Grow in Love,  
as well as in Knowledge, 2297; Grow-  
ing in Grace, 808.  
Harvest Work, 6052; Have Faith  
in God, 684; He Callesth for Thee,  
2254; He Careth for Thee, 6102; "He  
Careth for You," 1385; He Knoweth  
the Way That I Take, 5218; He  
Knows, He Loves, He Cares," 6386;

He Restoreth My Soul, 1074; "He  
Sait Her on His Throne," 9; He Shall  
Sit as a Refiner, 4571; He That Seat-  
tereth Increase, 1431; He Thresheth  
His Wheat, 5889; Healing for Broken  
Hearts, 2232; Healer, Purify, 2011;  
Herald, 4438; Hides All Things Shall  
Be Revealed, 4724; His Grace Sufficient,  
1183; His Holy Name to Bear, 323;  
His Presence, 4076; His Velled Angels  
Guard Thee, 3655; His Will, Not Mine,  
Be Done; 452; Ho, Prodigal, Return!  
3737; Hope, 5258; How Can I Keep  
from Singing, 108; "How Long, O  
Lord, How Long?" 5981; How Readest  
Thou? 402; How To Live, 537; How  
We Learn, 826; How Wonderful, 5895;  
Humanity's True Support, 630.  
I am My Beloved's, 1507; I am the Way,  
1298; I, Surrender, 4071;  
That Speak Am He, 2648; I, 618;  
If They Only Knew, 6166; If We Had  
but a Day, 1837; I'll Do My Best,  
2331; In Everything Give Thanks,  
5572; In His Likeness, 700; In  
Memorial, 6350; "In My Name,"  
1667; In Pasture, 5427; In the  
Furnace, 6402; In the Garden of the  
Lord, 3665; In the Presence of  
the King, 4034; In the Wilderness,  
3642; "In the Wilderness Alone,"  
3293; In Thee I Trust, 4787; Is This  
Thou, God? 521; Isaac and Rebecca,  
6329; It Is Not the Deed We Do,  
5040.  
Jesus of Nazareth, 843; Jesus Shall  
Reign, 3154; Jesus, the Burden-bearer,  
5119; Jesus the True Vine, 6082;  
Jewish Hope, 1300; Jubilee in Tribu-  
lation, 4603; Joyful Recessional,  
2200; Judge Not, 1516; Just For  
Today, 3293; 4283.  
KnpI For the Master's Use, 2923.  
Laborer, Go On, 635; "Launching  
the Ship," Adapted, 4506; 6; Lead  
Me, 1564; Lead Thou Me! 1812;  
"Let Us Draw Nigh with a True  
Heart," 4295; Let Us Go Forth, 379;  
Let Your Light Shine, 1589; Life and  
Death, 3169; Life only through  
Christ, 673; Life's Storms Are Passing,  
850; "Like As a Father Pileth," 5795;  
Little Opportunities, 3993; Living for  
Jesus, 1338; Lo, Am I with Thee?  
2450; Longing for Home, 2180; Look-  
ing for Home, 1258; Looking unto Jesus,  
2472; Lord, Choose My Cross for Me,  
3606, 3607; Lord, This Vow that I  
Have Taken, 4270; "Lord, What Will  
Thou Have me to Do?" 3221; Love  
Anew, 6362; Love's Alchemy, 5758;  
Love's Submission, 5758;  
Mahomet's Two Hosts, 4505; Marah and  
Elim, 6380; Martyr John Brown, 1050;  
"Master, Say On!" 778; Mimph, 6423;  
Mortally Wounded, 2253; 4; Mountain  
of the Lord, 144; "Much Remains to  
Conquer Still," 1123; My Beautiful  
Revelation, 3487; My Truest  
Friend, 6117; My Comfort, 1246; My  
Confidence, 5085; My One Talent,  
1193; My Peace I Give unto You, 2238;  
My Prayer, 595; "My Presence Shall  
Go with Thee," 5577; My Redeemer,  
6177; My Sacrifices, 125; My Shepherd,  
402; My Song, 103; My Trustful  
Obedience, 4610.  
Wearing the Gail, 408; New Blessings  
Be Thy Portion, 1748; New Blessing  
Hymn, 999; No Cross No Crown, 4851;  
5532; Not Now, My Child, 4087; Not  
Will Thee, 1936; Now His Will Is  
Mine, 2411.  
O Christ Our Immortality, 1934; O  
Glorious Day, 4834; O Heart, Be Strong,  
2013; O Take Us on Our Journey,  
Lord! 2282; Of Welcome by Sister,  
4424; 8; Oh, the Depth of Divine  
Wisdom! 1407; Only a Few More Tears,  
2630; "Only We, O Lord, 2849;  
Dead, 6040; Our Bow of Promise, 918;  
Our Elms—To My Beloved Pastor,  
2552; Our Greeting, 4457; Our Heav-  
enly Home, 4444; Our King Is Marching  
On, 6194; Our Master, 721; Our  
Monthly Spread, 619; Our New Name,  
2849; Our Path, 619; Our Rest,  
Pathway, 3700; Our Sufficiency Is  
of Christ, 4099; Our Teacher, 186; Our  
Under Shepherd, 6121; Out and In,  
786; Out of Babylon the Great, 3409.  
Palestine, 1508; Partakers of the  
Heavenly Calling, 6381; Pass under the  
Cross, 2881; Peace, 6387;  
Peace, 6432; Peace Be upon Thee,  
1380; Peace! Perfect Peace! 1857;  
Perfect Love, 963; Perfect through  
Suffering, 1448; 6297; Perilous Times,  
313; Philips Brooks, 4518; 1; Pil-  
grims all in Golden Haze, 5652;  
Praise Our God, 524; Praise the Lord,  
1868; Pray without Ceasing, 1753;  
Prayer, 3086; Prayer of the Consecrated,

4933; Prepared Hearts, 5506; Press  
Toward the Mark, 2500; Prodigal,  
Return! 1460; Progress of the Warfare,  
6391; Put on thy Beautiful Robes,  
Bride of Christ, 156.  
Rejoicing Here and Yonder, 2205;  
Renew a Right Spirit within Me, 1344;  
Renewed Devotion, 2086; Resignation,  
1434; Rest, 5965; Rest of Faith,  
1138; Rest in God's Will, 4485; Rest  
in the Lord, 1559; 5419; Resurrection,  
5975; Retrospection, 1673; Right Must  
Win, 6309.  
Scatter Seeds of Kindness, 2215; Seed-  
Time and Harvest, 5561; "The Hath  
Done What Shalt Thou Count, 4203; Show  
Me Thy Face, 4693; So as by Fire,  
2794; Some Better Things, 1786; Some  
Day, 2350; Sometime, Somewhere,  
1753; Sometime, Somewhere, Each Finds  
Gethsemane, 6072; Sometime We'll  
Understand, 1570; Song of Crym-  
Mun, 3140; 3150; The Age, 635;  
Still Let our Hallowed Altars Burn,  
1914; Still There Is Room, 6526;  
Strength-Development, 5457; Stum-  
bling Stones or Stepping Stones, 3446;  
Sustenance over All, 749; Sweet Day  
of Rest, 4262; Sweet the Hour at Jesus'  
Feet, 2270.  
Take Time to Be Holy! 1810; That I  
May Know Him, 1739; The Angel of  
Gethsemane, 8786; The Angels' Song,  
2238; The Army of Gideon, 5707; The  
Bride, 3275; The Blessing of Thorns,  
3838; The Bride of the Lamb, 326;  
The Bridegroom's Dove, 3759; The  
Carol of the Bride, 5815; The Chestnut  
Burr, 3744; The Christian's Gail, 2111,  
4580; The Christian's Soul, 2711;  
The Christian's Path, 1275; The Church  
of God, 902; The Church Walking  
in the World, 408; The Comfort-Storm, 207;  
The Costly Pearl, 2890; The Daily  
Count, 1915; The Daily Cup, 5666;  
The Day is at Hand, 598; The Dearest  
Name, 1346; The Divine Weaving,  
556; The Divine Word, 478; The  
Faith that Overcomes the World, 143;  
The Faithful Servant, 1431; The Faithful Ser-  
vant's Prayer, 893; The Family Wel-  
come, 4424; "The Father Himself  
Loveth You," 1004; The Field of  
Battle, 4429; The Fragrant Lump of  
Fat, 4317; The Good Fight of Faith,  
6133; The Gospel of Grace, 958; The  
Grace of God, 5858; The Great  
Jehovah's Plan, 2945; The Great  
Pyramid, 1950; The Harvest Call,  
5307; The Harvester's Prayer, 1034;  
The Hidden Cross, 3521; The Host of  
Faithful Warriors, 6330; The Inner  
Sanctuary, 637; Hope,  
300; The King Cometh, 6052; The  
Light in His Beauty," 6907; The Light  
of Love, 6376; The Light of the World,  
2334; The Lily and the Mignonette,  
496; The Lord be with You, 5169;  
The Love of Perfect Love, 4694;  
The Master's Tomb, 663; The Mes-  
sianic Reign, 5943; The Mighty King  
of Kings, 4187; The Morn is Coming,  
3095; The Morning Comfort, 2957;  
The New Year, 1174; The Ninety-First  
Psalm, 677; "The 1806 Conventions,"  
3356; The Old Testament, 1553; 10;  
The Only Begotten, 2510; The Peace  
of Christ, 1876; The Perfect Corp,  
3505; The Pilgrim, 2189; The Pil-  
grim's Wants, 3311; The Plan of the  
Ages, 1901; The Potter's Hand, 464;  
The Praise Belongs to Him, 4960; The  
Presence of the Consecrated, 440; The  
Promises and the Fulfillment, 1367;  
The Present, 1924; The Refiner's Fire,  
5264; The Reformer, 1360; The Rest  
of Faith, 1138; The Rose, 3883;  
The Sacrificial Loaf and Cup, 5195;  
The Secret of a Happy Day, 2153; The  
Secret of His Peace, 641; The Secret  
of the Saviour, 623; The Secret Place,  
5799; The Servant's Path in the Day  
of Rejection, 4508; The Seventh Trumpet,  
1214; The Shadow of God's Hand,  
3927; The Solitary Way, 6395; The  
Soul, 1020; "The Stone Witness,"  
2849, 443; Sweet  
4377; The Temple of the Soul;  
3601; The Tumbled and Tried, 490;  
The Thought of Christ, 6085; The  
Thought of God, 5934; The Time is  
Short, 3551; The Time, My Soul, is  
Short, 5227; The Tone of Voice, 5639;  
The Truth, 2881; The Truth, 2881;  
1497; The Truth Shall Conquer, 231;  
The Two Days, 5100; The Untied Year,  
6087; The Value of Discipline, 6351;  
"The Voice is High There," 1353; The  
Waiting Ones, 1299; The Waiting  
Virgin, 44; The Waters Lilies, 2070;  
The Wilderness Path, 1870; The Way  
Before Us, 6158; "There was also a  
Strife among Them," 6382; There Were

Only Two or Three, 1667; There Many  
Years, 1703; This is My Will for Thee,  
4718; Thou Knowest, 2889; "Thou  
Wilt Keep Him in Perfect Peace,"  
1657; Three Gates of Gold, 4922; 2;  
Through a Needle's Eye, 4658; 12;  
Through Favor of Our God, 1821;  
Thy May He, 2464; Thy Name, 4932;  
4933; Thy Kingdom Come, 427; 3204;  
Thy Truth is My Shield and Buckler,  
40; Thy Will Be Done, 1153; 3007;  
6226; To Be Willing, 4915; "To Obey  
Is Better Than Sacrifice," 3357; "To  
the Feet of Him," 4192; "Trans-  
formed," 3962; Tried in the Furnace,  
5321; Truly Beautiful, 6138; Two Years  
More, 5136.  
Unfinished Music, 1023; Unto Him  
Belongeth All, 2678; "Unto the End,"  
6122.  
Wait on the Lord, 390; Waiting and  
Watching, 195; Walking in the Narrow  
Way, 247; What a Joy in Prayer, 5287;  
"Watch Tower," 38; We Pray What We  
Sow, 18; We should Seek Him, 1497;  
We Work Together, 629; We're Dear  
to God, 337; What a Triumph of His  
Grace It Will Be, 3277; What Became of  
a Lie, 5342; What Dost Thou, 4923;  
What Dost Thou Profit? 2995; What of  
the Night? 1318; What Shall I Render  
unto the Lord? 5221; What the Prince  
of Peace Might Say, 1716; What We  
Should Seek—Christ, 1497; What Would  
Jesus Do? 2021; When That Which Is  
Perfect Has Come, 419; When That  
Which Is Perfect Has Come, 419;  
Lord! 1863; "The Loved Me!" 516;  
Whom Will Ye Serve! 1013; Why Should  
I Fear? 4790; "Within the Veil,"  
4156; Words and Deeds, 631; Wrath,  
586.  
Ye Are Christ's! 1217; Ye Are Dear,  
6422; Ye Will Be with Me at the Lord's  
Table, 1497; Yield Not to Fear, 1144; Your  
Father Knoweth What Things Ye Have  
Need of, 4021.  
Zion's Glad Songs of the Morning (11  
hymns), 1825-1934.  
POEMS: Of Dawn ready for sale (May  
1919), 609; 11; Hymns of Dawn,  
1239; "as profitable as Dawns," 1211.  
POETRY: Bible accounts in, 1812; 12, 13,  
21.  
PEISON: In the heart a foe to Christian  
development, 4584; 1-8, 6-7.  
POLAND: Expulsion of Jews from (1883),  
1354.  
POLES: Form an independent American  
Catholic Church (1894), 1700; some  
receive the truth (Letter), 1345; 8-12.  
POLISH: Not to be mistaken for love,  
4917; 8-10.  
POLISHING: Necessary to Temple case,  
4917; 13-15; for Christians pictured in  
diamonds, 2405; 5-6; yields beauty and  
character, 3656; 1, 2.  
POLITENESS: Conduct of, in Christians,  
3194-5; either polish or pure love,  
4918-4; mistaken for fruits of the  
spirit, 5115-9; of men vs. fruits of  
spirit, 4619; 1-7; sometimes a veneer,  
2221; 2, 8.  
POLITICIANS: See the approach of Armag-  
geddon, 5062; 6-12.  
POLITICS: Activity of the clergy in,  
1756; 7-10.  
POLITICIAN: Endeavor entering (1895),  
1864-3; viewpoint of, 1066.  
Christians should take no part in, 424;  
7, 8; 1563; 2003; 5, 6; 2785; 11;  
church's duty with respect to, 3112,  
3113; clergy should withdraw from,  
6433; 8-12; ecclesiastical, 3419; 18-  
23; evil-speaking and consciousness,  
4762; 13-20; for Christian develop-  
ment, 4765; 17; generally to be avoided  
by Lord's people, 4156; 1.  
In: Religion a part of Jewish history  
also, 4710; 12; the pulpits, 887; 7, 8.  
Methodism in (1895), 1858; 6, 7;  
nominal church entering (1895), 18;  
15; of Christians, 1096; preached by  
ministers, its fruitage, 2107; 1-3; Roman  
Catholicism in, 2727; 1-6; 8; Roman-  
ism in New York City (1894),  
1682; Satan a past-master in, 6431;  
3; universal suffrage compared to  
a lighted candle in a barrel of powder,  
1621; 12; why true Christians  
not co-operate with human plans and  
6431; 3.  
And: Babylon, 1897; 19; Religion  
impeding, 3107; 4, 5, 7, 8.  
POMPEII: Impressions of, 1891, during  
Brother Russell's tour, 1577; 4-4.  
POOD: Medicinal value of Bethesda's,  
3500; 2-4, 7; of Siloam, water flows  
in, 2946; 9; should the saints play?  
1942; 17, 18; and bullard tables  
introduced into the Y. M. C. A. (1898),  
1943; 18-18.  
POOR: Church's privilege in providing for  
the, 2932; 6, 8; condition of the, 706;



of, 3969: 10; 3970: 1, 2; unnecessary, 5835: 11, 12; 5836: 1.  
 And: Faith: Power of, in overcoming, 2240: 1, 2, 7.

**FASTING:** Benefit to both houses of Israel, 3659; demons cast out by, 5129: 10-12; profitable to new creatures, 3008: 1.

**Supplication:** Day of May 30, 1918, appointed as, 6271: 7-9, 14; trust always rewarded, 3664: 4-9; watchfulness essential, 2692, 2693.

**See Worship.**  
**PRAYERS:** Answers sometimes delayed by heavenly wisdom, 3662: 10, 11; 3663: 1-5; appropriate for natural and spiritual Israel, 4039: 1, 3, 13, 14; by Protestants for Catholic Pope, 3228: 6-11; cost of covetous, 4876: 11; Editor sends you, 2576: 1-5.

**For:** Children of the consecrated, 5165.  
**DEAD:** Advocated by Protestants, 2681: 3-7; Methodists not averse to, 4020: 3, 4, 11.

Earthly rulers still proper, 3600: 4-9; miraculous healing improper, 3012: 9; prayer contrary to Lord's will, 5554: 17-22.

**Of:** Brother Russell are simple, 5709: 11; Christ unselfish, 2006: 9; Christian, for spiritual, not natural things, 3061: 4; 3338: 3, 7; proper and improper, 3807: 4-5; unfavorable answer, 3216, 3217; when we may look for answers to our, 2333: 6.

**Why:** God delayed answering Cornelius', 5200: 15-17; often unanswered, 1902: 13-18.

**PRAYING:**  
**For:** Kings (1 Tim. 2: 12), 798: 11, 15; our enemies, 798: 13; sinners, 790: 2-6.

In the spirit defined, 5745: 5, 6; to God and to men, 2252: 1, 2; and living, 585: 6-9.

**PREACH:** All Christians ordained to, 646: 3; 800: 5; 1922: 3; 1987: 1-3; authority to teach and, 2066: 6; 2067: 1-3; every member of church is anointed to, 1917: 13; 1930: 15; 2157: 2-4; 7; gospel in world, 605: 2-9; Jesus anointed to, 240: 1-9-16; not Jesus' gospel, we are unto me if I, 5893: 1, 2, 11; only divinely authorized are commissioned to, 1715: 3, 4; Word of the Lord, 3211: 1.

**PREACHER:** Every member of true church 9, 334: 8; 670: 4, 5; 942: 8, 9; 5127: 2-4, 7-11; Hebrew, opposed to prayer on knees, 3256: 8-13; sees decline of Christendom, 2247, 2248. See Minister.

**PREACHERS:** Are blind leaders of blind, 2814; deceived by spiritualism, 206: 7; how called, 310: 6-9, 18; in Christendom rejecting the Bible, 2015: 1-5; lay, despised in apostles' day and now, 2096; living in luxury, 870: 12; longing to come out of Babylon, 3625: 4, 5.

**Of:** Christendom, some dishonest, 2944: 2-4; 1. R. A. A., how ordained and sent forth, 5808: 4-6; trust to beware of flattery, 3011: 11.

Professional and sincere, 330: 7; should preach the Word, 3373: 19; vision and judgment of, spoiled by false doctrine, 4288: 1; why there is a dearth of, 481: 1-3.

**See Ministers.**  
**PREACHING:** By truth people obtain hopeful message, 5213, 5214; character is best way of, 1151: 5, 10. Christ: Of envy and strife, 831; should be our business, 4330: 9.

**Of:** Colored brethren, more important than, 1434: 4, 6; courage of Peter and John in gospel, 5840: 3, 8-12; every influence we can send out is, 1917: 13; foolishness of, 790: 10; glad tidings to the meek the Christian's duty, 6083: 4-6.

**Gospel:** As colporteur, 825, 826; not to be limited to the pulpit, 5892: 3, 4, 7, 8.

How Christ preached to the spirits in prison, 1078; 4176: 10; 4177: 1, 2. In: Colored brethren, more important than, 1434: 4, 6; make places commended, 378: 2, 3; this harvest only to seekers, 651: 3.

Jesus gave sample of good, 3243: 1; may be done privately, 476: 4, 5; no preaching of value except it be in the power of the holy spirit, 1917: 3-5;

not always public declaration, 1917: 13.

**Of:**  
**GOSPEL:** Is our duty, 1128: 2-5, 14; to every creature under heaven, how, 1969-1971; 2518, 2519. Peter worthy of emulation, 2930: 11; 2931: 1-3.

One engaged in, tells truth about prevailing type of, 1486: 15.  
 Only: Divinely authorized commission for, 1715: 3, 4; 5363; proper for those having natural talent, 1848: 6.

Over the heads of the hearers unwise, 4369: 6; practical vs. prophetic, 298: 1, 2; principles of modern, as explained by a D. D., 1492: 11-13; properly follows anointing, 3711: 11-13; propriety in dress when, 4816, 4817; saved through the foolishness of, 3521: 1-3; self-love and pride creeping into our, 3478: 11; singing in one way of, 1935: 1; the word, manner of, 468: 3, 4.

To: Audience of one not to be spurned, 1973: 6, 7, 12-14; others, one may become a castaway, 4810, 4811; 5686: 12-14; popular demands, 3757: 4-8; shine before men, 5125: 8, 9, 17; spirits in prison, 458: 7, 8. Truth, 31: 5.

Truth: Less important than living it, 4968: 11-13; out of season, 3189: 2; in women by sister is proper, 5181, 5182; without reward, 438: 4. When an abomination, 2265: 14.

**PREDESTINATION:** As taught in Presbyterian creed, 1309: 8-16; Bible teaching on, 2540: 10-13; 2652: 6, 7; doctrine of, 403: 1, 2; general, not individual, 613: 5, 15; not for the entire world, 2378; of damnation inconsistent, 8: 7; stated frankly, 1182: 14.

**And:** Election, true and false view of, 4213, 4214; foreknowledge, 488: 1, 2, 8.

**See Foreknowledge; Foreordination.**

**PRELATIONS:** Of time of trouble, 587: 9, 14; 592, 593.

**PREFERENCES:** Sacrificed, a form of service, 5557: 3, 4, 8, 9.

**PREHUMAN:** Meaning of word, 2540: 4, 9.

**PREJUDICE:** Letters of encouragement to those meeting opposition and, 1943: 15, 25-28; we should not needlessly arouse, 2621: 8, 9; what it is and does, 947: 5.

**PREPARATION:** For God's service principally holiness of heart, 1915: 12; of God's "chosen vessels", 1915: 5-7, 12.

**PREPARATIONS:**  
**For war in:** Great Britain and Germany (1910), 4697: 5-8; the midst of peace, 4573: 4-8.

**PREPAREDNESS:** Peace policy of U. S. changed to (1916), 5853: 1-3.

**PREBYTERIANS:** Do not believe their creed is 1168; evolution, 717: 6, 12-17; entrained to reject Westminister Confession, 3584: 3-6, 8, 17; foreordination the backbone of, 1167; four parties among, 1165: 2; free will as taught by the creed of, 1309: 19; have difficulty in uniting, 3848: 1-7; launch fight against Bolshevism, 6433: 3-8; must replace their brains with sawdust? 1308: 7. See Church, Presbyterian.

**PRESENCE:**  
**Lord's Second:** 228: 4, 5; began in 1874, 1152: 4; brethren not in ignorance of, 598: 4, 5; 2198: 9; Christendom rejects, 591: 8; church awake to, 539: 19, 20; 598: 4, 5; epiphania of, 2974: 3; 2979: 10-15, 28-30; 2983: 4; evidences of, 20: 7-9; 82: 2, 3; 748: 9-15; first first seen by Brother Russell in 1876, 3322: 2-6; how and when seen, 513: 3-9.

**IN:** Gospel harvest, 223: 1-6, 11, 12; 236: 7-11, 16-18; spirit promised to end of age, 8305: 11-13.

**KNOWN TO:** sign of, 98: 1-4; 341: 5, 7; 555: 1; 710: 4-7; 4706; spiritual, 546: 14; 547: 1, 2, 8; strength to Israelites, 4064: 1, 3; symbolized by Ark of Covenant, 2402: 8; taught only in Watch Tower, 558: 8, 9, 14; unknown to world, 153: 2; 263: 1-9; 3355: 4-7.

**PRESERVATION:** In time of trouble, 1995: 3, 4; of identity through death, how, 1263: 3-5, 7-10; 1284: 1, 2, 8, 7. **Press:** Free, suspicious aroused by op-

position to (Letter), 6243: 3, 9-11. **Of America:** Christianly condemned by the secular, 2912, 2913; power of, in the spread of truth, 4946.

**UNDER:** Control of Wall Street, 4772: 1-6; Papal influence, 6374: 9, 32: 1-3.

Plate service, how furnished to the world, 4954; religious, is aid to capital, 2043: 14; and public to weigh the worth of sectarianism, 4945.

**PRESSURE:** Test of Christian character, 3104: 1-3.

**PRESUMPTION:** In re the daily cleansing of robe, 5924: 4; sometimes mistaken for courage, 5539: 11; 5540: 1.

**See Faith.**

**PRICE:** Bought with a, 484: 11-13; 3088.

**Of:** share in the kingdom—our all, 1750: 6-13, 17; 1657: 1-3, 12, 13; man's redemption paid by Jesus, 710: 1, 3, 8-11.

**Ransom:**

**APPLICATION OF:** For church and great company, 4801; for church first, 4833: 12, 13; 4834; why desired, 4515: 2, 6.

**Church:** to have no part in providing, 4998: 5-8.

**HOW:** It differs from sin-offering, 4493: 11-13; 4494: 1-3; when, where and by whom provided, 5880.

No deposit, not paid over to divine justice, 6168: 2, 5, 6; provided as at Calvary, 4493: 9; 4905: 4-8; sin-offering the application of the, 4493: 11-13; 4494: 1-3.

**WHEN:** It will be fully paid, 5882: 10, 11; provided, when applied, 4819: 2, 8-10.

**See Atonement; Ransom; Reconciliation; Redemption.**

**PRIDE:** Abominable trait of character, 4898: 5, 13; 5185: 14-19; 5704: 1-12; 5185; affects rich and poor, learned and ignorant, 1920: 8.

**Among prominent brethren,** 309: 3; basis of earthly wisdom, 1448; besetting sin, 764: 17; blinded the better class of Jews to Christianity, 5928: 4, 5; Brother Toole writes concerning (Letter), 6451: 12, 17.

**Catech:** of Class friction, 5347: 13, 14; Satan's fall, 2228: 3.

**Danger:** to ourselves of, 3337: 1-3; 4047: 6; 5955-5958.

**Elders:** Hampered in service by, 5347: 13, 14; in danger or arrogance and, 5857: 7, 8.

**Enemy:** to new creation, 490: 5; evil effects of, and how to overcome it—an example, 1481: 4-7, 11-13; 1482: false motive for contending for faith, 5057: 7, 8; foe of discipleship, 844: 8-11; 2450: 8, 9; 3595: 11-15; 3598; 3832: 5-5; 6100: 3, 4; goeth before destruction, 3394, 3395; hid the truths of Jesus from the Nazarenes, 5068: 6, 7.

**How:** It asserts itself in service, 3363: 5, 6; to guard against, 1987: 12.

In the heart, 5000, 5001; indicated by self-binding, 1987: 12; leading to fall of both capital and labor, 1245: 10; leads to unbalance and dangerous self-esteem, 5890: 4, 5; leaves mind open to evil spirits, 6189: 3-6; makes God's conditions seem hard, 1920: 3; may lead to murder, 4777: 2, 3; most detestable form of, 5001: 2-4.

**Of:** Life a detriment, 873: 10; 1859: 11; religionists a detriment, 2628: 8. Presented the Jews from recognizing the Messiah, 3511: 6, 8-11; 4782: 3-5; prevents proper apologies, 5125: 15, 16; probably led to Jesus' death with Paul, 1545: 17; 1546: 1, 2; prominent factor in continuing the World War, 5805: 1-5, 9-11; result of prosperity often, 2382: 7; road to destruction, 5704: 5, 10-12; selfishness gone to seed, bringing chastisements, 1488: 8, 16; 1487: 1-3; 5185: 15-18; sin of the nations, 2306: 13-16.

**Spiritual:** Elders and deacons specially tested on, 5958: 11-15; danger to Christians of, 5955-5958; foe to Christians, 704: 17; how to keep ourselves from, 5958: 8-9; rarely recognized by persons infected, 5957: 3; various manifestations of, 6385: 5-11, 14.

Subtle forms of, 5842: 11; various manifestations of, 5125: 12-16.

**And:**

**ABSTINENCE:** Dangers of, to teachers, 4389: 6-8; 5-6; of Jews, reproved by Jesus, 2700: 5-7.

**Charity defined,** 2455: 5, 6; covetousness sins of Pharisees, 5389: 6, 7, 10-14; humility opposed, 2449: 12, 13; 5189; power chief dangers of elders, 5185.

See Covetousness.

**PRIEST:**  
**Catholic:** Defies the pope, 939: 1-3, 7, 8; foretells the time of trouble (?) (1896), 1969: 10-13; former, discloses plan to "make America Catholic", 1517: 17; speaks before a Presbyterian seminar (1884), 1752: 2-4; "unfroked" and "retroked", 1828: 5; view of a future Millennium by, 1969: 10.

**High:** In antitype, 78: 5, 6, 11-14; Jesus the antitype, 713: 6; 2821, 2822; not underpriests, performs all sacrificing, 4820: 10; of our profession was Jesus, 5472: 2-8; pictured Christ Jesus, 17: 5; training to be a sympathetic, 3087; type of Christ, 157: 11-18; typified Jesus as the new creature, 5580: 1-3; why in type he made two offerings, 4545: 12, 13; 4546: 1-5.

**Meaning of title,** 31: 1; power invested in, 713: 5, 6; what the office implies, 713: 3-8.

**And:** Bullock both typified Jesus, 3708: 5-10; king, Jesus as, 3951: 4-8, 14-16.

**PRIESTCRAFT:** How it became powerful, 84: 4; once more controls all, 1134: 1138; opposed to liberty, 1808: 1821.

**PRIESTHOOD:**

**Aaronic:** Type of the royal priesthood, 4511: 1-5; what it typified, 3951: 14-17; what function in Millennium, 4387: 12-14.

**Consecration of the,** 78: 5, 6, 11-14; 3280, 3281; means the entire church, 1137: 6, 7.

**Melchisedec:** Church are members of the, 5424: 2-4; 5922: 14, 20; what it typified, 4545: 14, 15; why greater than Aaronic, 4511: 1-3.

**Papal,** an unwarranted, unscriptural class, 1808: 5-8, 12, 13; 1809: 1-3, 11.

**Royal:** 12: 13, 16-25; church in the flesh is not, 4897: 3, 4, 11; future work of, 4897: 11; new nation, 3621: 4-8; selected in gospel, 149: 442: 1-5; special mission now is to sacrifice, 3265; to be both priests and kings, 2128: 6-9; work of, 88: 8.

**See Brethren; Bride of Christ; Christ, Body of; Christians; Christians; Church, Body of; Elders; God, Son of; Little Flock; New Creation, New Creature; Overcomer; Saints; The Christ.**

**PRIESTHOODS:** Aaronic and Melchisedec, both types of the Christ, 4759: 7, 14, 15.

**PRIESTS:** Alone may offer sacrifices, 5638: 6-8; great company, in Papal counterfeit, 355: 19.

**Catholic:**  
**IN:** France took to "tent-making", 4095: 6-9; Hungary have wives and children, 2047: 14.

**Published in court for denouncing,** 3837: 15-17.

**Conservation of,** 117: 3; duties of, 12: 7; Hindoo, how they keep the people in ignorance, 1613: 4.

**Of:** Baal, Elijah justified in destroying the, 3408: 6, 7; God, training to be, 2879: 8, 9; Israel hid the truths of God's Word, 2390: 11.

**Offering strange fire into second death,** 1838; pictured the little flock, 17: 2-8; type and antitype, 128: 12; unto God, how we are made, 3285: 5, 7; wicked husbands, 1785.

**And:** False prophets opponents of Jeremiah, 4587: 1, 2, 8; Levites, true and false, 3054: 5, 7-10.

**PROPHETS:** Err through wine of false doctrines, 662, 663; 4288: 1; in antitypical church, are, 292: 15; 5618: 3, 4, 8, 9.

**PRIMOGENITURE:**  
**Of:** In the crisis, 1152: 2-12; true operation of, 1164: 4, 12.

**PRINCE:** Means leader, 354: 14, 17.

**Of:** Power of the air, 615: 1, 2; 1684: 3-11.

**THIS WORLD:** Cast out, 2759: 1, 2; is Satan, 1684-1686; 3032: 2-4.

**PRINCIPLES:** All die like men and fall like one, 50: 2, 2882: 7; in all the earth, 554: 10-12; 6257: 13, 14.

**PRINCIPLE:** Evil always exists as a, 5358: 9-11; first essential in character development, 4391: 2, 3, 14; is devil merely an agent, 44: 7-9; not always at stake when strife prevails in classes, 5229: 3, 4, 8; Ralph Waldo Emerson's definition of, 4: 1, 1507: 10; and passion distinguished, 6142: 10; vs. rule, defined, 1045: 3.

**PRINCIPLES:** May never be sacrificed, 3268: 6; recognized are not always applied, 5958: 10-12; righteous, reward of, 2087: 5-7; varying views respecting

Loyalty to, 6267:11; 6268:1, 2, 7, 8.  
**PRINTING:** Will be unnecessary when man is perfected, 1717:7-11.  
**PRISON:** At Rome where Paul was confined, described, 2229:3; Atlanta, Geo. Rutherford writes from, 6510, 6511; brethren who receive the truth in, 5498:11; doors opened for John and Peter, 4325:3-6; experience of Joseph, 3973:4-12.  
**Woe:** Death pictured as a, 7493:5-7; we are commissioned to preach the opening of the, 6201:4.  
**Memorial celebrated in London (Letter),** 6146:2-10; Sing Sing, letters from, 1512:11; 1513:1-7; spirits in, and how Christ preached to them, 1878:5043:5044; who are spirits in, 150:1, 2.  
**PRISONER:**  
 At: Philippi, Paul a, 2181:6, 13; 2182: Rome, Paul a, 4507.  
 For: Christ's sake, an English (Letter), 6053:8-23; truth's sake at age of 14, 5921:9; 6922:1.  
 Letter of appreciation from a fellow, 6419:8; of war, in France, found to be a German truth brother (Letter), 6444:1-4; Russian, also a brother in Christ (Letter), 5783:12-14.  
**PRISONERS:**  
 Aggravate: Seeing the Photo-Drama (Letter), 5668:10-14; the truth, 3318:1.  
 Encouraging letters from, 1013:3, 7; in Germany, letters from brethren who were, 5739:14-17.  
 Fictitious: In Italy, released, 6403:5; inconsistent with democracy, 6389:7-11; trouble feared from delay in freeing, 6382:6.  
 See: Convicts.  
**PRIVILEGE:** And power of prayer, 1864-1866; Dawn publications denied second class postal, 2916, 2917.  
**PRIVILEGES:** Of Christian in giving, 547:6, 7, 10-12; present, of the embryo kingdom, 1580:1-3, 14-17; sacrificing, to cease with close of gospel age, 5068:14, 15.  
**PRIZE:** Fights in a church, 2484:7-12; gained by church through God's mercy, 2001:1-3; mark for, to be viewed from two standpoints, 5080:1-3; only one, during the gospel age, the divine nature, 1669: should be held continually before us, 5082:5-7.  
**PROBATION:** After death, 545:9; 903, 903; does death end it, 7:5, 6.  
**Faith:** Arguments against and for, 2062:11, 20; 2063:1-3; Rev. C. A. Briggs D.D. regarding, 1310:7-20; 1314:13-15; 1315:1-30.  
**FOR:** Fallen angels, 697:1-3, 6; 1679; the dead, 1449.  
**Japanese-Christian view,** 1596:11; Mission Board regarding, 189:13; no license to sin, 691:9; views of a Presbyterian D.D., 1334.  
**Gladstone** did not believe it would end with the present life, 1989:1-3; none beyond Millennium, 726:3-5, 16-19; 763:11, 12; 764:1-4.  
**PROCLAMATION:** Of Cleveland on Thanksgiving unique, 2091:17; 2092:1-9.  
**PROFANITY:** Careless living a form of, 5404:8, 9, 14-17.  
**PROFIT:** A man to gain the world, what doth he, 2268:4; 324:1-3, 10; using the truth for, 2567:1-3; "what, what a man for all his labor", 1539:4-10, 14-16.  
**PROFITS:** Nothing to possess gifts of spirit without love, 2203:2; should be used to divide with the poor, 151:3.  
**PROGRESS:** Causes of present, 1257:3-6, 9-12; 1258:1-3; hindrances to Christian, 758:2-6.  
**OF:** A true Christian, 1528:1-3; 2239:8; light on pathway of just, 512, 514; take 100 years phenomenal, 613:1-23; present does disprove man's fall, 1257:3-5, 9-12; 1258:1-3.  
**WORLD:** A theory, not a fact, 4915-4917; leads to discontent, 3351:1-3. Social, in present evil day detrimental, 3024:10-16.  
**PROGRESSIVE:** Thinker, spiritualist organ, 2180:14.  
**PROMISE:** Amendment, ease with which it was ratified, marvelous, 6402:18; effect of, in Kansas, 6762:1-15; future, belief of Rev. C. A. Briggs D.D., 1313:7-20; 1314:15-15; 1315:1-30; Japanese-Christian view of, 1596:11; one Rev. Dr. advice to another D.D., on, 1498:8-17; only the Millennium will bring it for all mankind, 1863:6-9; prove a blessing to Kansas, 3967:3; sentiment, growing against, 4096:8; views of a Presbyterian D.D. on, 1354.

See Socialism.  
**PROMISE:**  
**OF:** Brother Russell in public eye a trial to some, 4824:1-3, 10-12; Lord's people does not mean popularity, 6194:8.  
**PROMISE:**  
 Seed of: Fulfilled primarily in Jesus alone, 1386:15; how church becomes part of, 1386:15, 16; medium of God's blessings, 1438:3, 4; Satan's efforts to destroy the, 5847:13; 5848:1-4; what are, 134:6, 8, 9.  
**PROMISES:** "And these ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way", 1753; blessed assurances, 1585.  
 Earthly: Made to natural Israel, 4051:1-4; v. heavenly, 874:219; 2130, 4071-4072.  
 Exceeding great and precious, 297:11-17; 2135:8-12; exhortations to activity, 1281:1-6; "He shall give thee the desires of thy heart", 1840:6-9; "I am thy shield and thine exceeding great reward", 1905; incentives to faithfulness, 5862:9-13; 5863:1-3.  
**OF:** Ancient wonders earthly, of church, heavenly, 5859:2-11; consolation amid suffering, 28; encouragement to the bride, 1820:8-10; 1821:1-3; salvation for world traced through the ages, 4939:4, 8, 13-16; spiritual Israel are heavenly, 4072:1-4, 9, 10.  
 Should become living realities, 1835:8-10; spiritual, Old Testament contains no, 4975:4-6.  
**THE:** Earthly seed, 11:17, 18; him that overcometh, 1719:5, 6.  
**TER:** Bible present and future, 4784; church, 717:1; 1141:2-16; 5244:15-18; 5245:1, 10, 11; church obtained through patient endurance, 6329, 5335.  
 "When thou passest through the waters I will be with thee", 1857:2, 3, 9. See Restoration.  
**PROMPTNESS:**  
 In: Attending meetings (Letter), 5487:18-19; opening meetings a mark of character development (Letter and reply), 6331:24-28.  
**PROPAGANDA:** German, Bible students accused of spreading, 6240:6.  
**PROPAGATION:** Intemperance, a sin, 1631:9; of race not the sin of Adam and Eve, 2835:5; reckless, form of insanity, 1413:8-11; should be limited by ability to provide, 2513:8.  
**PROPERTY:** In land discussed, 1170. See Wealth.  
**PROMPT:** Explained in "Day Dawn", 94: false; of Totten and Dimbleby, 1974-1978.  
 Fulfilled: But discerned long after (Letter), 6525:17; despite destruction of God's Word, 3614:5, 6; respecting the return of favor to the Jews, 6235:6237.  
 Fulfillment of conflicting, 3402:2; gradual unfolding of, 5565, 5567.  
**New Jews:** Interpret Messianic, 2256:10-12; stumbled over Messianic, 3192:1-5.  
**Jesus** uttered, in the Temple, 4942:7, 8, 12.  
**OF:** Amos opposed by the clergy, 3423:9; 3424:4.  
**DANIEL:** And John related, 662:1; respecting Babylon's fall, 2495:1-4; respecting Messiah fulfilled, 3630:2-4.  
 Jeremiah burned, 3614:5, 6; Old Testament for Christians, 598:7; times and seasons correct, 188-190.  
 Proving Jesus' lineage, 468:3, 9, 10; Jesus' moved by his men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3438:2, 3.  
 Sealed to apostolic ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 188-190.  
 Jesus' men, 5507:468:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 1

are a curse (1895), 1925: 11, 12; D. S. refuse an evangelist because he preached second coming of Christ, 1816; 16; desire union with Papacy, 1547: 9-12; drifting toward infidelity, formalism and ceremonialism, 1919: 4, 10; encouraging a military spirit (1895), 1757: 7-13; Episcopals and Papacy (1895), 1859: 1-2; fear the power of Catholics, 6374: 8-16; fraternizing with Papacy is wholly to their disadvantage, 1775: 4-7; glory of, is in her shame, 1825, 1826; 1832: 7-10, 17; have built with hay and stubble, 1205: 12, 13; how to test their teachings, 1206: 1-4; Ideas of heaven by, nonsensical, 1468: 16, 17; 1469: 1-5; Illustration of Papal love for, 1832: 1-4.

Int. Politics (1895), 1859: 6, 7; United States no longer tolerated by Papacy, 2061: 7; 2062.

(International) federation of, proposed (1895), 1768: 9-10; League of Catholic Unity (1895), 1839: 2-7; liberal view of Papacy, 1865: 9, 14; love for the "old mother"—Papacy, 1790: 6, 9; make overtures to Papacy, 195: 10-13.

Many: Drifting into Papacy and the Episcopate church (1896), 1919: 4; on right foundation, 1205: 12.

Methodist: Bishop denies inspiration of the Bible (1895), 1797: 5, 6; church buys a Congregational church-building, people and pastor, 1593: 1.

Most: Inconsistent of all religions, 1758: 1-12; no real foundation of worship rather than dead faith, 1207: 11, 12; number of missions and workers in India (1896), 1900: 13, 14; one Methodist D. D. begins thinking, 1770: 16-19; origin of their clergy, 1128: 6, 7, 15; 1131: 1-14; Pan-American convention of religions proposed (1895), 1770: 6-8; Papacy views her, 1764: 16-26; 1765: 1-4.

Papal: Love for, 1050; recognition of, in Africa, 1090: 1-5.

Persecute the truth, 2679: 21-23; persecuted by Catholics in France, 2679: 7-17.

Pope: Offers indulgence for prayers for conversion of (1895), 1824: 0-11; 1825: 1, 2, 10; very solicitous for their salvation (1895), 1769: 14, 15.

Pray for Pope Leo XIII, 3228: 6-11; Presbyterian D. D. calls a Jewish rabbi "a representative of the Almighty God", 1798: 1, 8.

Progress: of Church federation among (1894), 1739; reunion with Papacy (1894), 1741: 8-11; 1742: 1-11.

Prophetic Conference in Allegheny discussed (1895), 1872-1874; 1903, 1904; proposals for church unity by, 1197, 1198; Protestant mayor and officials of Southampton (1893) attend Catholic mass, 1514: 2; purposes and creed of "Evangelical alliance", 1345: 6-18; rapidly preparing for church federation (1895), 1785: 5, 10-15; reformation spirit dying, 1134-1138; specimen of Papal love for, 1839: 9, 10, 14-17; spread of infidelity among (1895), 1824: 2-6; 1831: 4-6, 12; support Papal error, 362: 11, 12; there will be no union with Papacy, but merely sympathy and co-operation, 1817: 5-7; three "satisfactory" opinions of, on the fate of the heathen after death, 1818: 13, 14; to receive letters from Episcopals, 4109: 2; union of, foretold, 1138: 1-3, 5-7; "United Religious Association" (1895), 1858: 8; Vatican council for, 993.

Why: Church federation will be antagonistic to God and will be decreed, 1817: 7-13, 18; not 3; impossible for her "scholars" to agree on doctrine, 1832: 5, 12; Protestant countries welcome Papacy, 1941: 12, 13; they no longer protest, they have rejected the mission, 1775: 14, 15; 1776: 1, 2.

Will: Fraternize with, unite with Papacy, 1752: 5-8; wonderful thing to religion, six D. D. and a rabbi dedicate a synagogue, 1723; 1758: 4-8.

And Catholics: Never to become one church, 2046: 5, 9, 10; union of, 593: 1-8, 10-15.

Vs. Papacy in India, 1131: 6, 7. See Church of England.

PROUD: Are now happy, humble are trodden down, 5218: 8-13; encourage not the, even though he have ability, 1829: 4, 8; God Godly, 1829: 10-13, 1920: 3; God reverts the, 5370: 4, 10, 11; in last days men shall be, 2459: 9.

PROVERBS: Probably the latest production of Solomon, 1517: 8; quoted in New Testament, 2053: 5; some words remem-

bering, 967: 8-10; wisdom personified wars against danger, 1518, 1519.

PROVIDENCE: God overrules all of earth's affairs, 1561: 5-11; God's special, only for the converted, 1561: 1-5, 11; 1562: 1-3, 6-9; 2880: 8; Lord's, extent of the, 6295: 2, 3, 8; marvellous of, 917; to special, for the world now, 1500: 5-10; 1561: 10; of God not in worldly calamities, 2356: 4, 5; three limits of divine, 1560: 1, 2.

PROVIDENCES: of God: Are for the faithful, 1239; best for saints, 3061: 2-4; extent of, in our lives, 8295: 2, 3, 8; mysterious, 746: 6-16, 20-22.

OVER: All in due time, 3219: 3-5; Moses as a youth, 5250, 5251; the consecrated exemplified in him, 5220: 9-15.

Reviewed: From November 1, 1916, to November, 1918, 6349, 6350; to be considered in every step, 5712: 1-3; will work for good to Christians, 2130: 2; vs. work of Satan, 814: 7.

We: should look for divine, 5844: 3-8.

PROVING: Of saints by the Lord, 766, 767; 2258; what is truth, 388: 4.

PROVOCATION: Proper and improper causes of, 5124: 16-19.

PROVOKED: Love is not easily, 2204: 8; 4918: 7-11.

PROVOKING: One: Another: For good or ill, 3859: 6.

Two: Love and good works, 1078: 1-7; 4078: 1; 5412: 16-18; 5978: 13-15; strife or love, 4009: 5.

PROXIES: Advice regarding, 6181: 8; for annual election enclosed with Dec, 1918 Watch Tower, 6366: 21; to whom property given, 6184: 10.

PROXY: For annual election purposes, form of, 6164: 2-7.

PURING: Of fruitful vessels, 477: 10; 2465: 1-6; 3545: 3-5.

PSALM: 23: Jehovah pictured as a Shepherd, 5653, 5654.

32: Acknowledges divine forgiveness, 3200, 3261.

50: Christendom arraigned in, 3647, 3648.

51: Declares David's contrition, 3254; 2: explained, 3600: 10, 11.

91: Explained: 112: 5-8; verse by verse, 3331, 3332.

126: Pictures return of Israelites from Babylon, 3643: 1-3.

149: (1880 view), 82: 4-6; to be fulfilled this side of the veil, 6193: 8, 9.

PSALMIST: Pictures blessings from God, 5654.

PSALMS: Higher criticism denies that David is author of, 4181: 5; Messianic, many are, 3609: 1; not to be used exclusively for hymns, 2345: 10-12.

PSYCHIC: Science is demonism, 6219: 6.

PSYCHICAL: Research, dangers of, 4403-4406.

PSYCHOGRAPH: What it is and how it operates, 2180: 11-13.

PSYCHOLOGISTS: Discover no trace of soul, 3766: 6-9.

PSYCHOLOGY: Of crowds, 3976: 6-9.

PTOLEMY: Chronology of, 1975: 7, 8.

PUBLIC: Taxed for sectarian charities, 1232.

PUBLICAN: Matthew a, 2260: 2, 3; meaning of word, 4986: 5; who became attached to the word, 3648: 9-11; prayer of, more acceptable than the Pharisee's, 3842: 7; Zaccheus the, 1763.

PUBLICANS: Considered as sinners and outcasts, 2260: 3; no greater sinners than the Pharisees, 5464: 1-7; why Jews hated, 2591: 2, 4; 2730: 4; 4587: 9-11.

And Sinners: Attracted by Jesus' gospel, 2260: 5, 6; why welcomed by Jesus, 2414: 2.

PUBLICATIONS: Do not circulate any that have failed to comprehend, 1629: 1, 2; 1636: 3, 4, 12; of Brother Russell described, 6012: 8-10; outside the Society's, not advantageous (Letter), 6075: 2-9; 6105: 15, 23-25. See Books; Literature.

PUBLICITY: Not always disadvantageous to Lord's cause, 4824: 10-12.

PUBLISHING: Literature of one's own, 1640: 12; of pamphlets by brethren disapproved, 4798: 13.

PULPITS: Need of, says Bishop Foster, 727: 4-7; would now be closed to Jesus, 2635: 4.

PUNCTUALITY: A mark of character development, 5187: 12-14.

PUNCTUATION: A recent invention, 506: 19.

PUNISHMENT: Capital: Biblically supported, 5150: 12-14; is justifiable, 991: 1, 2; Jews not denied power of, 3554: 8.

Chastisements not always, 5147: 1-7, 10-16; divine retributions, here and hereafter, 1053: 1-5; everlasting, 926: 2, 8, 9; 1039, 1040; 2807: 212.

For: Evil-doers in Millennium, 722: 8.

SIN: Is death, not torment, 699: 8; may not prevent stripes thereafter, 4272: 3-6; operative through natural law, 5681: 8.

Sins: committed before conversion, 5933: 10, 11; transgressions certain, 5225; willful sin, 4552: 5; wrong-doing improper, 2807: 25.

Of: Brethren by brethren unChristlike spirit, 6396: 4, 5, 9; Christians proper to, 5106: 1, 2.

7-9: fellow-members not permitted by Lord, 3744: 3, 1, 8, 9; wicked, 605: 16, 17; the willfully wicked, 1832: 1-6, 15-17.

Proportions: to Crime, 523: 11-15; willfulness and responsibility, 4990: 7, 8, 14.

Upon Jews: And Christians because of divine relationship, 4902: 1, 2; for Jesus' crucifixion not opposed by Jesus, 5577: 9-12.

Without vindictiveness helpful, 2893: 3.

PUNISHMENTS: To those who recognize and reject the truth, 1743: 6.

Upon: Natural Israel, 1701: 16; 1702: 1-3; nominal spiritual Israel, 1702: 9-11.

PURCHASE: Man's, precedes freeing from death, 1286: 4-11.

PURE: All things are: 2516, 2517; 4085: 5; unto the pure, 5746: 3-5.

What it means to think on "whatsoever things are": 1704: 2; what should a young man keep his way, 2146, 2147; wisdom from above is first, 2263: 10; 3604: 1-4.

PURGATORY: Advantage of, to Papacy, 554: 13; Catholic teaching respecting, 3606: 20-25; correct views respecting, 3228: 3-5.

Fires of: Burning during Jewish and gospel ages, 1318: 7-11.

JN: Jewish and gospel harvests, how, 1316: 13; 1317: 1; Millennial harvest, how, 3317: 7.

Scriptural, and their effects, 1469: 12; will burn in Millennial age, how, 1316: 9-11.

Millennial age is, how, 1316: 9-11; of the great creation—the time of trouble, 147: 1, 2; papal abilities for release of souls in, 1376: 7; Pope Leo XIII did not escape, 3227: 9; 3228: 1, 2; society for delivering the poor souls from, 1392; supported by Protestants, 2681: 4-7; see Scriptural.—the Millennium, 1468-1471; unscriptural, 359: 10-12; views of Rev. C. A. Briggs, D.D. on, 1313: 8-20; 1314: 13-15; 1315: 1-20.

PURIFICATION: Begins at heart, 829: 4, 5; by fasting and prayer, 2022: 4, 7-14; of heart and life, process of, 2026: 6-11; work of, 2671: 5-7.

PURIFIES: Himself, and us with this hope, 829: 6; that, 1138; how the truth, 1670: 9-11.

PURIFY: Sons of Levi, 4708, 4709.

PURITY: Beecher's view of, amiss, 1061; Congress: International, Brother Russell at, 5350, 5351; essential to Christians, 121: 2-4, 10, 11; foundation of the new life, 3045: 3; holiness in heart and life, 50: 8, 9, 12; how to attain, 1456: 9, 10.

IN: Church as excuse for busbodying, 527: 13-15; word and deed our proper example as believers, 5494: 1-5, 13.

Invites Satan's attacks, 5259: 11-13.

Of: Brother Russell asserted in affidavit, 6015: 1-8; flesh to be earnestly sought, 2022.

HEART: And mind the mind of Christians, 4975: 2-4; defined, 5133: 8-11; first essential, 829: 4; 3603: 15; 3604: 1; how to attain, 3735: 6-10; must precede service for the Lord, 5258, 5259; obtained through prayer, 3598: 2, 3; rather than character perfection required, 5264: 11-14; what is meant by, 3114: 8.

Life dependent upon pure thoughts, 2891: 9, 10; mind essential to health, 2014: 12-14; 2015: 6, 7.

Prayer: regenerate brethren and foster imperative to, 1586: 14-16. See Perfection.

PURPOSE: Importance of singleness of, 1885: 6.

Of: Election of church, 24: 19; 25: 1-4, 11.

God: Never changes though his con-

duct may, 4755: 14; 4786: 1; shall he be accomplished, 1023.

Judgment day, 34: 13-20; 35: 1-3, 8-10.

PYLES: Bro. J. T. D. tribute to Brother Russell by, 6009: 1, 2, 11.

PYRAMID: Account of, Pastor Russell's (1910) visit to, 4621: 7-9; church pictured as a, 3622: 6-10; 5505: 11-13; construction disproves evolution theory, 4790: 4-6, 9, 10; corroborating witness, 234: 13, 14; 225: 1-4; edict as used in the Temple, Tabernacle and, 6185: 9-11; Edgar's book on the, 4658: 8; God's stone witness, 4953: 3-5; great company not shown in, 5060: 3-6; jewelled drills used in building, 3620: 1; learned corroborations of Brother Russell's teachings on the, 4953: 3-5; measurements of the, 3451: 3-5, 12, 13; Passages: by Morton Edgar, for sale, 5336: 5, 11; picture of Christ, 135: 1-2, 6; pictures oneness of Christ, 271: 1, 2, 9; Prof. J. Edgar Smith comments on, 4953: 3-5; proves evolution false, 737: 10, 11; sign and witness, 525: 2; "Ye are built up a spiritual house", 1568: 7-11.

PYTHONESS: Delivered by Paul from power of demons, 5908: 1, 2, 5-9.

PUZZLES: Key, for free distribution, 5079: 7.

QUAIL: Darwinism possible antitype of Israel's "rust for, 5267: 6; over-supply, miracle explained, 460: 8; 5306: 11-12; provided by the Lord for Israel, 4012: 3-5. See Manna.

QUARRELS: Result of selfishness, 3930: 9.

QUARRELSOMENESS: Not fighting good fight, 1040: 3.

QUEST: Of Sheba. See Sheba.

Victoria: In 1888 sent Pope costly gifts, 1002: 7; looked for Lord's coming, 2199: 11; nominal ruler, 2177: 13-16; reign of, origin of its blessings, 2177: 13-16.

QUESTION: Books, see Books; serious one, 1622.

QUICKENING: Follows the formation of established character, 1274: 1-3, 5; means activity of fixed character, 1873: 29, 30; 1274: 4-8; "you hath he quickened", 1856: 5-7.

QUIET: Study to be, 2196: 7; 5167, 5168.

QUIETNESS: Who then can make trouble. When God gives, 2058: 4-7, 13-15; 58: 58.

QUIGLEY: Bishop, views on Socialism by, 3017: 3-6.

RABBI: Denies the truths of the Bible, 1689: 3-15; denying faith of his fathers, 3008.

On: the Jews, see the Messiah, 1763: 12; 1761: 1; recognizes Christ, 2776: 8, 9.

RABBIS: Leading the Jews into infidelity, 1762: 4-8, 13-15; 1763: 10-12.

RABBIS: Spirit, 992: 11, 12.

RABBIWITZ: Joseph: Arthur of Kishenev mentioned, 1035; Brother Russell visits him in 1891, 1325: 2-7, 10-12; Christian Jew, 703: 6; converted Jew, 750: 7; explanation of Zech. 12: 10; 1848: 8; letter to Brother Russell (1893) from, 1539: 4, 5; message to the Jews, 1559: 7; proposes to remove from Kishenev to Palestine (1896), 1918: 8; visit of, with Brother Russell in Allegheny (1893), 1559; would for Christianity to 1890 among Russian Jews, 1507.

RACE: Christian: For the prize of the high calling, two views of the, 4050: 3-6, 11-16.

HOW: It must be run, 3070: 3, 7-11; the Apostle runs the, 1884, 1885.

Some turned from, 292: 20-24; why run in the, 2119: 13.

Manna: Bought with a price, 2098: 5; has no right to life, 6313: 5, 6; imperfection of, 104: 6, 7; pre-Adamic, a false theory, 2344: 5, 6, 9, 10; to have life everlasting, 143: 2.

See World of Mankind.

Yellow peril to Christendom, 3619: 9-12.

RACE-COURSE: Apostle Paul's example, 1884, 1885; narrow way of Christians as a hindrance to, 1859: 12.

RACES: How to account for differences in, 3043: 3-11.

RACHEL: Type and antitype, 184: 4-6, 12-15; types dual feature of original covenant, 4436; typical of sacrificial covenant, 5231: 7.

RADICALISM: Eccelesiasticism against,

**SIN**: Not applied by Korah, 3100; 3101.  
**SIN**, OF: 3044: 4; world now permeated with spirit of, 568B: 13.  
**SINNING**: Not work of Jews, 101: 6, 7; walls of Jerusalem and of Zion, 3675: 4-10.  
**SURETY**: Not an elder, but eatreat him, 4958: 3, 8; 4377: 8-10; with firmness and love, 3866: 5-9.  
**See Reprove.**  
**SURETYING**: And restoring to favor, 4364: 2, 3.  
**TAKERS**: More blessed to give than to receive, 14: 4, 8-10; what hastu thou that thou didst not, 5284: 3, 14-16.  
**TALKING**: Of God's word, Brooklyn Tabernacle (1849) 4395; for released brethren at Bethel, 6430: 13; 6421: 1, 2.  
**TALKING**: Of God's love by man, 1328: 8, 9.  
**TALKINGS**: Tearful, of character described, 3000-3002.  
**TOLERATION**: Of one another in the kingdom, 3462: 3, 4.  
**TO BECOME**: (Optional), 140: 7, 15, 16.  
**TRIBUTE**: Giving without seeking a, 8832: 8-10; to no man evil for evil, 181: 9, 12; 4214: 6.  
**TRICKED**: To God, how world is, 676: 10-12.  
**TRICKS**: How, when, to what, 87: 1-27; to God as future, 3707: 8, 37: 3708. Sample of a letter effecting a, 5407: 18; through Christ's death, 43: 1-13.  
**See Attemper; Ransom.**  
**TRUCKING**: Agents, ministers of the gospel as, 5754: 11, 12; 5755: 1-4; baita to lead, 4718: 3-7.  
**TRUSTERS**: Sale of English, 917: 3, 4, 10.  
**TURN**:  
   Gross: Advice concerning donations by the converted to (Letter and reply), 5804: 14, 15.  
   AND LIBERTY BONDS: Broad view respecting, 4268: 1, 2, 7, 8; Society's efforts toward, 6257: 3, 9-16.  
**UNDEEMER**: Flight into Egypt of Infant, 1631; immortal only since his resurrection, 1642: 1, 3, 7; Logos, one of his many names, 1514: 6; of human race, sense in which the Father is the, 4065: 2-4; and mediator, difference between, 476: 1-3.  
**USE**: Christ: Life-giver; Mediator.  
**USURPATION**: Act of grace, not of justice, 564: 1; based on Jesus' keeping law and fulfilling covenant of sacrifice, 5078: 19, 30; 5079: 1-4; but not salvation will be universal, 5935: 1; Christ's death, 43: 1-22; complete through Christ, 228: 9, 18; consecration follows gratitude for, 3723: 9; death of Jesus our, 43: 1-13; extends as far as the curse, 3654, 3655.  
**VANITY**: The church possible before Adam's fall, 565: 1-5.  
**VARIOUS**: Second death impossible, 770: 8-12; sin, 93: 6, 7, 15; the curse, 587: 13; vice and crime through Christ alone, 6360, 6361.  
**VERDICT**: God could not tie to procure, 735: 12-17.  
**WALLS**: All through ransom, 4633, 4634.  
**WAR**: (Lecture) Is nigh, 127: 5, 11, 12; now, of world future, 4938, 4939.  
**RACE** could have been accomplished by other means, 3707: 5-7.  
**WORLD**: By Jesus, why declared, 499: 8-15; outline of God's plan for the, 4662, 4663; time of, 5162: 11-13.  
**WORK**: Separate work from restitution, 5462: 4-7; there is but one, 769: 10, 11.  
**THROUGH**: Christ, 184, 165; Christ's blood, 106: 7-11; cross, 77: 2-18; death, not work, 101: 5, 6, 10, 16.  
**WOMEN**: Consists of two parts, 5128.  
**OF**: 99: 1-4, 11, 12; Christ our means of grace, 2285: 3.  
**AND RESTITUTION**: Jesus' work of, 3754: 5, 10; 3755: of race, 262: 1-14.  
**REFINER**: Christ Jesus as the great, 1944: 5-10; of gold and silver, the, 5319.  
**REFORM**: Encouragement to those in love of (Letters), 1888: 6-8, 14-18; 1889: 1-4.  
**INDUSTRIAL**: Crises occur every twenty years, 40: 16; necessary to escape revolution, 3969: 7, 8, 11, 15.  
**NOT TO WORK**: of church now, 2413: 9, 10; necessary, or Socialism must result, 4266: 7; only field open for Christian Endeavor, 2193-2194; movements, proper attitude of church toward, 1563: 13, 15-19; 1564: 1-9; world of truth, 128; of church, not church, 181: 9, 10; 181: 9-10; "What art thou?"



creatures not made for world, 2311: 2-4.

**REFORMATION:** Among Israelites by King Josiah, 2390, 2391; Babylon's fall will be the greatest, 1572:15; 1573: 1-9; in vain without fasting and prayer, 4911:7, 11; merits no reward, 1186: 20.

**Of:** Catholicism by Pope Pius X, 3645, 3646.

**CHARACTER:** By surgery, 3774:5; 7-9; how accomplished, 1654:11, 12.

**The:** Abandonment of human authority for divine, 2012:2, 3; began with Luther, 389:14-16; 504:16; development and decline of, 319:18, 20; 1094:1-11; Ezra's commission antityped in, 1484; 3575:6-9; 3579; how Satan retarded the, 525:18; offset by Satan, 681:1-3; protested ignored by Protestants, 854:4; Scripturally called, "a little help", 5911:6; spirit of, dying, 1134-1138.

True repentance means both contrition and, 2517:8.

**REFORMERS:** Correct views of, on the Sabbath, 978:2-5; 1730:11-14; only partially reformed, 985:6.

**REFORMS:** Christians' attitude toward, 3112:13-17; 31:12.

**Not:** Due to kingdom of Christ, 5061: 1, 2, 8, 9; present work of church, 2413:9, 10.

Our sympathies should be with all, 3007:6-15.

**REFUGE:** Jews had a city of, 3092, 3093; in time of trouble is God, 2934: 4, 5; of God provided for his people, 6229:5-7.

**REGENERATION:**

**Of:** Race in Millennium, 351:1; the world, how, 1388:2-13.

**REGISTRATION:** Required by law of all males of military age, 6086:6-8.

**REHOBAM:** Picture of the oppression of power today, 5723:10-12; result of Solomon's folly, 2324:8; ten tribes revolted under the reign of, 3384:12; 5723:1-4; victim of environment and luxury, 4722, 4723.

**REICHZUG:** German Socialism growing in, 2270:12-13; pastor makes plea for Christian unity in Germany, 3533.

**REJECTION:**

**Of:** Gospel message more iniquitous than Sodom's sins, 5076:8-10.

**JESUS:** As head, 4200, 4201; by both houses of Israel, 2297:2, 4; how natural and spiritual Israel are guilty of, 3217:1-4; the turning point in Israel's history, 5495:3-6.

**Natural Israel typical,** 2746:8-10; 5503:6-9; Saul preceded his removal by about ten years, 5648:13.

**REJOICE:**

**In:** Our redemption finding nigh, not in world's tribulations, 5813:12, 13; persecution, how, 5544:8, 11, 12; the Lord always—Paul's example, 1556: 8; 3128:2, 3.

Saints should always, 1948.

**REJOICING:** Church's chief cause for, 2075:9; great company's sufferings will lack, 1699:10.

**In:** Iniquity foreign to love, 2204:10, 11; the Lord, great company pictured as, 5383:8-14.

**TRIBUTATION:** 2948:4-6; mark of development, 6140:3, 6-8; only Christians can bear, 4419:2; Paul and Silas examples of, 2182:4-8; 3123:3; through faith, 4465:8, 9.

Letters of, 1038:16, 17.

**RELATIONSHIP:**

**Of:** Justified man to God, 1116:5-7; saints to others, 1117:9-12.

**RELATIONSHIPS:** Spiritual and earthly considered, 3768.

**RELATIVES:** Give the truth to your, 2571:5.

**RELICS:** Sacred, of Jews recovered from the River Tiber, 3800:7-10.

**RELIGION:** Absent in pulpits, says Bishop Foster, 727:4-7; cause of its perversion in Christendom, 5798:8-14, 21-23; cloak for political intrigue, 5793:2; commercial factor in Wall Street, 3958: 1-8; Congregational variety is dying, 1187:2-4; culture is not, 2930:9; decadence in Germany (1894), 1752: 19-23; defined, 2930:9; effect of war upon, 5601:6-13; hampered by prosperity, 3541:9-12; initiation, 5793:2; the necessity, 1581:12; how some truth in all, 1091:1, 2.

**In:** Germany waning, 5369:1-4, 10-16; the home, 4028:14, 15.

Japanese view of, in America, 1699; lost in America, 3449:10.

**Of:** merchandizing of a common practice, 4123:3-5; new, ... the

Christianity of Jesus Christ, says a Reverend, 1621:16-18.

**Not:** A luxury, 136:9; Christianity, 3366:1, 2, 11.

**Of:** Christ, what it should be, 3839, 3840; Jews contrasted with Christianity, 3731:1-9; Kaiser Wilhelm, 3177; Socialism described, 4204:13-17; 4205.

**Old system must perish,** 3335:5-10; personal views of naval officer on, 3234: 7-13; popular vs. Bible, 4152:3-11; popularized, 533:3; pre-Mosaic, 1090: 10; 1091:1; senator's view, 1212, 1213.

**Should be:** in the heart, 1240:5; taught in schools? 1191:4, 7.

**Source of all religions,** 1090:8-10; turned into a money-making device, 4123:3-5; used to suppress discontent, 3050:2-5, 9, 10; views on, by a senator, 1212; war's effect upon two classes in the matter of, 5823.

**What is:** Pure, 136:9; true, 73:10, 18.

**And:** Good morals not identical, 3234.

**POLITICS:** Combined under Jero- homus, 3366:7; mingling, 3107:4, 5, 7, 8.

**The World War,** puzzled over, 5587: 1-3, 10; wealth tainted by Rockefeller, 4471:1-5.

**See:** Men; Modern.

**RELIGIONISTS:** More blind than heathens, 525:13.

**RELIGIONS:** Christianity vs. heathen, 820:2, 3; 4981, 4982; five principal ones of the world, 1133.

**World's Congress of:**

**ADVANCE ANNOUNCEMENTS:**

(1892), 1475:4, 10, 11; show Babylon's confusion, 1546:9, 10, 13-19; 1547:1-3.

**Evil effects of,** 1647:10.

**REPORT ON:** Christianity in Japan, by two Japanese Christians, 1595: 4, 5; the social and religious life of India, 1601:1607; 1612, 1613.

**SOME:** Missing cylinders, 1579; reports, 1592.

**RELIGIOUS:** Causes of time of trouble, 1690, 1691; condition in Europe, 718: 8, 9; 1933:6-9; delusions all trace- able to demonism, 3068:4-9; Educa- tional As'n, work and purpose of, 3178: 3-8, 14-18; Forward Movement, card of church connection for, 4903:10-13.

**REARRANGE:** One permissible ground for, 1554:11; 1555:6; when proper, 1584:8, 10, 15.

**See:** Divorce.

**REMNANT:** Faithful, prepared to receive Messiah through the revolt of the ten tribes, 5732:7, 8, 10-14; of Israel chosen, 2615:6.

**RENDER:** Not evil for evil, 723:2, 12; 3136:6-9; 4418:11, 4419:1; 4584: 5, 7; 5644, 5645; 5897, 5899; 5991: 6, 8; to cease his due, to God his due, 5512, 5513; upon the Lord sacrifice and service, 5538:4-6; "What shall I render unto the Lord?" 1673:1-3, 7-10.

**RENDERING:** To God his own will cost us, 2513:12.

**REPEAT:** God commandeth all men to, 2962:6, 7, 9; why did God (Gen. 6: 7), 2026:6-9, 13.

**REPENTANCE:** Difference between sorrow and, 6286:2; does not atone, 485: 20; essential to forgiveness, 3361:8-10; 5681:7-13; from Abraham to Jesus not commanded, 5083; God's love leads to, 78:2; hopeful sign for those fearful of second death, 5452:13, 14; Import of baptism of, for Jews under the Mosaic law, 1541:8-11; impossible to renew some to, 383:8; 424:13, 14; 568:9, 569:7; 572:10; 872:10; 873: 5041:4; involves reformation and contrition, 2517:8; Jesus came to call not righteous but sinners to, 4987:2, 3; John's baptism unto, 1687:5-7; mercy always follows, 3599:10, 11; mercy no reward, 1186:23; must pre- cede forgiveness, 1693:6, 7, 11; 1694: 1-5, 11-18; of some of fallen angels possible, 5019:8, 9; on death-beds and the reward, 2258:2, 3; preached to the Jews by John the Baptist, 4959: 1, 2; seldom found among self-righteous, 3561:7-10.

**What is:** true, 784:7; 2931:4; 3456: 11-15; it means to Christians, 4246: 2-6.

**Works meet for,** 747:6; and the king- dom preached by Jesus, 2245:2-4, 7.

**REPETITION:** Of same truth a feature of Bible, 330:5, 6.

**REPINING:** Under fiery trials an improper attitude, 6275:3-5, 11-15.

**REPORT:** Church are to be faithful

through evil and good, 5774:1-3, 9, 10, 11, 1658:3, 4, 12; heart, how lost and how regained, 1481:4-7, 11-13; 1482; 1483:1.

**Only true source of,** 785:4, 9, 10; or Sabbath of the new creation, 2269: 7-9; ours and God's, 875:3-8; present, of Sabbath, 144:17; prophecies to faith, 5433; Sabbath of type and antitype, 314, 315; seventh day of, 1609:24, 25; that remains for spiri- tual Israel, 4015; vain search of world for, 784:2, 3; word Sabbath signifies, and properly applies to any rest-day, 1733:10, 11.

**RESTED:** From his work, in what sense God, 6376, 6377; on seventh day God, 1609:24, 25; 1731:11-14.

**NESTING:** At Jesus' feet does not mean idleness, 1754:8.

**RESTLESSNESS:** The result of knowledge, 2725:1-3.

**RESTITUTION:** After ransom is paid, 455:12; "anastasis", resurrection, restoration, 1509-1512; beginning of, (1875), 123:80; blessings pictured by prophet Elisha, 5780:2-14; 5781; can not precede church's restoration, 2675, 2676; certainty of, 16:5.

**Church:** And great company sacrifice, 6361:4-8; shares in, 165.

**Connection of,** with the fall, 1240; deserts blossoming in times of, 1379: 9, 17, 18; distinct from immortality, 486; dominion of earth not a gift? 1267:4-7; Elisha's work viewed as blessings of, 5780:2-14; 5781; Eze- kiel gives us a prophetic picture of, 4882, 4883.

**For:** Children of consecrated, 534:5-11; church is reckoned, 1933:2-13; Israel prophesied, 2503, 2504; past sins, 804:10; the saints, justification its equivalent, 1669:16-18.

**WORLD:** Actual, 1933:8-13; to follow message of Christ's merit by church, 5661:1-5.

**Full meaning of,** understood (1881), 3385:2; bones found on the Lord's table, 1494:7, 10.

**Now:** And when understood, 513:1-3.

**IT WILL:** Be accomplished in Mil- lennium, 2370:4; rejuvenate the age, 1969:14-17.

**Long:** Accomplish, 8:19.

**Impossible:** For spirit-heaven, 773: 18; until church is glorified, 5973: 15, 18.

**Imputed to church,** 308:1-7.

**In:** Jerusalem in 1881 to 1887, 1044; Palestine (1889 report), 1206:5, 6.

**Instantaneous,** why not, 1260:5.

**Is:** 1261:1, 13; is call now open to 2075-2077; Jews were not called to, 2676:9-11; Job's life typical of, 1507:2; justice must be satisfied before the world's, 5293:15-19; length and breadth of, 2075:10; 2076:9-11; 2077: 10; 2078:8; makes evolution theory ludicrous, 1240:2, 3; meaning of, 131:2; 252:1-4; millions now living will never die, 1669:14; must await selection of the bride of Christ, 485: 8, 12; no one called to die during the millennium, 1668; none are now called to, 3834:7-11; 3835:1, 2.

**Not:** Provided for by Christ's death, 2855; to spiritual life, 30:2.

**Of:** Man to human perfection, 209: 1-3; 286:13; perfection waiting for completion of church, 5058:7-9.

**Operation of love,** 2858:5; "other sheep I have" a promise of, 1648:1, 10, 11; perfect man would have power over bacteria, disease germs, etc., 1685: 3; physically not due yet, 2901:3.

**Platitudes:** By Ezekiel, 47th chapter, 2507, 2508; clearly by Job, 5403: 25, 26; from Bible by Brother Russell, 6082:1-4.

**Powers of a perfect man beyond our conception,** 1683:12-14; preached by Peter, 1422:1-4; premature attempt to, 1683:12-14; 1686:1-5; 1688:5-8; probable manner of beginnings of, 1528; progress looking toward the promised, 4572:12-15; 4573:1; pro- gressing gradually, 1178.

**Promised to:** Jews, 7:12; Sodom, Gomorrah, Tyre, Sidon, Samaria and Israel, 1618; Sodomites, 7:13-18; 8:1.

**Promises of,** 717:3, 7-11.

**Proofs of:** 130:8, 10-12; 236:1-6; 412:16, 17; 413: time of, 541:4-8, 14, 15.

**Prophecy:** 259:3, 10.

**By:** Ezekiel, 4881:6, 7, 8, 11; Isaiah, 542:1, 2, 7-9.

**Reasonable truth,** 235:4-8, 14-17; relates to man and not to earth, 1240:2, 3, 8.

Restored: Mankind may communicate with each other without speech, 1604: 17; men will probably be mind-readers, 1954: 12.

Resurrection by judgments, 1853: 3-12; 1854: 1-8; Sabbath, Peter's sermon on, 5838, 5839; second part of the redemptive work, 5128; signs of the coming of, 4673: 16-20; 4674: 1-6; some "shall not see life", 1179: 5-7; song of saints, 292: 16, 19; T. De Witt Talmage preached, 1156: 4, 5.

Teachings by Elisha, 151: 14; in parable of lost sheep, 2707: 1-11.

The Christ to be completed before, 2778: 1-4; times of, typified in tabernacle sacrifices, 2678: 2.

To be brought about by rewards and punishments, 5183: 1-4; extend to animals also, 2374: 6; perfect human nature the world's portion, 334: 1-7, 9-14; 5574: 13; 5575: 1.

Total number of mankind since creation, 1669: 9-13, 21-23; view of (1879), 16: 11; 17: 18; 27: 12; what it will mean to the world, 4769: 3-6, 9-14; when it will begin, 165: 418: 1-8.

Why: A gradual work, 1260: 5, 6, 15; 1261: 1-13; It is delayed, 485: 8; obscure before harvest period, 8: 2, 3. "With what body do they come?" 1852: 1864.

Work: Effected by new covenant, 1601: 10, 15.

OF: Christ's second advent, 3755: 1; church includes awakening and, 6361: 14, 15; Millennium, 763: 764.

Pictured in miracles of Jesus, 5104: 6.

World's Judgment time, 1248; resurrection, 1269: 11.

And: Election contrasted, 2397: 6-10; 2398: 1-3; faith healing (1885) view, 748: 12-15; 749: ransom made clear to Brother Russell (1872), 3821: 9, 10.

See Redemption; Resurrection.

RESTORATION: "Anastasis", resurrection, 1509-1512.

OF: Ill-gotten wealth, 1730, 2731; race to perfection, 37: 1-27; 131: 5, 7-12.

See Restoration.

RESTING: A brother through prayer, 4625: 4628.

See Rebuking.

RESTRAINT: Of antitypical John the Baptist class to follow rebuking of church-state union, 6178: 4-6; on inimitable a blessing, 4083: 6.

RESULTS:

OF: Fear doctrines miserable, 1122: 6-8; spirit of love beautiful, 1122: 9-11.

RESURRECTION:

AN: In own order, 62: 11, 12; live into him, 1881: 14.

"Anastasis", restoration, 92: 2, 3; 1509: 6, 9, 11; 1258-1260; 1509-1512; Bible doctrine reasonable, 1509: 3, 4; Brooklyn clergy expresses non-sensical view of the, 1508: 18; 1509: 1, 2; called in question concerning the, 4498: 9-11; chief doctrine of early Christians, 601: 8; Christ's birth, death and life, outstanding events, 1831; Christadelphian views regarding the, examined, 1950: 2337; condition of individuals when awakened in the, 4498: 14; considered, 2337: 10, 11; 2338; correct view in the text, 2795; David and all the prophets believed in the, 4361: 12.

Desired: By philosophers, 4410: 5-7; 4373: 1-7.

Determined by kind of character, 4698: 8.

Differences: Between awakening and, 1509: 6, 9; live, 360: 19-21.

Doctrine a stumbling-stone to philosophers of Athens, 3140: 3, 4; explanation of 1 Cor. 15, 12-14; 1260: 1-4, 7-14.

False: Theories regarding death and, 471: 3-12; views respecting, 2794: 4-4; 3104: 10.

First: Chief, 277: 4-9; for church only, 1178: 8, 9; 1260: 1, 2; 2339: 24-26; holy ones to have part in, 4793: 6-8; instantaneous, 1259: 13; 1260: 1-4, 7-14; of the little flock to the divine nature, 1510: 15; 1511: 9-11; to divine plane of existence, 1259: 10-14; 1260: 1-4, 7-14; who will share in, 2700: 12, 13; 4823: 2; and second, 2755: 7-9.

First-fruits and after-fruits, 3175: 6, 7; foreshadowed by work of Jesus, 5059, 5060.

General: 1853: 1854: 1-8; by judgments, 2051: 4-11; fifty or one hundred years after coming of kingdom, 5238: 10-12; gradual, why, 1260, 1261; 4089: 11-16; hope of mankind, 846;

humanity in the, 655: 11-13; Lazarus a sample of the, 4160-4162; natural, 47: 11-14.

OF: Damnation, 1371; 1853: 3-12; 1854: 1-8; dead, when due, 1854: 4; some will be to shame and contempt, 1529: 6-10; 4992: 3-6, 9.

Probable manner of, 1529: 3-10; restoration, 1259: 1-8; restoration to perfection, 1510: 4, 10, 11; 1511: 6-8; time of, 500: 10; 501: 3, 4; 5238: 10-12; waits upon the church, 4553: 8-10; why a gradual work, 1260, 1261.

Gladstone's correct views on, 1899: 1, 2; greatest of miracles, 5612: 9-14; how Jesus expressed faith in his, 6313: 13, 14; identity preserved through death, 1509: 15; 626: 18-20; 1263: 3-5, 7, 10; 1284: 1, 2, 6, 7; "If a man die, shall he live again?" 1508: 4-11; implied in the Old Testament, 3854: 5; importance of the doctrine, 1816: 4-7; 4587, 4588; in Millennium the life and burial profit most, 148: 11; 1529: 8; Job had hope of a, 5402: 6-12; kinds of, 206: 1-3, 8-10; letter and reply, 500: 501; limited Christadelphian view examined, 2337: 10, 11; 2338; mankind has no right to a, 5289: 10, 18; means re-creation, 689: 18; 909: 5, 6; 1017: 15-16; 1018: 1-7.

More than: Awakening from sleep of death, 3530: 15; 6323: 1, 2, 11, 12; resurrection, 3707: 1.

Neither: Of church nor of world will cause commotion, 1528; understood as believed by Christendom, 6246: 6, 9.

No marriage in the, 1509: 10; 3854: 1-4.

Nature: From second death, 1453: 8, 9; 1454; receive full reward until, 1881: 21-46.

Not: Dependent upon justification, 3456: 10, 17; merely resurrection, 1106: 11.

AN: All assured, 3725.

ANCIENT WORTHIES: A better, 6447: 3-5; probable manner of, 1529: 1, 2; to perfection, 5073: 14, 15; to precede great company (1904 view) 3445: 2, 4, 11; why they hoped for a "better life", 1409: 7, 8.

BODT: Children, their kind of bodies in the, 201: 12-15; 2266: 6; creedal fallacy, 4994: 1-3; "how are the dead raised up and with what body do they come?" 95: 3; 1258: 7-14; 1510: 7-12; 1511: 6-8; 1852-1853: 1854: 1855: 1856: 1857: 1858: 1859: 1860: 1861: 1862: 1863: 1864: 1865: 1866: 1867: 1868: 1869: 1870: 1871: 1872: 1873: 1874: 1875: 1876: 1877: 1878: 1879: 1880: 1881: 1882: 1883: 1884: 1885: 1886: 1887: 1888: 1889: 1890: 1891: 1892: 1893: 1894: 1895: 1896: 1897: 1898: 1899: 1900: 1901: 1902: 1903: 1904: 1905: 1906: 1907: 1908: 1909: 1910: 1911: 1912: 1913: 1914: 1915: 1916: 1917: 1918: 1919: 1920: 1921: 1922: 1923: 1924: 1925: 1926: 1927: 1928: 1929: 1930: 1931: 1932: 1933: 1934: 1935: 1936: 1937: 1938: 1939: 1940: 1941: 1942: 1943: 1944: 1945: 1946: 1947: 1948: 1949: 1950: 1951: 1952: 1953: 1954: 1955: 1956: 1957: 1958: 1959: 1960: 1961: 1962: 1963: 1964: 1965: 1966: 1967: 1968: 1969: 1970: 1971: 1972: 1973: 1974: 1975: 1976: 1977: 1978: 1979: 1980: 1981: 1982: 1983: 1984: 1985: 1986: 1987: 1988: 1989: 1990: 1991: 1992: 1993: 1994: 1995: 1996: 1997: 1998: 1999: 2000: 2001: 2002: 2003: 2004: 2005: 2006: 2007: 2008: 2009: 2010: 2011: 2012: 2013: 2014: 2015: 2016: 2017: 2018: 2019: 2020: 2021: 2022: 2023: 2024: 2025: 2026: 2027: 2028: 2029: 2030: 2031: 2032: 2033: 2034: 2035: 2036: 2037: 2038: 2039: 2040: 2041: 2042: 2043: 2044: 2045: 2046: 2047: 2048: 2049: 2050: 2051: 2052: 2053: 2054: 2055: 2056: 2057: 2058: 2059: 2060: 2061: 2062: 2063: 2064: 2065: 2066: 2067: 2068: 2069: 2070: 2071: 2072: 2073: 2074: 2075: 2076: 2077: 2078: 2079: 2080: 2081: 2082: 2083: 2084: 2085: 2086: 2087: 2088: 2089: 2090: 2091: 2092: 2093: 2094: 2095: 2096: 2097: 2098: 2099: 2100: 2101: 2102: 2103: 2104: 2105: 2106: 2107: 2108: 2109: 2110: 2111: 2112: 2113: 2114: 2115: 2116: 2117: 2118: 2119: 2120: 2121: 2122: 2123: 2124: 2125: 2126: 2127: 2128: 2129: 2130: 2131: 2132: 2133: 2134: 2135: 2136: 2137: 2138: 2139: 2140: 2141: 2142: 2143: 2144: 2145: 2146: 2147: 2148: 2149: 2150: 2151: 2152: 2153: 2154: 2155: 2156: 2157: 2158: 2159: 2160: 2161: 2162: 2163: 2164: 2165: 2166: 2167: 2168: 2169: 2170: 2171: 2172: 2173: 2174: 2175: 2176: 2177: 2178: 2179: 2180: 2181: 2182: 2183: 2184: 2185: 2186: 2187: 2188: 2189: 2190: 2191: 2192: 2193: 2194: 2195: 2196: 2197: 2198: 2199: 2200: 2201: 2202: 2203: 2204: 2205: 2206: 2207: 2208: 2209: 2210: 2211: 2212: 2213: 2214: 2215: 2216: 2217: 2218: 2219: 2220: 2221: 2222: 2223: 2224: 2225: 2226: 2227: 2228: 2229: 2230: 2231: 2232: 2233: 2234: 2235: 2236: 2237: 2238: 2239: 2240: 2241: 2242: 2243: 2244: 2245: 2246: 2247: 2248: 2249: 2250: 2251: 2252: 2253: 2254: 2255: 2256: 2257: 2258: 2259: 2260: 2261: 2262: 2263: 2264: 2265: 2266: 2267: 2268: 2269: 2270: 2271: 2272: 2273: 2274: 2275: 2276: 2277: 2278: 2279: 2280: 2281: 2282: 2283: 2284: 2285: 2286: 2287: 2288: 2289: 2290: 2291: 2292: 2293: 2294: 2295: 2296: 2297: 2298: 2299: 2300: 2301: 2302: 2303: 2304: 2305: 2306: 2307: 2308: 2309: 2310: 2311: 2312: 2313: 2314: 2315: 2316: 2317: 2318: 2319: 2320: 2321: 2322: 2323: 2324: 2325: 2326: 2327: 2328: 2329: 2330: 2331: 2332: 2333: 2334: 2335: 2336: 2337: 2338: 2339: 2340: 2341: 2342: 2343: 2344: 2345: 2346: 2347: 2348: 2349: 2350: 2351: 2352: 2353: 2354: 2355: 2356: 2357: 2358: 2359: 2360: 2361: 2362: 2363: 2364: 2365: 2366: 2367: 2368: 2369: 2370: 2371: 2372: 2373: 2374: 2375: 2376: 2377: 2378: 2379: 2380: 2381: 2382: 2383: 2384: 2385: 2386: 2387: 2388: 2389: 2390: 2391: 2392: 2393: 2394: 2395: 2396: 2397: 2398: 2399: 2400: 2401: 2402: 2403: 2404: 2405: 2406: 2407: 2408: 2409: 2410: 2411: 2412: 2413: 2414: 2415: 2416: 2417: 2418: 2419: 2420: 2421: 2422: 2423: 2424: 2425: 2426: 2427: 2428: 2429: 2430: 2431: 2432: 2433: 2434: 2435: 2436: 2437: 2438: 2439: 2440: 2441: 2442: 2443: 2444: 2445: 2446: 2447: 2448: 2449: 2450: 2451: 2452: 2453: 2454: 2455: 2456: 2457: 2458: 2459: 2460: 2461: 2462: 2463: 2464: 2465: 2466: 2467: 2468: 2469: 2470: 2471: 2472: 2473: 2474: 2475: 2476: 2477: 2478: 2479: 2480: 2481: 2482: 2483: 2484: 2485: 2486: 2487: 2488: 2489: 2490: 2491: 2492: 2493: 2494: 2495: 2496: 2497: 2498: 2499: 2500: 2501: 2502: 2503: 2504: 2505: 2506: 2507: 2508: 2509: 2510: 2511: 2512: 2513: 2514: 2515: 2516: 2517: 2518: 2519: 2520: 2521: 2522: 2523: 2524: 2525: 2526: 2527: 2528: 2529: 2530: 2531: 2532: 2533: 2534: 2535: 2536: 2537: 2538: 2539: 2540: 2541: 2542: 2543: 2544: 2545: 2546: 2547: 2548: 2549: 2550: 2551: 2552: 2553: 2554: 2555: 2556: 2557: 2558: 2559: 2560: 2561: 2562: 2563: 2564: 2565: 2566: 2567: 2568: 2569: 2570: 2571: 2572: 2573: 2574: 2575: 2576: 2577: 2578: 2579: 2580: 2581: 2582: 2583: 2584: 2585: 2586: 2587: 2588: 2589: 2590: 2591: 2592: 2593: 2594: 2595: 2596: 2597: 2598: 2599: 2600: 2601: 2602: 2603: 2604: 2605: 2606: 2607: 2608: 2609: 2610: 2611: 2612: 2613: 2614: 2615: 2616: 2617: 2618: 2619: 2620: 2621: 2622: 2623: 2624: 2625: 2626: 2627: 2628: 2629: 2630: 2631: 2632: 2633: 2634: 2635: 2636: 2637: 2638: 2639: 2640: 2641: 2642: 2643: 2644: 2645: 2646: 2647: 2648: 2649: 2650: 2651: 2652: 2653: 2654: 2655: 2656: 2657: 2658: 2659: 2660: 2661: 2662: 2663: 2664: 2665: 2666: 2667: 2668: 2669: 2670: 2671: 2672: 2673: 2674: 2675: 2676: 2677: 2678: 2679: 2680: 2681: 2682: 2683: 2684: 2685: 2686: 2687: 2688: 2689: 2690: 2691: 2692: 2693: 2694: 2695: 2696: 2697: 2698: 2699: 2700: 2701: 2702: 2703: 2704: 2705: 2706: 2707: 2708: 2709: 2710: 2711: 2712: 2713: 2714: 2715: 2716: 2717: 2718: 2719: 2720: 2721: 2722: 2723: 2724: 2725: 2726: 2727: 2728: 2729: 2730: 2731: 2732: 2733: 2734: 2735: 2736: 2737: 2738: 2739: 2740: 2741: 2742: 2743: 2744: 2745: 2746: 2747: 2748: 2749: 2750: 2751: 2752: 2753: 2754: 2755: 2756: 2757: 2758: 2759: 2760: 2761: 2762: 2763: 2764: 2765: 2766: 2767: 2768: 2769: 2770: 2771: 2772: 2773: 2774: 2775: 2776: 2777: 2778: 2779: 2780: 2781: 2782: 2783: 2784: 2785: 2786: 2787: 2788: 2789: 2790: 2791: 2792: 2793: 2794: 2795: 2796: 2797: 2798: 2799: 2800: 2801: 2802: 2803: 2804: 2805: 2806: 2807: 2808: 2809: 2810: 2811: 2812: 2813: 2814: 2815: 2816: 2817: 2818: 2819: 2820: 2821: 2822: 2823: 2824: 2825: 2826: 2827: 2828: 2829: 2830: 2831: 2832: 2833: 2834: 2835: 2836: 2837: 2838: 2839: 2840: 2841: 2842: 2843: 2844: 2845: 2846: 2847: 2848: 2849: 2850: 2851: 2852: 2853: 2854: 2855: 2856: 2857: 2858: 2859: 2860: 2861: 2862: 2863: 2864: 2865: 2866: 2867: 2868: 2869: 2870: 2871: 2872: 2873: 2874: 2875: 2876: 2877: 2878: 2879: 2880: 2881: 2882: 2883: 2884: 2885: 2886: 2887: 2888: 2889: 2890: 2891: 2892: 2893: 2894: 2895: 2896: 2897: 2898: 2899: 2900: 2901: 2902: 2903: 2904: 2905: 2906: 2907: 2908: 2909: 2910: 2911: 2912: 2913: 2914: 2915: 2916: 2917: 2918: 2919: 2920: 2921: 2922: 2923: 2924: 2925: 2926: 2927: 2928: 2929: 2930: 2931: 2932: 2933: 2934: 2935: 2936: 2937: 2938: 2939: 2940: 2941: 2942: 2943: 2944: 2945: 2946: 2947: 2948: 2949: 2950: 2951: 2952: 2953: 2954: 2955: 2956: 2957: 2958: 2959: 2960: 2961: 2962: 2963: 2964: 2965: 2966: 2967: 2968: 2969: 2970: 2971: 2972: 2973: 2974: 2975: 2976: 2977: 2978: 2979: 2980: 2981: 2982: 2983: 2984: 2985: 2986: 2987: 2988: 2989: 2990: 2991: 2992: 2993: 2994: 2995: 2996: 2997: 2998: 2999: 3000: 3001: 3002: 3003: 3004: 3005: 3006: 3007: 3008: 3009: 3010: 3011: 3012: 3013: 3014: 3015: 3016: 3017: 3018: 3019: 3020: 3021: 3022: 3023: 3024: 3025: 3026: 3027: 3028: 3029: 3030: 3031: 3032: 3033: 3034: 3035: 3036: 3037: 3038: 3039: 3040: 3041: 3042: 3043: 3044: 3045: 3046: 3047: 3048: 3049: 3050: 3051: 3052: 3053: 3054: 3055: 3056: 3057: 3058: 3059: 3060: 3061: 3062: 3063: 3064: 3065: 3066: 3067: 3068: 3069: 3070: 3071: 3072: 3073: 3074: 3075: 3076: 3077: 3078: 3079: 3080: 3081: 3082: 3083: 3084: 3085: 3086: 3087: 3088: 3089: 3090: 3091: 3092: 3093: 3094: 3095: 3096: 3097: 3098: 3099: 3100: 3101: 3102: 3103: 3104: 3105: 3106: 3107: 3108: 3109: 3110: 3111: 3112: 3113: 3114: 3115: 3116: 3117: 3118: 3119: 3120: 3121: 3122: 3123: 3124: 3125: 3126: 3127: 3128: 3129: 3130: 3131: 3132: 3133: 3134: 3135: 3136: 3137: 3138: 3139: 3140: 3141: 3142: 3143: 3144: 3145: 3146: 3147: 3148: 3149: 3150: 3151: 3152: 3153: 3154: 3155: 3156: 3157: 3158: 3159: 3160: 3161: 3162: 3163: 3164: 3165: 3166: 3167: 3168: 3169: 3170: 3171: 3172: 3173: 3174: 3175: 3176: 3177: 3178: 3179: 3180: 3181: 3182: 3183: 3184: 3185: 3186: 3187: 3188: 3189: 3190: 3191: 3192: 3193: 3194: 3195: 3196: 3197: 3198: 3199: 3200: 3201: 3202: 3203: 3204: 3205: 3206: 3207: 3208: 3209: 3210: 3211: 3212: 3213: 3214: 3215: 3216: 3217: 3218: 3219: 3220: 3221: 3222: 3223: 3224: 3225: 3226: 3227: 3228: 3229: 3230: 3231: 3232: 3233: 3234: 3235: 3236: 3237: 3238: 3239: 3240: 3241: 3242: 3243: 3244: 3245: 3246: 3247: 3248: 3249: 3250: 3251: 3252: 3253: 3254: 3255: 3256: 3257: 3258: 3259: 3260: 3261: 3262: 3263: 3264: 3265: 3266: 3267: 3268: 3269: 3270: 3271: 3272: 3273: 3274: 3275: 3276: 3277: 3278: 3279: 3280: 3281: 3282: 3283: 3284: 3285: 3286: 3287: 3288: 3289: 3290: 3291: 3292: 3293: 3294: 3295: 3296: 3297: 3298: 3299: 3300: 3301: 3302: 3303: 3304: 3305: 3306: 3307: 3308: 3309: 3310: 3311: 3312: 3313: 3314: 3315: 3316: 3317: 3318: 3319: 3320: 3321: 3322: 3323: 3324: 3325: 3326: 3327: 3328: 3329: 3330: 3331: 3332: 3333: 3334: 3335: 3336: 3337: 3338: 3339: 3340: 3341: 3342: 3343: 3344: 3345: 3346: 3347: 3348: 3349: 3350: 3351: 3352: 3353: 3354: 3355: 3356: 3357: 3358: 3359: 3360: 3361: 3362: 3363: 3364: 3365: 3366: 3367: 3368: 3369: 3370: 3371: 3372: 3373: 3374: 3375: 3376: 3377: 3378: 3379: 3380: 3381: 3382: 3383: 3384: 3385: 3386: 3387: 3388: 3389: 3390: 3391: 3392: 3393: 3394: 3395: 3396: 3

by Elijah, 3414:8; begun in Russia (Feb. 1818), 4200:10-15; 6307:10; brought on by combining of capital, 2348:8; 9; caused by hunger, 4553:6, 7, 13; Christianity has failed to avert social, 4159:1-6.

**Cherch:** Also in danger of the spirit of, 6027:6-14; to be glorified during, 687:10.

**City smitten by,** in October 1917, 6390:4-16; creeping on in Russia (1904), 3342:8-10, 14-18; feared in Great Britain (1906), 3792:2-7; following World War, 488:4; 5587:1; forced on Europe by Americans, 2938:1-8, 12; forecasted, 610:1-12, 20.

**Foreseen by,** Dr. Hirsch, 3113:3-17; Justice Brewer, 2906:2-7; New York American, 6044:6-10, 12-15; preacher, 2248:8; 9; secular paper, 6390:17-22; Swinton, John, 2884, 2885.

In Portugal due to priests and Jesuits, 4845:12-22; inevitable to all the warring nations, 6207:11-17; Jesus encouraged religious, 2785:11; necessity of, 1326:14; of Spaniards feared by Vatican, 2307:3-5; or reform for Paris, 4403:15, 16; outlook for Germany, 3141:1-8; power of church Federation to be increased, 5601:4-5; preached in 1897 by Eugene V. Debs, 2184:2; 2216:17-18; predicted for Germany, and England also, 6070:4-6; relation of, to Bible, 1064:4, 12-15.

**Rumblings of:** 578:8, 4; in Russia (1902), 3024:1-5; 3523:5-16, 20-26; 3592:11-15.

**Salts shed:** Do nothing to promote or hasten, 1676:17; 1677:1-3; neither advocate nor take part in, 1607:10-12.

Second stage of trouble began October, 1917, 6390:16; some salts with it and it hard to keep out of, 1762:2, 9; statesmen of Great Britain foresee it to be a certainty, 6207: symbolized in Scripture by earthquake, 2334:6; sympathy strikes are incipient, 1676:11-14; threatened in France, 1908:389:5-11, 15-17; to be world-wide, 6070:4-6; unless industrial reform is made, 3966:7, 8, 11-13; will take place when the chains of reverence, true and false, finally break, 1606:1-6; world conditions that will lead to, 6026:4-16; 6207:1-5.

**See Earthquake: 7-8.**

**REVOLUTIONS:** Bloody and bloodless, 6431:7, 8; 6432: Christians' attitude toward, 2785:11.

**REWARD:** For Christian service, 785:3; how Jehovah is our, 1905: in the kingdom proportionate to faithfulness here, 6101:11, 12.

**Woe:** For forsaking sin, 1186:23; receive full, until resurrection, 1881:21-46.

Not to be our motive in seeking divine nature, 5066:11.

**Of:** Christians is future, 2761; faithful, 795:13; faithless, 1905: in the present life—persecution and suffering, 1917:6; prophets less than of saints, 220:9-11; righteous, 1955; suffering, 427:5, 8; unconnected believers, 1008:7.

Sacrifice must not be offered to obtain the, 4836:6-11; saints look to Jehovah for, 2957:3; verily they have their, 955; and judgment of world to be at Christ's second coming, 2288:9.

**REWARDS:** Divine retributions, here and hereafter, 1635:16-55; during the Millennium, 570:17-19; 1-8; earthly and heavenly, 637:9-13.

**In:** The kingdom dependent upon zeal here, 5492:12-14; this life of self-sacrifice, 2123:7-10.

"Lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven", 1820, 1821.

**Of:** Natural is temporal, 4071:2-5, 7, 8; sacrifice and of obedience, 5623:1; spiritual-mindedness differ, 637:9-13; workers in the Jewish and gospel age harvests, 1742:5, 10.

**See Stripes.**

**RICE:** H. B., pilgrim service of, 121:5.

**RICH:** Blessings of the Lord make, 5171:4, 14-16; catered to by preachers, 4204.

**Control:** Churchianity, Japanese view, 1700:1-3; the churches, 2462:2-4.

**Disadvantaged:** as disciples of Christ, 5004:3-5; duty of, 620:10-11.

**12:** how hardly shall they enter into the kingdom, 1774:19; 1775:1, 2; 1954:13-21; 2728:10; 2762:1; 3844:4-9; 4658:10-12; 5465: Jesus was, 2729:2; man and Lazarus, see Parable.

**Men:** Go to, yes, applied to clergy class, 6426:11-13; 6428:5; to be the object of anathemas' attack, 4144:5-18; weep and howl for the miserie to come upon them, 592:8; 2039-2045; 6428:3-4.

**Need nothing—nominal church,** 505:17, 18; our sympathy should be also with the, 1678:15, 16; seeking the cover of "mountains", 4025:11-15; suggested remedy, 1912:8-10; warned by Dr. Dix, 3286:16-21; wealth questioned by labor, 621:9-13; why the present wealthy will suffer for sins of past generations, 1423:9; will suffer in the time of trouble, 5112:4-6, 11-15; and poor, battle between, 683:392, 3924, 1-3.

**RICHES:** Are corrupted, your garments moth-eaten, 6127:2-4; brought we upon Israel, 5243:2, 3; disadvantages of, 2728:11; earthly vs. heavenly, 1919:7-9, 14, 15; 2762:7-11; foolishness of hoarding, 5396:7-11; good and bad features connected with, 4108:3-5; interfere with sacrifice, 4658:10-12; modern, as compared with ancient, 3126:5-7.

**Of:** Abraham the reward of faithfulness, 5170:5-17; Gibeon people not of an earthly kind, 592:9, 10.

**One sower of Satan is the search for,** 6276:3-10; vanity of earthly, 1532:4-10, 14-16; what constitutes, 2761:7, 10, 11; 2762.

**See Wealth.**

**RIDICULE:** Be able to despise, 620:5.

**RIGHT:** And truth to triumph over wrong, 774:10, 11.

**RIGHTOUS:** Battle for the right, 773:11; be not overmuch, policy of tares and pleasure-seekers, 1532:15; fruit of the, is a tree of life, 1590:19; Law made no flesh, 2719:5-8, 11; light is sown for, 945, 946; man, definition of a, 49:10; reward of, sure, 1955; shall flourish in Millennium, 774:6; to shine forth as the sun, 3522:11; truly, extend their merches to the lower order, 1520:17; who are the Lord's, 3155:9; and the wicked, they shall discern between the, 2406:1, 2.

**RIGHTEOUSLY:** What it is to walk, 1875:5, 6, 12.

**RIGHTWOUSNESS:** Blessed are they which hunger and thirst after, 2250:7; 2586:7-9; 3735:1-3; Christ to judge world in, 268:3-7; comes by faith, not by the Law, 6442:8-12; correction in, not in wrath, 2686:1; crowns of life, glory, 3211:7, 8; defined, 76:1, 5, 16; distinct from knowledge, 49:1; does Christ intend to church his, 4877:5-9; faith is counted for, 2944:4-8; imputed to church now, given to world in Millennium, 4968:8; Jesus made unto us, 5105:9, 10, 13-17; laid to plummet, 564:2; new creatures alone are the servants of, 6294:4, 5.

**Of:** Christ compared to a robe or covering, 4998:13-17; church is tempted, 3322:8-11; disciples must exceed that of Pharisees, 3243:6-12; 5007:4, 7-9; faith vs. works, 4442:3-9, 13-16; Law fulfilled in us, 5105:8, 9; 5918:2-4, 7; saints is future, 2159:13.

**Proven by love of brethren,** 49:10; punished now, to be rewarded in Millennium, 632:14, 15; 6327:7; result of departure from, 4971:7, 8, 13.

**Role of Christ's:** May become spotted, 5197; must be cleared daily, 5224:1-6; needed only in this life, 4998:1-4; not cast away by great company, 1008:9; only for consecrated, 1008:9; "wedding garment", 2160:1; 2762:8, 12; to be kept unspotted from the world, 6271:11-13; what it covers, 2782:12.

**WORN BY:** Fleshly body, 4761:11-14; new creature, 4742:2.

**Royal priesthood described as trees of,** 6084:16-18; sufferings for, 2007:6-10.

**Saw of:** Blessings to the world from the, 4988:2-5, 9, 13; to dispel the gloom of night, 5135:6, 7.

**Taught by judgments in Millennium,** 2314:1; 3388:15-18; to be rewarded in Millennium, 3557:8, 9; true Christians must love 2754:10; to should love, and hate iniquity, 5125:1-5; whosever doeth not, is not of God, 3320:10, 11; vs. merit of Christ, 4877:10, 11.

**See Truth.**

**RIGHTS:** Christians may not fight for, 3588:6; 3889:1, 6; how we sacrifice, 1187:1; human, of church given in, 146:6, 7, 9-11; Jesus kept the Law and gained earth, 4451:11; 4452:1; not to be sought by consecrated, 3799:13; of others should be respected

by Christians, 5740:11; relinquished and upheld, 4407:8-10; surrendered and Christian stewardship, 2944, 2945; to be sacrificed if they would stumble brethren, 2167:2-4; Woman's, not conducive to peace and happiness, 4899:13, 14; yielded for sake of peace a form of sacrifice, 3266:5, 6.

**RINGS:** Breaking of, caused deluge, 5159:5, 8.

**RINGS:** Earth once surrounded by, 5140:4, 8.

**RIO:** At Ephesus against Christians, 3159, 3160; 4432:4-8; Jewish, in Russia (1893), 1515.

**RIOTING:** Ministers' opposition to truth will lead to, 3160:8; and drunkenness unbecoming to Christians, 5098:13-16; 5340.

**RIOUS:** "Religious", 1547:13-15; 1548:15, 9-11.

**RIPENESS:** Marks of character, 1317:9-12.

**RITCHIE:** A. I., tribute to Brother Russell by Brother, 6010:3, 4, 12.

**RITUALISM:** Growth of, in the Episcopal and other churches (1893), 1527; in wicked hearts, let us guard, 2139:6; modern, is demonism, 1990:1993; originally the instrument of demon worship, 1990:1993; progress of, among Baptists and Methodists, 3024:17, 18; 3025:1, 2, 11, 12; spread in the Episcopal church (1882 to 1892), 1737:3; "trinkets of antichrist", 1009.

**RIVALRY:** And jealousy, Jesus' example condemns, 3553:1, 2.

**RIVER:** Flowing from Eden pictorial of four classes, 4210:10-13; gladdening city of God (Rev. 22:1, 4), 582; in symbol (Revelation 16:4-8), 499:1-7.

**Of:** Life, see Life; salvation, literal and symbolic, 2507, 2508.

**ROAD:** Broad and narrow, 282:1.

**ROBBERS:** Infested road from Jerusalem, 1894:7.

**ROBBERY:** Landlordism is, 1033:1-6; modern methods more refined, 2054:1; "thought if not, to be equal with God", 1515:2-4.

**ROBE:** Justification illustrated by our wedding, 4525:5, 6, 8; seamless, of Jesus represented his perfection, 2315:5; 2474:1; 2788:4.

**Spots on:** 4870:8, 9, 11-14; of Christ's righteousness, 5197; should be removed immediately, 2160:2-7; 4643:2, 3, 9, 10; 5924:3-10.

**ROBES:** Washing of, referred to the nations, 108:2.

**ROCKEFORT:** Cruelty of, in the Dreyfus case, 2433:2, 3.

**ROCK:** Building on: Jesus the, 428, 429; sand or, rewards of, 4568:17.

**Christ:** Stumbling stone to both houses, 288:5, 8; 563:7, 8.

**THE:** Foundation, of our character-house, 1922:9, 10; 5407:5, 6; smitten, 1228:8, 9.

**Church of Christ built upon a,** 97:9; 242:12; 3789:3-6; or sand, faith built upon, 3748:5-7; Peter not foundation stone of church, 812:10.

**Smitten:** TWICE: Displeasing to God, 5315:5-7; what it typified, 3077:4-6.

**TYPE:** And antitype, 5285:2-4; 5315:15, 16; of Christ's sacrifice, 2299:4.

**Upon this, I will build my church,** 812, 813; 1525:3-5; 1760:6, 7; 2656:12-14; 3789:3-6; 4645:3-5.

**ROCKEFELLER:** 1. Four million quarterly dividend of (1896), 1954:13, 18; profited by missionary investments, 3272:16-21; wealth and religion tainted by, 4471:1-5.

**J. D. Jr., believes capital is ordained of,** 3073:17, 18.

**ROCKS:** Picture secret societies, etc., 26:6; 409:16.

**ROD:** Cast upon the ground by Aaron explained, 4058:3-8; symbol of authority, 5119:11, 12; turned into serpent, typical lesson of the, 5419:10-14; and staff of Lord, how they comfort, 3269:8; 4280:5.

**ROEWL:** Frederick and wife, how they received the truth, 5476, 5477.

**ROENTGEN:** X-Rays, Edison's experiments with the (1896), 1942:4; 1954:9-8; 1969:14, 15.

**See X-Rays.**

**ROMAN:** Catholic: Archbishop accepts truth, 2767:10.

**BISHOP:** Defines mortal sin, 2969:2; not permitted to preside at dedication of Grant monument, 2168:1-3.

**Breweries,** 1863:6; chapel at West

Point, 2168:4-6; Christian Science assisted by, 4471, 4472; church, its various original divisions, 1740:16-23; contributions to Vatican, 285:6; doctrine, error of, 653:7; efforts to make America, 2727:8-10; in Episcopal pulpit, 4625:12-18; found believe in Millennium, 1017:13; lectures from the Bible, 2147:2, 3, 9, 10; Morgan, J. P., considered as, 4025:12, 13; priest greater than Christ, says cardinal, 3671:19; 3673:1-12; priests undisciplined in Italian government, 2370:5-10; view of church's mission, 2413:5, 6; views respecting heathen, 3185:1, 10, 11.

**CONTROL:** In Germany, 3632:1-4; New York City, 2727:5.

**Deputed church in West Point, 1871:18;** deny efficacy of ransom, 2771:3, 4; first Americans afterward, says priest, 6424:14, 15; forbidden to read certain publications and why, 6375:20.

**GAINING GROUND IN:** Britain and America, 439:10, 11, 14; England, 3320:23-25; 3321:1.

**HOW THEY:** Calculate the date for Easter Sunday, 5191:11; view Berlin Protestant cathedral, 3848:3-5.

**IN:** Control of U. S. government, 337:1; France, revolution, 2308:4-12; Italy permitted by Vatican to view, 3549:14-18.

**INFLUENCE OF,** IN: France and Germany, 3396:5-8; Germany, 3940:6, 8, 9.

**Instructed:** to read the Bible, 5003:2; learn not part of church, 355:18; Methodists and Baptists together, 1567; plan powerful union, 3672:18; power of, weakened in France, 3638:7-10; 3951:1, 2, 9-11; added with Spain in Spanish-American war, 1908:1-6; teach infant domination, 2718:11, 12; used cathedral in London as market place, 3462:12; view of Christ's kingdom, 5829:5-13; war with Protestants in France, 2679:7-17.

**See Papacy.**

**INFLUENCE:** Adopts doctrine of Assumption of Virgin, 3329:13-15; Bible suppressed and destroyed by, 3614:9; 3615.

**BULWARK:** Against Socialism, says minister, 2106:8; of capitalists' interests, 3413:1-3.

**Cause of revolution in Portugal, 4845:12-22;** chief of false Christians, 797:1.

**CHURCH:** Federation not to include, 2018, 2019; of England joins hands with, 2368:8-11; of England permeated with virus of, 1784:2.

**CLARIS:** Against Protestantism during World War, 6375:12-17; Peter as first pope, 812:5-7; the right to rule all nations, 6424:7-10.

**Clergy abandon,** 3098:12; 3099:1, 2, 4; complemented by Methodist bishops, 4775:5-8, 12; counterfeits of the true church, 4755:13; creates Protestants with World War and herself with victory, 6375:12-17; did not originate with apostles, 660:10; Dr. Burt gives information respecting, 3381:1-8; enemy of the Bible, 3614:9; evils of, outlined by priest, 2898:4; explains meaning of indulgence, 3606:13-19; favored by Roosevelt and Taft, 3636:1-4; gaining in power in Germany, 4762:1-6; given thirty millions in the war chest, 6374:1-3; gospel of, 2594:5; Greek church split off from (1844 D. I.), 1740:16-18; higher criticism affecting, 3480:12-16.

**In:** Austria-Hungary waning, 2475; France suppressed, 3984, 3985; France under government control, 3881:1-3; Germany supporting the Kaiser, 4725:3-8; Italy threatened, 4069:9-13; politics, 2727:3-5, 8; prophecy, 366:6-9; United States governmental affairs, 2168:4-6.

**INFLUENCE OF:** In politics not waning, 6383:12-14; increasing in Europe, 5135:2-4.

**Internal disorders:** 2061:6, 7, 10-18; lends its support to capitalism, 3412:1; losing ground in France, 3359:5; losses and gains of, 3835:1-4; methods of proselyting among Protestants, 6318:7; not to unite with Protestants, 1818, 2019; on church union, 813:12.

**OPPOSED TO:** Socialism, 3017:3-8; Spiritism, 3412:1; Spiritism, 4404:12-20; 4405, 4406; the Bible, 4546; 19, 20; 2547:6-8.

**Orders:** and clergy distinct, 2062:8, 9, 12; origin of its doctrines, 660:10; Peter claimed as Pope of, 812:4, 6.

**POWER OF**, IN: Germany, 3628: 5-7; her strongholds waning, 4073: 1-18.

**Protestantism** imitating, 895: 15-20; recognized by Protestants as mother system, 5092: 3, 4; reforms sought by Pope Pius X in, 3615, 3646; reveals its true policy in Boston, 1839: 9, 10, 14-17; See'y Tumulty wielding influence for, 6383: 14; spotted character of, 994-996; spread in Great Britain, 2308: 20; 2309: 1-8; troubles in this and foreign lands, 2061: 6, 7, 10-15; views of union with Protestantism, 598: 11.

**WORK OF**, IN: Hungary, 2047: 11-14; the Philippines, 3141: 13, 14. Yielded to Satan, 680: 16.

**AND PROTESTANTISM**: A plea for unity between, 3593; falling, yet prospering, 4136: 1-9; never to become one, 2046: 5, 9, 10; union of, 595: 1-8, 10-15.

And the Bible, six points concerning, 2012: 18-26.

See: Papacy.

**ROMANS**:

**Chapter**: 4: 17; explained 3601: 1-3; 5: 12-20; explained, 3651, 3655.

First 8 chapters paraphrased, 1223: 5-12; 1224: 1-12; how the Epistle was written and preserved, 1582: 1-3; review of epistle to the 929-931.

**ROME**: Church of, in prophecy, 668: 6-9; city of seven hills, 472: 16; dragon, Papacy a head, 306: 19; how Paul preached the truth in, 3208, 3209; impressions of, in 1891 during Brother Russell's tour, 1376: 4-7.

**Paul**: At, 1570; for two years a prisoner in, 4507.

Probable beginning of the church at, 1582: 3.

**ROOM**:

**Upper**: At Jerusalem, visited by Brother Russell, 4603: 5, 6; of the Last Supper, now under Mohammedan control, 5541: 7.

**ROOSEVELT**: As Commissioner, speaks in a church (1895), 1898: 1; views of, on mob violence and anarchy, 3241: 3-12; and Taft favor Catholicism, 3636: 1-4.

**ROOTS OF**: David, Jesus the, 809: 4-9.

**ROSS**:

**Rev. J. J.**: Attacks of, on Brother Russell proved a boomerang, 5543: 10; proper focus on Brother Russell's lawsuit against (letter and reply), 5782: 11-25.

**ROTHSCHILD**: Brother Russell suggests a new government for Palestine to, 1342; purchased land in Palestine (1892), 1374; to establish Jewish colonies in Palestine, 1491: 5.

**ROUMANIA**: Persecution of Jews in, 3099: 5-10.

**ROUSSEAU**: Renders tribute to Jesus, 462: 5.

**ROYAL**: Albert Hall: 6000 to hear Brother Russell in (1910), 4639: 2.

**Priesthood**, see Priesthood.

**ROYALTY**: Evils of, in Great Britain, 1152.

**RULE**: "As many as walk according to this, peace be on them and mercy", 1840.

**Golden**: Means simple justice, 1326: 17; mighty force, 1471: 4.

**Of Matt.** 18: 15-17, no exceptions to, 4984: 4; vs. principle, definition, 1045: 3.

**RULER**: Over all his goods, that servant made, 4483: 2-7.

**Rich** young: Eternal life sought by, 2727, 2728; Jesus and the, 855: 3, 11-12; lesson taught by Jesus to the, 3843-3845; seeks eternal life, 2727, 2728; "sell all that thou hast and give to the poor", 1471: 17-19; 1775: 1, 2; supposed to be Lazarus, 3529: 1-6.

**RULERS**: Attempt to hold back the new order, 5568: 1; civil, to oppose present process, 3505: 9, 10; controlled mob crying for Jesus' death, 3890: 4-9; God's hand over nations and, 5405: 1-11; over men must be just, 4198: 9-11; Paul preached Christ to, 4500, 4501; proper to pray for earthly, 3600: 4-9; religious, gain nothing by smiting God's people, 5315: 15, 16; they shall not speak evil of, 4486: 3-6.

See: Kings.

**RULES**: Reproving violation of, is not evil speaking, 5529: 3-8; that are helpful for daily living, 3593-3595.

**RULING**: By coercion, unbecomingly, of 4723: 6-10; one's own spirit greater than taking a city, 4790: 2-3; 5487, 5488; 5652, 5653.

**RUNNETH**: Not of him that, 2001: 1-3.

**RUNNING**:

For the prize, 406: 4-12; 1041; and

standing at the mark considered, 4050: 3-8, 11-16.

To and fro, time of end, 480: 16-18.

**RUPTURE**: In civilized world certain, 774: 10.

**RUSSELL**:

**Brother C. T.**: Accusations against himself answered by, 4473: 3-9; accused of boastfulness, 1235: 6-8, 14-16; admonitions of a brother to, 4439: 4-10, 15-18; affidavit in proof of purity of, 6015: 1-8; announcement of publication of Memoirs of, 6024: 8.

**ANSWER TO**: Criticism of, in re covenants, 4680, 4681; preacher's attack on, 5654, 5655.

Anticipates manner of his death, 2683: 7, 8; approach of, to infidelity, 2452: 11; attempt at recovering erring brethren, 4475: 4-7; attendance at International Party Convention, 5360, 5361.

**ATTITUDE OF**: Clergy toward, 1361: 20; 4094: 20-22; toward chronology, 5349: 3-9, 11-15; 5350: 2, 9-11; toward heathen, 2490: 1-5; toward opposition, 1192: 9, 18; toward re-ellings, 1798: 2-4, 9-11.

Authorities support his views on chronology, 4093: 6, 10; 4094: 1, 2; R. in impressions during his 1891 tour, 1370: 5-8; Bible substituted for creeds by, 6011: 19, 20; 6079: 9-11; biography of, 1-2; 5997, 5998; blessed in being a "servant of all", 1171: 8.

**BORN**: In a justified condition, 3456: 15; of Christian parents, 3608: 8.

Boyhood days of, 6079: 9, 17; burial place of, 6016: 10; changes in his writings made in public print, 5281: 2.

**CHARACTER**: Above reproach, 6014: 15-17; 6015: 1-10; and work of, 6159-6161.

Characteristics of, outlined, 6007: 1, 8-10; chronological predictions of, correct, 4110: 4-6.

**CLAIMED** NO: Infallibility, 3745, 3746; special ability, 3595: 14, 15.

Colleague seen in 1891 by, 1376: 5; comforting letters to, in time of trial, 3818, 3819; commission of, in "write the vision and make it plain", 1475: 9; consecrated at age of twelve, 5477: 9; conservations renewed after death of, 6006: 8-13; contribution of land to, 1810: 3; convention reports approved by, 4469: 6, 7, 12; co-operation and loyalty pledged at, 6009: 6, 8-11; criticism of, 425: 9-13.

**DEATH OF**: Announced, 5988: 8-10, 18-22; described, 6005: 12; 6006: 1; foreseen by himself, 6000: 19.

Defended as to character, 4589: 14; 4590: 1; defense of, by Brother Rutherford, 5695: 5, 12; starting point of the teachings of, 6049: 14-16; divine inspiration disclaimed by, 5280: 15-18.

**DOCTRINES OF**: Defended in a letter to Rev. Moorehead, 5260, 5261; deserve special consideration, 6193: 2.

Dying hours of, without complaint, 6005: 9, 12, 13; 6006: 1.

**EARLY**: Ambition to be a missionary, 4853: 10; experiences with infidelity, 5596: 3.

Elder brother, father and friend to pilgrims, 6007: 8; enemies grieved by the prominence of, 4824: 1-3, 10-12; engaged in volunteer work, 2611: 10; European tours of, 1368: 6, 7; 1369, 1370; 1375-1377; 5198; 3205-3207; 3213, 3214; 4338: 5-9; 4406: 3-5, 11; 4415; 4422-4424; 4586: 8, 9, 16, 17; 4621-4622; 4629-4632; 4638-4643; 4645-4648; 4701: 7; 4800-4802; 4806; 4848; 5488; 5491: 10; 5109: 15, 16; 5327: 5528; examination of Moorehead charges against, 2738; fallen angel impersonates, 4730: 6-12; false reports of, 3775.

**FIRST**: Publication by, 3822: 1; sought the light of truth in 1868, 3821: 6.

Foresees World War in 1889, 1094: 10; foreview of the World War, 1912: 2, 3.

**FUNERAL SERVICE OF**: Described, 6018: 6-8, 13-15; 6017; discourses at the, 6000-6013; hymn 98 sung as body of, was lowered into grave, 6010: 11.

Greatest claim for himself, 1321: 1; had the Lord's guidance, but claimed no inspiration, 1536: 8-10; handshaking, resolves not to withhold from 4630: 3; hated by clergy because he taught people the truth, 6078-6082.

**HIPPODROME MASS MEETING**: For Jews, 4700, 4701; great success, 5016: 4-6, 15, 16.

**HOW HE**: Discerned God's will,

5212: 8, 13-15; received the truth, 5596: 1-5, 10-13.

**IMPRESSIONS**: During his tour abroad, 1368-1370; 1375-1377; 1394, 1395; 1400, 1401; of Constantinople during 1891 tour of, 1376: 2; of England during tour of, 1369: 7-9.

In his study (illustration), 2687; inquiries of, regarding draft law, 5728: 10; Jewish women extend invitation to, 4523: 12; joins in volunteer work, 2641: 10.

**LAST**: Discourse to church was in New York, 6004: 5-9; discourse to Los Angeles congregation, 6064, 6065; letters dictated by, at Galveston, 6002: 9; meal of, taken at Galveston, 6002: 9; pilgrim trip of, described, 6001-6006; pilgrim trip of, experiences at Wichita, Kans., 6002: 3, 4; 6003: 2; public discourse of, at San Antonio, interrupted by sickness, 6003: 3-6; route sheet of, he refused to cancel, 6003: 11; sermon prepared by, read over his bier, 6013: 10.

**LETTER**: In re Philippines and Japan to Mr. Bryan by, 5659: 6-11; 5660; sent from Honolulu by, 4957; to the pilgrims from, 5040.

Letters of confidence in Society after death of, 6017-6021; life sketch of, 4947.

**LONDON**: Meetings of, in 1910, 4721; Tabernacle and preacher's gown worn by, arouse criticism, 1816, 4817.

Lord's presence and time prophecies first seen by, 13870: 3, 822: 2-6; mementoes of journey to Palestine, 1392; moral character unimpeachable, 6081: 14, 15; Morning Resolve of, 5165: 6-9, 14-17.

**NEVER**: Discussed men or personal affairs in the Tower, 1798: 4; missed appointments because of sickness, 5202: 14-16; prayed for physical strength, 5202: 14-16.

**NEWSPAPER**: Comments on the work of, 4950, 4951; service of sermons of, 4954; syndicate responsible for seeming extravagance of, 4960: 7.

No national prejudice on the part of (letter and reply), 5787, 5788; offers pilgrim service, 97; once Sunday School Superintendent, 502: 5; ordination of, 5807: 6-9, 13-15; 5808: 1-3; photograph of, at age of 59, 4732; pictures in newspapers criticized, 4376: 3-14; pilgrim visit of, 1384: 5, 141: 13; 152: 3, 4; 163; policy of, to be carried out, 6034: 1.

**PORTRAIT OF**: 4948, 4952; at three years of age, 4937.

Position of, in 1893 regarding debtors, 1501: 16; prayer that God will bless the memory of, 6008: 8; proclaimed by the Society "that wise and faithful servant", 6049: 14-16; properly protects himself against slander, 4961, 4962; ransom and restitution made clear to (letter and reply), 4821: 9, 10; reason for Jerusalem trip of, 4657: 3; referred to as Jesus' "little son", 6001: 7; relationship to the Lord of, 6015: 18-21; report of suit of, against The Brooklyn Eagle, 5189, 5190; resolves not to conserve himself at conventions, 4630: 3, 4; Rev. J. J. Ross' attacks derided upon, 5543, 5544; "See that ye do not lose your God", 1867: 7.

**SERMONS OF**: In stock January 1, 1918, 6190: 9; now published in book form, 6147: 6, 7; two styles ready for sale, 6173: 12, 13.

Smitten by the enemy, 3776; special issue for newspapers on life and work of, 4913-4915; statement of his trial with Mr. Russell, 5808-5812; suggestion to leading Hebrews a new government for Palestine (1891), 1342; teachings of, on covenants criticized, 4434, 4335; Temple services the first Sunday of each month by, 5820: 7; "that servant", 1946.

**TOUR OF**: Abroad in 1891, 1311; 1324: 1-5, 9-11; 1325: 1-7, 10-12; 1331: 7; 1332-1334; Britain (1908), 4177-4180; Britain (1911), 4885: 9; 4924, 4925; 4930; Europe, 112: 3-4; 120; European, (1903), 3205-3207; 3213, 3214 (Rail, 1910), 5550; Foreign (1910), 4638-4643; 4645-4648; (1911), 4800-4802; 4806, 4807; 4861-4863; (1912), 5051: 10; 5109, 5110; 5327, 5328; Foreign and home (1911), 4734: 1-9; Itinerary, 1910; convention, 4571; 4572; Southern (1905), 2879; (1907), 4039, 4040; (1908), 4220, 4221; (1909), 4391, 4425;

4997: 7; (1913), 5208, 6209; Transcontinental (1913), 5288; West, and middle West (1904), 3383, 3384; Western (1905), 3637, 3638; 3644, 3645; 3653; (1908), 4292, 4293; (1909), 4391; 4392; 4425; 4434-4458; 4534: 3; 4536, 4; 4161-4466; (1910), 4813; (1911), 4788; 4815: 2-4, 13; 4825; 4852, 4853; (1912), 4932: 3; (1913), 5279, 5280; Western Itinerary of, 4825; (1912), 5106; 6; Western and European (1909), 4343: 5-9; world, outline of life and purpose in re, 4932: 3; 4939: 2; 4943-4954; world, committee selected by, 4888: 16-19.

Travelling companions of, well treated by him, 6001.

**TRIBUTE TO**: By seventy Bethelites, 5683: 4, 5, 10-15; on 1st anniversary of glorification, 6159-6161.

**VIEWS**: In re Advocate and Mediator remain unchanged, 4680, 4681; on coming world trouble, 4110: 2-6; on covenants unchanged, 4370, 4371; on cures of John A. Dowle, 2837, 2838.

Visit to Europe of, 3163: 2, 3, 10; visits Rabinowitz, 1325: 2, 7, 10-12; was a pope? 1535: 9; 1536: 9, 10; what he claims for his writings, 2080: 8, 9.

**WILL**: Clergy hated, 6078-6082; his views should be given special consideration, 8193: 2; justified in suit against Rev. J. J. Ross, 5782: 11-25; ministers were opposed to, 5971: 5-7; personality of, is not eliminated in sermons in newspapers, 4351: 21-24; we should read Scriptural interpretations by, 6212: 2.

**Will and Testament of**, 5999: 6000: 1, 2, 11-14; work reconstructive rather than original, 4067: 7, 8; World War as he foresaw it in 1892, 1354-1356; WHITINGS OF: Attitude of author toward, 5280: 15-18; not infallible, 2080: 8, 9.

**Dillon**—White debate, 4115: 1-3, 7, 8; 4119; 4138: 10; Kato debate, 3258: 3-15, 17-27; 1903; White debate, 4118, 4119; 4134; 4137: 1-4, 8-12; 4145; 4249: 8, 9, 17.

Joseph L. deceased, 2239.

**Mrs. G. C.**: Alimony paid to, 4424: 11; divorce of, Bro. Russell's statement in re, 3808-3817; letter in re her tour (1895), 1850; report of her tour (1894), 1661-1663; withdraws as Associate Editor, 2077: 4.

**RUSSELLISM**: We know nothing of it and never shall, 1501: 3 wrongly given as the cause of insanity (letter), 5515: 26; 5518: 8.

**RUSSELLITE**: True saints should never own or recognize such a name, 1571: 5-7.

**RUSSIA**: Anarchy foreseen for (1885), 815: 12; as superstitious as beathendom, 3620: 10; attitude toward Zionism, 3249: 4; changes in, dangers in, 3558: 1-12; Russian church, 1895: 10-15; 1897: 13; critical situation of (1901), 2784: 7-9.

**Czar**: Ends persecution of Studentists (1896), 1918: 3; expels Jews from Poland (1893), 1534.

**Czar's** drive right to the military question, 1387: 13-15; drifting toward anarchy, 3698: 2-6, 10-14; 3792: 19, 20; emigration of Jews in 1892 stopped by cholera, 1452; expelled Hebrew children from Moscow, 3603: 5; facilities in time of war, 3335, 3336; famine conditions (1891), 1358; 1362; Russian (Feb. 1891), 6206: 10-15; 6207: 1-10; government ownership of liquor business in (1895), 1845: 20, 21; granted religious freedom by Czar, 3177: 18-20; hated by her conquered countries, 3380: 5-7; heading toward anarchy (1905), 361: 1; impressions of, 1895: 10-15, during Brother Russell's tour, 1375: 18, 17; 1376: 1; Jewish riot in Jarulit (1893), 1515; Jews massacred in, 3671: 5-8; land of the north (Jer. 16: 15), 384: 10; landowners largely Jews, 4017: 16, 17; 4018: 1-3.

**New Czar**: Announces he will uphold aristocracy (1895), 1791: 14; starts with liberal views (1895), 1769: 3-4. Peasant uprising in (1905), 3592: 11-15.

**Persecution of Jews in**, 2938: 13-16; the Studentists (1894), 1756: 15, 16; 1757: 1-6.

**Peltist**: In 1891 for relief of Russian Jews, 1293; proclaims religious liberty (1905), 3565, 3566; revolutionary uprisings in, (1904), 3342: 8-10,



those coming out of Babylon, 1575: 14; 1576: 1-5; 1577: 4-11.  
 Envy of the prosperity of the wicked a sign of ignorance in, 1562: 8, 6-8; example of the ancient worths inspiring to, 1639: 3, 13, 14; 1640: 1, 4, 5.  
 Faith: Delivered to, 339: 7; encouraged in, 1938; foundation of their peace, 1834: 12; 1835: 1-3, 7-10.  
 SHOULD: Be just simple enough to take God at his word, 1528: 3; not depend upon voices from heaven, real or imaginary, 1624: 1.

Fall of Jericho illustrates victory of, 1857; faults which will lead into outer darkness, 1356: 2-5; fiery trials refine the gold of nature, 1440: 5-10; first duty, to make the truth their own, 1867: 12-14; five features of the time of trouble seen by, 1488.  
 Gathered: To Christ, 154: 6, 11, 12; together for glorification, 439: 9.  
 Gideon's army type of, 1875; gifts of teachers and apostles are for the perfecting of, 5067.

Glorification: To precede Babylon's fall, 1649: 1-6; typified by beheading of John the Baptist, 1754: 5, 10, 8.  
 "Godliness with contentment is great gain" to the, 1851: 11; gospel forbidden by law of love, 1845: 1-5; governmental persecution of, cannot avert foretold trouble, 1372: 2, 5, 6; "greater works than these shall ye do", 1722: 14; greatest battle of, is against pride, 1920: 3-10; 1921: 1, 2, 9; guarded by their angels, 3332: 6, 10, 11; habit of thought of, 1885: 8-10; happy are ye if ye do these things, 1802.

Have: No fear of man, 1788: 7-11.  
 NO FELLOWSHIP WITH: The ungodly, sinners or secular, 1883; those who deny the ransom, 1860: 2-7, 9-12.

The spirit of a sound mind, 1414: 1-5, 9-12.  
 "We that marshall not death better", 1544: 2-6.

High calling: The only call during the gospel age, 1668; their secret, 1598: 15.

Holy and fervent emotion toward the Father the attitude of, 1914: 5, 10, 11.

How: All are inspired, 1148: 10-12; can they know each other, 1575: 2, 3; canonized by Papacy, 1139; (a) chosen generation, 1567: 5-8, 14; (b) Christ's freemen and bond-slaves, 1738: 7-13; faith of, is increased, 1967; judgment must begin with, 1356: 1-10; pure in heart see God, 1739: 4, 7; resurrected, 93: 12, 13; "saved from this generation", 1151.

THEY: Are to follow one another, 1880: 1, 6; behold the beauty of the Lord, 1915: 4; escape purgatory, 1409: 10; 1471: 1; hide and rest in the "secret place" amidst persecutions, 1788: 2-11; may witness, 1215: 2-8, 16, 17; receive the holy spirit, 1456: 18-19; reflect Christ's image, 1844: 10, 10; should love the truth, 1949: 11; 1950: 1, 1; should resist the demons, 6285: 1.

TO: Deal with elders and leaders, 1895: 3-11; guard against pride, 1987: 12; guard against wolves, 1848: 1-5; manifest love, 1327: 11; strive against faults and blemishes, 1895: 3, 4; 1905; tell whether or not ye are in Babylon, 1578: 5-9. Humility of supreme importance to, 1920: 3-10; 1921: 1, 2, 9.

in: BABYLON: Cast out as evil, 731: 1; proper to fellowship, 2991: 8.

The resurrection, 1509: 10.  
 Influence of the various treasures upon their present lives, 1821: 8, 9; inheritance of, 337: 3-7, 11-17; insignificant error may be open switch for side-tracking, 1871: 10; instructions found on the Lord's table, 1484: 13; invited to the great supper, 1957; Jehovah's shield and exceeding great reward, 1905; journey to Canaan of the, 1841; judged daily by their words and acts, 1922: 4, 8; know the things before their time, 1847: 2-5.

Law: Covenant not binding upon, 1446, 1447; 1723-1730; 1734: 8-14; of development of, 1908; should be respected by, as long as there is any, 1440: 1.  
 "Lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven", 1820, 1821; laying on of hands no longer proper for, 1956.

Lessons:

FOR THEM IN: David's fight with

Goliath, 1902; Moses' last message, 1850: 3, 4, 9-13.

Of Gethsemane for the, 1801: 13.

Letters of encouragement to those coming out of Babylon, 1835: 22; liberty of, now and hereafter, 1737: 12, 13; 1738: 4-13; life-long battle of, 1759: 7; like steel filings among sawdust, 1950: 11; likened to the diamond, 3104: 1-3; 3752: 1; 4995: 9-12.

Living: After the flesh will die, 1748; by faith, 1798; stones, 1568: 7-11. Lord is the shepherd of the, 1745.

Love:

FOR: Enemies, pity love, 1330: 11; 1331: 9; Father and the Lord Jesus, 1412: 9-11; God vs. false love, 1864; world, pity love, 1250: 5; 1251: 1-3; world and friends a benevolent hope, 2418: 3-6.

Must inspire them if they would be victors, 1799: 2.

ONLY: Law of, 1729: 8-10; proper bond of Christian union, 1817: 13; 1818: 1.  
 "Lovest thou me more than these?" Jesus' query to the, 1823: 16; 1824: 1, 2, 7, 8; loyalty to truth the one safe course for, 1358: 8-8; magnificent pagantry of the heavens should inspire holy and reverent devotion in, 1814: 13, 20; munificence of their death may be peaceful or troubled, 5403: 12-14; many which slept arose, 833: 6, 7; 2811: 5-10; marks of a ripe character on, 1317: 9-12; martyrs are not all, 3599: 13, 14.

May: Be perplexed but are never in despair, 5671: 2, 3; have desire for usefulness which will never be gratified, 1756: 12, 13.

Meaning of: "Until Christ be formed in you", 1273, 1274; word, 5556: 7.  
 Mentality among, 1162: 7; minds attacked by demons endeavoring to lead to anarchy, 6200: 10-13; ministry of evil fruitful of good to, 1759; miracles never performed for temporal benefit of, 1734: 13; mission of, not to convert the world, but to harvest, 1940: 11, 18; 1941: 1-8.

Must: Appear unapologetic, unashably, 1912: 6-10; be easy of entreatment, 3804: 5-7; become as little children, 1788; belong to Christ; not to secret societies, denominations, or to self, 1897: 1-5; die physically, 293; have complete faith—intellectual assurance and heart reliance, 1922: 6, 7; bow down to creed-idea, 1408: 13, 14; 1409: 1-3, 10, 11; serve the Lord, 1782: 16, 17; 1783: 1-5.

Narrow way will never become wider, but will become more blessed to the, 1751: 5-6; nature and revelation themes of meditation for the, 1390: 5, 7, 8; 1391: 1-10; the use of the talents a proof of lack of love in, 1683: 9, 9.  
 None: Absolutely perfect in love, 1244: 7; receive full reward until resurrection, 1881: 21-46; will be total failures now except those who would also fail in Millennium, 1789: 15.

NOT: Always in grace, 1697-1699; of them that must back into perdition, 1798: 13; 1799: 1, 2.

TO BE: Perfected in flesh, 162: 2, 3; righteous overmuch, 1532: 15.  
 TO: Expect physical healing, 2000: 1-8; look for further revelations through visions, dreams, etc., 1528: 2; remain in darkness, 647: 10; wade through no-man's-land doctrines to help others out, 1860: 7, 10.

Objects: Of the demons' attack, 8199: 10; 6200; to be sought in meetings of the, 1894: 8-12.

Of: God, in Satan's kingdom, 841: 6-9; the past were sanctified with less truth than we now possess, 1782: 3-9, 12, 13.

On: Their journey toward their Father's House, 1401; trial for life, 1748.

One of their greatest temptations—ambition, 1586: 7, 8; one-half of the consecrated go into second death? 1837: 7; one hundred and forty-four thousand the gospel age a reasonable number, 2941: 10-14; one should be of heart and mind; not in the minutia of doctrine, 1571: 12, 13.

Only: Ocea of mankind who attain immortality, 1879: 6-15; proper fear of, 1807: 1; satisfaction, continued growth in Christlikeness, 1885: 5.

Order and organization in the church, 1889-1896; overcoming of Jesus' encouragement to the, 4781: 8-10; participation in antitypical paschal lamb by the, 1321: 8.

Peace of, in the heart, not outward-

ly, 1652: 7; possible amid turmoil, 1245: 4; the Lord's rich legacy, 1834: 1-12; 1835: 1-3, 7-10.

Pearls are troubles made beautiful, 1756: 5, 6; "perfecting holiness"—how accomplished, 1739; persecution only seems to prosper, 3050: 3051; personal love and friendship of Christ the chiefest of all treasures, 1820: 5, 6; physical death of, essential, 293; pictured by the prodigal son, 1460: 8; pictures relating to, 170: 1-3, 8; praying for their own healing take the sacrifice off the altar, 1689: 4, 5, 9-11; preaching should begin at home, 1882: 19; presenting the truth by letter writing, 1852: 15; privilege and power of prayer, 1864: 1866; privileged to spread the truth, 2714: 7; probably will communicate with earth, 2416: 3-8; 3462: 8-10.

Progress: In the narrow way, their cruel test, 1751: 4-6; of a true, 528: 1-3.

Promises of God to, should become living realities, 1885: 8-10.

Proper Attitude of: During labor and capital conflicts, 1423: 4, 5, 7; in the time of trouble, 1785: 5-9.

TOWARD: False brethren, 1320: 9; opposition, 1736: 12; publications from the Watch Tower office, 1829: 1, 2; 1638: 3, 4, 12; reform movements, 1563: 11, 15-19; 1564: 1, 9; work done while in Babylon, 1029: 4-8.

Proper: Course of, in these perilous times, 1320: 12; 1321: 1-4, 7; exercise of forgiveness by, 1693, 1694; judging—between wheat and tares, between true brethren and false, 1369; reserve between brethren and sisters imperative, 1586: 14-16.

Properly say, "I am of Christ", 1571: 3.

Protected: By angels from harm, 4926: 10-12; until the indignation be overpast, 1787, 1788.

Qualities necessary for successful living as, 1840: 5; quickened by God, 1856: 5-7; raised with spiritual bodies, 119: 7, 8, 13; receive first testing in evil day, 684: 3; relative claims of love and justice upon, 1534; "render honor to whom honor is due", 1555: 8-10; "rendering their all unto the Lord"; 1673: 1-3, 7-10; rebelling to attacks in newspapers, 1852: 7; requested to write to congressmen in re postoffice rulings on Dawes (1896), 1943; 1955; 1862; "rest in the Lord and wait patiently for him", 1840: 7-9; "resting at Jesus' feet" does not mean idleness, 1754: 8; resumed, 1510: 15, 16; 1511: 9-11; 1512: 1-3; 1854: 9-14; 1855: 1-13; reward of heavenly, 1881: 15-22; royal priesthood the secret of the, 1759: 13; running the Christian race, 1884, 1885; sabbath—the rest of faith, 1446: 6, 7; 1498; 1731: 17; 1734: 14; sabbath-keeping not binding upon, 1446, 1447; 1727-1730; 1734: 8-14; sacrifice of, defined, 1672: 8, 12-16; safety of, in the time of trouble, 1875: 5, 6, 12-15.

Satan: Cannot touch, except as God permits, 1779: 13-16; has no power over, 1884: 6, 13-15; 1886: 1.  
 Security lies in activity for the truth, 1282: 6, 9; self one danger to thr., 1458: 17; selfishness the battle of the, 1861: 2-7, 10.

Service: Prayed for and neglected often by the, 1757: 14, 15; should be prompted by love, 1714: 4.

Shall: Be like him, 1856: 8-14; 1857: 1, 8; give account for every idle word, 1938: 1-6; bear a word behind them saying, This is the way, 1753.

JUDGE THE: Fallen angels, 4069; 4070: 8; 5044: 3; word, 4986: 4.

Should: Always be joyful in the Lord, 1915: 11; 1948; 4248: 2-5; avoid those who deny the ransom, 1453: 10, 11.

BE: As separate as possible from all earthly unions, 1285: 1-3, 9-15; careful in conduct, conversation, manners, dress and habits, 1586: 9, 10; 1587: 18, 19; careful to require as little chastening as possible, 1748: 12; easy of entreatment, 3804: 5-7; patterns of earnest endeavor to copy Christ, 1886: 1, 8.

Bear reproaches of Christ as he did, 1864: 8; boast and glory in the Lord, 1919, 1920; do not let pride provoke hasten resolution, 1678: 17; 1871: 1-3; encourage none to use talents they do not possess, 1629: 4, 7, 8; extend their tender mercies to the lower crea-

tion, 1520: 17; forget the things that are behind, 1885: 7; grow like trees, 1888: 4; have no fellowship with the unbelieving, impure, disloyal or deceitful, 1588; keep their mouths with a bride, while the wicked is before them, 1937: 8-11; let patience have her perfect work, 1721; neither advocate nor take part in the world-wide revolution, 1607: 10-12.

NOT: Be disappointed when the test of endurance is applied, 1759: 16; belong to denominations, 1697: 3, 4; devote Sunday to the common pursuits of life, 1580: 16; permit other themes to be the way to express their time, 1811: 8; reject anything merely because Babylon has it, 1893: 3; rush into print with crude ideas, 1475: 13; think it strange concerning fiery trials, 1958: 4, 5, 10-13.

Obey civil laws in re rest from secular labor on Sunday, 1734: 5; place themselves in the way of opportunity to serve, 1465: 4; prove all things, 1789: 9, 10; remember Lot's wife, 1890; return gratitude for all deeds of love and kindness toward them, 1673: 1; run for nothing less than the great prize, 1789: 8-9, 15, 16; "speak as oracles of God", 1356: 9-10; submit themselves to every ordinance of man, 1553: 3-5; take no part in politics or voting, 1563.

THEY: Favor war to prevent massacres? 1912: 6-10; join the A. P. A., beneficiary societies, etc.? 1827; 1849: 1-5; 1935: 16; serve as jurors? 1531: 3-4, 10-13; use tobacco? 1848: 12, 13.

Weed out others, not for themselves, 1888: 2, 3, 7.

Show others the right path by keeping in it and calling to them, 1860: 7, 9; singleness of purpose imperative to, 1885: 6.

Sleeping: Awake in 1878, 1982: 2; awaked, 81: 3; proofs that they are saved, 1928: 16, 18.

Song of: Is restitution, 292: 18, 19; 497: 7, 8; Revelation 15, 497: 7, 8.

"Speech should be always with grace, seasoned with salt", 1937: 6, 11.

Spirit of Christ is one of service, 1707: 14; 1708: 1-3, 11-13; world vs. spirit of Christ, 1856: 1-3, 7-9.

Spirit-begotten new creature is not immortal nor incorruptible, 1698: 3-24.

Stewardship of: 1327: 6-10; pounds and talents, 1972.

Stripes proportionate to knowledge and opportunity to learn, 1985: 7, 8, 11; 1986: 1, 5; study of divine plan alone is not narrow-mindedness, 1900: 11, 12; suffering with Christ absolutely essential, 1782: 16, 17; 1783: 1-5.

Suggest:

FOR: Morning family services, 1808: 3, 4; 1811: 1, 2; service for those unable to colporteur, 1650: 4-10, 17-20.

In re meetings (1895), 1866-1868; that they attend Babylon's prayer meetings and witness (1894), 1650: 17-18, 1659: 4-10.

Swear or affirm? It is proper to, 1531: 3, 4, 13; sympathy for rich and poor, employer and employee, 1678: 11-17; "Take no thought for the morrow", 1828: 11-13; talents and their use by, 1281, 1282; temporal deliverance not promised, 1408: 9, 12; tempted like the Lord, how, 1688: 9-15; 1689: 1-5, 8-15.

Templing God by: Sowing to the flesh, 1688: 11; tampering with things known to be evil, 1888: 11.

Ten Commandments do not apply to, 1728: 5-19; term fully applied to true Christians, 2126: 5; test of fellowship is to be a Christian, 1578: 10.

Tested as to: Kindness, 1443: 4, 7, 13-15; 1858; 1995: 2, 9, 10; 5651: 3-6; faith, 6364: 13-17.

They: that be wise shall shine as the brightness, 1955: 3-6; "think it not strange concerning the fiery trial", 1744; "thorn in the flesh" of, 1744.

THE: Gathered, 156: 4, 5, 9, 10; glorified, 167: 9, 10, 17; 168: 6, 13; kings and priests, 2879: 8, 13.

Have spiritual bodies, 119: 7, 8, 13. Treasures of, are in heaven, 1513.

Trials of faith of: 1822; why permitted, 1949.

Typified by golden candlestick, 1491: 1. Use of: Abuse of judgment, 1712; not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, 1580: 1-3, 14-17.

Value of intercessory prayer to, 1842:





5848: 4-8; makes of Jehovah a demon, 6240: 2-4.

Great company delivered unto for the destruction of the flesh, 1689: 1-11; 5056: 1-6, 9-15.

Mas: Blinded men to God's character, 3312: 14; no power over the true church, 1684: 6, 13-15; 1886: 1; not thwarted God's purposes respecting church's glorification, 6237: 10-12.

POWER: Of healing, 1685: 14; over insect life, 3079: 5.

"The power of death", how, 1271: 6; 1685: 8, 11; 1684, 1685; 1687: 9; 1779: 16.

How: HE: Approaches his victims, 3299: 7; attacks us, 1053: 3-6; declines, 964: 1-4; devours as a roaring lion, 4988: 6-8; has opposed the truth from the beginning, 4583: 8, 9; leads to truth-bidding, 1121: 8, 15-17; may seal the lips of Christians, 1121: 8, 15; seeks to thwart righteousness, 6431: 3.

His rule will end, 5: 1-4; successfully to oppose, 5184.

THE PRINCE OF: The power of the air, 1684: 3-11; this world, 1684: 1686.

Humility of Logos vs. pride of, 5843: 5, 8; 5844: 9-11; 5846: 10; in personality a glorious being, 2566: 8; 5084: 6.

Instigator of: Church's persecutions, 4813: 12, 13; division and strife in the harvest, 5884: 8-10.

Is disease always of, 2668: 4-12.

Jesus: Behold him fall from heaven, 2675: 5.

TRUMPETED: By, 314: 2-6; to compromise with, 3719: 3-11.

Knowledge of, increasing since 1799, 1685: 15.

Lie of: 254: 10-15; basis of all false religions and doctrines of false, 1442: 8-11; 1643: 5801: 8-10; first, 4531: 1; 822: 3; in various forms, 1216: 3-5; monumental, 910: 8-12; original, 632: 3-5; still perpetuated, 1216: 3-5; 5044: 1, 2; to Mother Eve, 254: 10-15.

Loosed little season after the Millennium, 5233: 16-18.

Losing of: At end of Millennium, 331: 1; 1233: 6-8; 1234: 1-5, 10; how accomplished, 2657: 11.

Love for our enemies should not include, 5267: 1; McNamara, Bro., delivered from the snare of, 4670: 3-9; manner of and time for blinding, 4609: 4801; manifestations in God's children of the spirit of, 6295: 12-14; may play no part in judgment day, 5019: 2; meaning of the name, 5896: 1.

Methods of: Deception, 5183, 5184; ensnarement, crime and fine, 6384: 1-3.

Monism, his "new theology", 1752: 11-14; must be resisted steadfastly, 5574: 11-13.

Net: A principle but a personal devil, 5209, 5210; 5847: 11-13; immortal, 673: 16; 1841: 18; the source of all healing (1885 view), 760: 1, 9-12.

Now cast out, 518: 13; obsessed the serpent that beguiled Eve, 5150: 9-11; originator of Christian Science, 3310: 1; Papacy his chief accomplice, 1686: 14; 1687: 1; personification of sin, 5356: 12, 15.

Power of: 1687: 3; over death permitted of God, 685: 8-10.

TO: Afflict saints limited, 452: 9-11; cause disease, 1684: 12-14; 1685: 1685; And future condition, 254: 4-16; policy to spread error, 1362: 10.

Prince of Darkness: Jesus the Prince of Light, 4987, 4988; this world (John 12: 31), 615; 1684-1686; 3032: 2-4.

Proper methods of resisting, 5184: 4.

Will; purpose of, to destroy the seed of promise, 6198: 4-6; real Pope of Romeism, 1991: 10.

Belief of:

EFFECT ON: Saints of, 492: 4-7; sinners of, 492: 4-7.

Religious zealots may be tools of, 4583: 8, 9; rendering service to, 450: 10-12; repeated efforts to destroy the seed of promise, 5847: 13; 5848: 1-4.

Refuter of: The present heavens, both heaven and nominal Christian, 1684: 9-6; this world, 518: 4.

Seal in Pergamene, 359: 13; sectarianism led away by, 2245: 1, 5, 6, seed of, is ecclesiasticism, 6437: 8; sentence upon, 1610: 6, 15, 16.

Servants of: Vs. servants of light, 5716, 5718; some are so ignorantly, 1217: 3.

Should be alluded to with respect, 1200: 10.

Sin: And death with monarchs of, 6034: 2-6, 9-12; of, greater than fallen angels, 696: 9.

Some serve him in ignorance, 1217: 3.

4; source of sin, 423: 9-13, 19-22; specially active against saints, 5923: 7-9.

Tempted Jesus: In wilderness, 631; 680, 681; 1688; 4970: 5-13; and church to worship him, 2244: 6-9.

Three points of attack by, 1859: 8-11, 15, 16.

To be Bound, when, 88: 9; cast out as prince of world, 2759: 1, 2; destroyed, 696: 9; 725: 6-10, 14-16; loosed at end of Millennium, 331: 1; 379: 8, 9.

Transformed into an angel of light, 171: 1-5; 3120; 3183: 5187; used to lead beyond the true light, into space, 1427: 9-10; truth is the binding chain of, 1233: 4; unable to harm faithful new creature, 5148: 12-15; unbelief in, a device of, 3310: 7-9; universalism one device of, 1217-1220; various means of beguiling by, 4525: 1; war of, against the true seed, 751: 9, 16; when will be bound, 2645: 16, 17.

Why: He often beats the sick, 1736: 2-5, 7; 2668: 13; kept alive during Millennium? 1233: 5-8.

PERMITTED TO: Deceive honest souls, 3941: 8, 10; have power, 1233: 2.

Will assail the saints more fiercely as the night draws on, 1853: 10-13.

And: Evil angels possessing humanity, 265; Jesus, examples of pride and humility, 5186.

See Adversary: Devil.

SATURDAY: Keeping of, as Sabbath not binding upon Christians, 1446, 1447; 1272-1730; 1734: 8-14.

SAUL: (King): Anointed as Israel's first king, 3218: 2-4; 4197; 5635: 5637: 4-7; chief sin of, was selfishness, 3240: 3; of, 1887; contrasted with David, 3231, 3232; 4255: 1-3; coronation of, as king of Israel, 4199-4201; David noble in his treatment of, 4225, 4226; evil spirit from the Lord upon, 4218: 4, 5; failure of, due to double-mindedness, 4233: 5; how he sinned against the Lord, 3224, 3225; agonizing end of, 4224; real cause of, the outgrowth of selfishness, 5663: 1-3; killed in battle, mourned by David, 5674: 2-4; life spared by David, 3239: 1-6; 5672, 5673; love of, for Jonathan, 1907: 8; pictures Christ in some respects, 5618, 5.

FURNISHED FOR: His disobedience to the Lord, 5431: 1-6; offering an unauthorized sacrifice, 5638: 10-14; 5647, 5648.

Selfishness of, contrasted with Jonathan's nobility, 5664: 1-11; Song of the Bow possibly suggested The Dead March from, 5674: 2; source of death of David repeatedly, 5663: 1-5.

TESTED: And rejected by the Lord, 5647, 5648; on obedience, failed, 4206-4208.

Visit of, to the Witch of Endor, 4234: 2-5; warnings to spiritual Israel in the life of, 4218, 4219; why rejected, 1887.

AND DAVID: Opposite spirits of, 4218, 4219; and Solomon as types, 4018: 4-8; 4260, 4261.

(Of Tarsus): See Paul.

SAVAGE: Dr. Minto: 3, views on Spiritism, 3294: 4, 5.

SAVAGERY: Of "Christian" nations, 2647: 14, 15.

SAVAGES: Apostles' mission work not among, 1347: 2-9.

SAVED: "All men to be," how? 1265: 2, 9.

By: God's grace, 429: 6, 7; 677: 2-4; his life, 1225: 15-17; hope, believers now, 603: 12.

Escape from torment not its meaning, 1451: 9-13; from this outward generation, how? 1151; 4309: 1, 7; in child-bearing, 3032: 10, 11; anguish of word, 630: 1; so as by fire, one class of Christians, 3318: 11, 12; some saved by faith, 1264: 9; 1265: 1; through the foolishness of preaching, 3521: 1-3; to be greater in number than the lost, 860: 5-7; what did Christ come to save? 1264.

SAVIOUR: Events surrounding birth of, 4534; how God is, of all men, 1253: 7; 1437; 1442; Jesus born as the, 745: 1; 3701: 3-6.

Of: The Church and the world, Jesus

the, 4702: 2, 3, 8, 9; world, Jesus the, 2550: 4714, 4715.

(the) Personification of God's wisdom and love, 1519: 13; prophesied of for 4000 years, 3114: 6; signifies Life-giver, 2407: 5; 4941: 13, 14; tracing the promises to Israel of, 4, 4939-4940; why he must be perfect in order to redeem, 4963: 18; 4964: 1-3; will resurrect and restore, 4298: 4-7; world's need of a, 5535: 12-14; and Life-giver, Christ the, 2856: 7.

SCAB: Justification for the, 3515: 2-9.

SCANDALIAVIA: Successful meetings in (Letter), 6348: 2-6, 12-15.

SCANDINAVIANS: Harvest work among (1883), 487: 10-12; 488: 2-7, 13-19.

SCAPE-GOAT: Class bear transgressions other than Adamic act, 4038: 1-8; 5874: 3-6; great company as, 150, 151; 3806: 3; 4227: 4-6; 4921: 1, 2; type and antitype, 79: 9-11; 80: 6; 150, 151; 245: 16; what also are confessed upon the, 4015: 5-7, 12, 13; 4273: 4, 5, 8-10; 4274; 4428: 5; 4856: 2, 3. See Goat.

SCATTERETH: There is that, 3504: 1-3.

SCENARIO: Special prices to colporteurs selling the, 5795: 1-6; success in colporting with the (Letter), 5519: 4-6, 11.

SCIFF: Jacob, philanthropist to Jews by, 4442: 12.

SCHISM: In: The body, how to avoid, 3647: 11-12; church unscriptural, 5223: 1, 8.

SCHOOL: Christ's, 1110: 1, 1114, 5; money given to denominations, 965: 6.

SCHOOLMASTER: How the Law was a, 6446: 11, 12.

SCHOOLS: In: Christian homes, 1498; England under religious control, 3320: 23-25; 3321: 1.

Parochial, since 1890, twelve-month term for Catholics, 1241: 3.

Public: In Manitoba vs. Roman Catholics (1895), 1805: 4-6; Papal designs to control, 994: 2-7; 1517: 5; 1518: 1; school system, the, 994: 2-7; should religion be taught in, 1191: 4, 7, 8; some Catholic comments, 1190: 9-19; specimen of Papal love for, 1839: 9, 10, 14-17; vs. Papacy in 1888, 1022.

Theological, hoards of infidelity, 3611: 4, 5, 10-13.

See Colleges; Papacy.

SCIENCE: Aided to disprove Bible chronology, 2033: 12, 13; 2034; Bible astronomy, 1811-1815.

Christian: Anti-Christian, 2013: 11; blasphemy, 3423: 12; verses unscriptural, 4472: 3-5, 8-15; define death as mortal error, 4743, 4744.

DOCTRINE EXAMINED: 894: 13; 5185: 3187; by physician, 3422, 3423.

Has no use for the doctrine of the ransom, 1643: 13; healings are of Satan, 1736: 5, 7; mercenary spirit of, 894: 7; neither Christian nor scientific, 1843: 7; Satan the originator of, 3310: 8; Scientists not discouraged by death of Mrs. Eddy, 4743: 4; self-deception, 5019: 6; still full of silly facts, 1797: 14; trademark is Satan's original lie, 1643: 5, 7; United Presbyterian view of, 3187: 12-19; unscientific, 5800: 13, 14; unscriptural, 867: 5-10; 894: 13, 2069.

VIEW OF UPON: Bible, 4230: 16; 4231: 1-14; death of Mrs. Eddy, 4743, 4744.

AND: Mind cures, 894, 895; Theosophy, etc. of demon origin, 2189: 2-6.

SCIENTISTS: Genesis account of creation, 5140: 20; flood, 2842: 5, 9.

Corroboration of true, 642: 7, 11-17; developments of, and their effects on society, 1620: 1-8; Edison's X-Ray experiments, 1942: 4; electrical energy from coal; and electric lights (1896), 1930: 15-18; falsely so-called, 3420: 2422; 4821: 8, 9; agreement with Bible, 2977: 27-28; people, 4921: 12; have no time for discussion of, 4921: 12; medical comments on "The resurrection of the body", 1852: 11, 12, 16-21; of child-training in brief, 1098: 3-9; revolutions in Biological, 2915: 3-24; 4955: 16; saints should not permit, 1264: 9; Long's gospel to engross their time, 1811: 8; and the Brain Age refuted by Bible, 736-738.

SCIENTISTS: Change views after experiments of Mendel, 4859; 4860: 1-4; deceived by Spiritism, 2490: 19-25; duped by trick - 4955: 16; fail to account for age of antediluvians, 4561:

8-11, 19-21; falling into the trap of demonism also, 6333: 8, 9, 15; have captured the theologians by their "science, falsely so-called", 1792; make earth millions of years old, 4899: 13-18; prominent, victims of spiritism, 4441: 9, 10, 15-19; speculative and infatuated, 295: 1; theories of, proven foolish, 4225, 4826.

SCOFFERS: At presence of Lord, 794: 1.

SCORNFUL: Sit not in the seat of the, 1383; 2698: 7-13.

SCORPIONS: I will chastise you with, 4723: 1-2.

SCROLL: Conception law in, 5889: 11-15; debate between Bro. Houston and Rev. Mr. Davidson (1896), 1964, 1965; drifting away from Presbyterianism, 2516: 1-2; evils of landlording in, 1038: 2-5; fearful of Ireland's effort for home rule, 4825: 5-7; pretensions of, in 1891 during Brother Russell's tour, 1389: 8; three Protestant churches of, 987: 6, 7, 11-13.

SCOURGE: Emblem of the harmonious doctrines of Christ, 1696: 1.

SCOURGING: Of Jesus by Pilate, motive of, 3896: 1.

SCOURGE: Beware of the apples in Jesus' day and now, 3863: 3-6; wicked handmen, 1795.

And Pharisees: Type and antitype, 2715: 2-8.

WHO: Are they, 46: 2, 3, 7-9; condemned Jesus, outlook for, 4907: 8-10.

Why blinded to Jesus' message, 2246: 1; 5111: 1-5.

SCRIPTURE: Brother Russell's method of interpretation of, 4684: 1-11; canon of, 184; 1584: 9-13; colors, meaning of, 10: 1; 11: 1-11, 13-23; compared with Scripture for meaning, 339: 4; corroborated by scripture, 2775, 2776; exaggerations of evils in, 645: 2, 3, 11, 12; symbolic and literal, 715, 716; texts in Union railway depot at Washington, 4100; when symbolic and when literal, 715, 716.

See Bible.

SCROLL: After his ascension Jesus fully understood the, 5943; church now counted worthy to understand the, 5943; divine plan symbolized by a, 2208: 9-11; hidden from all but the spirit-begotten Jesus, 4641: 3-6; how the heavens are rolling together as a, 1474; 1488: 3-5; 1705: 10, 11; 3631: 1; 3632: 1; Jesus' wish to open the, 4451: 2-4; (of Rev. 5, 2) refer to the divine plan of the ages, 5943: 1, 2; Protestantism and Catholicism to be united as a, 2601: 12; Revelation 5: 1, divine plan, 550: 4-6; sealed with seven seals, the plan of God, 2208: 9.

SCRUTINY: By saints of the past year's accounting, 3000-3002; daily, of our heart condition essential to overcomers, 5698: 9.

SCULPTOR: Divine, 896: 5.

SEA: Reast came out of, 319: 16, 20; Mediterranean, some day will be connected with the Dead, 3625: 6; net cast into, 920: 1, 2.

Red: Account of Israelites crossing, 29: explanation of miracle of dividing waters of, 3998: 1-11; Israel's crossing typified resurrection, 1322: 1; symbol of anarchy, 1657: 9.

Subject to control by Jesus, 4577: 2-6; symbol of restless masses, 63: 6; 498: 7; 686: 6; 716: 2; and waves roaring, prophecy fulfilled respecting, 6191: 14-18.

SEAL: How we set to our, that God is true, 1074: 5; in the forehead of the elect, 2160: 10.

OF: God must remain stamped on our hearts, 2084: 17; the new covenant (189) view, 2032: 4; 2033: 4; Upon bottomless pit means enlightenment, 1233: 4.

SEALED: Unto the day of deliverance, 372: 1, 2; 2064; 5099: 15.

SEALING: As well as anointing of church comes through the Father, 5498: 7, 8; 1279: 1; in the forehead and the "angels", 1279: 1, 2; in the forehead and the heart distinguished, 3991: 13, 14.

OF: God's servants, winds restrained for the, 5715: 7; Law and new covenants, 2859: 1, 2.

NEW COVENANT: Cannot take place until antitype of seal is slain, 3255: 13, 14; church share in, 4436: 3, 4, 7-10; will follow church's glorification, 5542: 15.

SAINTS: In their foreheads, 2982: 8; must precede Babylon's destruction, 6243: 13-17; must precede end of harvest, 6243: 13-17.

Performed upon actively consecrated

only, 1279:4; sifting countless after, 1279:6, 9; work about completed in spring of 1918; 9234:5.

**SEALS:** Opening of, signified revealing of plan, 2209:1-4; scroll sealed with seven, 2208:9-11; seven, explanation of, stamps Upon, seven as truth, 6122:7-10; 6123.

**SEAS:** And floods symbols of restless humanity, 2113:7, 8.

**SEASON:** Preaching the truth in, 3124:1.

**SEATS:** Chief, sought by self-seeking Jews, 2700:5; in the kingdom to be granted by the Father, 5483:7-9.

**SECRETIVENESS:** Not deception, 3674:9; 3675:1.

**See** Deception.

**SECT:** Called: Heresy in Bible, 1130:11; schism in Bible, 1130:8-11.

Distinguished from schism, 528:3; true church not a, 1576:6-9; what the term implies, 413:14-18; 537:6, 10.

**SECTARIAN:** Why the Bible Students are not, 3704:17; 3705:1, 2, 8, 9.

**SECTARIANISM:** Bondage of, 993:1-6; state of, will not be real blessing of, 1572:15; reformations, 1572:15; 1573:1-9; hindrance to new creature, 3089:8-10; is not Christianity, 1074; led away by Satan, 2215:1, 5, 6; organized by Satan, 904:2, 3; remedy for, 2113:15-17; result of errors and misunderstanding, God's plan, 2067:12-18; slavery of, 993:4-6; spirit of division is the spirit of, 4251:11, 12; 4252; to be weighed by press and public, 4945; true church and counterfeited, 4753-4755; unschismatic, unwarranted, 341:1-7; watching to avoid, 2293:8, 9, 14, 15, 17.

**See** Babylon.

**SECTS:** All claim to be right, 922:1-4; condemned by Scriptures, 81:2; 2998:4, 5; evidences of carnality, 1571:2-13; 1577:1-3; 2134:9, 9; in United States, 140; 2005:4; members are covenant-breakers, 983:2-4; of Babylon to be rebuked, 378:2; only two in the Bible, 1129:14; place hope in federation, 4878:13-16; remaining in, for truth's sake, 805:2-10; seek numbers and influence, 730:10-12; and creeds, John Bunyan's view of, 581:15.

**See** Babylon.

**SEDITION:** Charge against Jesus before Pilate, 1809:15; 1810:1.

**SEE:** (Optional) Meaning of, 140:7, 15, 16.

**SEED:** By the wayside, 771:2; explanation of the parable of the sower, 5736; grain of mustard, parable explained, 45:11; Jesus planted the good, 2276:8, 9.

Of: False doctrine planted by Satan, 2272:10; Satan and of woman, 191:6-8, 14, 15; 192; truth and error, 450:19.

Own body to every, 95:3, 7; sown upon good and poor ground, 4634, 4635; spiritual, developed in gospel age, 39:4; the word, 191:6; truth, 3764; to bruise serpent's head, 544:3; typical, developed Jewish age, 39:4.

**See** Parables.

**SEEDS:** Thousands of years old, grew when planted, 1852:9, 17.

**SEED-TIME:** Ample harvest in God's plan, 528:3; 538:8-9.

**SEEING:** But not perceiving, 3763:7-13.

**SEEK:** And ye shall find, 4971:3-6; first kingdom of heaven, 566:17; 2260:1, 7; 3338:10; opportunities to do good, 4269:1-5.

**SEEKING:** For glory, honor, immortality, 4450:5; for the Lord, the future inheritance of the nations, 4629:1-3, 7-9.

**SEIBERT:** Sr. G. W.: Description of burial of Brother Russell, 6016:0-8, 13-15; 6017:1-8; report of death of husband (Letter), 5281.

**SEISS:** Rev. Jos., on "the church of today", 3812; 3820:13-16.

**SELECTION:** Of the light-bearers in Christendom, 4128:7, 8.

**SELF:** Ambition for, vs. for God, 1243:5, 6; circumscribes the identity of, 6102:3; last not always the spirit prevailing in class elections, 5959:1-3, 8, 9; must be striven against, 2878:3, 4; sin of being full of, 565:4, 5; "ye are not your own", 1697:5.

**SELF-CONCEIT:** How to overcome, 2590:2, 3; one of the greatest dangers to Christians, 2060:12.

**SELF-CONFIDENCE:** Distrust of self wiser than, 5188:1, 11, 12; evidence of weakness rather than strength, 5975:

11-14; of Peter a warning, 4711, 4712.

**SELF-CONQUEST:** Greatest of all victories, 5488:8-11.

**SELF-CONTROL:** Essential to overcoming, 2491:2-3; in little things an index to the character, 5653:3, 4, 8, 9; matter of development, 5188:5-9; relates to all our sentiments, 2155:4; will the determining factor in, 5488:12-14; 5189:1, 7.

**See** Temperance.

**SELF-DECEPTION:** "The way of a fool is right in his own eyes", 1520:18.

**SELF-DEFENSE:** Christians may not kill even in (Letter and reply), 5883:4-7; contrary in Christian's covenant, 3888:6; 3889:1; our duty in, 3190:7, 8.

**SELF-DENIAL:** Christian proven by, 832:6, 12, 13; complete, required of Christ's followers, 5126; defined, 6352:1, 2; edification of others the result of, 5656:6-13; 5557:1, 2; included in suffering for another's sake, 1672:8, 12-16; not a duty, but a privilege, 1173:2-5, 9-12; part of the Christian's sacrifice, 835:10; 5932:11; principle of love, 2198, 2199; required of soldiers of cross, 3273:2, 3; surest means of happiness, 211:5; symbolized by the cup, 1503:10-12; taught by Daniel's life, 2193:8-12; test of character, 3631:1, 2; to avoid stumbling others the law of love, 3667:1-3, 11; when a duty, 2513:8; and cross-bearing, 2015, 2016.

**SELF-DENIALS:** Of consecration, 739:6, 14.

**SELF-ESTEEM:** Advantages and drawbacks of, 5113, 5114; courage born of, not the Christian kind, 4378:6; foe to the new creation, 3733:9, 10.

Lack of: Affects mind and health, 5114:2-6, 10-14; may cause one to judge himself too harshly, 5520:1, 2, 8; too much belittles us in God's sight, 5662:9.

**SELF-EXALTATION:** Paul and Barnabas resist the opportunity for, 2150:9; 2151:1.

**SELF-EXAMINATION:** Heart-searching vs. life-searching, 1516; how to go about, 3004; Lord, is it 3364:4-6; means of, 5912:5-10; some searching questions, for, 1520:7, 8; suggestions for, 5812-25; value of, at beginning of year, 3125:1-6; view from Tower, 571:1-5; we often blame others for our own faults, 1938:5.

**SELF-EXTRICATION:** At expense of kingdom's interests, 5220:4, 5.

**SELFISHNESS:** All sin is traceable to, 3232:571:1; must be entirely forced upon fallen humanity, 5666:3, 4; always opposed to love, 4898:5; among Israelites, 2511:1-4; antithesis of love, 4401:4-6; back of Socialism also, 2184:3-6.

Of: All rebellion against the divine will, 2786:2, 3; 3715:5; 5683:1; earthly wisdom, 1448; 1518:10, 11; present business dealings, 2033:7.

**PRESENT:** Civilization, 1189; 4109:3, 5; unrest, 1485:11-13.

**Settle of the Church against, 1861:2, 7, 10, 11.**

**Cause of:** Advancement, 4109:3-5; anarchy, 1163:4-7; 1423:6-11; quarrels, 3939:9; rebellion, 5499:13; strikes, 1765:16-21; the time of trouble, 1470:2, 3.

**Concili:** One phase of, 1131:11; contrasted with generosity, 3878:6-10; consciousness the result of, 4876:3-5, 9-11; delays blessing to race, 738:2-4; detestable to God, 1169:9; diversities of operation of, 1861:3, 4; encouraged by power, 2046:2; essence of the natural man, 3029:4; exemplified by Lot, 2853:4; form of influence, 2299:9; Gehazi received the reward of, 3440:6; gone to seed, prime depicted as, 51:15-18; greatest among civilized countries, 5062:2, 3; has been a stimulus to advancement, 4109:3-5.

**Now:** Developed in human race, 2120:3-5; the Lord will remove, 1692:5, 8.

In: Christian very detestable, 1169:5-8; keeping our covenant, 672:4, 11, 12; last days, 2159:6; love, 3542:8, 12, 13.

Is it justifiable? 3515, 3516; leads to heart-punishment, 2671:1; most dangerous idol, 3386:9; must be rooted out by new will, 6353:12.

Mo: Human legalism can displace it with love, 1692:1-5; part of nobility-mindfulness, 3439:7.

Not: Proper to contending for faith,

5057:1, 7, 8; trade, the cause of strife, 2867:7.

Of: Disciples rebuked, 843:5, 8; hoarding unbecoming to Christians, 3334:1, 2.

Often marks consecration, 1169:7, 14; on part of both capital and labor, 3319:5-7, 11; pleases self, love pleases others, 5556:5-10; power for evil in, 4702:12, 13.

Prevent: Answered but punished, 5307:5, 9-12; too expensive, 3081:2, 3.

Pride is one form of, 5001:1; pure love is entirely free from, 5276:11-16; reigns where love is weak, 4254:1, 5; reproved by Jesus, 2700:6, 7; result of its removal as the world's motive power, 1691:9, 10; ripens into pride and brings chastisements, 1486:8, 16; 1487:1-3; root of disagreements, 5229:5-9; Satan the author of all, 5243:4-8, 12-15; 5849:5, 6; selfish love, divine love, 1253:13, 14; 1254:1-3; service of mammon the spirit of, 6101:7, 8.

Sin of: 505:4, 5; 671:9, 10, 17, 18; Satan, 3240:3.

Spill of blood in the world, 5138:9, 9, 14; that will shortly destroy this world, 5981:1-4.

Strong factor in the time of trouble, 5112:11-16; surest cause of separation from God, 4850:9; talking about ourselves, 5, 5002:2; various manifestations of, 3323; will lead to darkness, 5099:16; 5100:1-2; and envy governed the Sanhedrin, 3510:8-12. **See** Generosity.

**SELF-PITY:** Poison to our hearts, 6277:22-31; 4179:1-8.

**SELF-RESTRAINT:** In liberty, 4478:17, 22-31; 4179:1-8.

**SELF-RIGHTEOUS:** Danger of becoming, by outward morality, 4171:1, 2; in prayer not acceptable to Lord, 3841:11; 3842; see no need of Christ, 2319:19; sentiments will separate us from the Lord, 6121:1.

**SELF-SACRIFICE:** Implied in "love thy neighbor as thyself" (1895 view), 1774:16-18; means a life of storms and battles, 1944:11, 12; portion of Christians, 2761, 2762; vs. self-indulgence, 10:10-12.

**SELF-SATISFACTION:** Greatest hindrance to spiritual development, 1885:5.

**SELF-SEEKING:** Among elders, 5981:6-11.

**SELF-WILL:** Cause of all Christian failure, 4255:1; dangerous love, 2411:10-12; self-will of us and how to overcome it, 1481:4-7, 11-13; 1482; opposed to humility, 4233:6; takes us out of Jehovah's hands, 6329:8, 9; to be surrendered to God's will, 2164, 2165.

**SELLING:** All that thou hast, if it will, 3843-3845; birthright for a mess of pottage, 3341:10; what we must pay for a share in the kingdom, our all, 1656.

**SEMINARIES:** Female, methods of infidelity, 4613, 4614; unnecessary to Bible study, 736.

**SEMINARY:** Theological, where Brother Russell was trained, 5808:18-21.

**SENNACHERIB:** Boasting and defeat of, 2381, 2382; 3582; 4833:3, 10.

**SENSATION:** Religious, is not experience, 1021.

**SENSE:** Christian common, what it is and how it operates, 1776-1782.

**SENSITIVENESS:** Another means of enlightenment, 6384:13.

**SENTENCE:** First death, and its execution, 1478:7, 8, 13, 14; 1477; of death, when lifted from human race, 2999, 3000; upon Satan, 1610:6, 15, 18.

**SENTIMENT:** And vanity two of Satan's modes of attack, 6384:9-12.

**SENTIMENTALITY:** Distinguished from sentiment, 6284:8-10.

Sin: In the Revelation not given to, 1598:12; pure love neither undue familiarity nor, 1586:14-16.

**SENTIMENTS:** Noble, proper subjects of meditation, 4728:9.

**SEPARATE:** Yourself from the people of Israel, 3313:3, 4.

**SEPARATION:** From the world an advantage to Israelites, 4894:5-7, 11-14; in classes, when advisable, 3940:1; 5284, 5285; of true from false Israelites, God's method of, 3404:3-9; three periods of, 2671:10-12; and divorce, divine law respecting, 6197:15-18.

**SERMON:** Book of Brother Russell for sale, 6133:5; on the Mount answered (Matt. 5:1-16), 1493; 1735; 2585-2588.

**SERMONS:** German, alleged translations are false (Letter), 5923:10, 11.

In newspapers: Led to removal of

Society to New York In 1909, 4303:5; require personal element, 4351:21-24; should be encouraged, 5131:5, 6, 12.

**Of Brother Russell:**

In: German and Swedish, 5061:3, 10; newspapers a successful witness, 4938:3.

**PUBLISHED:** By Pittsburgh Gazette, 3311:2, 3, 6-10; by some papers, 3450:3, 4, 10; 3465:2; in 300 newspapers, 4470:8, 13; weekly, 4153:3, 4.

Refused by Brooklyn Eagle, 4597:6, 7; used in class meetings, 5152:2, 3.

**OF Jesus,** why our earthly thoughts, 3307:5, 8.

Should: Be doctrinal, 846:5-8; not precede opening of testimony meetings (Letter), 6288:18.

And pictures of Brother Russell in newspapers criticized, 4378:3-14.

**SERPENT:** Beguiled Eve, as the, 910, 911; serpent who tempted Christ, 51:17, 18; 837:20; 1849; 2423:1; 2019:1-9; 3101:9; 3487:2, 3, 5; 4548:10; 4128:1-3, 6; 5318:10; 11; degradation of, not an injustice, 5238:14-16; 5239:1; did not speak audibly to Eve, 584:1, 4; 5150:10; different now from the beginning, 2840:1; meaning of crushing of head of, 11:9; Moses', picture of Jesus' work, 3487:2, 3, 5; Satan, to be destroyed, 98:5; sentences upon the, 1810:6, 15, 16; symbol of sin, 5258:15-16; 5259:1; synonym of Satan, 3925:3, 3926:8; typical lesson of the rod turned into a, 5419:10-14; when and by whom to be bruised, 5:19; 6:3; 11:5-9; wise as, 745, 746; 5131; "wisest of all", 5258:9, 13.

**SERPENTS:**

Fiery: Antitypical significance of, 3101:5-9; punishment for rebellion of Israelites, 4048:2, 3; used to punish Israel's murmuring, 5318:2, 10, 11.

**SERVOUS:** Blessed that, 141:12, 22; 229:11; Brother Russell, the, chief among you should be your, 5793, 5794.

Evil: Condemned, 292:1; says Lord delays coming, 555:10.

"Faithful and wise" vs. the evil, 1797:1-3, 9; greatest of all, 120:1; 843:6; 3383:1, 2, 5; Jesus took form of, 122:5; not above his Lord, 6273:14-16.

**Of:** All chieftain in the kingdom, 5484:11, 12; the Lord must not strive, 5698:599.

Parable, unmerciful, 528:5; 2735; 2736; that, applied to church, 4040:7; unfaithful, to be cut off, 593:16, 17; unmerciful, delivered to tormentors, 2687:5; 3902:8-10.

Who lie: Blinded but say, 3178:10, 11; the faithful and unfaithful? 327:1994:8-11; 2303:7-9; 2694:1; 3355:10; 3356:1, 2; 5400:1-4.

**SERVANTS:** Christian course of, 2724:7-12.

In the Church: Should take the Vow, 5338:18, 19; 5337:1, to be submissive to divine will, 5305:12-17.

Lord will raise up true, 563:6; molesters in the church are it, 4418:3, 4; **Of:** Satan vs. servants of light, 5718, 5719; sin, slaves of liquor are, 3893:1, 2.

**Servant:** And sons of God distinguished, 454:3, 5; special, are chosen one at a time, 1651:14, 15; turning from sin does not constitute us, 5387:3, 10-12; vs. of Satan, 844:7, 12.

**Of:** Lust: Blinded but say, 3178:10, 11; Know of his second presence, 3354:9; 3355:1, 2; watch for his return, 5399, 5400.

Teachers of the church are her, 1574:4-7.

To: Be such in spirit and truth, 2344:1-7; have sole authority than the classes, 5347:7-12.

We are unprofitable, 5448:10-12; whom God chooses as, 3870:6, 7; worshiping church, 487:7, 12-15; 3970:9, 10; and friends of Christ, 412:3-6, 11-14.

**See** Sons; Unfaithful.

**SERVE:** Choose ye this day whom ye will, 3094; 4780:2-5, 13-15; God and Mammon, ye cannot, 2259; 2950:4-8; 3784:9, 10; the Lord, determination to, 309:8, 9.

**SERVITUDE:** Torture of, 5109:15, 16.

**SERVICE:** Absolutely essential for the saint, 758:11; 1782:16, 17; 1783:1-5; activity in, essential, 1440:2-4, 9-12; advice in re. amid earthly duties, 1334:13-18; of Jesus and his church, 5785, 5786; alertness in,

taught in parable of Jesus, 3554:6; attending nominal church meetings and telling your light shine, 1650:17-19; audience of one is not to be spurned, 1873:6, 7, 12; 14; blindness of active, 890:11, 12; brethren entering into, 824:8; chari-talents, 1650:20; counterpoising the best method of, 1629:7-13; consecration, regardless of reward is only a reasonable, 4836:6, 10, 11; cut off, a favorable or unfavorable sign, 1683, 4684; danger of pride creeping into, 3363:5, 6; effects of, upon final kingdom honors, 5541:15, 16; essential for overcomers, 2885:7; evidence of love, 2200, 2201; excuses for inactivity in, 1105:2-3; finding opportunities for, 214:4-8, 13-15; 238:1-4; 384:5-8, 13; 942:10-12; 943:1, 5, 6; 2412:3; 5127:10-12; 5128:1-4; For: All Lord's people, 3152:4-6; brethren of special talents may be future, 5893:14, 15; God a privilege, 5446:10-12; our own development, 2811:1, 7.

THE: Church when the harvest work is done, 8429:8; Lord the most noble work, 5370, 5371; Master, 600:10, 11, 16; 601:1, 2, 9.

God's love and his relationship to, 1757:15; greater, prayed for while present opportunities are neglected, 1757:14, 15; "he that marries and is united better," 1554:2; helplessness the motive for, 5375:13-16; holiness of heart the principal preparation for God's, 1915:12; how to prepare for the Lord's, 1651:15.

Humility: Determines the value of our, 3990:5-9; essential to performing acceptable, 5521, 5522. Importance of: In: Gideon's band, 5608:12-14; parable of the pounds, 5492:14; 5493:1, 2. In: Love has divine approval, 3542:14; 2543:11; the body to be faithful, 2157:7-9.

Leading others out of Babylon, 1067:9; Letter-writing an excellent way of, 1242:1-6; 1852:15; Lord's warning to his disciples, 1887; love alone should be the motive power, 1714:4; made joyous by love, 31:6.

May: Be rendered through financial giving, 2211:9; continue well into time of trouble, 4684:4, 5, 9, 10.

Means of: Ennobling character, 5819:1; happiness, 5376:1-7.

Mind, of the brethren not to be despised, 3364:1; mind of Christ to be considered in our, 5376; motives that prompt us in, 3542:13.

Non-combatant: Acceptable to one brother in France (Letter), 6053:24-29; conscience the gulch, accepting or refusing, 5594; not doing the benefit of conscientious objectors, 6181:3-4; under Selective Draft Law defined by President, 6261, 6262.

Not: All called to same, 3006:4; entirely enraptured during war, 6359:11-13; to be slackened until forced to do so, 6246:8.

Of: Brethren and truth our chief business, 5334:22, 23; 5335:1, 3, 10, 11; Brother Russell never interrupted by ill-health, 5202:14-16; Christ, glory of, 3122:12-22; 3163:1.

CHRISTIANS: Cannot be divided between God and Mammon, 5666:8401:2, 3, 8-9; entirely voluntary, 2371:8; joyful, 821:2, 9.

Consecrated increases with world troubles, 5633:6-10.

GOD: A noble calling, 3148; in spirit possible despite bodily slavery, 5666:10-12.

Good should be encouraged from all, 4687:17-19; 4688:1, 2; little flock and great company considered, 5413:12, 13.

One form of honoring the Lord, 5703:9; opportunity for, 1696; opposed to divine direction unacceptable, 4206:12; 4207.

Love measured by our sacrificial, 3296:1-4; need for, 5512:10.

Parable of talents teaches responsibility of, 3696; pilgrim, notice of this branch of the work, 1702; proportionate to our love, 3863:7; protest against military, to be mild (Letter and reply), 4813:2-4, 11.

Reasonable: 100:1; means reasoning service, 2555:2-8; sacrifice of our lives to God, 5422, 5424.

Rendered by Christians to be as to the Lord, 2343, 2344; replying to attacks in newspapers, 1852:7; requisite of consecration, 185:19, 20; reward in the kingdom to be proportion-

ate to, 5951:5-7, 9; sacrifice and privilege of, 3781:3, 4.

Sacrificial, not: Compulsory, 3008:4, 5; limited to eight-hour day, 5413:12, 13.

Saints welcome mental, 844:1-4, 10; secondary to character development, 5127:1, 9, 13, 14; seek opportunities for, 915:3.

Should: Be accepted from all the willing, 4038:4-10; first be to the household of faith, 5358:1-3.

Spirit of Christ is one of, 1707:14; 1708:1-3, 11-13; spiritual vitality indicated by desire for, 4377:7; success in, is of God, 2908:7; 2910:6, 7; suggestions for, for those unable to colporteur, 1650:4-10, 17-20.

Test of: Character, 4501:5; humility, 4669:1-3, 6, 7; our appreciation, 5461:7-9.

To: Be appreciated above money, 3513:15-17; classes should be at their request (Letter and reply), 6075:19-23. Tract distribution, 1650:6.

True spirit of: Christ, 6290:11-13; 6341:4, 13; discipleship, 5375.

Unacceptable if based on injustice, 5431:10-13.

Value of: Dependent upon the motive prompting, 5139:4, 10-13; not to be measured by numbers, 4357:3.

Various means of entering the, 4000, 4001; visiting friends and neighbors, 1650:7, 10; voluntary action acceptable from Christians, 1714:4; 2371:8.

Watch Tower readers ready for, 785:1; we may have desires that which will never be gratified, 1756:12, 13.

What it: Includes, 3097:1, 2, 10, 11; means to be in the divine, 5970:3-4. Withhold low is: Profound, 5786:10-12; unavailing, 5819:7, 8.

Writing the bereaved, one form of (Letter), 6366:3-5; and zeal to determine who is chief among God's people, 5793, 5794.

SERVICES: At New York City Temple by Brother Russell first Sunday of each month, 5820:7; 5822:25; of Brother Russell prevented by sickness first at San Antonio, 6001:1, 2; strong reverence during (Letter), 5487:10-12; special hours of for Allegheny church, 1793; Temple and synagogue, not similar, 3300:4.

SERVILITY: Ignoble trait, 1987:7.

SERVING: God and Mammon, 2717:3, 4, 7-10; Lord's brethren is serving the Lord, 4468:8-10.

One another: A sweet perfume to the Lord, 3536; in love, 844:8-11; Jesus an example to his followers, 5090, 5091.

SESSUMS: Bishop, of Episcopal Church denies the faith, 2152:4-9, 11-21.

SETTLED: How we become, 1053.

SEVEN: See Numbers.

SEVENTY: Evangelists: Appointed by Jesus, 2674, 2675; chief cause for rejoicing, 2675:8; sent forth by Jesus, our pilgrims have missions similar to, 3347:6, 7; to travel unencumbered, 2674:11; why sent forth without baggage or purse, 3347:8, 7.

Send forth from Bethel, 5682:8, 12-16.

SEVERITY: Of God: As essential as his goodness, 6138:3-4; contrasted with his goodness, 3321, 3322.

SEX: Angels are without, 916:1-6.

Distinctions: To be ignored by Christians, 3768; to disappear as Millennium progresses, 3461:10; 3854:4; 4914:3-7; 5141:2-6, 11-14.

Glorified church to be as the angels, 4914:3-6; none in Christ Jesus, 850:2, 3; proper reserve between the sexes imperative, 1586:14-16.

SHADOW: Of the Almighty, what it means to abide under the, 3331:9.

SHADOWS: Law sacrifices were, 72:1; Mosaic ordinances were, 975:1, 2; Watch Tower articles listed as aids to study of Tabernacle (Letter), 6323:15-18.

See Types, Figures, Symbols.

SHADRACH: Meshach, Abednego, types, 2494-2496.

SHAKING: In the Reformed Presbyterian heavens, 1307:1-5; makes manifest the approved of God, 6224:2-4; of heavens prophesied by prophet Haggai, 2621:1-3.

SHAME: Sacred Jewish prayer, 2756:12. SHAME: God's goodness will shame many, 8:1; "whose glory is in their," 1825, 1826; 1832:7-10, 17; and contempt to accompany resurrection of some, 1529:

8-10; 1655:2, 3; 2613:8; 4992:3, 6, 9.

See Ignominy.

SHARON: Plain of, impression of during Brother Russell's tour (1891), 1381:5-7.

SHARPSHOOTERS: Circular used in 1892 with First Volume, 1455:9, 10; 1462:2, 4, 8, 11.

Letters: Encouraging, 1038:10, 14; 1071:11-15; 1073:16, 17; 1300:15-17; 1345:1-7; 1445:3-7; 1473:14-16; 1479:8, 9, 12-15; 1507:7-9; 1722:9-11; 1803:18-20; 1804:16.

Of: Information to, 1001:12-14; instruction to, 1110:3.

Plan for, 928:23-28; work separately from colporteurs, 3831:18.

SHEAF: Wave, what it typified, 108:8; 4603:8.

SHEBA: Queen of: Brought about \$3,000,000 worth of gold to Solomon, 2087:12; does homage to Israel's king and God, 5722:6, 8; enormously wealthy, 2087:12; negress, 3043:2; shall rise up in judgment with this generation, 3284:7, 8; tests the wisdom of Solomon, 3284:2-4, 6; visit to Solomon, 2087, 2088.

SHEEP: Animal without means of defense, 4551:6; assisted by sheep-dogs, 5069:6-9; called out of Babylon, 3884:1-4.

Church: As a little flock of, 2672, 2673; pictured by, 1387:6.

Deceived by wolves, 4459:4-8; depend entirely upon shepherd, 4851:6; dogs help to bring back straying, 5069:6-9; feed my, 942:3-4; 2407:2, 3; fitting symbol of little flock, 2441:3-5; follow the teachings of Lord, 269:7-17; gathered from Jews and Gentiles, 4732:6, 7, 10-12; God's care for the, 662:5, 6, 11; hear shepherd's voice alone, 2257:1-4; 3786:1; in Millennium will be collaborators with God, 5531:10-14.

Jesus: Gave his life for his, 4157:4-6; sent only to, of Israel, 51:14.

Leading astray Lord's, 4044:3-7.

Let: Astray by goats, 4752:7-10; into false pastures, 638:7-10.

Lord cares for his, 693:12-18; 20; Lord, hear his voice alone, 4158:1-3; lost one not a goat, 1218; ministers who though wolves appear to be, 3466; more plentiful than goats, 893:13.

Of: God's flock Jesus and church, 5653:12, 13; Millennium not to be left without the true Shepherd, 5694:1-5, 17, 18; other flocks, 4441:13; 2442:1, 1; 3268:4; 4528:5, 6, 8, 9; 4158:7-9; 4784, 4785; this gospel age, characteristics of, 5490:8; 5491:1, 2, 7.

Oral shepherds go before, 2672; 4157:7, 8; parable of the lost, 270:13; picture of the church, 1387:6; 3116:2, 3, 10; protected by true under-shepherds, 3142; selected now are joint-heirs with Jesus, 3528:1-6; to be gathered from false shepherds into the household, 5693:12-14; true, and their shepherd, 1647:1648; 1649:16.

Of: 655:1; 4278:10; 4279:1; who are the "pious and nine" 1217:1, 2; why church are likened to, 3110:2, 3, 10; world of mankind are to become God's, 5490:9-12.

And: GOATS: Contrasted, 195:8, 11; eternal torment these, 486:11; parable explained, 654, 655; 700, 701; 2304:5; 2606, 2607; 4894, 4895; 4784, 4785; 5530, 5531.

Lambs, Peter commissioned by Jesus to feed his, 4183:15; 4184:1.

See Wolves.

SHEPHERD: Law: Covenant represented by a (John 10:1-5), 6450:3; was to the Jews a, 4732:4-6.

Of gospel age for little flock, 4158:8; parable of the, 1577:4-11; 2672, 2673.

SHEPHERDS: Man's, 633; three, 5490, 5491.

SHELDON: Views of, on the subject of death, 3383:1.

SHEM: Semitic races sprang from, 2846:2.

SHEOL: All texts where word occurs, 2599, 2600; gray hairs of Jacob brought down to, 5285:16, 17; 5286:1, 3; bade, gehenna, defiled, 552:8; 699:14; name of first king of Jews, 2066:5; or grave occurs in Old Testament 65 times, 2066:5; true meaning of, 828;

why Job asked to be hidden in, 1506:4-11; and badly improperly translated, 5226:1-3.

SHEPHERD: Good, is the Christ, 2672, 2673; great, world eventually to be united under the, 3268:4; Jehovah the great and chief, 4278-4280; 5653, 5654.

Jesus is: 4157, 4158; both door and, 1647:1648.

THE: Good, 662:5; true, 4732:6, 7, 10-12.

Lord is my, 1396; 1745; 3116:6; only little flock now have Lord as their, 3268:3; sheep follow only the true, 2257; to gather his flock and feed them, 5693:12-14; why Jesus was, 3527:3, 7, 9, 10; and sheepfold, 538:7-13.

SHEPHERDS: Angels announce Christ's birth to, 1478.

False: 339:9, 13-19; 538:9-13; 633:2672:15, 16; 2673:6-8; characterized as "blind mouths," 3527:3-6.

Hireling, clergy are, 1647:9, 10.

OF: CHRISTENDOM: Cast off, 487:5-7; judgment of, 562:10, 13-17.

The flock of God: Judged, 5493:5-7. True and false, 3527:2, 3, 8-12; unfaithful to their charge, 5693:5-7; and wise men not identical, 1497:1, 2.

SHEW-BREAD: Only antitypical priests may eat the antitypical, 4782:9-14.

SHIELD: How Jehovah is our, 1905; 2853:7, 8; trust in God, 1659:12; and bucker is God's truth, 3331:12.

SHIP: (Matt. 14: 22) Standfast Bible Student, misapply the, 6438:14-17; 649:1-14.

SHIPS: Built by nations for war, 2783:3, 7, 12, 13.

SHIPWRECKED: Paul was, 1569; 3204, 3205; 4506, 4507.

SHOOT: To kill, is it fraudulent for Christians to not, 2345:3, 4.

SHORTCOMINGS: Seen most clearly as Christian progresses, 2391:2, 3.

SHORTNESS: Of the time, 901:3-12.

SHOULDERS: Government shall be upon his, 3469:6-11; 3470:2, 3.

SHOUT: Lord descends with a, 579:12.

SHULL: Brother C. B., tribute to Brother H. W., by 6011.

SHUNAMITE: Son of, awakened by Elijah: 2345, 2346; 3431, 3432; pictures restitution, 5781:2, 3.

SIBERIA: Jewish awakening in (1888), 1022.

SICK: Encouragement for those taking care of the (Letter), 1958:6, 7, 14, 15; 1959:1-4; physically and spiritually, two causes, 4129:7-15; prayer of faith shall heal, 437:6-8; 4099.

Spiritually: How to recover when, 5453:4, 5; should call for elders, 4398:1-3.

Symptoms of the, 3208:1-3; why the Lord healed the, 1732:5-8; and afflicted, encouraging letters for, 1479:3, 4.

SICKLE: Truth is the, 189:6-13; 981:1, 12.

SICKNESS: Causes of, in consecrated, 2007:5-12; 2008:1-8; Christian's attitude toward, 5036:1-3; mental influence a factor in, 5248:1; not always result of sin, 2766, 2767.

Of: Jesus not due to sin, 2766, 2767; soul worse than bodily disease, 2246:4, 5.

Permitted of Lord, 2007:4; 3432:5; related to, 4587:1-4, 8-14; sleeping, threatening pestilence, 439:51:6.

Spiritual: Due to slackness of new creature, 5491:12; 5492:1; elders restoring one from, 4598:1-3.

Source of, 423:8-13, 19-22; 2668:4, 4236:3; a power against sin and, 4236:3; and death from Satan, 451:6, 12; 452:1.

See Infirmary, Sin.

SIDON: "It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and, at the day of judgment," 1618:7-11.

SIFTING: Always rests on attacks upon the channel, 6414:8; comes as a result of Satan's efforts, 3929:2-4; continue after sealing, 1279:6, 8; dreams respecting the, 1894, 1663:2, 3; followed Brother Russell's departure, 6224:5-8; in 1894 and its effects, 1650:3, 10; 1659-1667.

Of: Harvest more on character than doctrine, 2553:9, 10; Israel, a preparation for Messiah, 3395:1-4; Lower ecclesia, 2514:11-14; natural and nominal spiritual Israel, 2401; Peter as wheat, Satan's attempt, at, 5563.

Part of the work of the harvest, 2385:11; report of 1809, 4531:1-18; result of preaching the truth, 3340:8-10;

5511: 8-5; separate and manifest the approval, 3386: 3; the one of all but elect, 3053: 4; two classes allied to—deniers of ransom and the idle, 1379: 6-8; twofold work of, 2257: 9, 4; 4835: 8, 4; under Brother Russell, 3820-3826; warnings of trials and, 3943: 3-6, 9-10; and trials greatest at Memorial, 4348: 5, 6.  
See Divisions; Harvest Siftings.  
SIGHT: To the mentally blind, 2580: 9; X-Ray, gift of Guy Fenley, 2778: 8-6.  
SIGNS: Accompanying believers, 605: 9; 3728: 4-6; head does great, 64: 3; faith in God does not require, 3568: 11; Of: Christ's presence, 98: 4; 341: 5-7; 555: 1; 710: 4-7; 712: 12, 13; 4708: his coming (1894), 1705.  
TIME: End, wars, earthquakes are, 605: 10, 11; times, 384: 5, 6; 454: 10-13; 661, 692; 749; 2993: 8-11.  
Time of trouble, 356: 6-8, 13-16.  
Threat: How Brother Russell came to understand the voices of the, 4057: 16.  
VOICE OF THE: First, 4058: 3-8; second, 4059: 6-8; third, 4059: 7, 8; 4060: 1-3, 9.  
Worldly-minded Christians seek, 3718: 9-12.  
See Moses.  
SILAS: Sharer in Paul's sufferings at Philippi, 1556.  
See Paul.  
SILENCE: Safe attitude under afflictions, 1937: 8-11; women to keep, 194: 1, 2.  
SILDAAM: Pool of, water flows in, 2948: 6.  
SILVER: Demitization of: Beyond power of Congress, 2042: 15; bottom of world's trouble, 3117: 17; cause of famine, 2906: 14; place of, in prophecy, 2039: 20-45.  
Parable of lost pieces of, 2707: 3, 6-11; purification of, like church's, 180.  
See Gold.  
SIMEON: Prophecy of, concerning Jesus, 1674: 5-7, 14, 15.  
SIMON: Of Cyrene: Bore cross after Jesus, 2478: 4, 5; 2787: 2; said to have become a Christian, 4171: 8.  
The Pharisee: Entertains Jesus, 2626: 8; instructed by Jesus, 3781, 3783; neglected to wash Jesus' feet, 2301: 1, 2.  
SIMONY: And its rebuke, 1483: 5, 17-19.  
SIMPLICITY: Childlike, essential to a place in kingdom, 3797: 1; in dress and food should distinguish Christians, 3292: 3; of early church, 1420; and honesty of gospel commend them to us as truth, 6239: 1.  
SIM: A tyrant, 998: 5-13; 999; abolition of, 93: 15; abounding, grace much more abundant, 3855: 1-3, 6, 7; abstinence from, not ascertaining, 3266: 3; Adam though perfect could not, 3634: 4-6; Adam, alone is covered by the ransom, 5463: 8-11; affliction not always the result of personal, 3518: 1-4.  
Against: Holy spirit, 137: 4-15, 17-21; 260: 4-8, 11-14; 569: 11-13; 724: 1-6; 1736: 8-10; 1995: 9-12; 5037: 7, 10-13; 3390: 13-15; 5391: 1-8, 9; 5451-5453; perfect light brings second death, 724: 1-6.  
AN: Are slaves of Christ or of, 1065: 4-22; have committed, 105: 1; sin evil, but not all evils, 849: 1; 1228: 4-6; 1271: 7-16; 1350, 1351; 1780: 1-14; 1799.  
Always brings suffering, 3599: 11; atonement, meaning of term, 5051: 8, 4, 11-13; before the Law unrecognized as such, 4891: 1-6; begotten of God cannot, 5246: 4, 8; 5491: 9-11; 5742: 9-11; 5939: 12; Bible the only source of knowledge respecting, 5360, 5361; Bishop Foster's view of, the Bible view of, 1718.  
Body of: (Rom. 8: 8) Christian is dead to, 3246: 3, 4; to be destroyed, 929-931.  
Bondage of, affects whole race, 2097, 2098; born of lust, death born of sin, 3928; brought all infirmity and sickness, 4138: 7, 8; came to an end during seventy weeks, 4504: 3-5, 11, 12; cautioned before a covenant is made, 4520: 15-22; Catholic Bishop defines mortal, 3898: 3.  
Cause of: All deformity, 2902: 8; and forgiveness of, taught by Jesus, 3729, 3730; domestic slavery, 765: 11; loss of man's dominion, 4972: 19-22; 4923: 2; sickness among the Jews, 4980: 8, 9; the Christian's warfare, 4128: 1-8.  
Character: tested by opposition to,

5211: 15-17; 5212: 1, 2; chiefly due to weakness and ignorance, 5338: 2; 11; Christians do not sacrifice from, 2128: 4.  
Church:  
IS: Able to forgive, 3315: 1-3; to be dead to, 738: 16.  
Must put away, 2468: 6-10.  
Class that plunges into it after learning of the truth, 1833: 2, 12, 13; conceived in the mind, 2448: 7; 4904: 8-12; 5681: 4; condemned in the flesh, 4869: 11; consecrated are free from, 2440: 5, 6; consciousness foundation of most, 3045: 2; danger lines of, 5742: 12; 5743: 1, 9; dead are freed from, 4040: 1-4, 9, 10; death to, cannot reconcile us to God, 728: 11-17; defects the result of, 3902: 8; deprived race of life, 279: 1; depth of man's depravity shown by Christ's crucifixion, 1983, 1984.  
Desire: And its relationship to, 2248: 7, 12; for, equal to actual, 4991: 1, 3, 10-13.  
Disease among the Jews traceable to, 4980: 8, 9; dishonesty in the consecrated, their greatest, 2944: 1; 5453: 9-14; effects apt illustrated by, 12; Intemperance use of liquor, 1831: 7, 8; enemy to life, 99: 4, 11, 12; entrenched in flesh to be fought by Christians, 3275; exhortation to avoid, 98: 6-10; expelled in time of trouble, 5240: 4-6; forgivable and unpardonable, 723, 724; 2612, 2613.  
Forgiveness of: 83: 6, 7, 15; 137: 16; 151: 12, 13; And the only willful sin that will be forgiven, 1983-1985; against holy spirit impossible, 5037: 7, 10-13; becoming disciples we find, 4990: 18; 5691: 1, 2; Christ the only source of, 553: 13; conditional, 3604: 5-7.  
DOES NOT: Cancel its sufferings, 3599: 10, 11; include its blotting out, 5690: 15; preclude punishment thereafter, 4272: 3-6; 5108: 1, 2, 7-9.  
From the Lord obtained by David, 3260, 3261.  
GRANTED: By Jehovah when sought, 3361: 8-10; the consecrated if confession is made, 4831: 14, 15.  
HOW: Obtained, 16112: 13; proven, 748: 1-31.  
Must be confessed before it is forgiven, 5939: 3-5; none for willful sin, 44: 2, 4, 11-17; now promised only to Christians, 5338: 1-3.  
OBTAINABLE: For gross as well as lesser sins, 3761: 7-11; through Christ's Advocate, 5452.  
OF: Ignorance, 1984: 7-10; world to come through Christ, 3261: 8.  
Only through Christ's merit, 558: 13; proportionate to willingness to forgive others, 5134, 5135; 5446: 13, 14; 5269: 3.  
SHOULD BE: Daily sought by Christians, 5924: 1-6; sought promptly, 4643: 2, 3, 9, 10; 5745: 12.  
Taught by Jesus to multitude, 3314: 9, 12; to be sought for unwilling transgressions, 5585: 13, 14; 5586: 1, 11; under Meale law, 2730: 4, 5; which kind is forgiven, 253: 14-16; who may pray for, 5691: 4, 11-13; why the new creature needs to seek daily, 4615: 9-11.  
AND: Blotting out of, differentiated, 3729: 14, 12; 3730; expiation of, in new creature, 5428: 8; ransoming of wild oats, 1654: 1-12; 1655.  
Free from, 964: 1; frequently brings sickness, 2688: 7; giving up of, is not a sacrifice, 1186: 13, 14.  
GOD: Not its author, 848; 870-872; 1224-1226; 1288; 1271: 7-16; 1299: 8-12; 1350, 1351; 1777: 4-15; 1778: 1782; 1799; sees no difference in enormity of, 3761: 7-11.  
Grace abounds in proportion to, 2720: 6, 7; gradual development, 3777: 3; greater if against light, 4988: 14, 15; 4989: 3; hated but not the sinner, 4978: 9, 10; 5703: 8; be that is dead is freed from, 4040: 1-4, 9, 10.  
New: Charged up to the new creature, 4816: 2-4; dealt with in Millennium, 1249: 7, 9; to improve, 2967: 3.  
Humanity race the slaves of, 2097, 2098; humanity has become slaves of, 5355, 5356.  
In: Modern times in more pleasing guise, 3802: 4-8; our flesh must be cleansed, 3885: 5, 7.  
At: Always evil, 2258: 4-6; 1971: 7-9; 1350, 1351; 1780: 1-3; 1999; destructive, 2967: 3; not new creature's sacrifice, 330: 8; practiced in darkness, 2967: 4.  
Jesus: Atoned for original, 5339; died unto (Romans 6: 10), 386: 9-11; 882: 2; 4700: 19-21.  
Knew no, 104: 9-11; leprosy a type of, 3439: 5, 6; love of, must be rooted out of heart, 4904: 7-9; man forced into, by Jehovah! 1718: 18-25; Messiah's kingdom is for the deliverance from, 6337, 6338.  
Mortal: All sin under perfect law are, 1249: 3-7; Catholics sent to Protestant schools a, 2898: 3; is the "sin unto death", 1349, 1350; one which is not forgivable, incurring the death penalty, willful sin, 1983-1985.  
Must be rooted out by Christians, 2098: 16; 2094: 1, 2; new creature cannot, 4614, 4615.  
More: More, lest a worse thing befall thee, 3502: 10; sympathy with, 3087: 17, 18.  
Not:  
ALL: Atoned for by the ransom, 5463: 6-14; some of God who turn from, 4992: 8, 13, 14.  
Always cause of sickness, 2768, 2767; with your tongue, 4804, 4805.  
Adam: Adam, 2468: 6-10; 2469: 12; 2470: 12; 2471: 7; 2472: 16-22; 5041: 10-13; Balaam, 5232, 5233; covetousness, 2339, 2340; 2885, 2886; idolatry, 1836; ignorance may become willful, 5938: 13, 14; Jesus worthy of second death only, 4909: 1-6.  
Offerings: on day of atonement were two, 4084: 9; origin of, 3839: 3; original different from willful, 5339; Papacy, the man of, 3089; perfect beings have power to, 3084: 4, 8-10; permitted by God for a time, 1870: 7-13; pictured by leprosy, 4769: 1, 2; pleasure of, inconsistent with conscience, 5039: 10, 11; power of, 3399: 10; 3394: 1; praying for a brother who has committed, 4625, 4626; precious blood does away with, 1276: 1-5, 10; proper attitude of Christians toward, 5979: 3-5, 10, 11; punishment for partially willful, 5108: 1, 2, 7-9; put away, 484: 2-6; race sold under, 3511: 10, 11; "relic of the animal caste, the undestroyed residuum of the animal," says evolution, 1592: 10; renouncing of, is not sacrifice, 1186: 13, 14; righteous to have neither sympathy nor fellowship with, 5742: 12; 5743: 1, 9.  
Seemed death: Not a death to, 1442: 7-10; 1448; result of willful, 567: 1-5; 2154: 7.  
Seeks to control the new will, 6338: 8, 6; selfishness the basis of all, 2768: 8, 9; shortcomings and faults are forms of, 3938: 9, 10.  
Sickness: Of the spirit-begotten, how to cure, 5691: 12-13.  
See Forgiveness.  
Slaves of: Human race are, 5355, 5356; or slaves of Christ, our choice, 3720: 5; who race are, 5691: 3-8.  
Swearing: Of conscience the first step of, 3777: 3; sold under, 3088; 5355, 5356; stronghold of, battle of the Christian is against the, 5889: 6-7; symbolized by serpents, 5318: 2, 10, 11; three kinds—unintentional, partial, willful and unto death, 1249: 9, 10; 1250: 5690: 1-3.  
To: Be put away by Christians, 3221: 7-9; take God's name without careful effort to fairly represent him as, 1927: 14.  
Traceable to selfishness, 5771: 5, 8, 9-11; type or result, 109: 5-9, 16-18.  
Typed by: Leprosy, 2347: 1; the serpent, 3936: 6.  
Unpardonable, 137, 138; 360: 4-14.  
Utter death: 137: 11-15, 17-21; 188; 261: 1, 2, 8, 9; 507: 5; 1250: 1736; 191: 1968: 7-10; 1964: 7-9; 1968: 12; full knowledge of truth not necessary before committing, 4907: 8, 9.  
HOW: Committed and how avoided, 4730: 7, 9; we may detect the, 4628: 6.  
In: In spite age, 382; not sudden fall, 725: 11; only the church can now commit the, 5293: 5, 10; opponent says Brother Russell committed, 4434: 12, 13; 4435: 1-4; unaccompanied by penitence or fear, 1985: 8-10; what is the, 44: 2-4, 11-17; 187, 188; who may commit, 260: 9-15; 5451-5453; willful, turned from God, 4730: 7-9.  
Venial: Means forgivable sin, 1249, 1250; one which may be forgiven or pardoned, sin of ignorance, 1983-1985.  
AND: MORTAL: 1249, 1250; and mixed, 3933-1985.  
Wages of: 15: 1-13; 163: 7, 8; 251: 7-24; 362: 7-9; 368; 485: 1; 699: 8; extinction of being, 1377: 6, 7, 13;

2840: 5-10; not torment, 1085-1087.  
Warfare of Christians is against, 6034: 9-12; we have an Advocate with the Father, if any man, 5491: 4-5, 8; would that will check the growth of the spiritual seed, 5899: 4-7; what constitutes a national, 1848: 10, 11; 1847: 11; when all shall be blotting out, 3855: 4-6.  
Who may: Forgive, 3315: 1-3; remit, 2808: 4-6.  
Why: God hates, 9: 8; it is dishalloy to God to serve, 6034: 4-5.  
WITNESSES: Consequences of, 2335: 9-10; contrasted with mere stumbling, 4730: 9; defined, 728: 9-11; example of, 725: 3-5; how sin may later become, 4077: 8-11; leads to second death, 569: 10, 11; 687: 1-5; 769: 14; 8154: 7; more serious than original sin, 5502: 10.  
NOT: Covered by the ransom, 4972: 4, 5; forgiven, but expiated, 738: 11, 14, 15; to be confused with sin, born of weakness, 5742: 9-11.  
Partial: May be expiated, 5439: 3-8; 5449, 5453; punishment of, 44: 3-4, 11-17; retribution certain to follow, 5567: 9, 13-16; 5256; second death the wages of, 3502: 10; since time of Abel to be expiated now, 5240: 4-6; spiritual death, 2440: 9-11; unpardonable, published, 244: 11; annihilating sense of, 5403: 8-14; various uses and meanings in Scripture of, 2273, 2238; victory in sight from, 3336: 1, 3; would mean death of new creature, 6108: 2-9; 6499: 13-16; 5452: 5, 6; 5751: 1, 10; 5958: 9-11; 5958: 2, 3.  
AND: LABELED: 3260: 11; 4991: 10-17; mixed, 3260: 6; 4608: 7; partially willful, 3154: 6, 8, 9.  
As: Death, Satan's twin monarchs, 6034: 2-6, 9-12.  
SICKNESS: Related, 4567: 2-4, 8-14; source of, 438: 8-18, 19-22.  
Total depravity as viewed by Baptists, 345: 16.  
See Evil.  
SINAL: Law Covenant made at, 1724: 4-10.  
SINCERITY: No security against error, 667: 8.  
SINGING: By congregation preferable to unaided choir, 2511: 5, 7-9; irreverent, if profane, 5275: 6; on beds, Christians, 584: 11; one way of preaching the gospel, 1935: 1; secular songs, 8341: 11, 12.  
SINLESSNESS: Of new creature (1 John 5: 18), 874: 6, 7; purpose exemplified in St. Paul, 5044, 5045.  
SINNER: Being: 381: 5; old shall be accused, 831: 5; 1772: 1-10; 2304: 5; Biblical meaning of word, 4886: 6; Christ's sacrifice did not cancel debt, but bought him, 1286: 4, 14; converting a, saving from second death, 494: 3-11, 13-18; "God be merciful to me, a sinner."  
SINNERS: Blessed by examples of holiness, 215: 5; cannot pray to God, 468: 13; cleansed by Jesus, 313: 10, 20; encouraged by parable of the Prodigal Son, 5435: 10-15; God cannot be approached by unrepentant, 5633: 8; 5834: 12, 13; God's interest in, 5426, 5427; gospel only for, 4987: 2, 3; "In Zion are afraid", 1874; mercy of God endureth forever for benefit of, 1468: 15, 10; 1464: 1; more apt to appreciate forgiveness, 5032: 11-14.  
Met: All are God's enemies at heart, 1174: 4, 6; called to be bride, 609: 12, 13.  
Pictured by the prodigal son, 1459; punishment of, 1882: 1-6, 15-17; seek repentance more often than righteous, 2319: 11; stand not in the way of, 1383; 2698: 6.  
To: Be: Parable, 388: 9; reclaimed by Kingdom Millennium, 3600: 10, 11.  
Two types of, 2625-2627; we should not pray for conversion of, 202: 1-5, 10-15.  
WITNESSES: Fate of, 2732: 8; not godlike to sympathize with, 4909: 9-14.  
SINNING: Against Christ through stumbling of brethren, 4919, 4920; in the chapel will may oppose, 5374: 18; 5375: 1, 9.  
SIN-OFFERING: Always an offering of blood, 3464: 3-7, 11-18; antitypical burning offering to camp, 5173: 11-17.  
As: A gift to God, 4915: 2-4, 7; application of the term, prior explained, 4493: 15; 4497-4499.  
At: Pentecost: began the secondary part of the, 4618: 18; 4519: 1; brother returned to fold after wandering away from position of (Letter), 5861: 9-13;





10: why Jesus was not a, 4205: 7-24.

# SOCIALISTS:

In: GERMANY: A menace, 3661: 11-22; Catholics oppose the, 3840: 8, 9; Paris stage a "Passion Play" in 1895, 1812: 4-6.

# See Communists.

SOCIETIES: Federation of young people's, 2143: 4-8, 8-16; 2144: 1-3.

Secret: Can Christian remain in, 521: 1-2; Catholic, are well-dressed militia, 1518: 14, 15; infallible Pope submits a fallible encyclical on, 1778: 10; saints should not belong to, 1897: 1, 2; 1827; 1849: 1-5; should saints join beneficiary or, 1827.

# See Consecration.

SOCIETY: Civil, getting ready for the final conflagration, 1488: 6, 7; evils of present order of, 1152; 1244: 5, 6, 11, 12; financiers are brains of, 1244: 1-3; Papacy trying to uphold the existing structure against Socialism, 1785: 1-4; radically wrong present, 1143: 6-12; 1144: 1-7.

See Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society.

SOCRATES: Rev. Barrows believes in salvation for, 2220: 1, 2.

SODOM: Abraham's entreaty for, 2857:

2-5; 3948, 3947; Capernaum more responsible than, 7: 14, 2267, 2268. Destroyed: Because of its wickedness, 6178: 2-8; how it may have been, 4188: 17, 18; the same day Lot forsook it, 5456: 2; to be restored, 447: 7-9, 18, 14; 3348: 10; 3349: 1. Destruction of, typical, 2858: 5, 6; God's judgment on, 1817. "I: Shall bring again the captivity of, "as her daughters," 1779: 10; took them away as I saw good", 1779: 3.

In Millennium Jews will have more trouble than, 4584: 2; "It shall be more tolerable for the land of, in the day of judgment", 1818: 8-12; 1267: 8-8; 3348: 5-10; 3348: 12; 3348: 8, 11-14; to be judged again, 3348: 4, 7; type of Babylon, 2284: 14, 15. And Gomorrah: Pictures pitfalls to the consecrated, 6255: 1; suffering the vengeance of eternal fire, 1818: 2-4; to be blessed above Sodom and Tyre, 5075: 1-5.

SODOMITES: Destruction and future hope of the, 5178, 5177; future judgment for Capernaum and the, 2267: 6, 7; 5078: 9-13; God's dealings with, 259: 3-5; less guilty than Jews, 7: 14; 2623: 12-14; not wicked, Scripturally, 7: 14; restoration of, promised, 7: 13-18; 8: 1; 130: 10-12; 259: 3-5; 545: 8.

SOIL: Chemicals increase value of, 2776: 1, 2; modern means of enriching the, 4080: 14-17; successfully fertilized with bacteria, 3303: 16-22.

SOLDIER: German, letter from a brother who is a, 5875: 4-7, 10, 11; novelist Jack London's estimate of a good, 5841: 11-17.

SOLDIERS: Brought by Judas not Romans, 2710: 9; in Great Britain studying the truth (Letter), 5734: 7, 8. Of: Christendom, carnal weapons of, 2778: 8; Europe turning to anarchy, 2807: 14-16; the Kaiser and his speech to them, 3899: 19; 3700: 1. Picture of the church, 1387: 8; receiving and spreading the truth in Europe (Letter), 5773: 8, 11-14; refuse to offer commands in Russia, 3015: 16, 17.

SOLIDS: And Liquids as applied to spiritual food, 5743: 2-4, 10.

SOLOMON: Books of, of divine direction, 2053: 11; (his) character not developed by experience, 2045: 11; choice of wisdom by, pleasing to the Lord, 5714: 10-12; chose the path of disobedience to God, 2050: 1; chosen as David's successor, 3274-3276; circumstances connected with his coronation related, 5701: 1-4; drunkard pictured by, 1520: 9, 10; 4600: 7; Ecclesiastes written in later life by, 1517: 7; faithful servant of God at first, 3277: 3, 4, 8; folly of, manifested in Rehoboam, 2324: 8; glory and wisdom of, 3284: 3; humility of, revealed in dream, 4290: 8, 13, 14; 4291: 1; King Menelik a descendant of, 3450: 5-7; kingdom of, typified Millennium, 4260, 4261; lacking in love of God, 2045: 11; less wise at the close of his reign than at its beginning, 5722: 7, 13; merciful to Adonijah, 4287: 14.

See: A type of The Christ in his later weakness, 3285: 14; progenitor of Jesus, 467: 10, 11, 15.

Oppressed his brethren, 2046: 4; palace of, occupied thirteen years in building,

2059: 8; pictured old age and death, 3233: 3-8, 14, 15; prophecy about, fulfilled in Christ, 2010: 5, 8.

Reign of: Harvest of David's work, 2030: 5; type of Christ's kingdom, 2010: 8; 2046: 3, 6.

Reverential through early training, 4288: 9, 10; sinned in multiplying his wives, 2068: 7; sin of, 2068, 2069.

See: 303: 3; all-around representation of the mutual love of Christ and the church, 1517: 6; outline for study of the, 4232: 2-22, 25-49; pictures the wise and foolish virgins, 4249: 7, 10-14.

Story of a wasted life, 1532: 4-10, 14-18; 1533: 1, 2; surely entitled to, 1533: 2; three thousand worthies, 1533: 2; three thousand worthies, one thousand and five songs from, 2058: 10.

Type of: Christ, 292: 6; 1517: 4; 4298: 1; church in glory, 1901: 6, 8, 9.

Used in pictures of old age by, 1533: 3-8, 14, 15.

Why: Called the son of peace, 5701: 10-14; Lord spoke to him through a dream, 3278: 1; more devout than his elder brothers, 3276: 1.

Wisdom of, tested by Queen of Sheba, 2841: 2, 6; wonders of his realm, 5722: 3-7.

See David; Saul.

SOMERSET: Lady Henry, views on revivals by, 3540.

SOM: All things are by the, 2456: 3, 4, 7; alone can make free, 2439, 2440; give me thine heart, 5702: 4-6, 10-12.

Kiss the: Let he be angry, 713: 9; Papacy's interpretation, 305: 13.

OT:

GOD: Symbolic picture of, 388: 20-22; tributes to Jesus, the, 462: 4-7, 11-15.

The law, a Jew at 12 years of age became a, 2558: 8; 3711: 3-7.

MAN: Days of, like Noah's day, 20: 8, 9; 113: 11-12; 264: 7, 8; 348: 12; 2844: 3, 7, 8; 3934: 11; 3935: 1-4, 7, 8; 4227: 7; 4708: 3-7; 4797: 4-6, 13; everywhere present, 114: 3, 4, 7-10; Jesus as the, 943: 4.

See Jesus Christ.

PERDITION: Why Judas is called the, 4907: 2-8.

See Antichrist. And Lord of David, 808-810.

See Father.

SONGS:

In: The House of our pilgrimage, 2250-2232; land of Judah, 1332: 10-15; 1353: 1-3.

210's: 613. By Brother M. L. McPhail, 2697: 2, 3; of the Mourning (11 hymns), 1925-1934.

SOMN: Are chastened of the Lord, 3259: 7; house of, v. house of servants, 5837: 8; 5838: 1-4; and daughters shall prophesy, meaning of words, 4467: 3-6.

SONSHIP: Chastenings a proof of, 5267: 7; 3895: 2; 4272: 1, 2; 4897: 1-3; 4732; chastisements evidences of, 374: 4, 5; conditions of, 2409: 5-7; evidence of, 50: 14; love is test of, 32: 1.

SOP: Given to Judas, what it may typify, 6218: 5.

SOPHISTRY: Employed by Satan, 911: 4-6.

SORCERERS: Those who obey and teach doctrines of devils in Christ's name, 1538: 5.

SORCERY: Witchcraft, etc., recognized as Demonism, 2110: 3.

SORROW: Alone the path to a knowledge of God's love; 8: 1; blessings of, 1759: 8; 1944: 8-10; 2589: 8; comfort in time of, 5802, 5803; enriches character, 3734: 1-5; fruitage of, 833: 24; how the Lord steals the bitter from life's woes, 1937: 10, 11; Jesus the comforter in, 6003: 14; ministry of, 5802, 5803; necessity for cup of, 12: 19; as others who have no hope, 2197; of family discord known to, 1886; and repentance, difference between, 6286: 2.

See Tribulation.

SORROWS: Jesus a man of, 574: 10, 11; lead to seeking after the Lord, 5862: 4-6.

SOUT: (1 Kings 17: 21), 368: 22; body and life principle comprise the, 5186: 2-4; can be destroyed (Matt. 10: 28), 875; Christ's, died, 1510: 5, 8; death of the, 205: 9-11; 277: 2; 2794: 6; 2795: 1-5; ego constitutes the,

5286: 8, 9; false ideas of what constitutes the, 3178: 8; given a body, 3083: 1-4, 8, 9.

Immortality of the: Denied by Mr. Thomas Edison, 4773: 3, 4; discovered by minister, 3610: 18-23; doctrine bampers faith in resurrection, 3904; early church's view on, 3382; Gladstone did not believe in the, 1989: 1, 2; Satan's monstrosity in, 4774: 15; 5912; taught by Pope Leo X, 3602: 9-12; unreasonableness of doctrine, 3774: 1-4; unscriptural, 1344: 1-3, 6-8.

Meaning of, 248: 15; 276: 3-6; 315: 3-5; 1850, 1881; 2840: 10; 3774: 21; 4774: 7-12; 5814: 1-8; Methodist Bishop's definition of the, 4774: 15; must not be lifted up to vanity, 3114: 8; not body to be resurrected, 3584: 4-7; of Jesus, not body was resurrected, 4045: 1, 2; 4894: 8-10, 11; resurrection of the, 205: 12-14; 277: 2; 3107: 4-8; 3854: 8; 5017: 1-8; save from death, 4747: 1-4; saving the motive of modern missions, 3805: 8, 19; 3908: 1-5; sickness worse than bodily sickness, 2246: 4, 5; "Your whole spirit, body and, be preserved", 1881: 12, 13.

See: BEING: Defined, 205: 1-14; identical, 267: 5, 6.

BODY: Difference between the, 2794, 2795; 6348: 12, 13; fear him who has power to destroy both, 875.

Its destiny discussed by Dr. S. Van Vranken Holmes, 4002.

SOULS: Purified unto undefiled love for brethren, 6371: 1, 2, 9.

SOUND: People that know the joyful, 2568-2570.

SOWER: Shall be overtaken by treader of grapes, 1161.

See Parable, Sower.

SOWING: Our reaping is the result of our sowing, 4902: 8; 5651, 5652; to the wind, we reap the whirlwind, 5885, 5886; truth liberally, 1023: 4; "Whatsoever a man sows, that shall he also reap", 682: 14; 1653-1655, 2542-2544; 5581, 5582; 5899: 1-7, 8-13; 5934; wild time and reaping its harvest, 3268: 7.

SOWN:

In: Corruption, 85: 8, 9; weakness, raised in power, 4177: 5.

SPACE: To re- (definition 2: 21, 1160-1520, A. D. 491: 17).

SPAIN: Crimes and punishment of, 2308; criticism of Queen Regent, by Spanish press, 2298: 12, 13; hunger strikes in (1905), 3628: 9; Papal persecution in (1889), 1029: 13; ruled by Jesuits, 2898: 11; seeks freedom from control of Roman Catholicism, 3881: 4-7; under Papacy's control, 2558: 2-2; 2539: 1, 2.

SPEAKERS: Evil, beware of, 1671: 3; propriety in introducing, at public meetings, 5475: 2, 9-11; public, tempted to accept homage, 1471: 14.

SPEAKING:

AGAINST: Brother Russell refuted, 3775; 4680, 4681; governments and dignitaries, 2949: 7, 8.

Among Christians, 2443: 8-12; assassination of reputation, 3275: 7-12; cannot harm true Christians, 3195: 10, 11; danger of, 502: 1; do not listen to any one, 3588: 8-10; do not minister grace to the hearer, 4728: 3-6; employed by Nebuchadnezzar's enemies, 4921: 7, 12-14; 4922; evil result of, 4217: 8-11; excuses of Christians for, 2444: 2-6; follows inability to refute the truth, 5172: 7; forbidden by law of love, 1845: 5-5; God-fleshers cannot include any harmful, 1938: 8; gossip, reviewed, 2443: 8-10; guilty if we listen to, 4240: 9; how to deal with, 3594, 3595; in the world is leading to anarchy, 5122: 8, 9; indicates evil heart condition, 6255: 6; is murderous, 1671: 3; 2444: 9.

MATTHEW 18: 15-17: Guards us against, 3598: 13-17; 3599; no exceptions to the rule of, 4084: 4; our only proper course when injured, 3594: 13-17; 3595.

NOTE: Excusable even if true, 3275: 7-12; excused by pure motives, 5528: 7; 5528: 1, 2.

OF ANOTHER: 18: Murder, 5528: 5530; theft, 4020: 7-10; 4021: 1-3.

OF BROTHER RUSSELL: By Rev. J. J. Ross replied to, 5543, 5544; in re R. Galbraith, 5654, 5655;

properly defended in courts, 4961: 9, 10; 4961: 9, 10.

OF DIGNITARIES: A sin, 4486: 3-6; Jude warned the church against, 6255: 2, 3.

OF: Enemies forbidden, 4618: 5; no man, 5470, 5471; 5528-5530; Society's followers' obsession of a brother, 5528: 5, 10; the truth, how to handle, 5639: 5, 10.

One exception to, 2445: 1-5; overruled to bring the truth to honest-hearted, 5411: 16; 5412: 1, 10; provokes to evil works, 4076: 1, 7; refers also to the telling of derogatory truths, 3045: 8; reporting the violation of rules not, 5628: 8; Satan's lying against, 4805: 2-7; sin of, 4240: 4-9; 5471: 1-5; 18: sinful to listen to, 4281: 8; 4282: 3-7; slander among Christians, 2443: 8-12; truth told to injure is, 2444: 5-8; truth-telling is often, 5471: 5, 9-13.

VIOLATION OF: Golden rule, 5874: 7; law of love, 3030: 3, 4.

We should refuse to hear, 4803: 5-7; weapon to oppose the truth, 5147: 8; 9; what constitutes, 4281-4283; 4524; 5529; work of the flesh and devil, 3092: 7; 3092: 1; worse than robbery or arson, 1188.

ALSO: Class elections, 5529: 13; 5530; conscienceless politics, 4762: 13-20.

For Jesus, how to have ability in, 1188: 4; impulsive, lesson in avoiding, 2289: 5, 7.

Public: Advice on, 1047: 2-13; 1334: 15; no preaching or teaching of value without the holy spirit, 1917: 3-5; only proper for those having natural talent, 1848: 8; we should not attempt to use a talent not possessed, 1586: 13.

SPECULATION: Danger to Christians of Bible, 4718: 9-11, 16-22; disowned by Brother W. H. Bundy, 4753: 12-16; engenders strife and is unprofitable, 5249: 3-9, 11-15; in re South African gold mine, 1898: 5, 8, 10; leads to disappointment, 5502: 5, 9, 13; Satan tries to lead beyond the true light, 1427: 9, 10; we should not "speculate" on subjects not clearly revealed, 1528: 6.

SPEECH: Figures of, essence of the Bible, 1314: 1-7.

Freedom of: In United States condemned by the Pope, 2921: 1; present of the saint, 1598: 11, 12; right of endorsement of good or evil man, 5082: 8-11; what constitutes? 980: 14.

Oral, abundance in pictures, 2899: 4; out of the abundance of the heart comes, 1937: 3-7; 1838: 1; restored mankind may communicate with each other without, 1804: 1-7.

SPELLING: Improved method of, 2176: 2.

SPIES: Report of the, 1842: 3063: 7, 10, 11; 4045, 4046; 5343: 14, 15.

SPIRIT: Anointing of the Christ, 5392: 11-17; baptism of, defined, 188: 16; 189: 1, 2.

Begotten: After year 1881, 493: 4-7, 11, 12; began at Pentecost, 231: 1, 2; 5831: 6, 7; beginning of Christian life, 8031: 3-7; defined, 385: 7, 8; 836; 837; essential to the understanding of deep Scriptural truths, 5580: 4, 8-12; evidences of, 750: 1-4; 2901: 9; 2902: 1; how it differs from the anointing, 5550: 2; how it operates, 6303: 12-14; individual matter, 5228: 2-6; through relinquishment of our own will, 5308: 5-7; produced by, 242: 6, 8; leads to illumination of mind, 5157: 8-13; proofs of, 860: 3-5; 4872: 2-7; through Christ or directly of God? 1768: 11-24; 1769: 1, 2, 9; time of our, may not be known, 6307: 7; will end with closing of the door, 6359: 4; anointing spirit, 1848.

Begotten: How drawn of God, 5133: 17-20; 5134: 1-4; 5833: 1-7; how we are, 6031: 5-9; how we may know we are, 953: 8; 5549: 15, 16; many who went out may not have been, 4478: 14, 15; must be born again or die, 2615: 10; new creature, 1698: 3-24; once and falling away never renewed, 5041: 1-4; ransom applied for those, 51: 9-14; responsibility of those, 5093: 1-6, 11-14; what it means to be, 5742: 3-7; and born of the, 836, 837.

CHRIST: "Put to death in the flesh but quickened as a", 1952: 3-7, 11-14; resurrected as a, 1418: 3, 4; 1856: 8-14; 1857: 1, 8.

Hath not flesh and bones, 454: 2; 1852: 3-7, 11-14; 2318: 3-8; our



**STARS:** Ancient worships shall shine as the, forever and ever, 1955: 9-11; fallen from heaven, 3949, 3950; historical record of falling, 1833 event, 711: 17-20; meteoric shower of 1833 as a sign, 1983: 15, 16; 2539: 10-18.

**Of Heaven:** And seashore sands, 4265: 10; 4360: 1, 2; church, the seal of Abraham, as the, 4646: 2, 3; spiritual seed to be as the, 2007: 4, 5, 10, 11; symbolic fulfillment, 1812: 2.

**Seven:** "In his right hand,"—the angels or ministers of the church, 1599: 15; of Revelation explained, 2826: 9; special messengers to church represented by, 3570: 3.

**Sun and moon:** merely earth's ornaments and reinforcements? 1812: 18-22; twelve, of Revelation 12, 306: 7.

**See Sun.**

**STARVATION:** In Germany during World War, G108: 4; spiritual, 23: 12; vs. donations for missions, 1144: 4, 5.

**See Nations.**

**STATE:** Church of Germany being deserted, 4350: 19, 20; 4351: 1-3; churches, why despised by Socialists, 3628: 8, 11. **See Church.**

**STATESMEN:** Of England see that revolution in Great Britain in certain, 6077.

**STATISTICS:** Of churches in the United States (1893), 1515; consumption of liquor compared to government expenses (1892), 1631: 10; ritualism in the Anglican Church (1882 to 1892), 177: 3; Roman Catholic liquor dealers in Philadelphia (1895), 1765: 10-15.

**STATUE:** Of Liberty, see Liberty.

**STAY:** Lord takes from Judah the, 5031: 15-17.

**STEADFASTNESS:** Necessity of, in the Christian's battle, 1859.

**STEALING:** Denial of one's lights is, 4020: 7-10; 4021: 1-3; how applied to the new creation, 3045: 5, 6; of affections to be guarded against, 3262: 4; one's good name, shows a lack of love, 4021: 1-3.

**STEEL:** Power of, invisible, 480: 1.

**STEPMEN:** Attitude of, toward his murderers considered, 3259, 3260; courage manifested by, 2958: 3; done out of, before Sanherlin, 2957, 2958; feel asleep, 700: 12; first Christian martyr, 1432; 4328, 4329; 5857: 8, 14; 5858: hated for his loyalty to the Messiah, 5858: 3-7; loved his enemies, 2958: 8, 9; martyred at the hands of mob, 2108: 9; 2109: 5; second Christian martyr, 2951, 2952.

**Stoning:** Of Chargeable to Saul of Tarsus, 5858: 1, 2, 11; consented to by Saul, 4328: 6, 8; violation of Roman law, 2958: 5.

**STEPS:** Of a good man given in Lord, 2155, 3156; 5711: 3-5, 7-11.

**STEYSON:** G. W. death of, 644: 10-13; Mrs. Augusta E. in Christian Science, 4743: 12; 4744: 1, 2.

**STEWARDS:** Consecrated become Gods, 855: 3; parable of unjust, 1626; 2715, 2716; Pharisees believing by Jesus in parable as unjust, 5136, 5137; scope of privileges of, in olden days, 2715: 19.

**STEWARDS:** Christians are, of consecrated lives, 126: 7; 2542: 10; held responsible for talents, 5716: 17-14; in gospel age, unjust, 2716: 6-8; 2717; of the Lord, 819: 4, 7; required to be found faithful, 819: 10; 820: 1, 7; 2157: 2-4, 7-11; 5385, 5386; responsibility of, 2691: 1, 2, 10; unjust, in gospel age, 2716: 6-8; 2717.

**STEWARDSHIP:** Who have a, 819: 1.

**Of:** Our talents, 1047; 1327: 6, 10; pounds and talents, 1972; the consecrated, 819: 2-5, 7-9; 2486: 1-11; 2487: 1-4.

**What It Includes:** 819: 2-5, 7-9; and surrendering our rights under law, 2944, 2945.

**STOCK:** Kropers for books for classes advantageous, 5338: 3, 11, 12.

**STOCKS:** Relationship of, to future panic, 1982: 1, 14, 15; 3117: 10, 17.

**STONE:** Christ Jesus the chief corner, 1508: 7-11; dashed foot against, 238: 3, 4; 4927: 1-4; 6422; in 24 hours, ledatives were turned on, 3312: 13; Jacob's, now said to be at Westminster Abbey, 5200: 11; of stumbling, see Stumbling; tables of, see Law; useful re. stumbling, 2656-2658; when given to Nebuchadnezzar's image, 3359: 8-29; white, given to overcomers, 360: 13-17; 5113: 3, 4, 10.

**STONES:** Changed to bread: Jesus tempted to have, 3297: 8; would have been misuse of holy spirit, 2243: 6.

**Living:** IN: Spiritual temple, 292: 6, 7; the temple of God require polishing, 5713: 13-15.

**Temple:** All prepared before construction began, 3288: 7; church compared to, 2054: 4, 10; must have no cross-grained will, 3282: 9; now being prepared for the future, 3259: 2.

**What cry out if Israelites did not,** 5738: 5-7; 5195: 1-5, 4; picture of time of trouble, 5239.

**STOREHOUSE:** Things new and old brought from the, 4043: 5-10.

**STORM:**

**On Sea of Galilee:** Calmed by Jesus, type and antitype, 3324, 3325; caused by Satan, 1684: 9; intended by Satan to destroy Jesus, 5239: 4-6; picture of time of trouble, 5239.

**STORMS:** Of the Christian life, 4506: 1, 2, 5, 6; to God's people from Satan, 3325: 5, 6.

**STORMS:** In case of illness of, 71: 3-5, 14, 15; on election, 623.

**STRANGE:**

**Act:** Destruction of Babylon, 5823: 9; time of trouble is God's, 2004: 11. Think it not, 738: 739; 1744.

**STRANGER:** They will, for awhile, 1618: 6-8.

**STRANGERS:** In Zion, nominal Christians, 212, 213.

**See Pilgrims.**

**STRAW:** New uses in Canada for, 6058: 1-5, 12-18; note, see W. T. B. & T. Society.

**STREETS:** Gospel should not be argued in the, 1407: 13; 1488: 12, 13.

**STRENGTH:** IN weakness, 3067: 11.

**Of:** Christian is in Jesus, 778: 6; church lies in faith, 2195: 1; Solomon was in his weakness, 5714: 10-12.

**Physical:** Jesus did not pray for, 379: 1; no proof of perfection, 2787: 3.

**Spiritual,** 872.

**To:** Combat discouragement comes from the Lord, 5712: 8-13; his people, the Lord will give, 4817, 4818; strength, how we got from, 5912.

**And courage, need of the consecrated,** 3095: 3, 4.

**STRENGTHENED:** How we become, 1033.

**STRIFF:** Due to knowledge without grace, 4009: 1, 2; how to overcome the spirit of, 6254: 1-3; in the classes, one reason for, 5939: 1, 2; to be avoided among brethren, 3752: 3, 8-11; unbearing to a servant of the Lord, 5698, 5699; why found among the saints at times, 1603: 12, 13; 1664: 1, 3; and envy bring every evil work, 3971: 1, 2, 8.

**See Discension.**

**STRIFF-BREEDERS:** Christians are not, 2860: 4, 5; in the church permitted for the testing of the faithful, 6224: 5-8; vs. peacemakers, 2588: 1-6.

**STRIKES:** Caused by selfishness, 1765: 10-21; in 1889, in Europe, 1143: 11, 12; 1144: 1-3; increase in strength and fury, 2884: 15-17.

**Labor and:** Capital, 4057; the future by John Swinton, 2884, 2885.

**Railroad, as viewed by a labor leader,** 1675: 13; 1676: 4, 5; show that the vicer of civilization is very thin, 1765: 16-21; sometimes justifiable, 991: 7; sympathy, are ineffectual revolutions, 1676: 13-14.

**STRIPE:** Administered for partially wilful sin, 5530: 1, 2, 11; expiate partially wilful sin in Christians, 6039: 2.

**For:** The church now, for the world later, 4271: 10; transgressors, 779: 14-23.

**Intended to turn new creature from sin,** 5102: 10-12.

**Of:** Chastisement for wilful sin in Millennium, 3048: 6; punishment, 249: 14, 15; 569: 12, 13.

**Proportionate to knowledge and opportunity to obtain knowledge, 17: 10; 1985: 7, 11; 1986: 1, 5; 5400: 5, 11; punished with, partially wilful sinners are, 5410: 3-5; some beaten with money, 775: 11; and rewards in the kingdom of Christ, 3902: 8-10.**

**STRIVE:**

**To enter:** In at the strait gate, 1951; the narrow door, 5407: 2, 3, 7, 8.

**With man:** (Gen 6: 3), 6233: 8-10, 13, 14.

**STRONG:** Delusions, see Delusions; Dr. Augustus, explains erect revision of Baptists, 3457, 3458.

**Or:** False doctrine of Christendom likened to, 4257: 9, 10; is raging, 1631; King Lemuel's wisdom on, is contrary to true wisdom, 1521: 8.

**In Christ ought to bear infirmities of weak, 4927, 4928.**

**Joshua:** Calls attention to year 1873, 1675: 6, 7, 12; "The next Great Awakening", 3016: 2-11.

**Man:** Round; since 1874, 4695: 3-9, 12-15; Jesus' work of binding the, 3781: 3-5, 8-10; manner of and time for binding the, 4608, 4610.

**"We that are, ought to bear the infirmities of the weak," 1734: 8-14; when I am weak, then am I, 5550: 6-10.**

**And Courageous:** Lord's people encouraged to be, 3078: 8; spiritual Israel's need to be, 4061: 8; 4062.

**STUBBORN:** Instructive letters, 1513: 8-10.

**STUCK:** Fast—does not mean established, 1118.

**STUDIES:** Made infidels by professors, 3088: 10-14.

**Of:** Columbia University infidels, 3792: 2-11; God's law, saints as, 1116.

**STUDIES:**

**The Scriptures:** Advantage of reading light pages a day in, 3768: 3; adverse rulings of postoffice department in 1896, affecting, 1943: 5-7; 1855: 1, 2; 1962: 2, 3; advice in re banning the sale of (Letter), 5869: 12-18; as Bible Study helps, 5584: 8, 9, 12-14.

**STUDY:** In 3438.

**2:** keys, but not infallible, 1535: 7; 1536: 8; 1537: 1; without, will lead to darkness, 4685: 4, 5.

**Changes made in (1915), 5849; chronology, if incorrect does not interfere with use of, 5406: 3-7; circulation of (1914), 5530: 7; colporteur for, see Colporteur; corrections in, in re new covenant, 4477: 9-26; 4478: 1, 3; 5794, 5795; divinely provided helps for cutting the food into edible portions, 1868: 1; restrictions of, remain unchanged, 4474, 4475; free for Lord's poor, 2853; ignored, will lead to darkness in two years, 4885: 4; 4772: 10; ignoring, is ignoring the Lord, 4685: 1-4.**

**IN:** New binding, 4898: 7, 8, 10; various language, 3672: 10, 11, 21, 22; 4057: 5, 6, 11-13.

**Letters of appreciation of, 4716; 17: 18-21; more valuable than life study (Letter), 5857: 17-22; need for frequent reading of, 4892: 3-5, 10.**

**NEW:** Edition on India paper, 3534.

**3:** German translation of, in 1895, 1901.

**NOT:** Changed in vital truths, 4473: 10; 4474: to be shelved after 1814, 5794, 5795.

**Provided by the Lord, 4448: 13-15; relating importance of, Dawn and the Watch Tower, 1737: 10, 11; suppression of, foreseen by Brother Russell, 6244: 4-7; to be used after October, 1914 (Letter and reply), 5496: 3-7; valuable Christmas gifts, 4094: 4; value of a re-reading of the, 3617: 4-7; 3766: 2, 3.**

**VOLUME I:** Announcement of, 385; 861: 5-7; 862: 2; blessings of, 880: 1, 2; by 1888, 70,000 copies sold, 1012: 2; delayed, 608: 8; first book published, 335; in 25th thousand, 948: 1; in 37th thousand, 958: 2; in 50th thousand, 970: 4, 5; in Swedish, 1569; length and work of, 91: 7, 9; one thousand sold, 879: 14; press comments on, 896: 8, 14; 897, 898; price reduced, 907: 7, 15; printed in form of Watch Tower, 6035: 5, 8, 12; published in German, (1888), 1003; Pyramid chapter for sale, 5620: 9, 10, 17; ready, 861: 5; 868: 2, 3, 8; reasons for changes made in, 2131: 6-12; review of, 927: 2-4; suggestions for studying, 1808: 5-8, 1900; terms of, 1869, 1120.

**VOLUME II:** Announcement will treat chronology, 861: 7; 868: 8; German translation of, ready in 1892, 1346: 3, 4; in Swedish and Danish-Norwegian (1895), 1871; published in 1888, 1088; special issue of Watch Tower (1889), 1089; Swedish (1895), 1871; terms of, 1889, 1121.

**VOLUME III:** Danish-Norwegian published in 1908, 3782: 10; in Swedish ready (1898), 2410: 1; issued in 1891, 1304.

**VOLUME IV:** Press comments on, 2278: 1-3, 9; published in German language, 2335: 1; ready to be mailed, 2223: 6; 2224: 1.

**VOLUME V:** "Annoyance Between God and Man," ready 2507; Australian Editors approve, 3556; commended by public press, 2551, 2552; ready for distribution (1899), 2507; sent to Watch Tower subscribers, 2523.

**VOLUME VI:** Brought her trials and

sifting, 3865: 7; not published in magazine form, 3293: 4.

**VOLUME VII:** Rained as a violation of the espionage act, 6231: 10; banned in Canada, February 12, 1918, 6231, 6232; brought her to the truth (Letter), 6211: 3-6, 7, 9, 15; elegy responsible for the banning of the, 6222: 2, 5, 11, 12; 6222: 1, 8, 9; climax seen to culminate in the (Letter), 5400: 10; colporteurs for, donated, 5400: 10; colporteurs for, 6232: 4, 9, 11; explanation of the seven seals stamped with truth, 6422: 7-10; 6423; expressions of appreciation of, 6141: 6719, 6180; extracts from letters appreciating, 6151: 1; offered to colporteurs for, 6178: 9; Finished Mystery, 368: first announcement of (Aug. 1, 1917), 6127: 4, 5, 14-18; in the Lord, how to see that fact, 6193: 20; 6194: 1-3; government objects to possession of, 6193: 8; hit him on the shoulder (Letter), 6273: 3-5; how it came to be prepared, 6182: 4-8; in Greek and Polish Watch Towers, 6209: 7; is it desired in German? 6147: 5; led to conversation (Letter), 6217: 8; persecutions, no event trouble, it foretells, 1373: 2, 5, 6; not a word written in 1911, 675: 13; objections to, answered, 6176: 11; organizing classes to colporteur for, 6150: 5; pictured by the "wrapping paper", 6180: 5; published by the publication of Brother Russell, 6160: 8; promised by Brother Russell, 3525: 6; proof that the Lord served us with, 6414: 13, 13; 6415, 6416; published in German Watch Tower, 6209: 5, 8, 11; purpose of, "the new scaling denunciations of the whole antichristian system", 1625: 10; sale banned by U. S. and Canadian governments, 6221, 6222; should be appreciated as light, 6176: 8-11; some reasons why not to be written by someone else, 6189: 11, 12; 6170: 2-21; 6414: 6181; 6422, 6423; success of, phenomenal, 6182: 9; 6183: 1-5; suppression of, a violation of law, 6253: 4, 5, 11; to be used by Elsha for second smiling of Jordan, 6244: 4; to be written by someone else, Brother Russell said, 6005: 4; to bring persecution upon the church, 6194: 4-9; to treat Revelation, 893: 3; are we not to look for another, 6149: 12.

**What:** Is to be understanding the Bible, 6260: 8-11; without Bible will sustain us in light, 4685: 4, 5; and Vow are means of grace, 4736: 1, 2.

**STUDY:** As essential as prayer, 4984: 1, 2; better for babes in Christ than preaching, 5688: 12; 5689: 1.

**Bible:** Commended by the Lord and the apostles, 1524: 8-10; Dawn circles for, 1900; dictionary and concordances necessary for, 1241: 5-12, 16-22.

**Essential before:** Attempting to lead classes (Letter), 5704: 6-9, 13-15; preaching, 846: 8, 12.

**For:** Connection with question books benefited (Letter and reply), 5783: 1, 7, 10, 11; order to stand we must, 3991, 3992.

**Necessity for,** 309: 12-14; 475: 4-7, 12-14; 572: 1, 2, 11, 13.

**Of:**

**BIBLE:** Proper method of, 638: 4; through Berean classes, 3517, 3518; two methods contrasted, 5364: 15; 5365: 1, 2.

**Consecrated to be on the truth alone,** 5558: 1, 16; 5610: 10; prophesy essential, 601, 602; the new plans and purposes essential, 3715: 6-14; 3717: 1, 2; Watch Tower necessary, 140: 12-14.

**Outside of regular class meetings:** some proper, 6130: 4-6, 11; required to retain knowledge of Scripture studies, 4930: 3-5, 10.

**Suggestions for:** Bible study meetings (1895), 1866-1868; Volume 1, 1808: 5-8.

**Through Berean:** questions important, 505: 1-16; 507.

**To be:** quiet, 2196: 7; 5167, 5168; show yourself approved unto God, 3097: 1, 2, 10, 11; 4835: 5, 6, 13; 4839: 1-3, 8-11; 5511, 5512.

**And reading of the volumes contrasted,** 4655: 1-14.

**STUMBLE:** Cut it off, if thy foot cause



divine plan, 276:7; offering of strange fire, 1836.

**PICTURES:** Church of the gospel age, 4030:2; little flock and great company, 5418:7, 14, 15.

**Rites,** reason for strictness in performance of, 6309:6-8; sacrifices, testimony in antitype, 3707, 3708; Seventh Day Adventists view vs. the truth, 1732:8-14.

**Shadows:** Appreciation of, 346:11-20; divine plan first published in, 4434:4, 5; first appearance of, 2255:2, 3; importance of understanding the, 6309:10-12; in Watch Tower form, 770; prepared in French (1912), 5001:11.

**PUBLISHED IN:** 1881, 3824:8-12; German in 1903, 3219:8.

**WATCH TOWER:** Articles as aids in study of (Letter), 6323:15-18; references to (Letter), 5753:13; 5754:1.

**Spiritual condition typified by place in,** 294:7-12; supplement to Watch Tower, 1813:1, 2; teachings of, 2670:7; three places of, 178:2-5, 9, 10; time correlations shown in the (Letter), 6435:8-14; 6436.

**Types:** How discovered, 868:14; merely shadows of the reality, 6309:1-3.

**Typifies condition of justification,** 3053:14; use of Brooklyn to preach on holiness, 1480:12; used to, 6257:5.

**What is typified by the,** 4876:2-8; it represented, 4579:1-5.

**Who shall abide in thy,** 2080, 2081; wood used in for, lightness, 1236:7, 8.

**And Temple:** Place typifies a condition in both, 6319:1-3; typical differences, 530:1, 2.

**See Brain.**

**TABERNACLES:** Feast of, described, 2437, 2438; 3000:11-11; 3676, 3677; in London and Brooklyn, picture of, 4952; Peter proposes to Jesus the erection of them, 3794:10.

**TABITHA:** Full of good works, 4335:9, 10; 4336:1, 8; what the name signifies, 2126:17.

**TABLE:** Lord's, clean, good, orderly and bountiful, 1475:5.

**Of:** Jews became a snare, a trap, 4782:1, 2.

**THE LORD:** And what it contains, 1494:5-7; 10-12; the table of, 1898-1900; 3963:1-4.

**Prepared for faithful in presence of enemies,** 3270:1, 2; 4280:6-8.

**TABLETS:** Theological, of Christendom full of vomit, 1475:5, 6; 3455:7, 8; 4286; write in, 1475:5 and make it plain upon, 621; 1475:9.

**TABLETS:**

- Tel-el-Amarna: Corroborate chronology, 1994:3-5; found in Egypt, tell of Hebrew invasion of Palestine, 1652.
- TACARBURY: Bro. S. J. death of, 1052.
- TACT: Needed in preaching the truth, 1557:5, 10; 1570:4.
- TACTFULNESS: Exemplified by Jesus, 4130:8, 9.
- TAFIT: President, outlook for, 4285:1-6.
- See: Need for reform to avoid Socialism, 4286:7; struggle between capital and labor, 4195:4-10; 4286:7.
- And Roosevelt favor Catholicism, 3636:1-4.

**TALENT:** For preaching should be recognized, 3005:4; money, proper and improper uses of, 1173:2-5, 9-12; 3698:9; of Christians, what it involves, 3698:4, 5, 7, 11.

**TALENTS:** Christian's responsibility in use of, 186:1-6; 1683:3, 9; 2765:5, 6; 3696:1-4; Christians have stewardship of their, 819:2-5, 7-9; corporeal have five, 1280:9; dangerous unless guided by holy spirit, 2093:7; do not seek to develop that which you do not by nature possess, 1651:15; education, money, influence, good health, time, tact, genius, with opportunities for their use, 1972:10.

**Encourage:** None to use talents they do not possess, 1586:13; 1829:4, 7, 8; the humble to use talents possessed; encourage not the proud, 1829:4, 7, 8.

**Evils of underestimation and over-estimation of one's,** 1829:18, 20; fear, may be test of humility, 4660:1, 2; 10; good advice in re oratory, 1047:2-13; none should forbid anyone to exercise his own, in his own way, 1629:3.

**Not to be cultivated for earthly advantage,** 5931:13; 5932:1, 7; use, a proof of lack of love, 1683:3, 9.

**Of the consecrated,** 2762:1-3; often attract special persecution, 6139:6; opportunities for service along lines of abilities possessed, 1047:2, 3; 1282:3; 1872:10.

**To be:** Known and used, 2527:1, 2;

used to the Lord's glory, to be recorded, 5893:14, 15.

**Use:** And development of, 1281, 1282; 4659, 4660; of limited, 600, 601.

**We:** Are stewards of our, 126:7; 1327:6-10; should use all of our, 1282:1-4.

**TALKING (Eph. 5:4):** Means lascivious talking, 2967:2; saints should follow the example of Christ in re, 170:13.

**TALKS:** Proper kind of, 2700:1-4; value of Bible, 3832:11.

**TALMAGES:**

- T. Dewitt, D. O.: Heavenly socialism of, 1156:1-3; present only opportunity of salvation, says, 2047, 2048.
- PREACHED: Restitution, 1168:4, 5; resurrection of the body, 1852:8-10.
- Sad confession and bad advice from, 1547:13-15; 1548:1, 2; salvation for all irresponsible, says, 2050:5; sermon vs. the Bible, 1119:1-6; spiritualist, 2187:10-26; vision of the Millennium, 1154:1156; wants a new Presbyterian creed, 1546:4, 5.
- TALMUD: Rejected by Crimean Jews, 2200:5, 6.
- TARDINESS: At meetings inconsiderate (Letter), 5187:12-14; 6227:2-4.
- TARES: Bind them in bundles to burn, 1828:1; bishop shows that majority of church members and clergy are, 1491:6, 9, 13-15; 1492:1, 20, 21; 1493:1-4, 8, 9; burning of, 920:8; 2543:9, 10; 2634:8, 9; 3771:3-5, 9; 5049:9-11.
- Christendom: Contains mostly, 5736:10, 11; full of, 3330:6-10.
- Counterfeit of wheat, 3789:8, 9; destruction of, 2565:1; how they differ from wheat, 2726:11.
- In: Christendom: How numerous than wheat, 3330:6-10; nominal Christendom, 327:12, 18; wheat-field sown by Satan, 5910:9-14; 5911.
- Last part of harvest work is the burning of, 115:7, 16, 17; 920:8; 2543:9, 10; 3761:3, 4, 7-11; 6558:10-12; 6559:1; majority of clergy are, 1492:20, 21; 1493:1-4, 8, 9; of Christendom, who they are, 2277:5; picture of hypocrites, 20:1; predominate in Christendom, 5836:10-15; 5837:1, 8; separated from wheat to gospel harvest, 834:13-15; 2527:7; "strange children," 1009.

**TARRY:**

- TH: I come, if I will that be, 581:18-20; 4184:3-5; 4185:1; Jesus comes, John class will, 2608:8.
- Wisdom will not, 621; 5731:15-15.

**TARTARUS:** Rendered "hell" (2 Peter 2:4), 2603:11.

**TARTARUS:** Prison of evil spirits, 254:4-9; what is, 111:7.

**TASK:** What makes work a, 823:15, 16.

**TAX:** Income, law given by some to be unconstitutional, 1835:1, 805:12-15; laws of France socialistic (1896), 1918:6, 7; single, theory explained, 938:6-13.

**TAXATION:** Society's property exempted by law from, 6044:11, 22; 6045.

**TAXED:** Public are, for sectarian charities, 1232.

**TEACH:** Consecrated and begotten only have right to, 1922:3; disciples of Christ commissioned to, 5587:12-15; 5588: "I suffer not a woman to," 1549:7; 1550:3, 6; 4122:4, 6-10; the servants of the Lord must be apt to, 5698:6, 7; 5699:4, 8-10; you, no need that any man, 2224:3-13, 16, 17.

**TEACHER:** Jewish, aspects truth, 451:4; marks of a true, 1320:11; religious, measured, 1115.

**TEACHERS:** Be not many of you, 3363:6; 4380:2-5, 7-10; 4502:11-14; 4503; Christians' proper attitude toward, 1051:17; clergy are not true, 1136:7; common temptation to accept homage, 1477:14.

**Fals:** 44:11-17; 910:1-6; Babylon has a right to make and unmake her own, 1599:10; call good evil and evil good, 4257:9, 10; differentiated from the true, 923:2-4; 1777:3; greatest unbelievers, 4325:3.

**IN:** Jesus' day and also in our day, 6412, 6413; last days, 113:11, 12; the church, 910:1-6.

**Mentioned by name,** 495:6; of strong delusions to be themselves deceived, 2219:7-9; shall arise, drawing away disciples, 4044:2-8; withhold from people the bread of life, 5087:5-8.

**God's gift to church,** 1136:1-8.

**In church:** Hands of body, 732:18; necessary, 380:1-4; 388:1-4; our duty of receiving, 2229:22.

**Of Bible:** their voice to us, 651:16, 17; public, deep responsibility to God,

1475:8, 9; who are? 1136:1; women as, 766:2-4, 7-12; and parents, responsibility of, 5242:5-7, 9.

**See Apostles; Elders; Pastors; Prophets.**

**TEACHING:** As oracle of God, 1356:9, 10; dogmatic, a dangerous practice, 1357:10; of value except as to the power of the holy spirit, 1917:3-5; not to be our own, but the Word of God, 3726:6, 10.

**Of:** Spiritual truths should not be attempted by unconverted, 1937:1; truth to children, 1104:9-11; women in church, 1076:4, 5, 8-13.

**Question plan the best method of,** 2559:4; seven proofs that the apostles' was with special authority, 1522:3-11; 1523:1-6; truth to others, 5187:3-7; we should not attempt to use the, talent unless we possess it, 1558:13.

**TEACHINGS:**

- Of: Apostles' cannot be overturned by men, 4235:18.
- BROTHER RUSSELL: Considered Babylonish, 4473:5, 8; should be adhered to, 6049:14-18; the teachings of Bible, 6050, 6061.
- Society outlined, 5970:5-9; Watch Tower remain unchanged, 4491, 4492.
- TERS: Executable, murmurings never, 5275:15-17.
- St. Paul's: 1886; mingled with warnings to flock, 4459:9, 10.
- TEETH: Skin of God correct in referring to the, 5984:11-12; walling and gnashing of, 92:6; weeping and gnashing of, of eternal torment, 2303:8.
- TELEGRAPHY: Invented 1844, 480:9, 10.
- Wireless: Illustrative of a great truth, 5856:11-14; in 1897 a wonder, 2145:21-24.
- TELETYPE: God does not communicate to his children by, 6385:5, 6; power of human mind? 5204:2.
- TELL-TALE: When it is proper to be a, 4283:3-5.
- TEMPER: Contrary to the spirit of love, 4918:7-11; not to be excused as "good," 5487:13; well governed vs. violent, 4834:2-4.
- TEMPERAMENT: Ardent, loved by the Lord, 2388:2.
- TEMPERANCE: "Be not among winebibbers", 1502; Editor's sympathy with the work of, 4165:3, 8; essential to overcoming, 2120:1; in conversation, 756:6; Ingersoll on, 3982:2; movement progressing rapidly (1917), 6043:5-9; no part of church's message, 4337:5, 6; not confined to drink alone, 3665:5, 6; required of runners in the races, 4021:10; Rome: Editor's letter dealing in Philadelphia (1895), 1765:10-15; self-examination in, 1114:10; some of pope puts them under his ban (1895), 1756:12, 13; total abstinence from intoxicants proper, 1405:2, 3; what it implies to Christians, 2385:2-9.
- Why: Christians should practise, 3146:5, 6; necessary to all, 4600, 4601.
- "Wine is a mocker", 1444; wisdom of, 1520:9, 10, 20.
- And Self-Control: Berean questions on for Jan. 1905, 3572, 3573; required of Christians, 480:15.
- TEMPEST: Jesus stilleth the, 2650:5-7.
- TEMPLE: Bible compared to beautiful, 60:5, 9-12; builders discouraged, type and antitype, 3520, 2521.
- Of: During its: During gospel age, 3851; spiritual, 3851; 3852:2-5.
- Church compared to a, 2987:1, 2.
- Cleansing of: Jesus' action in, 1895; occurred only once, 2332:1-3; 4122:5, 11; 4123:1-2; typical and antitypical, 3463:3, 6; 3851:6-9; 4123:3-5.
- Destroy and I will rebuild it, 92:5; 3375:2-5; 4123:6, 7; 4124:1.
- Ezekiel's: Chart of, 6280; 6346:5; condition of the great company shown in, 6319:8, 9; how his teachings differ from Tabernacle, 6309:7-9; importance of an understanding of, 6310:1-4, 6319:8; instructions respecting, 6318, 6319; to be built by Jews again, 2218:1.
- WHAT: It represents, 6279:1, 2; was typified by east gates of, 6371:11, 12; 8372:1.
- Herod's: Description of the golden vine of, 3544:2; destruction of, significance, 54:16; made a den of thieves, 5503:16, 17; Paul charged with profaning, 4276:11; rendering the, 2768:7.
- In: Antitype, 2512:3, 4, 10-12; our day, 3649:8-11.
- New York City: Dedicated on December 7, 1913, 5365:3-5, 11-13; for Photo-Drama of Creation, 552:1; the services of Brother Russell and the Sunday of each month (1917), 5820:7; 6052:1, 2, 11.

**Of God:** Antitypical significance of, 1881:2054:4, 10; 3832:8-10; 4261:5504:1, 4, 8; built without worldly aid, 2512:1, 2; church is the antitypical, 382:17; 2987:1, 2; 5504:1-4, 8; 5718:8, 13-17; cleansing the antitypical, 2997:17; 653:8, 9; completed, to bring Millennium, 2530:14; destroy this, three days I will raise it up, 392:3; 3294:5, 6, 10; 2874:5-7; 3375:2-5; 4123:6, 7; 4124:1; filled with smoke (Revelation 15), 498:1; foundation laid in heaven, 332:7; nominal, in need of repair, 4778:9, 3, 11-13; overmovers make pillar to, 605:2-4; Papacy sits to, 305:19, 20; pictures church in glory, 172; repairing the antitypical, 3448:2-5; 4778:2, 3, 11-13; responsibility for defiling the, 3831:6-9; still unfinished, 2508:3, 4; type of each ecclesia, also church as a whole, 5831:12, 13; what is the true, 54:16.

**Solomon's:** Canaanites a majority of the laborers on, 3282:2; east and west, 3282:2; pictures the Christ, 4296:2-4, 8; David desired to build, 2010:2, 3.

**DEDICATION OF:** 292:15, 16; 1495:4297:1-8, 9-11; one month before completion of picture, 5713:6; 5714:2-4.

**Destroyed and rebuilt,** 92:5; foreign aid refused for, 4894:1-7, 11-13; King Josiah repaired and restored, 308:9, 10; 2368; 2367; 4777; 4778; material used for constructing, 2054:2, 3; Mosque of Omar now occupies site of, 2908:2; not built in David's day, and why, 3258:16; occupied seven years in building, 2059:6; opposition in rebuilding, typical, 3851:3-6; rebuilding of, type of the temple; came and finished completion of the church, 1484:3577:9-13; 3579; repairing, 3447; restoration of, 309:9, 10.

**RESTORED:** By Israelites, 2610:3, 5, 11, 12; 3649; to service by Hese-kiah, 3463:1.

**Significance of his preparation in David's vision,** 3259:3; typified church in glory, 180:12, 13; 292:3-9, 14-19; 1236:9-11; 1237:1, 2, 5-9; 2367:2, 7; 2987:2, 3259:2; 3283:6; 4296, 4297; 5713, 5714; what its dedication pictured, 5714:2, 7, 8.

**WHY:** Built with such care, 2030:6, 8-12; David could not build, 1901:6, 8, 9; 4260, 4261.

**TEMPLES:** Earthly, built contrary to the Lord's will, 3259:1.

**TEMP:** "God did, Abraham" vs. "Neither tempt He any man", 1623:6-9.

**TEMPTATION:** Blessed is the man that endures it, 1623:6-9; came to Jesus from spirit-begettal, 4970:1-4; Christ's, in the wilderness reported, 1755:2; church kept in the hour of, 2792:5-11; coming upon all Lord's disciples, 4167:6-8; crown of the life the reward of enduring, 5489:4-8; differentiated from worldly sin, 4439:13-16; falling into and entering into, 5331:10-12; from Satan to Jesus to make bread of stones, 2243:4-8; Laodicean church warned of the hour of, 5851:10-13; 5852:7, 8; lead us not into, 2253:6; 6269:8-10; here is the way of escape in the hour of, 4253:3-5.

**Not:** A sin, but yielding is, 1802:19-21; 2568:7; 3297:6; 5459:2; to be entertained by the mind, 5019:3, 4, 01.

**CHURCH:** How like the Lord's, 1688:9-15; 1689:1-15; similar to Ewe's, 1025; 1257:1.

**MOTHER EVE:** 1024; 3925:4, 5, 7; 5150:9-11; was through the serpent, 5238, 5239.

**NEW CREATION:** Necessary, 3715:8, 9; 3716:1; similar to what Jesus said, 6232:3-8.

**Prayer:** means of avoiding, 5201:2-8.

**To:** Avoid sacrifice came to Jesus, also to church, 3292:6; falling into, different from walking into it, 5459:3, 4, 11.

**True sources of,** 5701:8, 9, 15; upon Jesus, Judas and Peter, 3759:4-6; watch and pray to avoid, 2775:9.

**TEMPTATIONS:**

- Ambition to be great and highly esteemed among the saints, 1588:7, 8; to be great, that thing that would attract attention, 1588:7, 8.
- Came at moments of weakness, 3717:3, 4; greater after reaching mark of perfect love, 4470:11; lives should be regulated and 5075; to avoid severe Memorial, 4153:12-14; necessary to Jesus' brethren, 810:12; never give us notice, 1321:8.

Of: Israel in wilderness topical, 5207: 6, 7, 10-14; 5268.

JESUS: Analyzed, 2565-2568; 4544: 8-12; 4545; and church from three sources, 3717: 8-12; by Satan, 514: 4-6, 12-20; come church's temptations, 3297, 3298; from Satan were mental suggestions, 5084, 5085; in wilderness, 963: 8; 964: 5; 1688; 2243, 2244; in what sense similar to church's, 5365, 5366; 5085-2-6; not those of fallen humanity, 5585: 1, 2; when he was weakest physically, 2243: 3.

World, flesh and devil, 2769: 5-7, 13. Peculiar and special at Memorial service, 5178: 9-13, 22-27; 6193: 8-10; there is no victory without, 2248: 7; will never come from God, 5701: 7, 8, 16, 17; various kinds of, 5499: 2; why permitted, 572: 3, 4; will never be above that which we are able to bear, 6292: 8.

Sufferings.

TEMPERED: As a new creature, Jesus was, 3715: 6; like as we are, Jesus was, 680, 681; 651: 12, 13; 2566: 3, 4; 3297, 3298; when led away by one's own desires, 2248: 12; 4810: 13-15.

TEMPING:

By: Placing ourselves in danger, 3298: 3; sowing to the flesh, 1688: 11; tampering with things known to be evil, 1688: 11.

How jumping from pinnacle of Temple would be, 3298: 2-4; in our food, 1888: 11; unbridled, 2437: 10; various ways of, 2244: 2-4; 3718, 3719: 1, 9.

TEN: Men shall take hold of skirt of a Jew—prophecy fulfilled, 6230: 9, 10.

TENDER-HEARTEDNESS: Later exemplified by Joseph's brother, 5232, 5233.

TENDERNESS: One mark of a ripe character, 1317: 10.

TENT-MAKING: Need not interfere with sacrifice, 3266: 1-4; Paul's trade, 619: 2, 8, 13-15; temptation to the consecrated to turn to, 6235: 10.

TERROR: Not known to lower animals, 2726: 4, 11.

TEST: All teachings, how, 1204-1206; Babylon's unscriptural,—to think exactly alike on all points, 1571: 12, 13; 1572; obedience was demanded, 1266: 6-9; on the highway of holiness at its beginning and at its end, 1773: 2; progress in the narrow way a crucial, 1751: 4-6; ransom a simple Scriptural, 1572: 3-11; to be a Christian the only proper, of fellowship, 1576: 10.

TESTAMENT: Manuscript, 110: 9, 14.

New: And old typified by two olive trees, 1491: 3; authenticity of, 434: 1-4, 8; of blood of, 110: 9, 14; 111: 1-2; canon of, 434: 5, 6, 10; 454: 14-16; compiled, 71: 1-24; corroborates Old Testament, 2875: 3-9; finding of an old Syriac manuscript of (1893), 1529: 4; foundation of Christian hope, 435: 4-8; God's manner of preserving, 484: 1, 10, 11; Inheld's theory in re, 484, 187; inspired as is Old Testament, 436: 17, 18-24.

JEW'S: Accepting, 2420: 10-12; reading it, 1407: 5, 6; 1786: 8, 9.

Judge Waite on, 2815: 14-16; new version of, 207: 2-4, 5, 6.

NOT: Doctored by Papacy, 560: 1-5, 8-10; for world, 147: 1.

Oldest known copy in Syriac, 1145: 11; or covenant, Jesus the minister of the, 2050: 1-4, 14; quotes the Proverbs, 4353: 5; related to Old, 136: 5; summe of books, 1145: 12; 1146: 1, 2; two oldest manuscripts, 1145: 5, 6; verified by early writings, 1147: 8.

See Bible; Lamp; Scriptures; Word of God.

Old: As related to New, 136: 5; corroborated by New, 2875: 3-9; higher criticism, the word and the true kind, 1418: 1-6; interpreted by New, 715: 17, 18; profitable for Christians to study, 598: 8.

PROMISES: All earthly, and why, 4366: 4; of a Savior, 3114: 13.

Value of, to Christians, 598: 7; "Where a testament is, there must be the death of the testator", 1834: 5; vs. New, 692: 6.

TESTATOR: Complete Christ is the, 4528: 10; necessity for death of the, 4624: 11; 4625: 1, 11; 4626: 1, 11; 4627: 1, 11; 4628: 1, 11; 4629: 1, 11; 4630: 1, 11; 4631: 1, 11; 4632: 1, 11; 4633: 1, 11; 4634: 1, 11; 4635: 1, 11; 4636: 1, 11; 4637: 1, 11; 4638: 1, 11; 4639: 1, 11; 4640: 1, 11; 4641: 1, 11; 4642: 1, 11; 4643: 1, 11; 4644: 1, 11; 4645: 1, 11; 4646: 1, 11; 4647: 1, 11; 4648: 1, 11; 4649: 1, 11; 4650: 1, 11; 4651: 1, 11; 4652: 1, 11; 4653: 1, 11; 4654: 1, 11; 4655: 1, 11; 4656: 1, 11; 4657: 1, 11; 4658: 1, 11; 4659: 1, 11; 4660: 1, 11; 4661: 1, 11; 4662: 1, 11; 4663: 1, 11; 4664: 1, 11; 4665: 1, 11; 4666: 1, 11; 4667: 1, 11; 4668: 1, 11; 4669: 1, 11; 4670: 1, 11; 4671: 1, 11; 4672: 1, 11; 4673: 1, 11; 4674: 1, 11; 4675: 1, 11; 4676: 1, 11; 4677: 1, 11; 4678: 1, 11; 4679: 1, 11; 4680: 1, 11; 4681: 1, 11; 4682: 1, 11; 4683: 1, 11; 4684: 1, 11; 4685: 1, 11; 4686: 1, 11; 4687: 1, 11; 4688: 1, 11; 4689: 1, 11; 4690: 1, 11; 4691: 1, 11; 4692: 1, 11; 4693: 1, 11; 4694: 1, 11; 4695: 1, 11; 4696: 1, 11; 4697: 1, 11; 4698: 1, 11; 4699: 1, 11; 4700: 1, 11; 4701: 1, 11; 4702: 1, 11; 4703: 1, 11; 4704: 1, 11; 4705: 1, 11; 4706: 1, 11; 4707: 1, 11; 4708: 1, 11; 4709: 1, 11; 4710: 1, 11; 4711: 1, 11; 4712: 1, 11; 4713: 1, 11; 4714: 1, 11; 4715: 1, 11; 4716: 1, 11; 4717: 1, 11; 4718: 1, 11; 4719: 1, 11; 4720: 1, 11; 4721: 1, 11; 4722: 1, 11; 4723: 1, 11; 4724: 1, 11; 4725: 1, 11; 4726: 1, 11; 4727: 1, 11; 4728: 1, 11; 4729: 1, 11; 4730: 1, 11; 4731: 1, 11; 4732: 1, 11; 4733: 1, 11; 4734: 1, 11; 4735: 1, 11; 4736: 1, 11; 4737: 1, 11; 4738: 1, 11; 4739: 1, 11; 4740: 1, 11; 4741: 1, 11; 4742: 1, 11; 4743: 1, 11; 4744: 1, 11; 4745: 1, 11; 4746: 1, 11; 4747: 1, 11; 4748: 1, 11; 4749: 1, 11; 4750: 1, 11; 4751: 1, 11; 4752: 1, 11; 4753: 1, 11; 4754: 1, 11; 4755: 1, 11; 4756: 1, 11; 4757: 1, 11; 4758: 1, 11; 4759: 1, 11; 4760: 1, 11; 4761: 1, 11; 4762: 1, 11; 4763: 1, 11; 4764: 1, 11; 4765: 1, 11; 4766: 1, 11; 4767: 1, 11; 4768: 1, 11; 4769: 1, 11; 4770: 1, 11; 4771: 1, 11; 4772: 1, 11; 4773: 1, 11; 4774: 1, 11; 4775: 1, 11; 4776: 1, 11; 4777: 1, 11; 4778: 1, 11; 4779: 1, 11; 4780: 1, 11; 4781: 1, 11; 4782: 1, 11; 4783: 1, 11; 4784: 1, 11; 4785: 1, 11; 4786: 1, 11; 4787: 1, 11; 4788: 1, 11; 4789: 1, 11; 4790: 1, 11; 4791: 1, 11; 4792: 1, 11; 4793: 1, 11; 4794: 1, 11; 4795: 1, 11; 4796: 1, 11; 4797: 1, 11; 4798: 1, 11; 4799: 1, 11; 4800: 1, 11; 4801: 1, 11; 4802: 1, 11; 4803: 1, 11; 4804: 1, 11; 4805: 1, 11; 4806: 1, 11; 4807: 1, 11; 4808: 1, 11; 4809: 1, 11; 4810: 1, 11; 4811: 1, 11; 4812: 1, 11; 4813: 1, 11; 4814: 1, 11; 4815: 1, 11; 4816: 1, 11; 4817: 1, 11; 4818: 1, 11; 4819: 1, 11; 4820: 1, 11; 4821: 1, 11; 4822: 1, 11; 4823: 1, 11; 4824: 1, 11; 4825: 1, 11; 4826: 1, 11; 4827: 1, 11; 4828: 1, 11; 4829: 1, 11; 4830: 1, 11; 4831: 1, 11; 4832: 1, 11; 4833: 1, 11; 4834: 1, 11; 4835: 1, 11; 4836: 1, 11; 4837: 1, 11; 4838: 1, 11; 4839: 1, 11; 4840: 1, 11; 4841: 1, 11; 4842: 1, 11; 4843: 1, 11; 4844: 1, 11; 4845: 1, 11; 4846: 1, 11; 4847: 1, 11; 4848: 1, 11; 4849: 1, 11; 4850: 1, 11; 4851: 1, 11; 4852: 1, 11; 4853: 1, 11; 4854: 1, 11; 4855: 1, 11; 4856: 1, 11; 4857: 1, 11; 4858: 1, 11; 4859: 1, 11; 4860: 1, 11; 4861: 1, 11; 4862: 1, 11; 4863: 1, 11; 4864: 1, 11; 4865: 1, 11; 4866: 1, 11; 4867: 1, 11; 4868: 1, 11; 4869: 1, 11; 4870: 1, 11; 4871: 1, 11; 4872: 1, 11; 4873: 1, 11; 4874: 1, 11; 4875: 1, 11; 4876: 1, 11; 4877: 1, 11; 4878: 1, 11; 4879: 1, 11; 4880: 1, 11; 4881: 1, 11; 4882: 1, 11; 4883: 1, 11; 4884: 1, 11; 4885: 1, 11; 4886: 1, 11; 4887: 1, 11; 4888: 1, 11; 4889: 1, 11; 4890: 1, 11; 4891: 1, 11; 4892: 1, 11; 4893: 1, 11; 4894: 1, 11; 4895: 1, 11; 4896: 1, 11; 4897: 1, 11; 4898: 1, 11; 4899: 1, 11; 4900: 1, 11; 4901: 1, 11; 4902: 1, 11; 4903: 1, 11; 4904: 1, 11; 4905: 1, 11; 4906: 1, 11; 4907: 1, 11; 4908: 1, 11; 4909: 1, 11; 4910: 1, 11; 4911: 1, 11; 4912: 1, 11; 4913: 1, 11; 4914: 1, 11; 4915: 1, 11; 4916: 1, 11; 4917: 1, 11; 4918: 1, 11; 4919: 1, 11; 4920: 1, 11; 4921: 1, 11; 4922: 1, 11; 4923: 1, 11; 4924: 1, 11; 4925: 1, 11; 4926: 1, 11; 4927: 1, 11; 4928: 1, 11; 4929: 1, 11; 4930: 1, 11; 4931: 1, 11; 4932: 1, 11; 4933: 1, 11; 4934: 1, 11; 4935: 1, 11; 4936: 1, 11; 4937: 1, 11; 4938: 1, 11; 4939: 1, 11; 4940: 1, 11; 4941: 1, 11; 4942: 1, 11; 4943: 1, 11; 4944: 1, 11; 4945: 1, 11; 4946: 1, 11; 4947: 1, 11; 4948: 1, 11; 4949: 1, 11; 4950: 1, 11; 4951: 1, 11; 4952: 1, 11; 4953: 1, 11; 4954: 1, 11; 4955: 1, 11; 4956: 1, 11; 4957: 1, 11; 4958: 1, 11; 4959: 1, 11; 4960: 1, 11; 4961: 1, 11; 4962: 1, 11; 4963: 1, 11; 4964: 1, 11; 4965: 1, 11; 4966: 1, 11; 4967: 1, 11; 4968: 1, 11; 4969: 1, 11; 4970: 1, 11; 4971: 1, 11; 4972: 1, 11; 4973: 1, 11; 4974: 1, 11; 4975: 1, 11; 4976: 1, 11; 4977: 1, 11; 4978: 1, 11; 4979: 1, 11; 4980: 1, 11; 4981: 1, 11; 4982: 1, 11; 4983: 1, 11; 4984: 1, 11; 4985: 1, 11; 4986: 1, 11; 4987: 1, 11; 4988: 1, 11; 4989: 1, 11; 4990: 1, 11; 4991: 1, 11; 4992: 1, 11; 4993: 1, 11; 4994: 1, 11; 4995: 1, 11; 4996: 1, 11; 4997: 1, 11; 4998: 1, 11; 4999: 1, 11; 5000: 1, 11; 5001: 1, 11; 5002: 1, 11; 5003: 1, 11; 5004: 1, 11; 5005: 1, 11; 5006: 1, 11; 5007: 1, 11; 5008: 1, 11; 5009: 1, 11; 5010: 1, 11; 5011: 1, 11; 5012: 1, 11; 5013: 1, 11; 5014: 1, 11; 5015: 1, 11; 5016: 1, 11; 5017: 1, 11; 5018: 1, 11; 5019: 1, 11; 5020: 1, 11; 5021: 1, 11; 5022: 1, 11; 5023: 1, 11; 5024: 1, 11; 5025: 1, 11; 5026: 1, 11; 5027: 1, 11; 5028: 1, 11; 5029: 1, 11; 5030: 1, 11; 5031: 1, 11; 5032: 1, 11; 5033: 1, 11; 5034: 1, 11; 5035: 1, 11; 5036: 1, 11; 5037: 1, 11; 5038: 1, 11; 5039: 1, 11; 5040: 1, 11; 5041: 1, 11; 5042: 1, 11; 5043: 1, 11; 5044: 1, 11; 5045: 1, 11; 5046: 1, 11; 5047: 1, 11; 5048: 1, 11; 5049: 1, 11; 5050: 1, 11; 5051: 1, 11; 5052: 1, 11; 5053: 1, 11; 5054: 1, 11; 5055: 1, 11; 5056: 1, 11; 5057: 1, 11; 5058: 1, 11; 5059: 1, 11; 5060: 1, 11; 5061: 1, 11; 5062: 1, 11; 5063: 1, 11; 5064: 1, 11; 5065: 1, 11; 5066: 1, 11; 5067: 1, 11; 5068: 1, 11; 5069: 1, 11; 5070: 1, 11; 5071: 1, 11; 5072: 1, 11; 5073: 1, 11; 5074: 1, 11; 5075: 1, 11; 5076: 1, 11; 5077: 1, 11; 5078: 1, 11; 5079: 1, 11; 5080: 1, 11; 5081: 1, 11; 5082: 1, 11; 5083: 1, 11; 5084: 1, 11; 5085: 1, 11; 5086: 1, 11; 5087: 1, 11; 5088: 1, 11; 5089: 1, 11; 5090: 1, 11; 5091: 1, 11; 5092: 1, 11; 5093: 1, 11; 5094: 1, 11; 5095: 1, 11; 5096: 1, 11; 5097: 1, 11; 5098: 1, 11; 5099: 1, 11; 5100: 1, 11; 5101: 1, 11; 5102: 1, 11; 5103: 1, 11; 5104: 1, 11; 5105: 1, 11; 5106: 1, 11; 5107: 1, 11; 5108: 1, 11; 5109: 1, 11; 5110: 1, 11; 5111: 1, 11; 5112: 1, 11; 5113: 1, 11; 5114: 1, 11; 5115: 1, 11; 5116: 1, 11; 5117: 1, 11; 5118: 1, 11; 5119: 1, 11; 5120: 1, 11; 5121: 1, 11; 5122: 1, 11; 5123: 1, 11; 5124: 1, 11; 5125: 1, 11; 5126: 1, 11; 5127: 1, 11; 5128: 1, 11; 5129: 1, 11; 5130: 1, 11; 5131: 1, 11; 5132: 1, 11; 5133: 1, 11; 5134: 1, 11; 5135: 1, 11; 5136: 1, 11; 5137: 1, 11; 5138: 1, 11; 5139: 1, 11; 5140: 1, 11; 5141: 1, 11; 5142: 1, 11; 5143: 1, 11; 5144: 1, 11; 5145: 1, 11; 5146: 1, 11; 5147: 1, 11; 5148: 1, 11; 5149: 1, 11; 5150: 1, 11; 5151: 1, 11; 5152: 1, 11; 5153: 1, 11; 5154: 1, 11; 5155: 1, 11; 5156: 1, 11; 5157: 1, 11; 5158: 1, 11; 5159: 1, 11; 5160: 1, 11; 5161: 1, 11; 5162: 1, 11; 5163: 1, 11; 5164: 1, 11; 5165: 1, 11; 5166: 1, 11; 5167: 1, 11; 5168: 1, 11; 5169: 1, 11; 5170: 1, 11; 5171: 1, 11; 5172: 1, 11; 5173: 1, 11; 5174: 1, 11; 5175: 1, 11; 5176: 1, 11; 5177: 1, 11; 5178: 1, 11; 5179: 1, 11; 5180: 1, 11; 5181: 1, 11; 5182: 1, 11; 5183: 1, 11; 5184: 1, 11; 5185: 1, 11; 5186: 1, 11; 5187: 1, 11; 5188: 1, 11; 5189: 1, 11; 5190: 1, 11; 5191: 1, 11; 5192: 1, 11; 5193: 1, 11; 5194: 1, 11; 5195: 1, 11; 5196: 1, 11; 5197: 1, 11; 5198: 1, 11; 5199: 1, 11; 5200: 1, 11; 5201: 1, 11; 5202: 1, 11; 5203: 1, 11; 5204: 1, 11; 5205: 1, 11; 5206: 1, 11; 5207: 1, 11; 5208: 1, 11; 5209: 1, 11; 5210: 1, 11; 5211: 1, 11; 5212: 1, 11; 5213: 1, 11; 5214: 1, 11; 5215: 1, 11; 5216: 1, 11; 5217: 1, 11; 5218: 1, 11; 5219: 1, 11; 5220: 1, 11; 5221: 1, 11; 5222: 1, 11; 5223: 1, 11; 5224: 1, 11; 5225: 1, 11; 5226: 1, 11; 5227: 1, 11; 5228: 1, 11; 5229: 1, 11; 5230: 1, 11; 5231: 1, 11; 5232: 1, 11; 5233: 1, 11; 5234: 1, 11; 5235: 1, 11; 5236: 1, 11; 5237: 1, 11; 5238: 1, 11; 5239: 1, 11; 5240: 1, 11; 5241: 1, 11; 5242: 1, 11; 5243: 1, 11; 5244: 1, 11; 5245: 1, 11; 5246: 1, 11; 5247: 1, 11; 5248: 1, 11; 5249: 1, 11; 5250: 1, 11; 5251: 1, 11; 5252: 1, 11; 5253: 1, 11; 5254: 1, 11; 5255: 1, 11; 5256: 1, 11; 5257: 1, 11; 5258: 1, 11; 5259: 1, 11; 5260: 1, 11; 5261: 1, 11; 5262: 1, 11; 5263: 1, 11; 5264: 1, 11; 5265: 1, 11; 5266: 1, 11; 5267: 1, 11; 5268: 1, 11; 5269: 1, 11; 5270: 1, 11; 5271: 1, 11; 5272: 1, 11; 5273: 1, 11; 5274: 1, 11; 5275: 1, 11; 5276: 1, 11; 5277: 1, 11; 5278: 1, 11; 5279: 1, 11; 5280: 1, 11; 5281: 1, 11; 5282: 1, 11; 5283: 1, 11; 5284: 1, 11; 5285: 1, 11; 5286: 1, 11; 5287: 1, 11; 5288: 1, 11; 5289: 1, 11; 5290: 1, 11; 5291: 1, 11; 5292: 1, 11; 5293: 1, 11; 5294: 1, 11; 5295: 1, 11; 5296: 1, 11; 5297: 1, 11; 5298: 1, 11; 5299: 1, 11; 5300: 1, 11; 5301: 1, 11; 5302: 1, 11; 5303: 1, 11; 5304: 1, 11; 5305: 1, 11; 5306: 1, 11; 5307: 1, 11; 5308: 1, 11; 5309: 1, 11; 5310: 1, 11; 5311: 1, 11; 5312: 1, 11; 5313: 1, 11; 5314: 1, 11; 5315: 1, 11; 5316: 1, 11; 5317: 1, 11; 5318: 1, 11; 5319: 1, 11; 5320: 1, 11; 5321: 1, 11; 5322: 1, 11; 5323: 1, 11; 5324: 1, 11; 5325: 1, 11; 5326: 1, 11; 5327: 1, 11; 5328: 1, 11; 5329: 1, 11; 5330: 1, 11; 5331: 1, 11; 5332: 1, 11; 5333: 1, 11; 5334: 1, 11; 5335: 1, 11; 5336: 1, 11; 5337: 1, 11; 5338: 1, 11; 5339: 1, 11; 5340: 1, 11; 5341: 1, 11; 5342: 1, 11; 5343: 1, 11; 5344: 1, 11; 5345: 1, 11; 5346: 1, 11; 5347: 1, 11; 5348: 1, 11; 5349: 1, 11; 5350: 1, 11; 5351: 1, 11; 5352: 1, 11; 5353: 1, 11; 5354: 1, 11; 5355: 1, 11; 5356: 1, 11; 5357: 1, 11; 5358: 1, 11; 5359: 1, 11; 5360: 1, 11; 5361: 1, 11; 5362: 1, 11; 5363: 1, 11; 5364: 1, 11; 5365: 1, 11; 5366: 1, 11; 5367: 1, 11; 5368: 1, 11; 5369: 1, 11; 5370: 1, 11; 5371: 1, 11; 5372: 1, 11; 5373: 1, 11; 5374: 1, 11; 5375: 1,



15; found by Paul, 3022: 2, 3; loved by Paul, 2165: 7-11.

Paul's Charge: 11:27, 11:28; exhortations to, 2229: 3-10.

Regarded by St. Paul as his successor, 4526: 6; represented entire church, 1127: 5, 6; stirred to activity by Paul, 2165: 11, 12; why Paul caused him to be circumcised, 2175: 7, 8; 3022: 3, 4.

TITHES: Jacob promises one tenth to the Lord, 1630: 7-9; one-tenth or all? 1045.

#### TITHING:

Among Christians commendable, 5409: 6, 7, 12-14; Jews and Christians, 2542: 1, 2.

Christians give ten-tenths, 1028, 1029; not for consecrated, 2864: 7, 8; system explained, 2485: 3-6, 12.

See Consecration.

TITLES: Messiahs, describe his offices, 1155: 1-5, 8, 9.

Of: Christ applied to church, 30: 5; 31: 1-8.

CLERGY: Origin of, 312: 18-20; unsacred, 65: 4, 5.

Jesus explained, 3912: 2-11; popes, 54: 12.

Reformers had no, 377: 14, 15.

TITUS: Hermogenes' epistle to, Higher Criticism, 2963; instructed by Paul as overseer, 2722-2725.

To: And fro, running, 480: 16.

TOLACCO: Growing not wrong, but inadvisable for Christians, 8668: 1, 2; letters of interest to users of, 3300: 7; overcoming habit, 4971: 14, 15; should saints use 1849: 12, 13.

TODAY: Thou shalt be in Paradise, 2011: 13-17.

TOES: Ten, of Nebuchadnezzar's image in relationship to League, 610: 21.

TOGA: Roman, Brother Russell's request for and what it signified, 6004: 13; 6005: 1, 3; 6012: 11.

TOLERABLE: In the judgment-day, for Sodom, Gomorrah, Tyre and Sidon, 1618: 3348: 10; 6449.

TOLERANCE: One mark-type character, 1317: 12; religious, growing among the creeds, 3334: 7, 10; and intolerance in religion, 3924: 11-13.

TOLERATION: In Presbyterian church, 581: 983; liberty of Romanism, 1082; senator's view, 1212: 11, 12; wolves, swine and dogs in disguise should not receive, 1712: 3-6, 8-10.

TOLSTOY: Count Leo: Banished from St. Petersburg and Moscow, 2057: 1; Germany intolerant of views of, 2920: 3, 4; on religion and life, 3142: 18-24; says reform is useless to savage humanity, 3603: 3, 4; and Ivanoff discuss Jesus and the Bible, 4230: 8-15.

TOMORROW: "Take no thought for," 1828: 11-13.

TONGUE: Blessed result of bridling the under trial and exaction, 937: 8-11; Christian's need for guarding, 5511: 1, 7; Christians cursing with, 2143: 5, 7; Control: By means of the heart, 5519: 2, 8, 9; of more difficult than wild beasts, 4381: 6, 7.

Explanation of speaking in unknown, 5831: 9, 10; fire of inquiry, 4381: 4, 5; Nippant, fearful responsibility of, 1938: 2, 3; index of heart condition, 1937: 3; 2517: 4; most difficult to control, 4381: 1-3; necessity in Christians for controlling, 6346: 3, 4; of greatest influence, 2147: 6; power for good and evil, 2156: 2157: 4, 404, 405; 5020: 16, 17; 5517: 8, 11-13; 5518: praise God and curses men, 4381: 8, 9; religion vain with an unbridled, 6271: 10, 11; sets on fire the course of nature, 4217: 9-11; teachers should specially guard against, 2156: 5, 7; 1; thou shalt condemn every, 3050: 16, 17; 3051: 1.

TONGUES: Confusion of, a blessing, 2136: 10, 11; delivered from speaking with, 4604: 6-8; delusion of speaking with, 4877: 6-8; demonism in the form of speaking with, 3975: 3-6, 8, 9; holy spirit as cloven, 2820: 6.

Speaking with: Extension of gift of, 5831: 9, 10; strong delusion, 4877: 6-8.

TOOLE: Brother Daniel: Article of, on character development, Brother Russell's comments, 5900-5903; Scriptures on prayer assembled by, 5379-5382.

TOPNET: Ordained for the king, 5041: 17, 18; picture of second death, 5011: 17, 18.

TORPEDES: For the air a war invention, 4522: 2-5; new and wonderful, 4719: 4, 5.

TORREY: Rev., infidelity condemned by, 2705: 1, 2.

TORTURE: No part of divine plan, 764: 6; not Adamic penalty, 5149, 5150; of the body not proper mortification of the deeds of the body, 5805: 1-5.

#### TOTTEN:

Professor: False chronology of, 1974-1979; and Dimbleby, false view on chronology by, 2063, 2064.

TOWNSEND: J. G., views on hell, 699; Prof. L. T., upholds Bible record of man's creation, 5068: 1-8.

TOXIN: And antitoxin applied mentally, 3336: 5, 9-13.

#### TRACTS:

ARP: Recommended for colporteurs (1888), 1088: 1-3, 10-12; recommending Vol. 1, 989: 5.

As a means of spreading the gospel, 5143, 5144; Do You Know, No. 21, 1877; for Seventh Day Adventists, 4300: 8; Hungarian volunteer matter ready in 1909, 4450: 10.

In: Booklets for mailing, 6418: 3; 1889, sold by children, 1133: 4.

Is it unkind to give 5 million, 12; marginal comments on Old Theology, 3617: 11, 12; new, called Peoples Pulpit, 4343: 1-4, 12.

Old Theology: Adverse rulings of post-office dept. (1896), 1943: 5-7, 14-17; 1955: 1, 2; first issue, 1889 A.D., 1109; in 1889, over 5 million, 1172; (1891) notices, 1338: 11-13; 1339; (1890) plan of distribution, 1191; symbolized by hall, 1119: 13; (1889) wide distribution, 1121.

Peoples Pulpit, law in re the distribution of, 4552: 6; Presbyterians like their own, 1870: 15, 16; read before distributing, 201: 5; report of distribution of (1895), 1871: 1-3; sent to bereaved one means of spreading truth, 5398: 3; translated into Esperanto, 4588: 6; view in 1881 concerning, 1037; wasted by the brethren, 6126: 8-11.

See Bible Students' Monthly; Work.

TRADE: International, called madness, 2867: 1.

TRADES-UNIONS: Are proper, 991: 7, 13.

TRADITION: Respecting view of Jesus, 2047: 3.

TRADITIONS: Of the heathen concerning Jesus, 1874: 10.

TRAINING: For membership in kingdom, 5219, 5220; religious, an offset for heredity, 2379: 3.

TRAITOR: Judas' sin as, 2468: 1-3.

TRAITORS: In last days men shall be, 2460: 11; and slanders among Christians typified by Absalom, 4275, 4276.

TRANSFIGURATION: Applied to Christians of today, 4890: 10-14; of Jesus on the mount, a vision, 1761; 2659; 3345: 3-5; 5121; vision explained by Peter, 559: 3, 11, 12.

TRANSFORMATION: Of church a marvelous work, 5855: 1-3.

TRANSFORMED: Be ye (Rom. 12: 2), 6286; by the renewing of our mind; how we are, 5246, 5247; 5482: 10-12.

Now: Character is, 1214: 16; Christians are, 2123: 7-11.

TRANSFORMING: Work of holy spirit wonderful, 5094: 4-9.

TRANSGRESSION: Brings its own punishment, 3779: 7-9.

Of: Christendom revealed to her by the truth, 5631; first parents not propagation, 2836: 5.

Presumption leads to the great, 1256: 5, 8; where there is no law there is no, 5070: 16-18, 28-31; willful, 383: 1, 2665.

TRANSGRESSORS: Jesus numbered with the, 2473, 2474.

TRANSITION: Rev. Dixon on "The Period of," 1619: 10-11; 17-20; 1620-1622.

TRANSLATION: Douay Version, Why published by Papacy, 2012: 5.

Emphatic Diaglott, appreciated by minister (Letter), 5889: 2-4, 9; for sale, 1051; value of, 71: 10; 326: 8-10, 21, 23.

Errors in Revised Version, 829: 1, 7; heavenly, when due, 41: 2; King James, origin of, 71: 2.

Latin Vulgate: Purpose of Rome in publishing, 2012: 5; to be revised by Benedictine order, 4026: 16.

Margolis Bible, Jewish Translation of Old Testament, 6217: 7; of Enoch is not freedom from death sentence, 2153: 5; Revised Version popular, 459: 7.

Translators: Comparison of an authorized, 1146: 11-14; New Testament translation, 450: 9; on Revelation 20: 5; 501: 7, 8.

Value of Revised Version, 248: 4-9; See Manuscripts.

TRANSLATIONS: Examples of queer ones, 1353: 4-7, 14, 15.

Of Bible: Imperfect, 52: 5, 6, 10-14; reliability of, 1146: 4-9.

#### TRANSMIGRATION:

Taught by: Brannans, 1183: 7, 9; Budhism, 118: 8-9.

TRANSMISSION: Of character to offspring not always reliable, 3216: 2.

TRANSUBSTANTIATION: Abomination of desolation, 1991: 7, 8.

TRAVAIL: Of Zion, 183: 2-6, 8-10; 291: 8; Zion brought forth before, 230: 9, 10.

TRAVELING: In luxury and Christian's sacrifice considered, 5282: 20-22, 5283. See Sacrifice.

TREACHERY: Of Absalom vs. love of David, 4277, 4278.

TREADER: Of grapes shall overtake the sower, 1161.

TREASON: Charged against Christ Jesus before Pilate, 1809: 15; 1810: 1; 6240: 1-3; and blasphemy charged against Jesus, 3367: 8; 3368: 1-3.

TREASURE: Heavenly, what constitutes, 823: 5; hid in the field (parable), 3638: 5, 5047: 8; what constitutes the heavenly, 823: 5; where you are, is there the heart is also, 5396.

TREASURES: Character part of the heavenly, 1821: 3.

Earthly: A reasonable provision for need are not, 6401: 1; how they are to be viewed and used, 6401: 1.

Laying down, 195: 19-20; 20: 1513; 2805: 2-5; 5396: 12-14; 6312: 12; 13; lead only to broken breasts, 5862: 2, 6; reasonable provision for need not to be classed as, 6401: 1; soon turn to ashes, 1820: 2, 3; why the Lord shows us the vanity of, 1937: 10, 11; and heavenly, 2129, 2130.

Heavenly: That never corrupt, 1820: which we may not lay up, 5862: 9-13. Laid up on earth or in heaven, 185: 1-9, 10, 20; 1513; 2805: 2-5; 5396: 12-14; 6312: 12, 13; of wisdom are 1824: 17; 9; 19; 20; 21; 22; 23; 24; 25; 26; 27; 28; 29; 30; 31; 32; 33; 34; 35; 36; 37; 38; 39; 40; 41; 42; 43; 44; 45; 46; 47; 48; 49; 50; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 63; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 71; 72; 73; 74; 75; 76; 77; 78; 79; 80; 81; 82; 83; 84; 85; 86; 87; 88; 89; 90; 91; 92; 93; 94; 95; 96; 97; 98; 99; 100.

Tree: Christian development pictured by growth of, 5557: 10-12; faith, as the, 2048: 13.

Fig: Cursed, pictured the Jewish nation, 127: 3-5, 11, 12; 5503: 3-5; is putting forth leaves, 4705: 11; putting forth fruit, 751: 1; type of Jewish nation, 127: 3-5, 11, 12; 384: 2; 5920: 10-12; withered, now putting forth leaves, 4788: 1-5, 11-14.

See Jewish Nation.

Tree: symbol of man with everlasting life, 1364: 15; how saints should grow like a, 1886: 4; if they do these things in a green, 2473: 9.

Of Life: Fruit of the righteous is a, 1520: 19; wisdom is a, 1520: 5; would have perished Adam's life indefinitely, 5150: 1-2.

Oliver: Explanation of the symbolic, 5837: 3, 8; grafted into, when justified and consecrated, 5023: 6-10.

Removing by faith, 1967: 7, 11; without fruit, picture of one class of unfaithful Christians, 6255: 13.

TREES: Two, type of Old and New Testament, 1491: 3.

TREMBLING: See Fear.

TRESSPASS: And sin, difference between, 5750: 5; offerings, distinguished from sin-offerings (Letter), 6125: 8-10, 17-19.

TRESPASSERS: Scriptural way of handling, 2665.

TRESPASSES: Among brethren, 295: 18; 296: 1; do not prevent character development, 5751: 1, 2; forgiven in proportion as we forgive, 6269: 3-7.

Of New Creature: Not original sins to be blotted out, 6155: 10-12; what is the, 4013: 1; 4014: 1; 4015: 1; Sure punishment, 5225.

To Be Forgiven: If sought, 4978: 1-3; seventy times seven, 3801: 6, 7, 10-12. Whose are forgiven, 520: 7, 8.

TRIAL: At end of Millennium, 1234: 3, 9-11.

Church: Spared to complete their, 1995: 2, 9, 10; to first have its hour of, 4583, 4584.

Coming upon the church foreseen by Brother Russell, 4208: 6-10; during Millennium, an unmerited favor, 1267: 1, 2.

At the end of the Millennium, why? 1056: 10; will be loyalty, 4882: 2, 3, 9, 10.

Fer: Human race, one full, fair, 2116: 7-9, 11-16.

LIFE: In Millennium, 381: 4, 5; saints on, 174: 14; saints' man; of the; for the ransom is a new, 1598:

1, 2; two stages of, 2059: 10, 11. World of mankind still future, 2990: 2-4.

Full, guaranteed to the church, 4301: 5, 6; how to conduct a church, 4985: 4-6, 8-13; in Millennium, at least one hundred years, 1261: 10-13; must precede condemnation, 2733: 4.

Of: Abraham's faith, 1623; Adam a just one, 1266: 6, 9; Christ's faith, 43: 10.

CHURCH: Now, 58: 6, 7; precedes that of world, 2733: 8-11; vs. that of world, 1106.

EIGHT BRETHREN: At Brooklyn, report of, 6288; brought before Judge Howe, 6281: 2, 3, 10; first week's report of, 6281: 2, 3, 10; New York press comments on, 6237: 2-8, 10-16.

1894 and its effects, 1650: 3, 14; fallen angels, 1679; individuals in Millennium to be one hundred years, 2304: 4.

JESUS: A farce, 2312: 8, 9; 4711: 5-7; a trial to others also, 3369: 3; before the Saubdrien, 3367: 5-8; devoid of justice, 2781; served double purpose, 5078: 8, 9, 16-18; unfair and unjust, 2470: 7, 9-12.

Your faith, 1822.

Permitted for our sakes, 4160: 12; "think it not strange concerning the fiery," 1744; world not now on, 569: 4, 8.

And: Condemnation of Jesus chargeable to the Jews, 5570, 5571; crucifixion of Jesus, 4712, 4713.

See Judgment.

#### TRIALS:

Among Brethren: 2264, 2265; due to overlooking Matthew 18: 15-17, 4191: 6, 7.

As Christians no ground for discouragement, 5330: 6-10; begin with elders and leaders, 4473: 9; bitter, overruled for good to the meek, 3111: 4-7; brethren a source of persecution and, 5778: 10; 5779: 4, 5, 7-9.

Bring: Advised power of the holy spirit, 1917: 8; us closer to the Lord, 3582: 4, 7; 5239: 3, 4.

Cause many to fail, 745: 2, 8; character strengthened by, 3983: 4-8; 4897: 4, 6; Christians cannot hope to escape, 437: 11, 12; 6273: 7-9, 14-16; consider and follow the Lord, 10: 10; 4807: 4, 7, 11-13; could not come to us without Jehovah's permission, 5546: 8-15; deception to cause severest trial, 6285: 6; effect of, on Christians, 547: 3.

Essential: In solidifying character, 5651: 3-9.

TO: Character development, 4897: 4-6; prove allegiance to God, 5688: 4, 8-11.

Fierly: Demonstrate our loyalty to God, 6292: 3-5; final experiences of church, 2341: 10, 11; love for the brethren a means of, 6135: 13, 14; motto; and strengthen the character, 580: 13-15; of the evil day require the armor of light, 6239: 8, 9; our proper attitude during, 6275: 3, 5, 11-15; permitted for faith development, 5115: 3, 8; refine the gold of our nature, 1944: 5-10.

TO TEST: Every man's work, 3748: 8-11; the house of Levi, 3865: 1-5.

Why necessary for church, 3322: 2-11. Follow consecration, 3717: 3, 4.

From the Brethren most difficult to bear, 5778: 4, 5, 7-9; 5947: 12; 5948: 1-4, 9; devil, 4627: 7, 8.

Fruitful of good if we are rightly exercised, 430: 14; 545: 5-7; how we are to view our 5595: 6, 7; increased after our freedom from Satan's snares, 5263: 14; 5264: 1; lead us to God, 5803: 3.

Means of: Character growth, 5223: 13-15; grace to Christians, 4366: 1-4; means to prove who are God's loyal people, 6274: 13-15; no indication of divine disapproval, 2061: 1.

Not always: Sent as chastisements, 5878: 11-14; 5879: 18-19; the result of personal sin, 3519: 1-4.

Of: Angels worthies was test of their faith, 4001: 1, 2; Brother Russell's last journey began at Detroit, 6001: 6; church wisely permitted, 3432: 5; consecrated permitted of God, 2786: 8, 9; daily life, 630: 6.

FAITH: In early church, 550: 7-10; 551: 1; why permit, 1046: 10.

Jewish nation will prove a blessing, 5721: 1-11; Job, 451: 12; 452: 1; new creation to be upon three points, 4304: 7-9; spiritual Israel less than Jews, 5242: 1-3, 8.

TRE: Church of, 27, 28; church differ from those of the world, 5712:

5-7; harvest time special and severe, 4293:15, 16.

**Often:** Are simply the natural result of our own mistakes, 1938:5; 4805:7, 8; permitted as test of character, 5878:11-14; 5879:18, 19.

**On:** Church at close of harvest may be similar to Jesus', 3369:7, 8; the world intended for their blessing, 5493:10-14.

One witness of sonship, 2936:3; our light, 6139, 6140; prevent us from going astray, 6275:3-5.

**Prone:** Our love for the Lord, 5499:9-13; the depth of sanctification, 5320:17-19.

Purpose of, 405:1, 2; refine the gold of our nature, 1944:5-10; rightly received, increase our light, 2130:1, 2; sanctified to good, 456:1-4, 13-16; severest, reserved for strongest Christians, 6140:7, 8.

**Should:** Be taken to Jesus, 3327:1; not seem strange to the consecrated, 1956:4, 5, 10-13; 5118:4, 5.

**Special at Passover season:** 2134:6; 2793:5-9; 3173, 3179; 3760:5-8; 6061:8; stability of character developed by silence under, 1937:8-11; threshold the cause of our, 243:2; threefold purpose of, 6426:5.

**To Be:** Along the lines of our weak points, 6350:7; more severe at close of harvest, 4112:2, 3, 5, 6; 4154:8, 9; 4253:1, 2; 6149:10-12; recognized as blessings in disguise, 6269:15.

Upon the consecrated not always chastisements, 5403:2-8, 11-14; value of, to Christian, 657:18; various causes for, 1148:4, 5; 7; 4173:9, 10.

**Why:** Church has: 6:3; future glory is dependent on, 1652:11; 1653:4-4; God permits us to have, 3591:1-3; increased with increased activity, 1653:10.

Work blessings to church, 2753:1, 6, 7; 2866:8, 9; 4600:12; worth glory, 456:1-4, 13-16.

**And:** Discipline, why essential to Christians, 3331:7; persecutions, texts assuring us of, 3776:4-12, 17-26; testings of the Jews to their advantage, 4037:10, 11; 4038:1, 2.

**See Adversity; Affliction; Chastisements; Discipline; Sufferings; Tribulations.**

**TRIBES:**

**Of:**

**ISRAEL:** Respecting the numbering of the (Leiter), 5355:9-15; reunited, 1024:15.

Spiritual Israel may be graded in rank, 4654:2-4.

**Ten Lost:** Not Anglo-Saxons, 1340-1342; 2084-2086; of Israel, there are none, 2505:5; one proof that they were not lost, 1747:19; significant Scripture in re, 1495:14.

**Twelve:** Of spiritual Israel receive promise, 2442:8, 9; reunited under Babylonian captivity, 2084-2086.

**TRIBUTATION:** Be patient in, 2213:10; Christians may have peace if, 1068-1070; develops patience, 1721:5; difference between that of little flock and great company, 1699:4, 5, 10; faith permits us to rejoice in, 4465:8, 9; for Christ's sake, 347:8, 9; gives strength of character, 3983:4-8; great company have throughout the age had, 1699:9; how it came upon all the great company, 3445:5-9, 13; kingdom of God entered through, 4369:11, 12; little flock and great company both have, 4684:9, 10; meaning of word applied to Christians, 4910:11, 12; necessary for perfecting character, 3013:7; no part of ransom price, 17:17; of the great company will lack, 1699:10; Paul and Silas examples of rejoicing in, 2182:4-8; peace in, 1068-1070; rejoice in, 2588:7-11; 2948:4-6; trial and, of Christian, 27, 28; upon the church similar to that upon the Master, 6266.

**Why:** Church can rejoice in, 3436:4-8; 3648:14; 3650:7; it comes upon Lord's people, 4761:4-6.

**NECESSARY FOR:** Church, 12:11-13, 16-21; great company, 4428:5. The spirit begotten can rejoice in, 5584:13-16.

**And peace promised to the church,** 4818:7-9.

**See Affliction.**

**TRIBUTATIONS:** Essential to character-development, 3317:8; how we glory in, 3590:3.

**Of the Church:** Crystallize character, 4326:1, 2, 10-12; may be expected to increase, 4941:2-4.

**Paul's noble endurance of,** 1884:16; 1885:1, 2.

**Why:** Future glory is dependent on

present, 1652:11; 1653:1-4; increased with increased activity, 1653:10, 11.

**TRIBUTE:** Rendered to Caesar, 3179:8, 17; 3180; shall Christians pay taxes, 2756:4-6.

**TRIFLES:** Crucial tests of character in, 5508:15, 16; 5509:1.

**TRINITARIANISM:** Unscriptural, 290:9.

**TRINITARIANS:** And Unitarians in harmony, and why, 3335:1-4; 3861:8-9; conflicting views of Unitarians and, 4106:5, 6, 9-11.

**TRINITY:** As applied to Jesus, 370:1-8; disproven by Jesus' agony, 2773:5.

**Doctrine:** Adopted from the heathen religions, 5749:2; began in fourth century, 5749:1, 2; evil effects of, 767:6.

Explained to children, 1052; 1062; false theory, 367:16, 17; 714:7-9, 15-17; 3861:6-9; interpolation its one supporting text, 1411:1-11; Jesus' words a refutation of the doctrine of, 5358:5-7; Moses' words, 5358:8-10; Bible, respecting the, 1904:9-13; Mosesides' text of the, 4051:6-8.

**Not:** In Jesus' teachings, 2454:10, 11; taught in Bible, 802:10.

**Origin of,** 359:5; 369:9; Paul did not believe in the, 399:6-8; taught in Brahmanism, 1183:7; taught in Buddhism, 4164:10; 4185:1-4; true, 9:4, 5; 30:5; unreasonable, unscriptural, 405:19; 505:7-9; 715:14, 15; 736:3; 2408:1-3, 7-9; 2434:4; 5352:1-3.

**TROPICAL:** North America was once, 4136:11-14.

**TROUBLE:** Aids in character development, 5217:1-4, 10-14; counsel to one, 5409:1-5; God will be with Christian in, 3332:13-15.

**Jacob's:** Began in 1882, 379:6; 1895; 1898:12, 13; church to be glorified before end of, 5137:4, 5; in the day of the Lord, 568:8-12; 593:4; 3169:1-4; to precede Israel's full restoration to favor, 5442:11, 12.

**Reformatory effect of,** 872:1, 2.

**Time of:** 153:4-6, 9-14; 247:14-18; 284:10-14; 268:12-18; approaching, 166:7-15; assassination of Carnot (1894) in, 1668:10; 1669:5; Babylon will fall before rise of, 13:5-14; began in 1874, 410:4; called a night, 587:9, 14; cannot be avoided by persecuting the truth, 1372:2, 5, 6; causes and necessity of, 1245:1, 5-10; character the best preparation for the, 5571:12-14; 6107:10, 10; children in the, 1963; Christendom to suffer in the, 5696:11; 5697:11.

**CHRISTIANS:** Attitude during, 5082:14-17; exhorted to increased boldness as we approach the, 5864:3, 6-10; part of, in, 1144:7; to be tested in the, 833:14.

**CHURCH:** Are not to take sides in the, 683, 684; 816:1; 5448:14-18; safe in the, 5697:1, 2, 8-10; shares to the, 862:2-6; to be protected in the, 5255:7, 8; to share with and trust, 2975:6-8; to trust the Lord in the, 707:3.

**Church's work in this,** 5917:10; clear view of, 1487:4, 5, 11; 1488; clergy will probably suffer most in the, 5070:4; "Come, my people . . . hide thyself . . . until the indignation be overpast", 1787, 1788; communism during, 26:5, 12; correspondences between the French Revolution and the (Letter), 6216:12-15; crop-failure to play chief part in the, 5112:4-6; dark night of, to precede Messiah's kingdom, 6014:7-9.

**DEMONS:** Bring perilous times in the, 4976, 4977; to have active part in the, 5469:21; 5470:1, 2, 7-9.

**DESCRIBED:** As purifying fire, 6056:11, 19-22; 6057:1, 8; by prophet, 592:6.

**DUE:** August 1, 1914, Scripturally proven (Letter), 6408:3-6; to begin 1910, 2876:1.

**Earth's labor pangs,** 1668; ecclesiasticism to suffer before social element in the, 5527:9; economic and religious causes of the, 1690, 1691; elements will melt in the, 5528:11, 12; Elijah given a picture of the, 6206:6, 7, 10.

**ENDS IN:** 1914 (1894 view), 1677:14, 1915 (1893 view), 1581:3.

**Epidemics to accompany anarchy in the,** 1805:16-18; escape impossible in the, 4111:6-7; eternal torment theory one cause of the, 1122:12-14; events leading to the, 5369:5-8, 17-21; evidences of, 350:11-14; fate of Christendom in the, 5443:2-6; financial situation in the, 4111:2-7.

**FIRE:** A feature the saints can see, 1488; a symbol of destruction de-

scribing the, 5443; may be literal and symbolic in the, 5317, 5318, 5319.

**FIRST:** Part of Millennial Purgatory, 1469:12; 1470; upon church, 592:4.

**For the church,** 862:2-6; forces mustering for, 683, 684; forecasted, 635:3.

**FORSEEN:** By a Congregational minister, 1611:11, 12; by a pastor, a worldly editor (1893), 1604:4-7, 14-16; in 1892, 1354-1356; in Sewall's Ancient History, 1275:5, 10.

**Foretold by astrology,** 3184:4-10.

**FORVIEW:** Of By a sailor, 1616; in 1838, 1581:1-4, 13-15.

**Furthered by increased knowledge,** 738:8-11; glorification of church may be delayed beyond beginning of, 5449:3-7; God's people invited to his shelter during the, 6229:5-7; Habakkuk's prophecy regarding the, 5383; "His lightning" the cause, 1913:5; holding down the safety valve will only make the explosion more terrible, 1759:3, 4, 9.

**HOW:** The saints prepare for the, 3991:7, 13, 14; 3992:2, 3; to be safe during the, 1875:2-8, 12-15.

**IN:** Both ages avenged the blood of the righteous, 4541, 4652; (1914), 286:7; 377:20, 21; day of judgment, 268:12-19; preaching, gospel hope should take precedence over the, 5212:6-8.

**Its twofold work,** 125:1-8, 9-16; Jews to suffer in, 3469:1-4; little flock to be spared the, 2543:7; machinery and invention one cause of, how, 1676:1, 12-14; measure of comfort to be preached rather than, 5521:2, 3; needed for purification, 5589:1-5; none are to escape entirely from the, 5571:4, 5.

**NOT:** Revealed to world, 661:5; to last over a year (1913 view), 5328:6, 7.

**Of Jews ended in April,** 44, 73, 5951:1; on Babylon first, 409:6.

**ONE CAUSE OF:** Competition of human and mechanical skill, 1606:16; disbelief in torment, 1122:12-15; presenting less than whole truth, 1123:1, 2; wrong ideas of liberty, 1737:1-3.

**ORDER OF EVENTS OF:** 26; 410:4; as foreseen in 1893, 1528:10.

**Our children in the,** 1963; Papacy claims that Pope alone can pronounce a social pac volubus, 1791:15.

**PICTURED:** As clouds, 153:4-6, 9-14; as a whirlwind, 5068:10, 11; by earthquake, 7709:11; by floods, 3756, 3757; in Psalm 107, 15, 5695-5697; in stirring scenes at Mt. Sinai, 5285:15-17; 5286:1, 11; in the storm on sea of Galilee, 5239; to which when Moses was given the law, 6223:10, 11.

**Pictures of the,** 815:7-12; position of Christians in the, 6109:24-27; priest foretells the (?) (1896), 1969:10-13; proper attitude of the saints respecting the, 1785:5-9; prophecies describing the, 553:8-9, 5735:6; 576:1, 2; Psalm 46 contains a picture of the, 2334:8; remarkable preservations in the, 1995:3, 1; retribution for sins, 3606:5, 6; rumblings of the, 2876:8-13; safety in the, 2019-2021.

**SAINTS:** Have peace amid the, how? 1245:4; should neither aggravate nor take part in the, 6007:10-12.

**Selfishness the cause of,** 1470:2, 3; senator's foreview of (1894), 1616.

**SHOULD:** Be a time of earnest effort for Christians, 5863, 5864; saints hide their families in the mountains in the, 1963.

**Shown in vision to Elijah,** 5752, 5753.

**SIGNS:** In 1890, 1243; of the, 656.

**SOME:** Members of the church may go through the, 2975:8; thoughts on, in 1892, 1433:11; 1434:1-3.

**Storage of food recommended for the,** 5752:2-4, 6; suddenness due to loss of food, 1896:8, 9; 4223:14; suggestions for protection against the, 5854:8-10.

**SYMBOLIZED BY:** Clouds, 153:4-6, 9-14; fire, 2971:2-6.

**Ten plagues prefigured the,** 3991:3-6; "then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer", 1519:9-11; there will be a premium on meekness, patience, love, gentleness, goodness, in the, 1963:12, 13; time when the nations reap their wild oats, 1653:5-7, 16-18; 1654:8-9.

**To:** Bring retributive punishment, 2911:5; come in apasms, 621:4-7; come upon all men, 5112:4-6; exact justice for blood of the saints, 5256:4, 11, 12; precede Millenni-

um, 815:7-12; prepare the world to receive Christ's blessings, 5574:1, 2; reveal true and false Christians, 5916:3-5.

**TO RE:** Begun by world war (1904 view), 3327:11, 12; spasmodic, 707:2; sudden and unexpected, 5456:1-4.

**Twofold work of the,** 125:1-8, 9-16; typified at Mt. Sinai, 3037:6-8.

**UPON THE:** Church pictured in fiery experience of Elijah, 6214:11, 12; consecrated accompanied by the Lord's blessing, 5758:3, 7; world permitted to reap by God in love, 6229:7, 8.

**Various phases of the,** 5112, 5113; "whom hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely" in the, 1519:12.

**WHY:** A just retribution upon the present generation, 1702:9-11; necessary, 5:4.

**Will:** Be caused by selfishness, 1163:4-7; expiate wilful sin since time of Abel, 5240:4-6.

**World sees it coming,** 611:11.

**See Day of Jehovah; Demons; Evil Day; Fallen Angels and Time of Trouble; French Revolution.**

**TROUBLED:** On every side but not distressed, 5670, 5671.

**TROUBLES:** Christians should be silent about, 2948:5; pearls are, made beautiful, 1756:5, 6.

**See Tribulation.**

**TRY:** Be report of debate of Brother Rutherford with, 5684, 5685.

**See Rutherford.**

**TRUCEBREAKERS:** In last days, 2460:6.

**TRUE:** Think on whatsoever is, 1703:7, 8; 2891:4, 5.

**TRUTH:** Of God, 19:8-11; 579:13.

**TRUMPET:**

**Jehike:** Represents message of present truth, 3624:3; sounded at evening, 2025:11-16.

**Seventh:** 19:8-11; 287:4; 580:1-3; 845:3-5; all rewards and punishments given under, 2993:5, 6; present truth, 1813:5.

**SOUNDING OF:** 5:3, 10; 845:3-5; 2992-2994; began in 1874, 2982:6; last change of church, 152:12.

**What its sounding means,** 263:10-12.

**TRUMPETS:** Feast of, type and antitype, 2531.

**Antitype:** of, 2569:5-7; to announce restitution, 2901:4; typify the message of present truth, 3624:3.

**Significance of,** 368.

**TRUST:** In our enemies limited, 4225:2.

**Lord:** To manage his own affairs, 3326:2; where we cannot trace, 3529:9-13.

**System controlling the United States,** 4771:11, 21.

**See Prayer.**

**TRUTHFULNESS:** Lesson of the Illy to Christians, 5991:1-3, 5; of Brother Russell an outstanding characteristic, 6010:2.

**TRUSTING:** In the flesh we are weak, in the Lord, strong, 5590:8-10, 14.

**TRUSTS:** Undesirable "church" 1572; Churchianity will form, 2577:28, 29; belief in, and flow of, foretold in Proverbs 1:1-33, 1518, 1519; is God the founder of all, 3073, 3074; Justice Brown sees menace in the, 2784:13; and corporations, giants of our day, 5157:3, 4, 7, 8; 5458.

**TRUSTED BY:** Archbishop, 2767:10; ignoble more readily than noble, 2319, 2320.

**Advanced by opposing error,** 868:12-14; all who do not love, will lose it, 1949:6, 10, 11; applying, to one's self, 1828.

**Appreciated:** More by public, 6074:5, 6, 13, 14; now by former skeptic, 5024:2-13.

**Arriving at, in Bible study,** 614, 645; as precious after 1914 as before, 5595:15-17; ashamed of the, 2020:5; belief in the, 5045:13-15; astonished at beauty of, 3860:11, 12; 3861:1; attacks against, should be answered, 4434:1.

**Attracts:** One class, repels another, 5507:14-18; 5508:1; strong characters, 4995:9-12.

**Belief:** essential to right living, 735:6; believing but not confessing the, disastrous, 2966:8.

**Bible is:** A pure fountain of, 565:2, 3, 10, 11; 730:5; the only source of, 5398.

**Born out of trouble as lightning flashes,** 5989:6-10; boycott against the, foretold, 1766:3, 8; brethren with prominent weaknesses should not be representatives of the, 4378:8-10; brings liberty, 3751:4-6; brought to India,

869: 19-24; bulwark against the time of trouble, 5916: 8-10; buy the, and sell it not, 1502: 8-10; cannot be received unless hearts are right, 2132: 2; causes division and separation, 2183: 4-8; chain for binding Satan, 1233: 4.

Children: Can serve the, 1133: 2.

SHOULD BE: Brought up in the, 1671: 14, 15; 1672: 1-3, 9-11; taught the, 1104: 9-11; 1142: 1-5; 1101: 4-7.

Christendom to be overthrown by the, 3748: 8-11; Church Federation to affect the spread of the, 2096: 6; clergy have always been chief opponents of, 1425: 4, 5; colored brethren also assisted to receive the, 4001: 10; combativeness to be curbed in proclaiming the, 5720: 11-13; compared to lightning, 1748: 10.

Complete: Philosophical, consistent and logical, 1565: 6, 30, 11; should be expected now, 1427: 10.

Compromising: Is disloyalty to the Lord, 6124: 9-15; 6125: 1; consequences to those who recognize and reject the, 1743: 10; content, 114: 14; contention to be avoided when in the presence of the, 5699: 3, 4, 8-10; converts sinners and infidels, 1123: 10; Corinth a rich field for the spread of the, 3143: 5-7; 4417: 1, 2; cost of declaring the, 801: 5-7; courage needed to preach the, 1753: 8-11; 4516, 43; credulity errors cause the, 336: 1-7, 9-13; 4923: 2-5; crushed by suppression of free press (Letter), 6243: 3, 9-11; daily reading of volumes aids one in remaining in the, 4685: 12; death results from disobedience to the, 49: 10; declared as revealed, 2131: 6-12.

Defended in: Babylon, 697, 698; Scotland (1896), 1961, 1965.

Defense of, against error, 119: 2, 3, 11, 12; demons resist the spread of the, 5534: 10-12; denied that good may accompany, 4369: 4, 5; despised by Canadian clergy, 122: 12; despised, who know the, 5153; dishonesty in the, 933: 1, 2; dividing asunder, 877: 10; 878.

Divine: Not to be ignored, 2057: 2, 5-7; where found and how obtained, 6259: 7, 4-11, 12.

Door may be shut by suppression of the, 1448: 1; drug habit, through influence of the, 3246: 9; drunkard cured by the, 5516: 19-23; editors appealed to for spread of the, 4946.

Effect of: Differs according to heart attitude, 1424: 7, 11-13; in the home, 1296: 9.

UPON: Children, 4270: 1, 4, 5; conduct, 1296: 9-11; the heart, 4782: 11-14.

Elijah class will persist to the last in declaring the, 6213: 12, 13; enthusiasm over the, not always dependable, 1656: 2; entrance of, gives light—an example, 1513: 12, 15-20.

Essential: To spirit-begotten, 5550: 3, 4, 11; to the true worship of God, 5321: 3-5, 9-12.

Established in the, defined, 1627: 9-18; 3089: 4, 5; eternal and essential, 552: 5, 8, 10-14; every saint will see present, 588: 10; evils wrought by perversion of, 6458: 5-9; exaggeration of the, 651: 4, 5.

Expressions of appreciation of the: (Letters), 5969: 3-7, 20-28; by French brethren (Letter), 5915: 16-28.

Fifty years spent in search of the (Letter), 5734: 16-20.

Finally: Lost by those ashamed of the true channel, 1537: 6; triumphant over error, 5851: 8-14.

First given to kin, 2418: 9; forcefully to be presented, 1570: 5; frees from bondage of sin, 3153: 10-14; gentleness should prevail in presentation of the, 5098: 10, 11; 5699: 4, 8-10; given to devotee character, 10; God gives capacity to understand and desire for the, 6281: 14, 15; 6282: 1; gradual unfolding of, reviewed, 512-514; guarding, the duty of church, 1128: 1-5; head the servant of the heart in the search for, 1539: 9, 10; heareth my voice, everyone that hears the, 5898: 11, 12; held in unrighteousness, 49: 7.

Hidden: BY: Coming through unpopular channels, 3483: 3; the creeds, 130: 9.

From wise, revealed to babes, 589: 8; 2283: 1, 2; 2284: 7, 10-12.

Misleading, is mistaken teaching, 1121, 1122; Hindoo's clear perception of the, 1044: 4, 5; honesty of heart necessary to receiving the, 5584: 8-11.

Now: A: Baptist found the, 1048: 3-11; blind boy taught the (Letter), 5903;

Brother Russell received the, 5598: 1-5, 10-13.

IT: May be proven, 980: 5-12; purified the heart, 1870: 9-11; reached Brother Russell, 5289: 12, 13; should be received, 1424: 12, 13.

Jesus taught the, 3340: 8-10.

RECEIVED BY: A rebellious heart, 3836, 3837; an invalid, 3643: 5-8. Revealed and to whom, 68: 8; saints in the past were sanctified with less, than we now possess, 1732: 9, 12, 13.

TO: Attain a correct knowledge of the, 4384: 15, 16; 4885: 1-4; discern, 388: 4; 921: 5, 6; handle slander against the, 5639: 5, 10; teach it to others, 3187: 3-7; test new, 1867: 14.

Increase of appreciation of the (Letter), 5630: 7, 8, 13-17; injured when preached by reputed sinners, 3483: 5, 6.

Is:

IT: Dangerous to teach that there is no eternal torment? 1603; trying to conceal part of the, 4209: 3-5.

THE: Chain used for binding of Satan, 1233: 4; present blessing of the church, 5: 19.

Jesus the way and the, 2453, 2454; lawfully should be presented, 1133: 9. Leads to: Formation of noble character, 49: 10; 1528: 1-3; still waters, 326: 5.

Left Babylon to enjoy the light of present (Letter), 6112: 11-14; 13; letters of appreciation of the, 4771: 5181: 1-8, 13-18; light of, compared with the wisdom of the wise, 5468: 1-10; lightning flashes of, 794: 2; like the flowers, 9: 1, 8, 7; literature in French and English, 3882: 3, 4, 13-15; love of it, making it holding the, 2793: 3, 4; making it own our first Christian duty, 1887: 12-14; many called into, few chosen saints, 2782: 6, 7; may ruin our earthly business, 942: 10; message of, would die without being expressed, 3489: 6, 8-12; must be acted upon more fully, 106: 6; 6155: 13-21; never wanted nor preached in Christendom, 5507: 14-16; never was popular and never will be until the kingdom of God is established, 1564: 5.

New: And old, 118: 13-16; should not be kept hidden, 1130: 5.

No persecution of, can avert foretold trouble, 1372: 2, 5, 8.

Not: Obtainable through prayer merely, 654: 10; sent miraculously, 2133: 2; to be held in unrighteousness, 4911: 8, 9.

Now: Opposed as in Paul's day, 4420: 10.

Of:

SCRIPTURES: Has always had some representative, 5501: 1, 5; hidden from world generally, 4644: 2-7; our buckler and shield, 2105: 6; we means of sanctification, 5319, 5320; 5877: 7, 8; to be revealed through special messengers, 3570: 7.

The: Gospel opposed by leaders, 4365: 1-3, 6, 7.

Oliver Wendell Holmes on, 3860: 3-7; on ignoble things, not profitable thinking, 4827: 5-7.

Opposed: At Ephesus for gain, 2207: 2-4.

BY: Clergy and why, 1461: 14; Dunkards, 5171: 20-26; minister results in its reception by others (Letter), 5572, 5573.

Chiefly by the clergy, 1425: 4, 5; in Jesus' day and now by religious leaders, 5876; led to reception of it by minister (Letter), 5095: 4-6, 9, 10; now as in Jesus' day by Pharisees, 3786: 5-10; through machinations of Satan, 5545: 1-3; 5546: 1-5.

Opposition by ministers to, 2522, 2523. Our: Business to help others to the, 3315: 4-9; first duty is to make it our own, 1867: 12-14; responsibility in proclaiming the, 5720: 11-13.

Paul's method of presenting the, 3195: 8, 9.

People: "Christians" their name, 1071: 10; delusions of latter day among the, 22: 10, 11; properly critical in Bible study, 1497: 1; to be on guard against lawlessness, 3242: 3, 4; why I.R.S. members are called, 5898: 11, 12. See Bible Students; Christians.

Persecuted by: Clergy of Christendom, 2947: 12; Protestants, 2879: 21-23; 2580.

Pharisee Fathers warned to advance with the, 3803: 6, 10; possession of, no occasion for selfish pride, 5001: 2-4.

Power of: That draws to Christ, 1055: 5; 1056: 7; to reform character, 3785: 5-9.

Preached in prison, 3318: 1; preaching of whole, brings peace, 1123: 1, 2, 10. Present: 349: 6-10, 12-19; acceptance of, no proof of belonging to the wheat class, 1923: 15; attacked in Africa by (Letter), 1889: 1990; attitude toward, 1788: 2, 4, 9-11; boycott against, 1768: 3-8.

CHURCH FEDERATION WILL: Oppose, 4182: 3; suppress the, 3532: 5-7. Compared to lightning, 1430: 8; consensated will probably all receive, 3062: 5-10; consequences to those who recognize and reject, 1743: 8.

CONTAINS: New and old features, 4043: 5-10; solid and liquid refreshment, 5473: 2-4, 10.

Development of, 3821-3826; does it have in it something relaxing? 1924: 10-14; will probably receive, 2942: 10, 11; every saint will see, 388: 10; gives clear understanding of permission of evil, 1159.

HOW: A Baptist received, 5506: 1-8, 10-13; it clears the vision, 1159.

IN: India, Turkey, China, Hayti, South America and Africa, 1011: 1, 1987, takes hold of the heart, 1011: 2; to be able to proclaim, 1188: 4. Its effects upon us, 400: 8, 7; Major Whittle unable to see, 1952: 3, 4.

NOT: Fully seen at beginning of harvest, 4434: 3-10; seen by all the converted, 5134: 11-13. Only safeguard against, 2875: 12; reasonable, 2432, 2433; restores apostolic simplicity, 4338: 7; 4337: 1-4; servants of, to be persecuted, 2400: 13; spread of, 549: 1, 9; 1208: 8, 9; what to be established in, signifies, 1627: 8-10.

WILL: It is not preached first to the wicked, 1481: 9; opposed, 2847: 2. Will probably be received by all the elect, 2942: 8-11.

Presenting: Attend Babylon's prayer meetings and let your light shine (1894 suggestion), 1650: 17-19; 1708: 4-10; audience of, will be reduced to a few, 1973: 6, 7, 12-14; back it up with character, 1161: 5, 10; Brother Russell's advice in re, 1498: 10, 13-16; by writing letters, 1852: 15; chart-talks effective, 1650: 20; clearly and fully, 1123: 1-4, 9, 10; corroborating is the best way, 1650: 7-13; demon of Christians in, 5980: 1-5, 11-13.

DO IT: As an oracle of God, 1188: 6; by look, 1215: 2-8, 18, 17; forcefully, 1570: 5; gradually, 1037: 4; in lawful ways, 1133: 7-9, 13, 14; in the power of the holy spirit, 1917: 3-5; meekly, gently, logically, 1877: 18; 1787: 18; tactfully, 1557: 5, 10; 1570: 4; wisely, prayerfully, humbly and lovingly, 1578: 7; with respect, 1200: 4-6, 10, 11; without compromise, and without mixing it with human philosophies, 1558: 14, 16.

Do not present ideas when, 1188: 6; ignore yourselves in 1650: 7; various meetings of Babylon, 1708: 10; 1709; let your aim be to glorify God and bless your hearer, 1650: 7; Lord notes and blesses every effort of, 1441: 8, 9; mention present troubles merely as introduction to gospel, 1440: 8; orally, privately, printed page, sermon or word, and by consistent conduct, 1844: 11; printed gospel more effective than oral gospel; both together the best way, 1650: 8.

PROPER: Order in, 1539: 4; to proclaim truth from any pulpit, etc., 1426: 10.

Purpose of, conversion, 1123: 2; should begin at home, 1555: 1-6; 1882: 19; singing is one way of, 1935: 1.

SUGGESTIONS FOR: Service for those unable to colporteur, 1650: 4-10; 17-20; tract-distribution, 1650: 6; 70; Professors of Christ, 1461: 9; those who are thinking of revolution, 1677: 3.

Use right words at the right time in, 1439: 14, 15, 1440: 1-8; visit friends and neighbors for purpose of, 1650: 7-10; we should place ourselves in the way of the message, 1461: 1465: 4; why not accompanied by miracles now, 1742: 12, 13; with zeal, but without sarcasm, 1158: 1, 7; writing for newspapers, 1940: 15-17. Proclaimed by radicals, 28: 12; proclamation of, 141: 17; progress of the, in China, 2632, 2633; 2634: 1, 4, 61.

Progressive: 658: 4; 957: 4-6; creeds are not, 979: 7.

Proper: Effect of, upon Christians' conduct, 1298: 9-11; way of presenting, 2571: 5.

Prudence in receiving, 235: 4-8, 14-17.

Purpose of: Conversion to righteousness, 1123: 2; is sanctification, 2079: 4; not to satisfy curiosity, but to sanctify, 1530: 3-8, 9, 10.

Ransom: Is the key to every, 1452: 14-16; letter for the Jews, 215: 9-12; (casualty), 2432, 2433.

Received: After much searching (Letter), 5994: 23; and appreciated by Episcopal minister and wife, 5478, 5477.

BY: Baptist minister, 5477: 10-15; Baptist minister in Australia (Letter), 5695: 12-17; Catholic Archbishop, 2767: 10; Cherokee Indian, 798: 10; class of ten years, 2528: 1-4; class of twenty-four through Photo-Drama (Letter), 5744: 10, 15-18; clergyman, 888: 4-8; 3350: 10; 3425: 3-5; 3818: 10, 11; husband through prayers of wife, 3787: 9, 10; Jewish hearts in Australia, 5547: 4-14, 16-21; minister of East India, 3522: 6-9, 12, 13; paralytic who is able to rejoice (Letter), 5811: 1-7, 9-14; Presbyterian minister, 5235, 5236; sister in Tasmania (Letter), 5734: 14-17; sister in New Zealand (Letter), 5804: 4-10, 13. Swiss Baptist minister, 4905; trance medium, 3844: 5, 12-14.

In Ceylon prison, 5217: 8, 15; into good and honest hearts (Letter), 4480: 7, 14; 4481; 5797: 6-12.

THROUGH: Advertising, 2215: 3-11; reading, 5695: 10-12; 5696: 10; 6211: 3-9, 15; teachers in the church, 2224-2227.

Receiving: Letter and spirit of the, 2752: 9; truth in love of it, 2793: 3, 4.

Rejected: By clergy now as in Jesus' day, 2433: 5; with error by world, 726: 1-7, 9-12.

Rejoicing in the light of present, 4804, 4805; resisted by the demons (Letter), 5534: 10-12; respecting Babylon, how to preach the, 5478: 12-15; 5479: 1; rests on its merit, 919: 10.

Revealed: Through holy spirit, 68: 6; to those who continue in Jesus' word, 5507: 1-4.

Reward of discipleship, 3508: 2-8, 9-11; rewards of obedience to, 2058: 1-3, 10; rightly dividing word of, 4838: 7, 10-12; 5512: 3, 4, 9-11.

Safeguard against: Demons, 4976, 4977; 4978: 1-4; 4979: 1-4.

Sanctification: The truth about, 1531: 1-2; through Word of, 442: 10, 13; 494: 14, 15.

Sanctifying influence in two lives, 5171: 5-13; scattered through persecution, 2959: 4, 5; 2960: 1; second death possible without full knowledge of the, 12283: 15; 4907: 5-7; separation of error and, 818: 2, 3-10.

Service: As important as drinking in the, 5606: 12-14; of the, its fruitage, 795: 5-7, 13, 14.

Shall: Make you free, 1857: 3511: 2-5; 3572: 2-6; sweep away the refuge to us, 4446: 6.

Sharp: enough without sharp tongues, 2187: 1; sharper than any two-edged sword, 3511: 3-5.

Should: Afflict our lives vitally, 4968: 11-13.

BE: Dispensed as food to multitude, 3333: 9-11; expected now in all completeness, 1427: 10; lawfully preached by a Christian, 1133: 9; preached in season to others, 3124: 1; rightly divided, 5511, 5512; spoken in love, 746: 1-3; 2325: 8-12; witnessed to all classes, 2989: 3.

First be given to our own, 4118: 5-7; not to be and in love, 3275: 7-12. We investigate pamphlets purporting to be, 4194: 1-10.

Sickle of, 189: 6-13; sincerity, meaning of, to Christians, 3555: 3-5; smittings of sword of, 774: 3-5; sold or betrayed for a price, 3586: 13; speaking the word, 1461: 9; done, 1461: 9; spirit of, in home and in church, 4094: 11-16.

Spiritual: Hidden to all but spirit-begotten, 5580: 4, 8-12; revealed by holy spirit, 137: 18-20.

Studied by British soldiers (Letter), 5764: 7, 8; suffer from friends than from enemies, 5042: 13-20; suppressed by the clergy (1802), 2947: 12, 19; symbolized by bread, 38: 2-5; teaching the, 216: 6, 7, 14; tests our faith in Lord, 832: 3-6, 12; that servant to bring forth all the (Letter, and reply), 22: 2-9; 1461: 9; 4331: 12.

TO: Banish error of, 1727: 11-17. BE: Opposed by civil rulers, 3050: 9, 10; opposed by religious rulers of Christendom, 5872: 1, 2; preached without fear of man, 2357: 8, 9; proved by study, 5253: 10; spoken



**UNCTION:** Of the holy spirit reveals truths to church, 474:11, 12.

**UNDENOMINATIONAL:** Our organization is, 584:6-8.

**UNDEPRIESTS:** Bonnets of, a type, 2845:4; counted as members of high priest's body, 4019:12-17; The Christ, typified by Aaron and, 2846:4.

**UNDETERMINED:** One's better than overrating, 1487:2.

**UNDER-SHEPHERDS:** Clergy likened to unfaithful, 1577:4-11; must have the Master's spirit, 4158:4, 5; 4278:5, 6.

**UNDERSTANDING:** Consecrated have opened eyes and ears of, 3339:7, 8.

**US:** Bible now same, 1214:18; chronology, 2007:2; types, 2007:2; 1748:1. Pictured by cinnamon, 4098:2.

**UNFAITHFUL:** Taken away from the church, 3898:8, 9, 11.

**UNFAITHFULNESS:** Juda warns the Christians against, 6254:8, 9; 8255:1; leads to withdrawal of privileges, 2694:10; sin of, 3244:1.

**USE Faithfulness:** See Faithfulness.

**UNGODLY:** Alliances, result of, 2366; course of the, 2038:9; walk not in the counsel of the, 1383.

**UNHAPPINESS:** Caused by increasing iniquity, 408:14; 11:16.

**UNHOLY:** Men shall be, to last days, 2460:4.

**UNION:** Advocating compulsory Christian, 2003:10, 11; artificial tendency in Christendom; disintegration is natural, 1848:5, 9, 10; between Greek Catholics and Episcopalians promised, 4184:3, 7, 8; further progress toward, 3395:13, 14; 3898:1-3; label and slight-hour law fought by capital, 3803:1-6.

**UNION:** Baptist and Disciple churches, 1474:1-16; 4268:1, 2; church and state not one of love, but a question of time, place and expediency, 1605:7, 9-14.

**UNION:** For strength, 695:7-20; to Canada and U. S., 3348:14-23; 3444:14; of Babylon, 2710:7, 8; 2711:1.

**UNION:** Denominations looked for and applauded, 3372:7-12; labor for strength, 695:1-6; pastors in Boston, 4324:12-14; Romanism and Protestantism, 595:1-6; 813:3-6, 11, 12; world's interest manifested, 4018:1-6.

**UNION:** Political-Ecclesiastical, predicted, 992:13; proper and improper, 1208:3, 9; propriety of labor, 991:7, 13; salute should be as separate as possible from all earthly, 1285:1-3, 9-15; Scriptural, one of freedom, produced by sanctifying influence of truth, 1817:13; 1818:1; sectarian, vs. Christian, 1467; sought by Methodists and Presbyterians, 3381:42-48; world, evidence of growing, 4018:1-6.

**UNITARIANS:** Church Pedagogical, conflicting views of, 4108:5, 6, 9-11.

**UNITED:** State: Archbishop Ireland's "patriotic" words at Rome, 1784:3; United "free" (1889), 1084:1; Catholics control government of, 3017:1; Congress questions constitutionality of the Espionage Act, 6389:7; constitution of, copy donated to pope, 1050:8; 3390:1-3; constitutional rights, their denial predicted, 614:4, 8; crime a menace to the national life of the, 3343:1-9; criminals greater in number in, 4150:4, 9; 4151:1-4; danger of war with Great Britain in 1896, 1912:5; depicted as Nazareth by foreigners, 2418:2; 4159:1-6; forcing revolution upon Europe, 5554:6; efforts to make it Catholic, 2727:8-10; encouraged to neutrality during World War, 5768:15-24; endeavors to Christianize the, 2002:2255:6, 9; feeling a social crisis, 4159:1-6; forcing revolution upon Europe, 2938:1-8, 12; growth of the cities and evil effects thereof, 1820:9-20; highest type of earthly government, 2884:9; 2985:4; how God prepared it as a home for the harvest work, 1708:3, 11.

**UNITED:** IN: 1888, President's gift to pope, 1050:8; need of honest religion, 4017:8; 9; prophecy (Isaiah 5:26-30), 2327:13-18.

**UNITED:** Japanese view of religion in, 1699; land shadowed with, 3404:3405; may be affected mostly by second stage of time of trouble, 5854:2, 3, 8-10; military and naval nation, 4403:4-10; papal despotism in, disclosed by former priest, 1517; 1577:4-11; part in the divine arrangement, 2327:6-10; peace policy changed to preparedness, in 1916, 5952:1-3; perils to her government come from internal foes, 3328:9-15;

policy of neutrality changed in 1915; 5784:3-15; pope longs for union of church and state here, 1770:1-5; President Harrison petitioned for relief of Russian Jews, 1293:2; protected, yet preparing for war, 4795:12-15; spread of Socialism in the, 3125:9-12; to become involved in the Armageddon struggle, 5527:1; White House well guarded (1899), 1758:20, 21; without religion, says minister, 5449:5-10; and Spain over Cuba, war possible between, 2281:4, 5.

**UNITY:** Argument by a minister for Christian, 3388:1-14; Christian, 768.

**UNITY:** Christ, non-sectarian, 81:3; the church not always possible, 5229:12-16.

**UNITY:** Of Body of Christ, 81:1; 295:2-5; brethren exhorted to be maintained, 8015:24; Christ and the church, 30:3, 4, 5; 31:1-9; God and Christ, 51:17-19; Protestants and Catholics, a plea for, 3533:1-10; the spirit, how maintained, 3785:1-6.

**UNITY:** With Christ essential, 58:3; 3127:8-10.

**UNIVERSAL:** Redemption and universal salvation differentiated, 5925; 6387:3, 4, 8.

**UNIVERSALISM:** A bad misapprehension, 1107; based on Satan's original lie, 1643:8; contrary to Scripture, 3083, 3084; denies the ransom, 1181:1; 1222:6-12; 1452:16; 1453; doctrine of, 4055:5; erroneous views in re second death, 1449:9-18; four theories and four journals, 1453:3.

**UNIVERSALISM:** God the Author of sin, 1242-1228; Savior of all men, 1437; 1442, 1443. Was wrong conception of God's love, 1555:14; how Satan suggests it, and how to overcome it, 1427:11-14; human error, 1597:16; 1598:1, 2; 13; inconsistency of, 24:10; incorrect, unscriptural and misleading view, 1600:7-10, 21; irresponsible, weak, unjust, irrational, 1381:3, 4, 8, 9; misapprehension of, 107.

**UNIVERSALISM:** Not: Our view, 4148:1, 2; taught in Scriptures, 413:12.

**UNIVERSALISM:** One form of Satan's lie, 1217-1220; perversion of Scripture, 1443:1-14; present truth does not teach it, 1833:7, 7; 4553:1; Romans 8:6 examined, 1221-1224; texts of, examined, 1218-1220; two "pro-texts" examined, 1234:1-8, 12; 1235:1-5, 9-13; unscriptural, 381:10-12; 691:8; 890:12-20; 912:9-13-15.

**UNIVERSALISM:** Views in re: Adam's death, 1221:13; 14; 1222:1-3; second death, 1223:3, 4; 1442:3-10; 1443; 1449:8-16; 1453, 1454.

**UNIVERSALISM:** Reply to, 3410.

**UNIVERSALITY:** Of Chicago: Eliminates the Dogmology, 5987:9-20; record by Baptist minister, 4055:1-6; turned over to higher critics, 4144:19; 4145.

**UNJUST:** Let him be still, 477:1-6, 11-14; punishment of the, 1882:1-6, 15-17; will not be resurrected in the full sense of the word, 6322:10-13.

**UNJUST:** See Just.

**UNKNOWN:** God: Paul preached to the Athenians about the, 3138-3140.

**UNREST:** Caused by increasing intelligence, how, 1485:11-13; 5448:6-18.

**UNREST:** In: Europe and America leading on to revolution, 6026; Russia in 1902, 3023:5, 6, 10; 3024.

**UNREST:** Labor, in France serious, 4583:5-11, 15-17; prevailing spirit in Europe and America, 6207, 6208.

**UNREST:** Social: Cause and Effect of, 5061-5063; in Russia (1902), 3119:19; Throughout the world, 3263, 3264; world, preparing for time of trouble, 3263, 3264; and unbelief, spiritual, rampant, 3768:13-21.

**UNWISDOM:** Many moved in modern times, 324:6, 8; taking pleasure in, 2389:6, 7; truth not to be held in, 48:7; 491:8, 9.

**UNWISDOM:** IN: The church, how to deal with the, 3034:7-10; 3136:5.

**UNWISDOM:** SELFISHNESS: Love seeketh not her own, 2204:7; manifested by St. Paul for his brethren, 4892:1-3, 8; test of sincerity of our love, 1594:2.

**UNWISDOM:** "Double-minded man is," 1562:5, 10, 11.

**UNWISDOM:** IN: In last days, 2460:3.

**UNWISDOM:** UNFAITHFULNESS: Defined, 2722:3.

**UNWISDOM:** UNTIL: He comes, applies to harvest, 3652:16-25.

**UNWISDOM:** UNWISSE: Called to attain wisdom, 2262:10, 11; 2263:1-7.

**UNWISDOM:** UNWISSE: Social, foreseen by some, 2760.

**UNWISDOM:** UPLIFT: Moral: Not God's present plan, 2404:

1-8, 6; result of accepting Christ, 2320:2, 3.

**UNWISDOM:** UNWISSE: What it is to speak, 1875:5, 13.

**UNWISDOM:** UNWISSE: Due to oppression, 743:3-7; of labor, 594:9, 17.

**UNWISDOM:** UNWISSE: Killed through covetousness of David, 5881:3-5.

**UNWISDOM:** UNWISSE: And Thummim, nothing definite known about, 6042:10, 11.

**UNWISDOM:** UNWISSE: Who is not for, is against us, 70:13; if God be for, none can be against, 2375-3378.

**UNWISDOM:** UNWISSE: Archbishop, foresees time of trouble, 1275:6, 10.

**UNWISDOM:** UNWISSE: In interest, 1994:13-17.

**UNWISDOM:** UNWISSE: Destroyed for attempting to steady the ark of God, 3252, 3253; 4329:6-9; 5879:5, 8-11.

**UNWISDOM:** UNWISSE: Punished with leprosy for profanation of the Temple, 4786.

**VACANCIES:** In the race for crown may occur, 3168:13-16; 5169:1.

**VAIL:** First and second, what they typified, 154:3.

**VAIL:** Of Moses: Done away in Christ (3 Cor. 3:13), 4610:8-11; what it typified, 5299:3-6.

**VAIL:** Sending the Temple, a symbol, 2788:7, 1732:8; type of unbelief, 183:7; 8; upon heart of Jews, 153:8.

**VAIL:** Theology, what it is, 5140:4, 6.

**VAILS:** Of the Tabernacle, time measurements in, 6436:14-16.

**VAIN:** Danger of taking God's name in, 1327:1528; 1534:9, 17; receiving the grace of God in, 859:3, 4, 5; 2285:12-15; 2286:1-4, 14; singing irreverently is taking the Lord's name in, 5278:8.

**VALLEY:** Of dry bones, house of Israel declared as, 5503:7; type of place of safety, 286:16.

**VAN BURGH:** Brother W. E.: Letter from, 2575:1-5; tribute to Brother Russell by, 6006:2-8, 8-13.

**VAN BURGH:** See Rutherford.

**VAN BURGH:** Sister L. T., news of the brethren in bonds from, 6331:6-12.

**VANITY:** Creature made subject to, 780:8, 9; lifting up the soul to, 3114:9; one of the most dangerous foes, 4688:8; of vanities, like is vanity, 1532:4-10, 14-18; why the Lord shows us the, of earthly things, 1937:10, 11.

**VANITY:** And: Flattery, see Flattery; sentiment, Satan's method of attack, 6384:9-12.

**VARIETY:** In creation essential, 612:7.

**VASHNI:** Her course of disobedience unavailing, 4900:6-9.

**VATICAN:** Amount of gold in the, 3343:12, 13; Associated Press has a representative in the, 3381:6; claims credit for President Wilson's 14 points, 6411:1; consisting reported report of Phila to, 3686:1386; control subdued by France, 2388:14-17; favoring republican government in France and Italy, 2082:18-19; how the, is controlled, 3381:6; permits Italian Catholics to vote, and why, 3549:14-18; power of, advancing in political world, 3135:2-4; releases claim to temporal power, 3630:11-14. See Italy.

**VAUDEVILLE:** Baptists prepare for weekly, 4028:12, 13.

**VAUGHN:** Cardinal, views on world's unrest by, 2760:4-7.

**VEDAS:** Sacred book of Brahmins, 1183:6.

**VEGETABLES:** Contain all elements necessary to human life, 3630:9.

**VEGETARIANS:** Position of, unscriptural, 1855:15, 18.

**VEGETATION:** Pictures spiritual growth, 29:4.

**VENGEANCE:** Day of, 247:14-18; 287:7; duty of Christians to preach the, 6083:8-14; 6395:3, 4, 7-9; lightnings of the, 1815; nations reap their wild-olive crop in the, 1653:7, 16-18; 1854:8-10; preaching the, 241:13-16; present manifestation, 257:7; plainest note the day of, 5537:8; properly proclaimed, now, but not in Jesus' day, 3300:5, 7; 5537:8-12; signs of the, 707:3. See Time of Trouble; Day of Wrath; Day of the Lord.

**VENGEANCE:** Do not be sought, 5258, 5260.

**V. O. W. Degree:** what is signified by conferring the, 5940:20-23.

**QUESTIONS:** Answering objections to the, 5983:4-11; appreciated (Letter), 5948:3, 4; for pilgrims and others to answer, 5760.

**QUESTIONS:** List of the, 5983:2; origin and development of the, 6051; served as a blessing (Letter), 6076:2-9;

Society's object in creating the, 5941:1-3; 5982:12-14; 5983:1; 6086, 6087; and elections of elders, 6024:7.

**VESSEL:** Saul was a chosen, 550:6; 5824:5.

**VESSELS:** Christians should be emptied, 2969:9; how God always prepares his chosen, 1915:5-7, 13.

**V. OF:** Tabernacle typical, 5258, 5259; the Lord, be ye clean, that bear the, 6350, 6351; wrath and glory, 589:14.

**V. OF:** "Utto honor or dishonor", 1225:9-12.

**VESUVIUS:** Illustrates the world's condition, 1368:6, 7; 1369:1.

**VIA:** Dolores still to be seen at Jerusalem, 4171:6.

**VIALS:** Of wrath (1883 view), 498:3-5.

**VIRIFICATION:** Effect of, on structures, 3087:9.

**VICARS:** Apostles not in any sense, or substitutes for Christ, 1523:7-12; 1524:1-3.

**VICTORY:** See Lignior.

**VICTORY:** Death swallowed up in, 1219:308:4.

**VICTORY:** For: Israel in Samson's death, 5813:9, 10; The Christ, through death of humanity, 5495:9-14.

**VICTORY:** In overcoming dependence upon faith, 2372:7; lies in faith, 2354:8; may lead to pride, 4724:7; 4725:9, 10; means of a Christian's, 2312:10-16; of David through faith in God, 4216:1-6.

**VICTORY:** Over: Beast and Image, 2713:7; death, 308:4.

**VICTORY:** 2892:7; the greatest of all, 4228:1-3.

**VICTORY:** Through faith, 4040:6-10; who will gain the, 8437-8441.

**VIENNA:** Impressions of, in 1891 during Brother Russell's visit, 1875:9; persecution of Jews in (1899), 1898:12, 13; savage hatred of the Jews in (1898), 1918:10, 11.

**VIGILANCE:** Necessity of, in the Christian's battle, 1858; needed by Christians, 2468:2, 4, 6, 8, 10.

**VINDICTIVENESS:** No part in Christian's life, 2878:6, 7; punishment without, 2893:8.

**VINE:** Branches of: Broken off, engrafted, 793:8; burning of withered, 3548:3-5; church compared to, 2468; the pruned for fruitfulness, 4683:4-8.

**NATURAL AND:** Engrafted, 924:2; wild, 284:4.

**VINE:** True, are pruned, 2465:1-6; 2504:5, 5050; some cut off, 140:1, 3, 5, 6; who are true, 3548:4, 16; withered to be burned, 3548:4-5.

**VINE:** Dressers, Jewish leaders proven to be wicked, 5505; golden, in the Temple, basis of a parable, 3544:2; Jesus in the tree, 2464-2466; 3544:7-9; 3545:1, 2.

**VINE:** Earth: 2300:6; 2464:6; 2465:4; 10; 3544:4, 6; gathering of, third part of the harvest work, 8148:13; intoxication from Babylon, the, 2366:5, 6.

**VINE:** In: Jesus the Christ, Head and Body, 2373:1, 2; true and false, God's people pictured as, 2464:6; 5504, 5505.

**VINEGAR:** Given to Jesus on the cross, 2474:5; used to make meat tender, 5143:8-8, 15.

**VINEYARD:** House of Israel, 1795; Jewish nation pictured as God's, 4794, 4795; 5051:1-7.

**VINEYARD:** Of: Lord laid waste, 4257; Lord's parable the Jewish people, 2304; 4678:4-12; 5473, 5474.

**VINEYARD:** Various means of laboring in the, 4680:1-17.

**VIOLENCE:** Expected with church federation, 3405:6; kingdom of heaven suffers, 702:12-18; of present time due to giants in earth, 2844:3, 7, 8; to Paul at Jerusalem prophesied, 3182:2, 5.

**VIPERS:** Generation of, 521:19-21.

**VIRGIN:** Foresees the Golden Age, 1874:10.

**VIRGIN:** True church is chaste, 45:5.

**VIRGINIA:** Compared with New England, 1140:1-3.

**VIRTY:** Add to your faith, 4808:11-13; pope advises Catholics in the United States to be examples of (1895), 1789:13-16; power from Jesus for healing, 1140:1-3; 105:5-7; 3737:8-10; reward of, 5760.

**VIRTY:** Add to your faith, 4808:11-13; pope advises Catholics in the United States to be examples of (1895), 1789:13-16; power from Jesus for healing, 1140:1-3; 105:5-7; 3737:8-10; reward of, 5760.

**VIRTY:** Add to your faith, 4808:11-13; pope advises Catholics in the United States to be examples of (1895), 1789:13-16; power from Jesus for healing, 1140:1-3; 105:5-7; 3737:8-10; reward of, 5760.

**VIRTY:** Add to your faith, 4808:11-13; pope advises Catholics in the United States to be examples of (1895), 1789:13-16; power from Jesus for healing, 1140:1-3; 105:5-7; 3737:8-10; reward of, 5760.

**VIRTY:** Add to your faith, 4808:11-13; pope advises Catholics in the United States to be examples of (1895), 1789:13-16; power from Jesus for healing, 1140:1-3; 105:5-7; 3737:8-10; reward of, 5760.

**VIRTY:** Add to your faith, 4808:11-13; pope advises Catholics in the United States to be examples of (1895), 1789:13-16; power from Jesus for healing, 1140:1-3; 105:5-7; 3737:8-10; reward of, 5760.

**VIRTY:** Add to your faith, 4808:11-13; pope advises Catholics in the United States to be examples of (1895), 1789:13-16; power from Jesus for healing, 1140:1-3; 105:5-7; 3737:8-10; reward of, 5760.

**VIRTY:** Add to your faith, 4808:11-13; pope advises Catholics in the United States to be examples of (1895), 1789:13-16; power from Jesus for healing, 1140:1-3; 105:5-7; 3737:8-10; reward of, 5760.

dry bones, explained, 2505: 3-9; golden candlestick, explained, 2521, 2522; Isalab, explained, 2370, 2371, 4:787; Jesus' majesty, 559:3, 11, 12; kingdoms, Nebuchadnezzar's, 815; 3; 2976: 5-9; Moses on mount, 201:2; Telescope and microscope, 716, 717; 919; transfiguration of Jesus on the mount, 558: 6, 12; 755: 6, 1761; 2288, 2289; 2559: 3, 4, 9; 334: 3; 11; 3790: 10-13; 3793, 3794; 4649; 4, 5, 8, 9; 5121: 10-14; usage and meaning of word in New Testament, 4142: 8-10; will not tarry, wait for it, 5731: 12-15.

## VISIONS:

OF: Apostle Paul, purpose, 3190: 1-3; the dying have no significance, 3524: 10, 17.  
Seen by the apostles, 1525: 13-15; 1526: 1-4.  
And Dreams: Not now given, 814: 5; we are not to look for further revelations through, 129: 9, 10; 1528: 2; 3524: 16, 17.  
VISITATION: Israel, fleshly and nominal spiritual, knew not the time of, 1846, 1847.  
VISITING: Friends and neighbors and presenting the truth, 1650: 7-10.  
VOCATION: Need not interfere with avocation, 3266: 1-4; of the consecrated is heavenly, 3265: 2; and avocation defined, 3265: 2.

VOICE: "And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way", 1753; human, reproduction of, helps us to understand the resurrection, 5560: 12; John heard behind him a, 2826: 6; learning to know God's, 590: 2-7, 14-17.  
OF: The first sign explained, 4058: 3-8; Lord, Be still, 3414: 12, 13; people not the voice of God, 3555: 11, 12; second sign explained, 4059: 1-6; third sign explained, 4059: 7, 8; 4060: 1-3, 6; three signs, how they became understood, 4057: 15.  
TRUE SHEPHERD: 2672: 14-16; contrary to human word, 2257: 1; 4; heard by true sheep, 4158: 1-3.

VOICES: Declaring kingdom of the Lord, 2094: 1-6; from heaven, real or imaginary, our faith should not depend upon, 1624: 1.  
See Thunderings.

VOLCANO: Europe slumbering on the slopes of one, 977: 1-4, 10; 1368: 6, 7; 1369: 1.

VOLTAIRE: Cause of infidelity of, 3033: 8.

VOLUNTEERS: A call to, 2523: 3-5, 10, 11; encouraging letters from, 1154: 1, 4, 10, 11; 1513: 11, 12, 15, 20; 1803: 7, 8; encouragement for, 3448: 16, 17; new call for, 2585: 2; should not trespass on property, 2654: 2, 3; suggestion for, 3428: 6.

VOMIT: Mental spiritual Israel have tables of, 3455: 7, 8; 3963: 14, 4; 4288; of Babylon rejected once, accepted again (Letter), 5629, 5630.

VOTING: At class elections, only the consecrated who have been immersed have privilege of, 5794: 3.

By the Lord's People: Considered, 3668: 3, 4; proper if governments require it, 3953: 6.

For servants in classes, 5336, 5337.

In: Behalf of temperance proper for Lord's people, 4156: 1; church elections a duty, 5350: 3.

Is it proper for the saints? 1531: 3, 4, 14; not the privilege of, arguments for, 1563; 2037: 14-19; questions in re annual election, 6173: 14-19, 32-34; and war, attitude of consecrated upon, 2037: 14-19; 2052: 13-18; 2053: 1.

VOW: Advice regarding election of elders who have not taken the, 5794: 4, 5, 10, 11; answering objections to the, 5983: 12, 13; 5984: 1; arguments for and against taking the, 4348, 4349; assistant to heart purity, 4299: 2, 4; assists in abstaining from every form of evil, 4419: 9; 4420: 1; bitter spirit of opposition to, 4338: 5-8, 10-13.

Blessings of: Protection from the, 4226-4230; taking the (Letters), 4440, 4441.

Book-mark: 4351: 16-20; of celluloid free, 4960: 6; poem and book-mark form, 4383: 4, 14.

Brethren show adversary's spirit in opposing, 4265-4267; brought spiritual awakening, 4401: 13; cautions respecting our attitude toward the, 4524: 11; 14; danger of carelessness in keeping the, 5975: 11-14.

First: Depreciated, now appreciated, 5106: 11, 12; opposed and then em-

braced by a brother (Letter), C242: 13-15.

Now Brother Russell was led to prepare the, 4263, 4264; letters of appreciation and acceptance of the, 4202, 4220: 1-8, 15-21; 4237; 4261: 7-10, 16-18; 4274; 4339; 4361: 4391, 4392; 4491: 14-18; 4679: 6-9; 4751: 17-26; list of names of those who have discontinued, 4237: 1, 2; married men only have opposed the, 4238: 3-7, 11; names of those who have taken the, 4229: 11; Nazareth, what it was, 4087: 13; not for, increasing, 5382: 18.

Not: Greater than original covenant, 4484: 2, 3, 8; test of, follow suit, 4299: 12; 4524: 11; too stringent for the new creature, 4299: 10, 11.

Objections and answers thereto, 4211: 2-9, 15-23; 4228; 4263-4266; 5944: 4-9, 14-17; 6176: 10; objection by demons followed refusal to take the, 4311: 6-11.

OF: Jacob pictures view of saints, 2864: 5-8; Jephthah explained, 2874: 17-19; 2897: 7-9.

Opposed: And later appreciated in South Africa (Letter), 5667: 3-6; by brethren, 4265-4267; 4296, 4327.

Pictured by greaves on armor, 6175: 4, 5; possibly typified by ribbon of blue (Num, 15: 38-40), 5268: 1-13; prayer circle of, most wonderful in the world, 5728: 2; proposed and accepted, 4191, 4192.

Prophet: Against: Demonism, 4236: 10; 4227; falling away, 4304: 1, 10. Recovered from snare of adversary, 4490, 4491; recovery of a brother stumbled over the, 4670: 3-7; serious undertaking, 5855: 6-9.

Should be: Daily renewed, 4780: 2-5, 8; Lord, Be still, 3414: 12, 13; people not the voice of God, 3555: 11, 12; second sign explained, 4059: 1-6; third sign explained, 4059: 7, 8; 4060: 1-3, 6; three signs, how they became understood, 4057: 15.

TRUE SHEPHERD: 2672: 14-16; contrary to human word, 2257: 1; 4; heard by true sheep, 4158: 1-3.

VOICES: Declaring kingdom of the Lord, 2094: 1-6; from heaven, real or imaginary, our faith should not depend upon, 1624: 1.

VOLCANO: Europe slumbering on the slopes of one, 977: 1-4, 10; 1368: 6, 7; 1369: 1.

VOLTAIRE: Cause of infidelity of, 3033: 8.

VOLUNTEERS: A call to, 2523: 3-5, 10, 11; encouraging letters from, 1154: 1, 4, 10, 11; 1513: 11, 12, 15, 20; 1803: 7, 8; encouragement for, 3448: 16, 17; new call for, 2585: 2; should not trespass on property, 2654: 2, 3; suggestion for, 3428: 6.

VOMIT: Mental spiritual Israel have tables of, 3455: 7, 8; 3963: 14, 4; 4288; of Babylon rejected once, accepted again (Letter), 5629, 5630.

VOTING: At class elections, only the consecrated who have been immersed have privilege of, 5794: 3.

By the Lord's People: Considered, 3668: 3, 4; proper if governments require it, 3953: 6.

For servants in classes, 5336, 5337.

In: Behalf of temperance proper for Lord's people, 4156: 1; church elections a duty, 5350: 3.

Is it proper for the saints? 1531: 3, 4, 14; not the privilege of, arguments for, 1563; 2037: 14-19; questions in re annual election, 6173: 14-19, 32-34; and war, attitude of consecrated upon, 2037: 14-19; 2052: 13-18; 2053: 1.

VOW: Advice regarding election of elders who have not taken the, 5794: 4, 5, 10, 11; answering objections to the, 5983: 12, 13; 5984: 1; arguments for and against taking the, 4348, 4349; assistant to heart purity, 4299: 2, 4; assists in abstaining from every form of evil, 4419: 9; 4420: 1; bitter spirit of opposition to, 4338: 5-8, 10-13.

Blessings of: Protection from the, 4226-4230; taking the (Letters), 4440, 4441.

Book-mark: 4351: 16-20; of celluloid free, 4960: 6; poem and book-mark form, 4383: 4, 14.

Brethren show adversary's spirit in opposing, 4265-4267; brought spiritual awakening, 4401: 13; cautions respecting our attitude toward the, 4524: 11; 14; danger of carelessness in keeping the, 5975: 11-14.

First: Depreciated, now appreciated, 5106: 11, 12; opposed and then em-

braced by a brother (Letter), C242: 13-15.

Now Brother Russell was led to prepare the, 4263, 4264; letters of appreciation and acceptance of the, 4202, 4220: 1-8, 15-21; 4237; 4261: 7-10, 16-18; 4274; 4339; 4361: 4391, 4392; 4491: 14-18; 4679: 6-9; 4751: 17-26; list of names of those who have discontinued, 4237: 1, 2; married men only have opposed the, 4238: 3-7, 11; names of those who have taken the, 4229: 11; Nazareth, what it was, 4087: 13; not for, increasing, 5382: 18.

Not: Greater than original covenant, 4484: 2, 3, 8; test of, follow suit, 4299: 12; 4524: 11; too stringent for the new creature, 4299: 10, 11.

Objections and answers thereto, 4211: 2-9, 15-23; 4228; 4263-4266; 5944: 4-9, 14-17; 6176: 10; objection by demons followed refusal to take the, 4311: 6-11.

OF: Jacob pictures view of saints, 2864: 5-8; Jephthah explained, 2874: 17-19; 2897: 7-9.

Opposed: And later appreciated in South Africa (Letter), 5667: 3-6; by brethren, 4265-4267; 4296, 4327.

Pictured by greaves on armor, 6175: 4, 5; possibly typified by ribbon of blue (Num, 15: 38-40), 5268: 1-13; prayer circle of, most wonderful in the world, 5728: 2; proposed and accepted, 4191, 4192.

Prophet: Against: Demonism, 4236: 10; 4227; falling away, 4304: 1, 10. Recovered from snare of adversary, 4490, 4491; recovery of a brother stumbled over the, 4670: 3-7; serious undertaking, 5855: 6-9.

Should be: Daily renewed, 4780: 2-5, 8; Lord, Be still, 3414: 12, 13; people not the voice of God, 3555: 11, 12; second sign explained, 4059: 1-6; third sign explained, 4059: 7, 8; 4060: 1-3, 6; three signs, how they became understood, 4057: 15.

TRUE SHEPHERD: 2672: 14-16; contrary to human word, 2257: 1; 4; heard by true sheep, 4158: 1-3.

VOICES: Declaring kingdom of the Lord, 2094: 1-6; from heaven, real or imaginary, our faith should not depend upon, 1624: 1.

VOLCANO: Europe slumbering on the slopes of one, 977: 1-4, 10; 1368: 6, 7; 1369: 1.

VOLTAIRE: Cause of infidelity of, 3033: 8.

As Christ walked the proof of our conspi- 5446: 6, 7, 13, 14; 5447; by faith, why required now, 5243: 13-15; in the valley of death, 3269: 7.

WALL: God shall smite those who whited, 4486: 2, 3; 5952: 5-7; hand-writing on, 2496-2498.

Street: How religious faith affects, 3958: 1-6; press controlled by, 4772: 1-4.

WALLS: Of city broken down, uncontrolled character is like, 5488, 5489.

WALTON: Rev. Spencer, his views on Christianity, 3525: 4, 8.

WANDERINGS: OF: Israelites continued because of unbelief, 4046: 1-5.

WANT: The Lord is my shepherd, I shall not, 1745.

WANTONNESS: Let us not walk in, 4402: 2.

WAR: Among Christians nations a paradox, 5586: 13; 5587: 1-3, 10; 5588; Carnegie's views on, 2767: 13; as viewed by Bible Students, 5853: 4-9; attitude of Christians in time of, 3283: 8, 9; attributed to trade rivalry, 2867: 1; Austria's preparations in 1904 for, 3396: 16; awakening interest in the truth, 6074: 5, 6, 13, 14; Balkan, its underlying motive, 3242: 5-8.

Between: Britain, France and Russia over, China possible, 2234: 4, 5; Germany and England imminent (1910), 4539: 5, 6; United States and Spain, comments on, 2298: 1-11.

Can Christians compromise in respect to, 2345: 1, 2; causes of, between nations, 4441: 5-8; Christ drive gave Catholicism (why millions), during the, 6374: 1-3; Christendom's inconsistent attitude respecting, 5825.

Christians: Attitude of, respecting, 5716: 1, 5; 5755: 5, 6, 8-13; cannot compromise in respect to, 2345: 1, 2; duty of, if drafted, 1912: 9; 2332: 8, 9; 3149: 17; 6073, 6074; not subject to their rulers in respect to, 5760: 10.

Christ's servants opposed to fightings and (1895), 1757: 8; Churchianity encouraging the spirit of (1895), 1757: 7-13; clergy-bondage and divine right of kings responsible for, 5765; 6070: 11, 12; 6071: 1-4; imperfections for six volumes possible, during the, 6238: 9; 6359: 11-13; comments on European war clouds of 1894, 1619: 2, 3.

Debt of: Europe too large to comprehend, 6070: 8-10; World, can never be paid, 5658: 12-15.

Debts never to be paid, 5754: 10; decided opposition to wearing the uniform in time of war (Letter), 5789: 2-7; does God encourage it? 5314: 5-9.

Draft Law: Exemption, letters from Geo. Crowder regarding, 6110, 6111; quotations from the 1917 Selection, 6093, 6094; to affect all male citizens of the U. S., 6086: 4-8.

Effect of: False doctrine in time of, 3412.

UPON: All nations considered, 5798: 24-29; 5799; Great Britain in 1915, 5764: 9-12, 19-22; 5765: 1, 2; religion, 5601: 6, 7-13; religion and finance in 1915, 5658; Socialism and Prohibition, 5674: 16, 17; 5675: 1-3, 6, 7; two classes in Babylon, 5823.

Egyptian, of 1882, 37: 8, 9.

European: Foretold, 5775: 6-7; preparations for (1891), 3622: 1-6; 1354: 1356; 1377: 9-12; 1619: 2, 3; 1632: 4-7, 13, 14; 1805: 7, 8; 1960: 2-4; 3008: 18-22; 5784: 16-24.

Evolution: See: Military; Ex-president Harrison's views on the, 2308: 10-12; financial strain of preparations for (1894), 1632: 14; 1633: 1; forbidden by the Word of God, 6057: 3-8; foreseen in 1885, 720: 3; greed for gold the cause of, 1960: 10-12; hard on soldiers not to fight, 1762: 2, 9; has quickened men's mental faculties, 5601: 6-13; "He that bath no sword," let him sell his garment and buy one", 1988: 3, 7-9; how prominent men have viewed, 2767, 2768.

In: Balkan states, 3242: 5-8.

IN: EUROPE: Foretold, 898: 9; 899; signs of 394: 3.

Industrial, seen in the future by Dr. E. G. Hirsch, 3113: 9-17; inquiries to Brother Russell regarding drafting for, 5728: 10; international preparations for, 2783: 3, 7, 12, 13; invention of the perforated bullet, (1890), 1960: 5-9; Israel, race natural and nominal spiritual attempting to bring God into, 5626: 3-8; nations of the world being drawn into, 4411-4414; no longer a shock to Christendom, 5994: 1-4; not

proper to pray for victory in time of, 3393: 3, 7.

ON: Cannanites: No injustice from God, 5314: 5-13; why God approved the, 3085: 2-6; 3091: 2, 3.

Predicted between Germany and Great Britain, (1909), 523: 13-17; preparations in the United States, 4795: 12-15; probably will end in exhaustion, 5800: 1-5, 9-11; profiteering system, 4718: 7; proper attitude of Christians toward, 3393: 8, 9; revolution and anarchy, prophesied by Elijah, 3414: 6; rumblings of European, 3169: 4, 5; 4383: 18-20; 4408: 1-4; wars as martyrdom and heirs of heaven, 5601: 0-13; Spanish-American, views on the, 2298: 1-11.

Spirit: Combativeness misdirected cause a, 2614: 4; engendered by Boy Scout movement, 2641: 3; growing in Europe (1900), 2641: 1-5.

Symbolized in Scripture by wind, 2334: 6; threats of (1890), 1953: 6, 7, 14, 15; three forces co-operating to keep the nations at, 5935, 5936; traceable to kings and clergy, 6070: 11, 12; 6071: 1-6; truth brethren are conscientious about, 5659: 1-2; time waking the people to appreciation of Scripture Studies, 5575: 4-7, 12; wars of Jews typical, 7: 15.

Why: Christians should not participate in, 5928: 3-7, 9-11; countenanced by God in Old Testament, 4724: 9-11; 5125: 1, 2; permitted of God, their end near, 5760: 3-6.

Will: Lead to Millennium, thinks New York banker, 5783: 8, 9, 15-17; not cease until Christ's kingdom is set up, 2361: 5-9.

See Patriotism.

AN: FORESEEN: By a Congregational minister (1894), 1612: 3, 5, 8, 9, 11, 16; in 1891 by Count von Moltke, 1304: 5; in 1892, 1354: 1356; in 1896, 1912: 2, 3.

Attitude of: Christian toward, 5659: 1-5; Bible Students view of, 5852: 4-9; casualties up to March, 1915, 5716: 6-11; causes leading to and affecting the, 5516: 1-7, 10-12; 5526: 13-16; 5765; causing British and Canadians to lose their liberty, 5790: 13; 5791: 1-6; claims of Catholicism against Protestantism, during, 6375: 12-15; 6376: 1-4; part in, foretold in 1889, 1094: 10; comments on European war clouds of 1894, 1619: 2, 3; communist ventures to follow the, 899: 4; economy one of the beneficial lessons of the, 6102: 7; effects, 5673: 11, 12; ended, peace near, 5382: 5; first part of, 1894 (1894 view, 3296: 11).

Foreshadowed by the naval display at Kiel (1895), 1838; has proven name, Christendom, to be a misnomer, 5760: 1, 2, 7-9; increased colporteurs' opportunities, 5575: 4-7, 12; letters from England during the, 5789: 2-7; may wake up the foolish virgins, 5521: 1-3, 11; newspapers (1894), 1633: 1; outlook in 1915 on the, 5715, 5716; partisan spirit, bitterness, poverty the fruitage of the, 5754: 3-7, 9, 10; possibilities of foreseen in 1904, 3327; preparations in 1909 for, 4403: 1-11; prophecy fulfilled regarding close of the, 5760: 1-6; prominent New York claims to be Christ's kingdoms, 5853: 10-12; 5854; reasons for neutrality of U. S. in the, 5762, 5763; results of first year of, 5766: 1-14; revolution to follow the, 5567: 1; slaughter up to 1915 wrought by the, 5759: 6, 12; to wreck present civilization, 526: 7.

United States dragged into, by crafty Europeans, 5554: 6; will weaken the nations, 5567: 8.

World-wide, how it would aid in bringing anarchy, 3327: 10, 12.

And: Anarchy, predicted, 3619: 1-6; conquest of Christians, New York Tribune comments on, 2255: 1-6; German Militarism as viewed by German minister, 5853: 1; peace, views of Czar of Russia on, 2914, 2915; voting, Christian's attitude with respect to, 2052: 13-18; 2053: 1.

Conscientious Objectors; Military; Religion; Voting.

WARFARE: Between the Lamb and the beast, 6440: 5, 6; by means of electrical energy, 4720: 23; differences between modern and ancient, 3335: 17.



19; Instruments invented for, 2135; 7-15; Jewish and Christian, different, 2681; 17-19; modern weapons of, 4744; 25; 4745: 1-4, 10; new submarines and their effect upon, 3385: 2-6; of Christians against fallen nations, 3373: 1; Presbyterianism condemned because of, 2682: 2; why ordered by Jehovah for Jews, 2681: 17-19.

## SEE PEACE.

## WARNINGS:

Against: Fleeing of sheep appreciated (Letter), 6089: 17; 6090: 1, 2; partaking of other food than the Lord provides, 6098: 3, 4; turning away from the Lord, 1913: 9-11. All who do not love the truth will lose it, 1949: 6, 10, 11; as essential to Christians as comfort, 3331: 4-6.

Beware of: Taking the Lord's name in vain, 1528: 7-9; the spirit which despises the Lord's instruction, 1488: 10, 11; what? 1670: 7; 1671: 1-4, 8, 9. "Come out of her, my people," that we be not partakers of her sins", 1578: 1-13; fearful responsibility of an evil or flippant tongue, 1938: 2, 3; Lord's, to his disciples in re humility, 1987; "Mark them which cause divisions," and avoid their fellowship, 13: 7, 10; Moses' course in smiling the rock the second time, 1849: 10, 17; necessary words of, 1480: 5, 11. 01: Apostles against heretics, 552: 4, 7-10; King Saul's course, 1888: 4, 5, 10-13; Scriptures as important as promises, 6178: 7; trials and siftings, 5943: 3-8, 8-10.

Proper reserve between brethren and sisters imperative, 1580: 14-16; saints should not permit other themes than the gospel to engross their time, 1811: 8; "Take heed lest you be tempted by the stumblingblock to the weak", 1586: 9, 10; 1587: 3-16, 17; "the way of a fool is right in his own eyes", 1520: 18; those who do not practise Christ's spirit are in danger of losing the truth, 1591: 1.

## TECH.

CHURCH AGAINST: Control of mind by evil spirits, 4311; work of Bros. Johnson and Jolly, 6222, 6223. Protestants, 1137: 11; 1138: 7. "Use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh", 1580: 1-3, 14-17; we are not to look for further revelations through visions, dreams, etc., 1528: 2; when convinced of the truth, hold it fast, 1923: 10; wisdom's, against both capitalist and laborist conclusions, 1518: 1519; word of caution in re giving addresses of truth friends, 1851: 1, 10; "Ye cannot partake of the Lord's table and of the table of devils", 1899: 9-11; 1900.

WARS: Of David were defensive, 2015: 3, 4; to cease in Millennium, 269: 1; 4795, 4796; and rumors of war, 6005: 10, 14, 15; 3327: 2.

WARNINGS: Spanish, blessed by the pope, 2136: 6.

WASH: You, make you clean, Isaiah's contrasting, 3452: 9, 10; 3453: 1.

## WASHING:

Of: High priest, significance of, 245: 5; water through the Word, 2671: 5-7. WASHINGTON: George, noble Christian soldier—God's instrument, 1708: 3, 11. WASTE: Brings waste, 550: 1; Jesus taught us to avoid, 2435: 10; 2641: 10-12; 3333: 6.

WATCH: Care of Jehovah greater for spiritual Israel than for natural Israel, 5548.

For: Lord's return, how brethren are to, 2973: 4-9; ye know not the hour the Lord comes, 2302, 2303; 3869: 3, 6-8.

"My soul waiteth for the Lord more than they that, for the morning", 1730: 16; 1760: 1-10; to be accounted worthy, 565, 566.

Tower and Herald of Christ's Presence: About 10,000 copies and 15,000 readers (1891), 1280: 2; advertising would be proper even in, 5720: 16-18; always pleased to correct an error, 559: 4, 7, 17; 1497: 1; 2489: 1-3; 4045: 1, 2, 5; appreciated (Letters), 5401: 12-16; 6171-6173; articles appreciated (Letter), 5861: 23, 24; associate editor withdraws, 2077: 4; attacks errors, not persons, 559: 4, 7, 17.

ATTITUDE TOWARD: Heretics, 1798: 2-4; 9-11; the opposition, 1192: 9, 18.

BACK ISSUES OF: Exhausted, 298: 6, 7; requested, 6418: 4.

Brief history of, 1, 2; continuance (Letter), 6091: 5. Russell, 5988: 12; continued under Ed- of, provided for under will of Brother

CORRECTIONS: 1895: in respect to new covenant, 4478: 9-12; 4477: 1-4; of errors in, 2489: 1-9; regarding Brooklyn sister, 6382: 4.

Criticism of the, 4045: 1, 2; distributed at a loss, 824: 15; divinely provided help for cutting the food into edible portions, 1868: 1; doctrines of, remain unchanged, 4491, 4492.

EDITORIAL COMMITTEE: Acting in absence of real committee, 6388: 16; fallibility of, freely admitted, 6439: 9-11; first announcement of the, 6147: 11; named during imposition of Society's leaders, 6315: 1, 9; names of the new (Feb., 1919), 6388: 8; of 1917, September, named, 6147: 11; resignation of R. H. Hirsch requested, 6202: 15; resignations from the, 6017: 11-18; to continue its publication, 6021: 5.

EDITORIAL: Greetings to new readers, 918: 4; notices, various, 217: 2-7, 12-15; 298: 4, 5, 12, 13; 308: 11; 806: 6, 7; 906; 2769: 3.

Error sometimes creeps into, 4045: 1, 2, 5.

FIRST: Published in 1879, 3823: 15, 16; year, 110: 5, 6, 12, 13. For children (?) 1142: free to poor, 152: 2; 204: 12; 706: 17, 18; 4164: 1, 5; from center for, 1891, 1892, 1893 and 1894, 1277: 10, 1895, 1749.

GERMAN: Harvest circle succeeded the, 1431; need for a, 548: 1, 3; 808: 8; to be published, 2105: 11. Has ever admonished peace, 5061: 5-7; Hell-tower ready for wider distribution, 6031: 4; importance of, for the interested, 1172: 1-3.

IN: New dress, 425: 7; re publishing contributions to the, 1629: 3. Increased interest in, 522: 4-8; Is That Sent, 4478: 10-12; meaning of name, 3: 9; Memorial number, 5088: 11, 12, 23; missing copies needed before reprints could be made, 6424: 6.

MISSION: To little folk, 548: 4; and simple aim, 658: 1; 918, 919. Multiple number, 1580: 5; name changed from Zion's Watch Tower, 4301; former discusses men nor personal affairs, 1798: 4.

NOT: Infallible, 1536: 8-10; 4472: 1; money-making enterprise, 824: 15. Offered to Sunday school superintendents, 399.

ONLY: Channel for truth, 1171: 5; Journal of Lord's presence, 546: 7, 8, 13; organ declaring harvest message, 2432: 3.

Opposed to doctrine of Day Star, 397; 432: 1-6, 10-12; our new dress (1895 notice), 1750; personal criticism is foreign to policy of, 2837: 3.

POLICY: In re publishing contributed articles (1894), 1629: 3; and mission of, 1812: 5-8.

Proper method of giving change of address for subscription to, 8190: 5.

PUBLISHED: In Greek and Polish languages (Notice), 5744: 11-13, 25; under Editorial Committee, 5997; 6024: 5.

## PURPOSE OF:

READERS: Advised to retain copies of, 575: 7; should loan their copies, 928: 8-7; supplied with free cotton seed, 5382: 20, 52; 5649: 8; three hundred in England up to 1885, 785: 10-11.

Relative importance of Dawns and, 1737: 10, 11; replaced "The Last Trump", 3: 12-14; report for 1895, 1904.

REPRINTS: Dependent upon sufficient orders, 6424: 5; his heart's desire (Letter), 6424: 13; how orders are coming in for, 6430: 5; notice of, 6408: 2, 7; now on press, 6452: 1-4, 9-11.

Requests clippings of interest, 1871; 5822: 19; reserved for sacred purposes, 585: 9; size of first issue, 20: 5; some changes in 1928, 1339: 1, 2; 1341: 9; subscribers to, in England up to 1885, 785: 10.

SUBSCRIPTION: Price, 286: 1, 9, 10, 11; price changed, 239: 3, 9, 13-16; renewed, new method of acknowledging, 6190: 4.

Sunday School Lessons first appeared in 1892, 1351; test of teachings involved, 753: 17; That servant, 141: 12, 22; "This Journal and its Mission" first appeared in 1895, 1750.

TO BE PUBLISHED IN: Book form, 6408: 2, 7; German, 2105: 11; Swedish, 547: 4-6.

Views From: 324, 325; 334, 335; 356, 357; 367, 368; 3-8, 10-19; 414: 5, 6, 11-12; 423: 3, 6; 9-13; 438: 1-5, 11-14; 462: 2, 3.

10; 475: 512-514; respecting resolution, 6207, 6208; respecting the year 1914, 5373.

Volume V of, begun, 512: 9; who are entitled to it free, 908: 4, 5.

WHY: Doctrine is chief theme of the, 829; published monthly, 140: 12-15; ZION'S Charter granted to, 707: 5; 8th published in 1879, 3823: 15, 18; first year of, 110: 5, 6, 12, 13; incorporated in 1884, 616: 11; legal incorporation of, 671: 6-8.

Tower Bible and Tract Society: Accomplishes more financially than any other, 4751: 12, 13; activities increased or diminished according to funds of, 5682: 4-6.

ANNUAL: Election, the need for (1919), 6388: 6-10, 20, 21; meeting of shareholders (1918), 6201-6202; meeting of shareholders announced (1919), 6366: 12; meeting of shareholders, report (1919), 6378, 6379; notice of, 6161: 6; reports of the, for (1881), 290, 291; 313: 3-6, 13-18; (1886 to 1891), 6023: 5, 6, 13-17; (1886 to 1892), 1350; (1889), 1460; (1892), 1480; (1893), 1599; (1894), 1745; (1895), 1899; (1896), 1890; 2077, 2078; (1897), 2234, 2234; (1898), 2402-2404; (1899), 4530, 4535; (1900), 2740-2743; (1901), 2921-2922; (1902), 3119-3122; (1903), 3287, 3289; (1904), 3470-3474; (1905), 3680; (1906), 3906-3909; (1907), 4103-4106; (1908), 4293-4295; (1909), 4530, 4535; (1910), 4726-4728; (1911), 4934-4936; (1912), 5144-5146; (1913), 5365-5367; (1914), 5591-5594; (1915), 5813-5815; (1916), 6021-6023; (1917), 6181-6187; (1918), 6387; reports of the Foreign Branches for (1881), 293: 2; (1882), 3098, 3099; Australian Branch (1905), 3714, 3715; (1906), 3919, 3920; (1907), 3999, 4000; Great Britain (1906), 4119-4121; (1908), 4314-4316; (1909), 4530-4535; (1910), 4737-4740; German Branch (1910), 4745-11-13; (1912), 5144-5146; 5174-5177; (1913), 5365-5367; 5397-5399; (1914), 5591-5594; 5618-5620; (1915), 5813-5815; 5626, 5627; (1916), 5944: 10, 11; 5945: 1, 2, 7; 6021-6023; 6066-6068; Scandinavian Branch (1st quarter of 1917), 6202: 3, 11; (1917), 6185-6187; South Africa (1916, 1917), 6195; (1918), 6387.

Articles of incorporation of the, 6162: 1-12; auditor's report of books of the, (1917), 6184: 4-14.

AUSTRALIAN BRANCH: Opened in 1902, 3235: 6; supplied with volume 7; 6206: 3.

Auxiliary organizations and work of the, 5153, 5156.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF: Had not been legally elected from 1883 to 1917, 6182: 3-7; new and old members (1917), 6184: 8, 9; why Society's president filled vacancies in, 6202: 9.

BRANCH OFFICE ESTABLISHED: At Winnipeg, 6190: 2-7; 6202: 2, 3, 9; in Great Britain (1900), 2578.

Branches of, various names explained, 5808: 7, 17.

BRITISH BRANCH: Announcement, 2632: 4; established (1900), 2578: 6-8, 13-15; news from the, 6202: 9; report of conditions in the, 5914: 10, 11; 5945: 1, 2, 7.

Brother departed from teachings of the, 4473: 6, 7, 18.

CHARTER OF THE Analyzed, 6163: 1-9; granted, 707: 5; purpose of obtaining a, 705: 1, 2.

CONTRIBUTIONS TO THE: (1895), 1870: 3-5; advice to the duty-bound respecting, 1334: 13-16; by Good Hopes, criticism answered, 1378: 3-5; cause in seed money through mails when making, 2421: 3, 6; greatly increased in (1917), 6150: 2; never solicited, 5730: 12; one hundred acres added to Brother Russell, 1810: 3-5; suggested method of, 1908: 9, 14, 15; to Lord's work, one means of service, 5927: 9-11; to Photo-Drama work not to be despised, 5513, 13-15.

Convention reports not published by the, 6146: 20; 6147: 1; 6452: 5, 13.

CO-OPERATION: Why the, not the spirit of Babylon, 5720: 19, 20; 5730: 1-13; and loyalty, promised

over the hier of Brother Russell, 6009: 6-8, 11. Corporation of the (1917), 6182: 13-22; could not be a part of Babylon, 5730: 1-13; debts cancelled, 6184: 19-21; demons oppose publications of the, 4351: 11-15.

LIST OF OFFICERS: After Brother Russell's death, 6033, 6034; at Mountain Lake Park Convention, 4889: 14; at Pittsburgh (1917 Notice), 6024: 6, 12; at Pittsburgh (1918 Notice), 6184: 1; debate on holding (1919), 6366: 6-10, 20, 21.

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE: Appointed by directors after death of Brother Russell, 6201: 2; careful of interests of Watch Tower, 6314: 8, 9; dissolved after election of Society's president, 6061: 4.

FINANCIAL SUPPORT: Anticipated by Brother Russell to carry on work, 5602: 8-13; of harvest work is voluntary, 2482: 14-17.

Force at headquarters in 1896 numbered twelve, 2078: 8; Foreign Branches, at dresses of, 6281: 11, 12; freight and mail traffic cause delay in work of, 6217: 6.

"GOOD HOPES": Criticism answered, 1378: 5; for, 899 proposed, 2410; (1905), 3669; (1908), 4102; (1909), 4284; (1915), 5600; (1919), 6372.

See Contributions; Donations. HEADQUARTERS REMOVED TO: Brooklyn, 4: 12; Pittsburgh, 6332: 2, 3; 6349: 63-64, 2.

Hopes to publish exposition of minor prophecies, 4452: 5, 6, 12, 13; how it differs from denominations, 3704: 17; 3705: 1, 2, 8, 9; incorporation of, 6162: 1-12; international, 244: 1-7; introduced, 1895: 1; recalled (1895), 1847; law requiring direction to be chosen annually, a wise one, 6163: 9.

LEGAL: Board never elected from 1883 to July 1917, 6183: 3-7; incorporation of Zion's Watch Tower, 671: 6-8.

Letters of confidence in the after Brother Russell's death, 6017-6021; London activities of, not interrupted by the war (Letter), 6101, 6102; loyalty to and co-operation with, promised over the hier of Brother Russell, 6009: 3-8, 11; members to continue use of name, I. B. S. A., 6088: 9; name changed to, 2077: 1; neither sect nor denomination, 3746: 1, 2, 7, 8.

NOT: A religious, but a business association, 1887: 7-9, 14; a sectarian name, 314: 1-7; engaged enterprises outside the gospel, 555: 1, 2, 11, 12; financially interested in the Mens Film Company, 6228: 1-4.

OFFICE: Address changed, 909: 9; receives 50, 100 letters daily (1887), 906: 7; removed to Albany, 608: 7; work act on efficiency basis, 6077: 15.

OFFICIALS OF: Appellate Court reverses conviction of, 6443: 13-15; reason for imprisonment of, 6410: 2-6; under arrest and indicted by Government, 6270: 2-7, 10, 11.

Opponents urged to co-operate with, 6232: 10; policy of, in re credits, 413: 14-18; proof that the great company is not running the, 6211-6215; proper attitude toward all publications of, 1629: 1, 2; 1638: 3, 4, 12.

PROPERTY OF THE: All free from encumbrances, 6184: 19, 20; exempted by law from taxation, 6044: 11, 22; 6045.

Publications: To be put under hands, 3390: 3; purpose of formation of, 1338; purposes of its organization, 1720: 4, 5; receives tribute from Mercantile and Financial Times, 6227: 28-28; referendum vote on annual election in 1916, 6185: 1-5; shareholders of the, who they are, 6183: 10-13; sold Photo Drama to Mens Film Co. outright, 6041: 1-6, 12-15; solicitors for, are frauds, 4756: 1, 2, 11; some tested during imprisonment of brethren as to faith in, 6349, 6350; source of the funds, 1172; status of the, as viewed by commercial paper, 6227: 28-28; still being supervised by the Lord, 6349, 6350.

SEE VOTE: Of annual election suggested and carried out, 6164: 12-17; 6165: 1-6, 9-14; report preceding annual election (1918), 6185: 1-5.

TRACT FUND: Donations, 449: 9; 426: 3, 6, 10, 11; 708: 1-7, 10-15; 818: 1, 2, 7.

- Various names and branches of, explained, 5808; 7-17; voting shares, 705; 1-2; what constitutes membership in, 3680; 4-5.
- WHY:** Formed, 1338; some withdraw from the, 6439; 11, 12.
- WORK:** At home and abroad (1895), 1395; begun in Great Britain, 291; 2; for the blind, 5042; 1-4.
- And Pray:** 4984; 1-2; especially at Memorial service, 3760; 7-13; lest eye temptation, 3178, 3179; 5312; 6-8, 10-12; why Christians need to, 2775; 5, 4.
- WATCHMEN:** Alone are aware of the Day Dawn, 5256, 5257; faithful and false, 2693; will know of Lord's return, 2972; 2-4.
- WATCHFULNESS:** Essential to victory in temptation, 5331; 1-4; 5332; 1-8; for answers to prayer fruitful of good, 5480, 5481; required because of wily foes, 609; 1-2; taught by Jesus in parable, 2303; 4.
- What:** I say unto you I say unto all, 1796; it implies to Christians, 2692; 2.
- See Prayer; Sobriety.**
- WATCHING:** And praying to avoid temptation, 5201; 15-17; 5202; 1-8.
- WATCHMEN:** 13; 20; 21; 22; 23; 24; 25; 26; 27; 28; 29; 30; 31; 32; 33; 34; 35; 36; 37; 38; 39; 40; 41; 42; 43; 44; 45; 46; 47; 48; 49; 50; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 63; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 71; 72; 73; 74; 75; 76; 77; 78; 79; 80; 81; 82; 83; 84; 85; 86; 87; 88; 89; 90; 91; 92; 93; 94; 95; 96; 97; 98; 99; 100; 101; 102; 103; 104; 105; 106; 107; 108; 109; 110; 111; 112; 113; 114; 115; 116; 117; 118; 119; 120; 121; 122; 123; 124; 125; 126; 127; 128; 129; 130; 131; 132; 133; 134; 135; 136; 137; 138; 139; 140; 141; 142; 143; 144; 145; 146; 147; 148; 149; 150; 151; 152; 153; 154; 155; 156; 157; 158; 159; 160; 161; 162; 163; 164; 165; 166; 167; 168; 169; 170; 171; 172; 173; 174; 175; 176; 177; 178; 179; 180; 181; 182; 183; 184; 185; 186; 187; 188; 189; 190; 191; 192; 193; 194; 195; 196; 197; 198; 199; 200; 201; 202; 203; 204; 205; 206; 207; 208; 209; 210; 211; 212; 213; 214; 215; 216; 217; 218; 219; 220; 221; 222; 223; 224; 225; 226; 227; 228; 229; 230; 231; 232; 233; 234; 235; 236; 237; 238; 239; 240; 241; 242; 243; 244; 245; 246; 247; 248; 249; 250; 251; 252; 253; 254; 255; 256; 257; 258; 259; 260; 261; 262; 263; 264; 265; 266; 267; 268; 269; 270; 271; 272; 273; 274; 275; 276; 277; 278; 279; 280; 281; 282; 283; 284; 285; 286; 287; 288; 289; 290; 291; 292; 293; 294; 295; 296; 297; 298; 299; 300; 301; 302; 303; 304; 305; 306; 307; 308; 309; 310; 311; 312; 313; 314; 315; 316; 317; 318; 319; 320; 321; 322; 323; 324; 325; 326; 327; 328; 329; 330; 331; 332; 333; 334; 335; 336; 337; 338; 339; 340; 341; 342; 343; 344; 345; 346; 347; 348; 349; 350; 351; 352; 353; 354; 355; 356; 357; 358; 359; 360; 361; 362; 363; 364; 365; 366; 367; 368; 369; 370; 371; 372; 373; 374; 375; 376; 377; 378; 379; 380; 381; 382; 383; 384; 385; 386; 387; 388; 389; 390; 391; 392; 393; 394; 395; 396; 397; 398; 399; 400; 401; 402; 403; 404; 405; 406; 407; 408; 409; 410; 411; 412; 413; 414; 415; 416; 417; 418; 419; 420; 421; 422; 423; 424; 425; 426; 427; 428; 429; 430; 431; 432; 433; 434; 435; 436; 437; 438; 439; 440; 441; 442; 443; 444; 445; 446; 447; 448; 449; 450; 451; 452; 453; 454; 455; 456; 457; 458; 459; 460; 461; 462; 463; 464; 465; 466; 467; 468; 469; 470; 471; 472; 473; 474; 475; 476; 477; 478; 479; 480; 481; 482; 483; 484; 485; 486; 487; 488; 489; 490; 491; 492; 493; 494; 495; 496; 497; 498; 499; 500; 501; 502; 503; 504; 505; 506; 507; 508; 509; 510; 511; 512; 513; 514; 515; 516; 517; 518; 519; 520; 521; 522; 523; 524; 525; 526; 527; 528; 529; 530; 531; 532; 533; 534; 535; 536; 537; 538; 539; 540; 541; 542; 543; 544; 545; 546; 547; 548; 549; 550; 551; 552; 553; 554; 555; 556; 557; 558; 559; 560; 561; 562; 563; 564; 565; 566; 567; 568; 569; 570; 571; 572; 573; 574; 575; 576; 577; 578; 579; 580; 581; 582; 583; 584; 585; 586; 587; 588; 589; 590; 591; 592; 593; 594; 595; 596; 597; 598; 599; 600; 601; 602; 603; 604; 605; 606; 607; 608; 609; 610; 611; 612; 613; 614; 615; 616; 617; 618; 619; 620; 621; 622; 623; 624; 625; 626; 627; 628; 629; 630; 631; 632; 633; 634; 635; 636; 637; 638; 639; 640; 641; 642; 643; 644; 645; 646; 647; 648; 649; 650; 651; 652; 653; 654; 655; 656; 657; 658; 659; 660; 661; 662; 663; 664; 665; 666; 667; 668; 669; 670; 671; 672; 673; 674; 675; 676; 677; 678; 679; 680; 681; 682; 683; 684; 685; 686; 687; 688; 689; 690; 691; 692; 693; 694; 695; 696; 697; 698; 699; 700; 701; 702; 703; 704; 705; 706; 707; 708; 709; 710; 711; 712; 713; 714; 715; 716; 717; 718; 719; 720; 721; 722; 723; 724; 725; 726; 727; 728; 729; 730; 731; 732; 733; 734; 735; 736; 737; 738; 739; 740; 741; 742; 743; 744; 745; 746; 747; 748; 749; 750; 751; 752; 753; 754; 755; 756; 757; 758; 759; 760; 761; 762; 763; 764; 765; 766; 767; 768; 769; 770; 771; 772; 773; 774; 775; 776; 777; 778; 779; 780; 781; 782; 783; 784; 785; 786; 787; 788; 789; 790; 791; 792; 793; 794; 795; 796; 797; 798; 799; 800; 801; 802; 803; 804; 805; 806; 807; 808; 809; 810; 811; 812; 813; 814; 815; 816; 817; 818; 819; 820; 821; 822; 823; 824; 825; 826; 827; 828; 829; 830; 831; 832; 833; 834; 835; 836; 837; 838; 839; 840; 841; 842; 843; 844; 845; 846; 847; 848; 849; 850; 851; 852; 853; 854; 855; 856; 857; 858; 859; 860; 861; 862; 863; 864; 865; 866; 867; 868; 869; 870; 871; 872; 873; 874; 875; 876; 877; 878; 879; 880; 881; 882; 883; 884; 885; 886; 887; 888; 889; 890; 891; 892; 893; 894; 895; 896; 897; 898; 899; 900; 901; 902; 903; 904; 905; 906; 907; 908; 909; 910; 911; 912; 913; 914; 915; 916; 917; 918; 919; 920; 921; 922; 923; 924; 925; 926; 927; 928; 929; 930; 931; 932; 933; 934; 935; 936; 937; 938; 939; 940; 941; 942; 943; 944; 945; 946; 947; 948; 949; 950; 951; 952; 953; 954; 955; 956; 957; 958; 959; 960; 961; 962; 963; 964; 965; 966; 967; 968; 969; 970; 971; 972; 973; 974; 975; 976; 977; 978; 979; 980; 981; 982; 983; 984; 985; 986; 987; 988; 989; 990; 991; 992; 993; 994; 995; 996; 997; 998; 999; 1000.
- WATER:** Bodily washed with pure, 2021; 7, 8, 11, 12, 1023.
- Born of:** 196; 8, 9, 8, 9; 2422; 9; 2572; 8, 9; 3600; 12, 13; and of the spirit, 4124; 7-9.
- Gift of God, 3496; 2; holy, modern use of, a relic of domineering, 1990; 9, 10; 1991; 4; Jesus gives living, 2423; 9-11; 4496; 2, 5-9; miracle of, turned to wine, 1605; 2418, 2419; 3485; 4, 5, 8-11; 5271; 18, 19; natural and symbolic virtue of, 117; 7-12.**
- Of:** Life, to flow to mankind, 2424; 9, 10; 3490; 9-11; truth, lapped like a dog or taken like an ox, which? 5006; 12-14.
- Turned to blood, explained, 4059; 7, 8; 4060; 1-3, 6; what it symbolizes, 117; 8, 7-12; 499; 1-3; 564; 3; 2574; 10, 11; word of God, 165, 3, 10; works in Jerusalem, 2898; 1, 2.**
- WATER-POTS:** Filled with water apertures, 3104; 1-3; 3485; 2-5.
- WATERS:** Beneath the earth, 1813; 1-5; bitter, picture bitter experiences of church, 5278; 8, 9, 14-17; brackish, healed by Moses, antitypical significance of, 4010; 4, 7, 8; healed by Elisha, 558; 7; Jesus the fountain of living, 3509; 15-19; 3510; 2-4.
- WAVES:** Tidal, see Calamities.
- Wax:** "And thine saying, 'This is the,' 1753.
- Narrow:** Gate of, in faith, 1771; 3, 6. Of: Christians rugged but blessed, 3159; 3; faith and consecration, 1953; 6-10.
- Why narrow and difficult to find, 1771; 3-6; will never become wider, but will become more blessed, 1751; 5, 6. That seemeth right, there is a, 2038; 3-6, 9-13; 2274; 4; truth and life, Jesus in the, 4458, 2454.**
- WAYSIDE:** Hearts comparable to seed that falls by, 3704; 4-6.
- WEAK:** Assist those who are, 549; 10, 11; consideration for, 974; 8-11; inability of, 1734; 10; for them also, 1734; 8-11; love considers, 1684; 3-6; 6380; 3-5, 7, 8; "through thy knowledge shall the brother perish?" 1586; 9, 10; 1587; 1-3, 16, 17; "We that are strong ought to bear the infirmities of the," 1737; 14; 4297; 4, 928; when I am, then am I strong, 5550; 8-10, 14.
- WEAKNESS:** Of Jesus due to sacrifice, not infirmity, 4138; 1-4; already made perfect in, 4433; 9, 10.
- WEAKNESSES:** How to strive against, 1295; 3, 4; 1296.
- Of:** Apostles recorded by themselves, 2778; 3; brethren, how to treat the, 4378; 8-10; 4767; 2, 10, 11; 6290; 4-7; Christians charged to cause of Christ, 2321; 11; flesh are not weaknesses of new creature, 5947; 7.
- Patience to be limited in dealing with our, 5650; 8, 9; and thus of Jesus' progenitors revealed, 3115; 1.**
- WEALTH:** Cause of unrel, 2885; 9-12; character more valuable in time of trouble than, 6108; 7-10; ill-gotten, to be restored, 2730, 2731; needed less than, piety, 4231; 16; 4232; 1.
- Not To Be:** Selfishly hoarded, 2685; 10, 11; 2686; sought by consecrated, 4567; 1-4.
- Use of Christendom's sin is the craving for, 4257; 4; remedy suggested for, 1244; 5, 6; suggested law to remedy excess, 1424; 2-8, 10; use and abuse of, 1045; 1-5, 11-14; what true, means, 1028; 11.**
- And:** Pleasure, modern idols, 5351; 7, 10; 5352; property, in re acquiring, 2805; 2-5.
- See Religion.**
- WEALTHY:** Special work coming upon, 2904; 8; unlabeled view of, 1243; 12, 13; 1244; 1-3.
- WEAPON:** None formed against saints shall prosper, 3050; 16, 17; 3051; 1; truth a, 128; 9-12.
- WEAPONS:** For saints not carnal, 82; 4, 6; 2779; 7-11; 3274; 5, 6; 4235; 7, 8; of warfare growing more terrible, 4745; 1-4, 10.
- WEARIED:** Through failure to consider Jesus, 3313.
- WEARINESS:** Danger to Christian soldiers of, 6064; 4-7; in the Christian journey, as they fight the spirit, 6064; 4, 7-11.
- WEBER:** Henry, passed beyond the veil (1904), 3314; 1-3, 10, 11.
- WEDDINGS:** Approved by Jesus, 2418; 6.
- WEDDS:** Killed by electricity (1898), 1648; 10; and morns that hinder the progress, 5899; 4-7.
- WEEKS:** Seventy: Determined upon Israel, (Daniel 9:25) explained, 2811; 11, 12; 4504; 3-5, 11, 12; 5163; 2, 9; 6139; 1042; 1; parallels in the gospel age, 3575; 3-11; 3579.
- WEEP:** For yourselves and your children, 2874; 4; that they, as if they did not, 901; 10; and howl, rich will, 592; 8; 5039; 2045.
- WEIGHT:** Lay aside every, 406; 8-12; 5313; 3-8; of Jesus' cross very great, 5221.
- WELCOME:** For the King of kings soon to spread, 6398; 2-4.
- WELL:** 1. Jacob's: Jesus and the woman at, 2574; 4-9; woman in Jesus' day, 3495; 9.
- WELL-DOING:** Be not weary in, 645; 4, 7, 13-15; 2073; 9, 10.
- WESLEY:** John: An Episcopalian until death, 985; 12; Methodist depart from faith of, 2451; 11; noble servant of God, 1958; 5, 10, 11.
- ON:** Doctrine of the trinity, 714, 715; dress, 620; 6-8, 10-12.
- WISDOM:** OF: ON: Future probation, 4017; 15; holiness, 2022; 15; 2023; 1-4, 13-15.
- WEST:** "Many from east and," 1095.
- WEST POINT:** Catholic chapel at, 2168; 4; Catholics deeded church at, 2177; 17-19.
- WHEAT:** Jonah's recovery from, typical, 92; 7.
- WHEAT:** Church to be sifted as, 3760; 9-11; except a core of, dis, 729; 3539; 15; 3540; 1; may be gathered at end of gentile times, 5761; 3.
- Miracle:** Described, 4205; 27, 4206; 1-3; discovery of, and the Government report thereon, 4152; 12-20; 4153; 4250; 1-6; orders abundant, 4866; 7; restitution sign, 4688; 3, 4, 7; 4689; 3; took prize at World's Fair (Letter), 5648; 5-8, 14; was for sale to Watch Tower readers, 4844; 2.
- New Russian method of planting, 4431; 13, 14; sowing of, pictures reason, how? 1258; work of church is to sow the seed, 18; 18-20; and chaff separate, 6; 1-3.**
- WHIRLWIND:** Descriptive of one phase of time of trouble, 5469; 21; 5470; 1, 2; of Elijah's experience a picture of trouble, 4757; 8-12; 5772; 15, 16; 5773; 1; 5774; 9; 5775; 10; raising up from coasts of the earth, 4750; 7-11.
- WHITE:** Elder, in debate with Brother Russell, 4115; 1-3, 7, 8; 4118, 4119; 4134; 4137; 1-4, 8-12; 4145; 4249; 8-10, 17.
- WHITNER:** I go ye cannot come, 606; 17-21.
- WHITSUNDAY:** Sermons and prayers for church federation (1895), 1824; 9-11; 1831; 15-17.
- WHITTY:** Blat, unable to see present truth, 1913; 3, 4.
- WHOLE:** Need not a physician, 2260; will thou be made, 3501; 9-12.
- WICKED:** Best for them to remain in darkness now, 1949; 11; compelled to forsake his ways in Millennium, 3597; 8, 9; God has no pleasure in death of, 904; 5, 6; how to guard against being led away by error of, 3215; 2-6; ignored by Jehovah during past ages, 5083; 14, 15; justified for a reward, 3894; 1; punishment of, 605; 16, 17; 1882; 1-6, 15-17; Scriptural proofs of destruction for, 3083, 3084; 5667; 1-2; Sodomit, and Scriptural, 7134; walk not in the counsel of the, 3813; 2697; 8; 2698; 1-5; what is the error of the, 2218; 10.
- Why:** The truth is not preached first to the, 1461; 9; they are permitted to prosper now, 1562; 3, 6-8.
- See Righteous.**
- WICKEDNESS:** God not his author, 1268-1271; 1299; 8-12; how God works, 4623; 6, 7.
- WIDOW:** Rewarded by Elijah for generosity and faith, 3400; 7, 8; 4731; 9-11.
- WIDOWHOOD:** Of children one of India's evils, 1608; 9; 1612; 10; 1613; 1-3.
- WIDOWS:** Have washed the salutes' feet, 2293; 10-13, 19.
- WIFE:** Believing, sanctifies unbelieving husband, 2981; 1-3, 6; church, "the bride, the Lamb's," 1388-1389; consecrated, her duty to her husband, 2474; 1-7.
- Wife and:** And, in the divine order, 1464; 9-13; head of the, 765; 6-10; 1548; 8, 12.
- If in the truth, should present it first to her husband, 1555; 1, 5, 8; in the resurrection, 2461; 3, 4.**
- Lot's:** Pillar of salt miracle, 2858; 2; "Remember," 1860; type of unfaithful Christians, 5948; 5-7, 11-13; 5949; 1-3.
- Of:** Abraham, how she was his sister and niece, 2934; 2-3; Cain, his sister, 5042; 1; several husbands, her status in resurrection, 5079; 13-15.
- See Abraham, Wives of.**
- To share equally with husband, 2016; 1, 6; what constitutes desertion of the, 1554; 11; 1555; 6; whose shall she be in the resurrection, 2461; 3, 4; 3462; woman as a, 1552; 5-13; 1553.**
- See Husband.**
- WILCOX:** Byron, letter of loyalty to Brother Russell from, 4488; 7, 16; 4489; 1-3.
- WILDERNESS:** Being prepared in blossom to the new, 5262; 5263; Jesus' field of spirit into, 2568; 1; made to rejoice through Burbank's efforts, 5262, 5263; temptations of Jesus, 680, 681; 2243, 2244; wanderings of Jesus, God's purpose in the, 3297; 2; 3297; 2; spirit into the, 2243; 2; 3297; 2; 4; and Canaan condition for spiritual Israel explained, 5732; 1, 2, 9.
- WILL:** All but idols have power of, 1175; 5; ascertaining God's, 2411; 12; 2412; 1-3; hearting to Satan's approach, 5890; 9; can be a force against evil, 4236; 3, 6; control of, by God the first step in ruling the spirit, 3629; 9, 10; controls the desire, 4291; 5, 6; crucifying ours and accepting God's, 962; 15, 16.
- Danger of:** Strong, 2411; 10-12; submitting the, 5473; 3-7.
- Death of human, of saints, 293; 16; defined, 6352; 12; demon obsession the result of submitting the, 5473; 3-7; determining factor in self-control, 5488; 12-14; 5489; 1, 7; director of our destiny, 4838; 4, 8, 9; free the crowning glory of perfection, 1266; 5-9; God does not coerce the, 1175; 5-10; 5251; 12, 13; 6329; 8, 9; God-given defense against Satan's power, 3772; 5; 5896; 7, 8; God's statement of his good pleasure and, 1781; 6-35; 1782; 1-2; heart purity, a determining factor in the, 5247; 1-2; how deception aids free, 1234; 9, 11.**
- Woman:** Dies first, body later, 5103; 9-10; of Jesus the, 5215; 10; to protect the dead, 6294; 15; 6295; 1; sacrificed for the divine will, 6352; 3-5; what constitutes, 5438; 3-9, 12, 15.
- Importance of having a, 4517; 1.**
- Lords:** Discerned by prayer and fasting, 3005; 8; 3006; 1; how to ascertain the, 4468; 3-5.
- Must always be perfect toward the Lord, 3203; 3.**
- New:** Blessed in proportion to death of flesh, 5221; 8-10; count with the mind of flesh, 6294; 9-14; constitutes the new creature, 6352; 6-9; contrasted with will of the flesh, 4730; develops, 6294; 12-14.
- Of:** Christ, church consecrated to, 2845; 6; Jesus, as strong, 961; 3; with the mind of flesh, 6294; 9-14.
- NEW CREATURE:** And old body opposed, 3913; 6, 7; must be firm and resolute, 3914; 1-4, 6-9; must control and transform the mind, 5482; 10-17; 5653; 1-4, 8-11.
- The spirit, contrasted with will of the flesh, 4730.**
- Our one means of defense, 4789, 4790.**
- Power:** For good or evil, 4812; 5, 6; of the, 3095; 1-6.
- Represented by the heart, 1703; 4; result of combination of, 1703; 4; faculties, 5158; 4-8, 11-13; righteous, the**
- beginning of a righteous character, 6294; 7; should be submitted to God alone, 568; 4, 5; 3238; 12; 3273; 5; 3980; 1, 2; 4458; 8-11; 4789; 13; 4790; 1; 4975; 10-13; 5473; 3-7, 12-14; 568; 13; 5686; 1-5.**
- Strong:** Does not imply abstinence, 5653; 9; or weak needs Jesus to control it, 4517; 2-5.
- Surrender of, must be joyful, voluntary surrender, 3236; 12; 3237; 1-3; texts showing God's, 3273; 6-18, 22-28; shown to be controlled by 2890; 8; weakened, the way opened for demons, 3772; 5, 6.**
- What:** Comprises the human, 4774; 12-14; constitutes the, 5438, 5439.
- And:** Do his good pleasure, God worketh in you to, 5303; 5304; mind differentiated, 4628; 2; testament of Brother Russell, 5999; 6000; 1, 2, 11-14.
- See Conscience.**
- WILLARD:** Francis E., false views respecting the Millennium by, 2313, 2314.
- WILLFULNESS:** Forgiveness in proportion to, 1694; 1-2; prevents full consecration, 4092; 9-11; Saul's end exemplified of the same, 3240; 7, 8.
- WILLIAMS:** Bishop of the, "Sino of the Church," 5799, 5799.
- WILLIAMSON:** A. E., pilgrimage of, in England, 4000; 17; 4033; 6; F. W., pilgrimage of, in England, 4169; 11; 4177; 6.
- WILLING:** Illustration of being, 999; 9; left the truth to the, 3501; 9-11.
- Will:** Spirit goes and come as the, 2573; 2; symbolic of war, 2334; 6.
- WINDS:** Loosing: Of and closing of the door simultaneously, 6230; 10, 11; the four, 4880; 8-11, 12.
- Was:** estimated for forty years, 5715; 7; rebuked by Jesus, the sea calmed, 5058; 5, 6, 10, 11.
- WINE:** Christendom drunken, but not with, 588, 589; 2904; 8-9; fermented, regulating the use of, 509; 14, 15; 3105; 9-13; fruit of the spirit, starting point, 3879; 9; 3880; 1-3; in the kingdom, drinking anew the, 3365; 1; is a mocker, strong drink is raging, 1444; 1631; 3270, 3271; 4031; 9-11; Jesus changed water into, 1695; 2418; 5-7, 11; 2419; 1, 8, 9; 3164; 1-3; 3448; 4, 5, 8-11; 5271; 10; wine to be used at Memorial, 509; 17, 12-16; King Lemuel's wisdom on strong drink is contrary to true wisdom, 1521; 8; Memorial, significance of, 346; 1-5; 840; 10-14; 1101; 8, 9; 2772.
- Babylon, whole world intoxicated with, 1444; 4, 5; 5633; 1-3; Christendom, all nations drunken with, 4287, 4288; excess, false doctrine, vs. holy spirit, 2968;**



separate from the, 150: 13-16; 811: 11-14.

Churches are things of this, 987: 7; church's position in the, 362: 14-16; controls its preachers, 310: 6-9; 18; creation of, accepted by faith, 438: 2-5; defined, 160: 4; 97: 2; 208: 4-6; end of, as viewed by Bishop Nicholson, 1004: 6; evidence of end of, 98: 2, 3; 879: 1-5; four Greek words translated, 3620: 14; gaining the, losing immortal life, 3790: 8-10; growing better or worse? 869: 15-17; 402: 4, 5; 469: 6-15; hate you, ye know it, hated me before it hated you, if the, 567: 1; 567: 1, 7; hates the true church, 212: 8.

HOW: Faith overcomes the, 1718; judged, 343: 5-9; to keep our robes unsullied from the, 627: 11-15.

In arms, 394: 7, 8, 13; 395: 1-4, 10-13; judges us according to the flesh, 3247: 4; judgment of, 517: 5-12, 18-21.

LOVE NOT THE: 4785, 4786; 5138, 5139; vs. God so loved the, 1955.

Populated by sons of, 1884: 2, 3; purified once, again corrupted by Satan, 5810-5912; separated in spirit from the, 100: 1; 508: 14-34; 811: 11-14; 3552: 7-9; sins of, how expiated, 6283: 6-8, 23.

SPIRIT OF: How to keep free from it, 1489: 6, 7, 12; 1490: 11-14; vs. spirit of Christ, 1956: 1-3, 7-9.

Supervision of, by Jehovah, 5304: 13; 5405: 1-11; 5710: 8, 7, 9-11; temptations from the, 2769: 6; 3718: 31-39; 1, 2.

TO BE BLESSED THROUGH: Abraham, 3321: 2-6, 8-12; Abraham's seed, 3938: 1, 2, 5-7; Israel, 4454: 6-7.

Turned upside down by apostles, 2183: 10; 4408: 8-10; turning back to, 3371: 3, 4, 9-11; unworthy of the ancient worthies, 4388: 7, 8; what doth it profit a man to gain the, 2288: 4; 3790: 8-10; who are of the, 811: 10-12; will charge us weakness to cause Christ, 2321: 11.

Flesh and Devil:

FOES OF: Righteousness, 2309: 7-10; 2310: 1, 2; 5127: 2-7; the new creation, 2378: 3-8; 2769: 5-7.

Was Eudei, Millions Now Living Will Never Die; subject announced, 8180: 14.

Kingdoms of this: Destroyed, 87: 1; 307: 18-23; falsely called the kingdom of God, 720: 13.

HOW: Arrayed against the Lord, 1385: 2-7; overthrown, 26: 5.

Not the kingdom, 1080: 1-4; 861: 2-7; prophetic views of, 815: 2-8; removed in trouble, 288: 17, 18.

Night of: Faint glimmers of light during, 6300: 3, 4; six thousand years long, 5768, 5769.

Of Manifold: Afflictions on, intended to bless, 5493: 10-14; Alexander Campbell's calculations on the increase of population of the, 1713.

ALL: Are bond-slaves of sin or righteousness, 3512: 8-11; measurably insane, 1080: 1-4; man to be saved, how? 1265: 2, 9; mentally unbalanced and morally deformed, 1737: 7, 8; not born free and equal, 1162: 3-12.

Altirements of, lead away from the Lord, 2257: 7-9; also to be recipients of God's mercy, 102: 7, 8.

AT: Beginning of Millennium still Adam's children, 5428: 9-15; least 100 years trial for each individual, in Millennium, 1261: 10-13; 1772: 1-10.

Awake completion of church for his redemption, 4961: 9-15; begotten during Millennium? (1893 view), 1412: 8; Bible will constitute their text book during the Millennium, 1528: 4.

BLOTTING OUT OF SIN: 4659: 4; how it differs from the church's, 2195: 4-6.

Book of Life for church and, 381: 13, 14; brotherhood describes our relationship to, 3929: 8, 9.

BROUGHT INTO THE: Church, 4268: 14; church, 2091: 0, 7, 11-14.

Cannot understand the church, 150: 13-15; certain to despise true Christians, 5737: 11, 12; 5738: 1; changes necessary in the physical and moral, 358: 4-6.

CHRIST: Is the hope of the, 5360, 5361; Jesus to be the Everlasting Father of, 1006: 4-9; 1515: 11-15; 5623: 11; the only means of escape from condemnation, 2059: 4, 5, 8-12.

Christendom catering to the, 110.

CHRISTIANS: Are examples to the, 756: 4, 12; should deal generously with, 5206: 1-7, 12.

CHRIST: Merit imputed to church before restoration of, 5660, 5661; return, its effect upon the, 5917: 3, 4.

CHURCH: A holy nation, separate from the, 5461: 1-3; alone escapes condemnation upon, 5224; despised by the, 455: 15, 16; is sacrificed for, 150: 3-7, 11; not to be mother in full sense to the, 916: 13; to be the mother of the, 25: 4, 11.

Church's trial to precede that of, 2733: 8-11.

CONDEMNED: In Adam, 688: 13, 12; to death, not torment, 5083: 17-19.

Condition of eternal life for, -love, 1026: 8-8; contempt of, will disappear, 5167: 1-4; cost of Christianizing the, 3312: 9-16, 9-12; consciousness in the, 2340: 2-4; deliverance of the church and, 616: 4, 5; depth of depravity of, shown by Christ's crucifixion, 1963, 1964; "desire of all nations", 1091-1094; distinction between church and, 3315: 1-4; downward path chosen by majority of, 2073: 12; dream of Golden Age by, come, 1092: 1, 2; evangelization of, vs. conversion of, 1073: 10; everlasting salvation of (?), 1218, 1219; Farrar on Christianizing the, 934: 2, 4; held in parable is, 97: 8; forced into sin by Jehovah? 1718: 18-25; forcing vs. drawing during Millennium, 1057.

GOD: Not now trying to convert, 5: 12; overrules all of earth's affairs, 1561: 5-11; permits sin, but is not its author, 1777: 4-15; 1778-1782; so loved the, 102: 7-9; 405: 7-13; the Servant of, 1437: 14-42.

GOD'S: Love and ours for, pity-love, 1250: 5; 1251: 1-3; pleasure toward the, 1781: 33-35; 1782: 1, 2; special privileges not now for, 1560: 5-10; 1561: 10; will for the, 1273: 29-28.

HAVE: Never had a perfect government, 1091: 8; not the privilege of prayer, 5692: 4-11; some measure of love, 1325: 8, 9, 13; they not heard? Yes verily, how, 1969-1971.

His lightnings righteousness the, 1913; how of, errors of teaching in, 481: 7-9, 15, 16; 482.

HOW: Blindly struggling toward Millennium, 1245: 2, 3; it escapes condemnation, 688: 1-4, 10-13; it will be saved, 3523: 1-5, 10, 11; kept in subjection by aristocracy and clergy, 1605: 7, 9-11; made "vessels unto honor or dishonor", 1223: 9-12; set free from bondage, 1081; to be converted, 5: 4.

"I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh", 13: 12-15; 412: 1-3; ignorant of Lord's presence, his brethren know, 2198: 9; 3355: 4-7.

IN: Darkness, light for the future, 4987, 4988; 5718, 5719; 1893, like a mighty battle-field, 1489: 6, 7.

IN MILLENNIUM: To be dealt with collectively, 5240: 12; will become Israelites, 4902: 10.

Is now dead, 2435: 1; judgment of, 268: 3-7; justification of, to come by works, 5770: 6-10; knows not of Lord's presence, 264: 6; 793: 6; light of Jesus and the church constitute the, 6174: 7-13.

MADE: Unhappy by intelligence, how, 1485: 11-13; up of two classes of, unbelievers, 4902: 6, 8.

Man's hope for the Golden Age, 1226: 1; measurably insane, 1413; millions now living will never die, 1669: 14; 1884: 4; misery and hope of, 670: 1, 8; 1091: 8; moral and educational conditions in Germany and elsewhere (1895), 1870: 9-12; needs encouragement of the gospel message, 5213, 5214.

NO: Assurance that the sheep will outnumber the goats, 1984: 9, 10; hope for its conversion to Christianity in the, 5014, 5015.

None will have liberty until the Millennium, 1737: 14, 15; 1738: 1, 2.

NOT: Given New Testament commands, 147: 1; in covenant relationship to God, 4013: 6; in danger of second death during gospel age, 1869: 4-6; how to be converted to Christianity, 5014, 5015; offered salvation now, 558: 6; to be converted, missionaries informed, 3732; yet purchased by Jesus, 4998, 4999.

Only one-fourth have even heard of Christ, 3475: 4; pictured by natural

Israel, 17: 2, 8; present character of, will affect Millennial trial, 1449: 4; principle of, -selfishness, 1189: 2, 3; probable manner of resurrection of, 1529: 3-10; purport of, -the Millenium, 1489-1471; rare died in Adam, 1150; remedy for chaos in the, 6433: 9-12; responsibility of, proportionate to light and opportunity to obtain light, 1986: 1, 5; rest of the dead lived not, 1105: 1118.

RESTITUTION OF: Actual, 193: 8-13; not instantaneous, why, 1280: 5, 6, 15; 1261: 1-13.

RESURRECTION OF: By judgments, 1853: 3-12; 1854: 1-8; naturalness, 47: 11-14; restoration to human perfection, 1510: 4, 10, 11; 1511: 6-9; to be gradual, 4989: 11-16; vs. church's, 1106.

Reward of, vs. that of church, 1100; sanctification of, 442: 14-16; Scriptures often apply to, 1183: 2; sleeps in Jesus, in what sense, 4633: 1, 2; "shall not sleep", 3279: 14; 3280: 17; still under condemnation, 3507: 9, 17; those that shall awake "to shame and everlasting contempt", 1055: 2, 3.

TO: Become eventually sons of God, 5593: 8-12; come to accurate knowledge of Christ, 3279: 14; 3280: 17; eagerly blessings, 2374: 7; have different salvation, 5597: 4-8; have no part in dinking Christ's cup, 5678: 1; have part in eating flesh of Jesus, 611: 10, 13, 14; 5342, 5343; receive eternal life gradually, 4760: 11-13; receive perfect life, 5418: 4, 10; remain under condemnation until they accept Christ, 2059: 4, 5, 8-12; see the light of Jesus soon, 5352: 12-14.

TO BE: Blessed through the church, 128: 1-3; brought into captivity to Christ, 5068, 5069; converted in Millennium, 2112: 6-8; enlightened as to Jesus, 3475: 3-9; given new hearts in Millennium, 516: 5, 11.

15: Judged by The Christ, 409: 13; judged by works, 2304: 2-4; liberated from death, 816: 4-8, 11-13; released from bondage, 1081; released from bondage of corruption, 816: 11-13; renewed along restitution line, 5836: 4-8; restored to covenant relationship with God, 5163: 16; 5164; sought and saved by Jesus, 604: 4-6.

Total number, since creation, 1669: 9-13, 21-23; trial of, vs. trial of church, 1100; trouble upon, 112: 8; 12-14; typified by Job, 1507: 12; under Satan's control, 5378: 7-13; warfare of new creation also for the, 2310: 3-9; we should "pray for all men", why? 1233: 3-5; what have they lost? 1264; "Whosoever a man speaketh that shall he also reap", 1653-1655.

WHEN: Restored will have everlasting life, but not immortality, 1879: 12, 13; sins of, will be cancelled, 3105: 3, 8.

WIT: Church is hated by the, 2128: 3; tested at end of Millennium, 1056: 10.

WILL: Be converted only in Millennium, 4: 2-4, 10-19; 5: 3, 4; 1851: 2-7; be drawn by Christ, 1056: 4, 1226, 1227; how before and confers, 3469: 6, 7; not be sons of God but of Christ, 1006: 4-9; 1007: 11; not be under law covenant, 1732: 20, 21; 1733: 1; receive eternal life, 3387: 4-7.

"Worthy of resurrection", 116: 1107.

On Fire, Bible Students' Monthly ready for distribution, 6043: 3, 4, 14, 15; Peace, see Peace.

"That now is": How Satan is prince of, 1684-1686; to be destroyed by symbolic fire, 5181: 3-5, 13-18.

"That Was": God's dealings with, 5: 14; unsuccessful reign of the angels, 1877.

"To Come": Includes many ages, 22: 2; not a "spirit world", 10: 11.

And:

AGE: Greek derivatives, 248: 9; Scriptural meaning of, 206: 4-8.

Church, Jesus shows distinction between the, 327: 10-12; 3914: 5; 3915: 1. See Heavens; Mankind; Millennium; Worlds.

WORLDS: Congress of Religions, see Religious.

WORLDLINESS: Brought into the church, 3403: 1-7.

Creeping into: Church, 2484: 6-12; 4233: 17-23; 5213: 9-13; Methodism, 3924: 6-9.

Danger of, to Christians, 566: 11; Ecclesiasticalism drowned in, 3351: 1-3; endorsed by Christian Endeavor, 2195: 7-18; due to the holy spirit, 5139: 8; in the church attacked by Moody, 2107: 1; increased by church revivals, 832: 1.

Of: Christendom, 375: 9, 10; modern churches, 2561.

WORLDLY-MINDEDNESS: Associated with true church, 2446; how it creeps in on new creation, 3107: 9.

WORLDS: Future, to receive benefit of earth's experience with sin, 5576: 12. Three: 10: 3-9, 11, 12; Scriptural mention of, 5: 8; subdivisions, 210: 5, 6, 8; 211: 4, 7.

WORM: Sixth not, 698: 1-4.

WORMWOOD: Calvinism bitter as, 2632: 2.

WORRY: In Christians due to lack of faith, 5509: 2-4, 8-10; 6100: 8-10; unbecoming to Christians, 534: 5-10; and fretting defined, 6275: 10.

WORTHIP: Disappointments of false, 2541: 7-11; distinction between prayer and, 530: 2; 5692: 1-9; 5833: 8; example of time, 1215: 2-8, 16; given wherever heart is centered, 6336: 2, 3; God only shall thou, 2244: 6-9; image, type and antitype, 2494-2496; in spirit the order of the new dispensation, 210: 2; manner of, dependent upon circumstances, 2251: 6, 10, 11.

Of: Anged by John forbidden, 581: 18-20; 3372: 6, 10; fellow-messengers forbidden, 2079: 5-8; 2080; 3970: 9, 10; God, Israel's failure the result of, neglecting the, 3468: 1, 2, 7, 8; Jehovah restored to Israelites under Ezekiel, 4812, 4813; Jesus while in flesh, why it was proper, 2337: 5-7; nominal Christendom defined, 5955: 6-10.

THE LORD: In the home, 4052: 4-8; must be in spirit and truth, 3803: 12; 5321: 3-5, 9-12.

Virgin Mary, origin of, 339: 5; virgins and saints condemned by Catholic Bible, 3046: 16.

Paul and Barnabas refused, 2150: 9; 2151: 1; proper decorum in our places of, 5186, 5187.

True: And false, 533: 7, 9; in what it consists, 2071: 8, 9.

And prayer and supplication, definitions of, 5480: 1-5.

See Prayer.

WORTHINESS: Attracted by schemes, 3499: 2-4, 6.

WORTHIPPING: Of church's servants dangerous, 497: 7; toward the east a relic of dom worship, 1990: 10.

WORTHY: Inquire ye for the (Matthew 10: 11); 936: 8; of life, none of mankind are, 1265.

To: Obtain resurrection, 1107; open the scale, 3103: 3-5.

WRATH: Day of, in gospel harvest, 115: 17; 116: 1-10; 409: 3-11; 592: 2, 3; 622: 12-17.

See: God: Due to close of grapple times, 5632: 9-10; evidences of, 787: 5, 6; on unbelievers, 606: 7; will abide on some, 1179: 5-7.

Love, 1248: 5; men shall praise God, 1270: 9; 1271: 1, 2; 1779: 11, 12; 5061: 1, 2, 8, 9.

Soft answer turneth away, 2225: 8-12; 6358: 2-4, 11, 12.

To: Come: Flew from, 500: 18, 24-25; 501: 1; what it means, 2564: 1.

Vessels of (Rom. 9: 23), 2433: 10, 11; we should be slow to, 78: 57.

See Auger.

WRISTING: Scriptures, 4433-4436.

WRIGHT: Wm. M.: Forsakes Babylon, 996: 12, 13; passed beyond the veil, 3763: 3, 4; plans for Babylon (Letter and comment), 983, 984.

WRITE: Brother Russell's commission to, 1475: 9.

WRITING: Ancient, difficulty in translating, 3500: 1.

In re: And circulating literature of one's own, 1640: 12; for newspapers, 1840: 15-17.

Letter, an excellent way of service, 1242: 1-6; policy of the Watch Tower in re publishing contributed articles (1894), 1629: 3; will be unnecessary when man is perfected, 1717: 7-11.

WRONG: Should be suffered rather than expose a brother to world, 3266: 5.

See Evils.

WYCLIFFE: As a reformer, 3373-3379.

X-RAY: Discovers by Prof. Röntgen, Wurzburg University, Germany (1896),

# ERRATA

## TEXT CORRECTIONS

- R1996:3 Line 12 ..... Replace repeated line "culties and under severe temptations and trials," with "came acquainted with the circumstances and conditions of court life; and his subsequent seven years in exile among other nations acquainted him with their characteristics, and were doubtless of service to him later in knowing how to deal with them. In his exile there gathered around him a company of discontented people, mostly victims of Saul's oppression. Among these were a number of prominent men of the nation, and these were of service to him later."
- R2138..... [Upper 2/3 of page; columns are transposed]
- R2325:T Line 1 ..... Replace "contract" with "contrast" between "and the" and "between the church"
- R2415:1 Line 8 ..... Replace "sins" with "sons" between "and his" and "and whom"
- R2514:10 to end of article ..... Move this whole block of text starting with "The day-time I spent looking..." and ending with "...Yours in the Lord, JESSE HEMERY,-England" to right after the last line of the article entitled "AN INTERESTING LETTER" on R2515
- R2554:6 Line 13 ..... Replace "not" with "now" between "who will" and "gradually"
- R2650:2 Line 7 ..... Replace "which may impede and weary us are amenable to his control" with "which he received through touching the Lord's hand. If the" between "help," and "miracle"
- R2887:4 Line 1 ..... Replace "great" with "trust" between "Such a" and "and "confidence"
- R2918:5 Line 10 ..... Insert "were within that door were trusting in the blood, were" between "all who" and "under its"
- R3051:T Line 3..... Insert "attempt to assail us as new creatures, but fail of this and" between "tongues" and "merely"
- R3067:6 Line 16 ..... Replace "nothing" with "noting" between "Master," and "their zeal"
- R3224:9 Line 1 ..... Replace entire line "Saul's next severe trial was in connection with the Amalek-" with "Second, it is quite true of the Amalekites, as it was true of"
- R3329:18 Line 4 ..... Replace entire line "world, even as I am not of this world," says our Master, Jesus." with "wrote respecting the Lord's people, likening them to a "chaste"
- R3511:10 Line 12 ..... Replace "is" with "his" between "servants," and "followers"
- R3685:7 Line 10 ..... Insert "if" between "proposed to give us" and "we"
- R3685:10 Line 18 ..... Replace "woes" with "vows" between "we perform our" and "unto the Lord"
- R3710:12 Line 10 ..... Insert "dinary boy or youth by that glorious and perfect standard would have undoubtedly been discouraging -perhaps to an in-" between "measure the or-" and "jourious degree."
- R3936:1 Line 17 ..... Replace "record" with "accord" between "out of" and "with the"
- R4271:2 Line 4 ..... Replace "commands" with "commends" between "Bible" and "himself"
- R4478:18 Line 2 ..... Insert " , has a great deal of liberty to do good, to do everything" between "arrangement" and "that is proper"
- R4590:21 Line 10 ..... [Three lines from bottom of page] Replace the 1st 2 words in the line "the Friday." with "the Equinox."
- R4898:3 Line 5 ..... Add "Lord we should do something to violate our conscience in" between "ourselves to the" and "some respects"
- R4898:3 Line 8 ..... Delete whole line: "Lord we should do something to violate our conscience in"
- R4942:10..... [this will be new last paragraph of this article at the top of this page] Insert the following paragraph after "and joint-heir.":

"It is for this that the Apostle declares that the whole creation groans and travails in pain until now - waiting for the manifestation of the Sons of God - the revelation of Jesus and His Bride in the glory of the Kingdom for the blessing of natural Israel and all the families of the earth with knowledge and assistance, that the willing and obedient may be recovered to the image and likeness of God and to everlasting life."

R4999:8 Line 10 ..... Replace "conception" with "execution" between "in the" and "of the penalty."

R5028:T Line 3 ..... Insert "rest which is in reservation for those that love the" between "enter into the" and "Lord - the rest,"

R5364:12 Line 1-10 ..... [i.e. col. 2 directly under title "PROFITABLE BIBLE STUDY"] The lines should be arranged in the following order: 1, 2, 3, 9, 4, 5, 7, 8, 6, 10. It should read as follows:

"the Bible to expect that, from time to time as necessity demanded, the Lord would raise up pastors and teachers for the assistance of the faithful in the study of the Scriptures - teachers who, without having plenary inspiration, would have, in a special manner, the guidance and blessing of the Holy Spirit, granted to all the Church. It is the belief of many that God has used the STUDIES IN THE SCRIPTURES in the doing of such a teaching and pastoral work - guiding His people by pointing them to the Scriptures and suggesting interpretations which harmonize the Bible from Genesis to Revelation."

R5453:1 Line 2 ..... Add (to newer Reprints only) 1st word of sentence "be"

R5453:1 Line 3 ..... Add (to newer Reprints only) 1st word of sentence "would"

R5453:1 Line 4 ..... Add (to newer Reprints only) 1st word of sentence "received"

R5453:1 Line 5 ..... Add (to newer Reprints only) 1st words of sentence "of light"

R5453:1 Line 6 ..... Add (to newer Reprints only) 1st words of sentence "when they"

R5453:1 Line 7 ..... Add (to newer Reprints only) 1st word of sentence "measure"

R5453:1 Line 8 ..... Add (to newer Reprints only) 1st words of sentence "sure to"

R5453:1 Line 9 ..... Add (to newer Reprints only) 1st words of sentence "had so"

R5622:2 Line 13 ..... Insert "except" between "sacrifice" and "through"

R5650:1 Line 4 ..... Replace "injurious" with "unjust" between "for it would be" and "to be impatient"

R5677:7 ..... Insert the following at the end of the article ending at the top of the page:

"In pastures green? Not always; sometimes He  
Who knoweth best, in kindness leadeth me  
In weary ways, where heavy shadows be.  
Out of the sunshine, warm and soft and bright,  
Out of the sunshine into darkest night;  
I oft would faint with terror and with fright,  
Only for this - I know He holds my hand.  
So, whether in the green or desert land,  
I trust, although I may not understand.

So, whether on the hill-tops, high and fair,  
I dwell, or in the sunless valleys, where  
The shadows lie-what matter? He is there.  
And more than this, where-er the pathway lead,  
He gives to me no helpless, broken reed,  
But His own hand, sufficient for my need.  
So, where He leads me I can safely go;  
And in the blest hereafter I shall know,  
Why, in His wisdom, he hath led me so."

R5716:12 Line 5 ..... [First paragraph under Title in middle of page] Insert "in his perfection did not know Him. He will have" between "as even Adam" and "had such revelations"



R5768:5 Line 9 ..... Replace "4,000" with "49,000" between "Earth," and "years after"

R5839:T Line 10 ..... Replace "coveting" with "covering" between "would be the" and "of their sins"

R5884:6 Line 6 ..... Insert "must govern all of our dealings with others. Love " between "Justice" and "may permit us"

R5916:10 Line 3 ..... Replace "Now" with "No" between "truth to all" and "power, no"

R5918:2 Line 14 ..... Replace "but" with "lost" between "unfaithfulness have" and "the crown"

## CORRECTIONS TO REPRINT INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

+ = Also needs correcting on the page itself  
 \* = Also needs correcting in the Elaborated Text Index  
 ^ = Needs correcting only in Elaborated Texts Index

<u>AS STATED IN REPRINT INDEX</u>	<u>SCRIPTURE SHOULD READ</u>	<u>PAGE NO SHOULD READ</u>	<u>AS STATED IN REPRINT INDEX</u>	<u>SCRIPTURE SHOULD READ</u>	<u>PAGE NO SHOULD READ</u>
<u>GENESIS</u>			<u>DEUTERONOMY</u>		
5:12; 6	5:2 +		1:22; 3036	3063	
5:22,23; 1672	Gals. +		<u>1 SAMUEL</u>		
7:9-14; 4570	17:9-14		16:17; 2191	16:7	2101 + *
Not listed	8:13	5160*	19:6; 1807		1907
14:13-14; 161	16:13-14 +		<u>2 SAMUEL</u>		
19:1; 2952		2953	Index page 6463 Column 3		
22:17,18; 973		793			
28:10-15; 1909		1905	Delete 3rd line 4th and 5th lines should be chapter 5		
43:5; 3557	43:25 +		6:1-12; 4285		4258
<u>EXODUS</u>			<u>1 KINGS</u>		
12:2; 465, 839	12:3 +		8:1; 4297	8:14 +	
12:18,14; 1293	12:13,14 + *		8:50; 4260	8:56 + *	
14:19-29; 1637		1657	8:54-63; 2504		2054
18:3; 568	18:13		12:23-33; 3399, 4729	6:23-33 ^	
30:2; 1726	20:2		17:7; 577		557
32:1-4; 168	Deut.		<u>1 CHRONICLES</u>		
36:26; 1322	Ezekiel +		10:13; 775	10:10 +	755
<u>LEVITICUS</u>					
7:13; 135	8:13 +				
8:14-33; 73	8:14-35*				
8:24; 1461	8:14				
14:13; 187		178			

<u>AS STATED IN REPRINT INDEX</u>	<u>SCRIPTURE SHOULD READ</u>	<u>PAGE NO SHOULD READ</u>
---------------------------------------	----------------------------------	--------------------------------

## 2 CHRONICLES

11:14; 266	2 Cor.	
29:23; 1358	1 Chron. +	

## EZRA

1:1-11; 3542		3642
3:10; 3678		3578

## NEHEMIAH

5:7-13; 1531		2531
6:1-19; 1921		4921 ^

## JOB

1:19-22; 2189	1:9-22	
14:12; 754	14:10-12 +	
28:20; 1518	28:28	
30:31; 3424	38:31 +	

## PSALMS

3:6; 359	Matt. 23:9 + (Ps. 3:9)	
9:11; 159	91:9-11 +	
9:16; 3084	9:17 +	
11:8; 3305	40:8 +	
16:10; 3954		3854
18:25-27; 3357		3337
21:23; 3159	31:23 + *	
25:13; 4492	25:14	
26:9; 532	Isa. +	
27:7; 774	72:7 +	
37:11; 462		492
45:14; 1409 thru 3937 (2 lines)	45:16	
45:14; 4079	45:15 + 50:17; 3925	
2925 55:16; 828	55:15 +	
66:10-12; 550		5500
Chapter 73—Lines 2 & 3 should be lines 6 & 7		
73:26; v562	73:24-26	1562
89:15; 2120	89:14 +	
90:3; 2895	90:12 + *	
97:7; 153	97:1-6 +	
Chapter 97—6th line should be 7th line		
115:9,15,16; 1296	119:9,15,16 +	

## PROVERBS

3:23; 1502	4:23 +
6:7; 205	6:30 +
8:7; 3711	8:17 +

<u>AS STATED IN REPRINT INDEX</u>	<u>SCRIPTURE SHOULD READ</u>	<u>PAGE NO SHOULD READ</u>
---------------------------------------	----------------------------------	--------------------------------

10:7; 2946	16:7 +
27:30; 205	27:7 +

## ECCLESIASTES

2:18; 1005	3:18 +
3:22-29; 4363	7:22-29 +

## SONG OF SOLOMON

1:16,17; 303	2:16,17 +
--------------	-----------

## ISAIAH

2:2; 687	2:3 +	
Not listed	5:26-30	2327
6:13; 286	60:13 +	
8:1,4; 3298	8:14 +	
9:11; 3199	11:9 +	
27:19; 230	28:19 +	
40:2; 678	42:21 +	
40:2; 1812	40:22 +	
53:2; 157	53:12 +	
53:3,4; 1466	55:3,4 +	
53:7; 498	52:7 +	
58:9; 828	57:9 +	
66:3; 238	61:3 +	
66:7; 2c0	66:6,7	230

## EZEKIEL

16:6; 705	16:61 +	
16:49-69; 4599	16:49-61	
21:31,32; 1373		
(Leeser trans)	21:25-27 (K.J.V.)	
33:13-16; 4917		4971

## DANIEL

3:27; 2975	3:17 +
9th line of chapter 7 should be 2nd line of chapter 6	
7:25; 3577	9:25 + *
9:27; 2826	7:9 +
10:17; 421	Deut.

## AMOS

3:12; 4233	4:12 + *
5:20-23; 5695	

5696

AS STATED IN REPRINT INDEX	SCRIPTURE SHOULD READ	PAGE NO SHOULD READ
-------------------------------	--------------------------	------------------------

## ZEPHANIAH

2:5; 1351 to 18; 519 Chapter 3

## MATTHEW

4:1-11; 1680		1688
4:1-11; 4960		4969
4:11; 1688-4969	4:1-11 ^	
6:24-34; 2295		2259*
6:28; 5291		5219
7:14; 278	7:13,14 + *	
Not listed	8:17	4100
9:6,7; 702	10:5,7 +	
9:28; 3296	9:38 + *	
10:28; 1745		1754
10:38; 872		827
11:20; 2163	12:20	
12:3-6; 629	11:3-6 +	
12:24; 2069	15:24 +	
12:20; 2609		2690
13:28; 342	Luke +	
14:22-33; 2468		2649
14:22-33; 2469		2649 ^
15:11-12; 28	5:11-12 +	
15:14; 2249	5:14	
15:19; 590	15:9 +	
15:23; 3783		3787
16:15; 343	Mark +	
19:9; 3044	19:19 + *	
22:24; 1151	22:14 +	
Not listed	23:15	559
23:38; 3633		3683
Not listed	23:38	5163
24:10; 4079	24:20 +	
24:26; 548	24:46 +	
Not listed	24:42	2302*
24:42-51; 2303		2302*
25:1-13; 228		288 ^
25:31; 34	25:32	
25:31; 267	25:32	
Not listed	28:20	2808 + *

## MARK

1:1; 342 (2)	9:1 +	
6:	Delete all of 6th line	
7:7; 4971	Matt. + *	
Not listed	12:38-44	3861*
13:31; 113	13:21 +	

AS STATED IN REPRINT INDEX	SCRIPTURE SHOULD READ	PAGE NO SHOULD READ
-------------------------------	--------------------------	------------------------

13:39 & 40; 115  
15:22; 4172  
16:11; 108

Matt.  
15:21 +  
16:2 +

## LUKE

2:1-20; 1005	3:38 ^	
2:2; 29	11:2 +	
2:6; 875	2:10 +	
Not listed	2:11	1673*
4:16-22; 342	14:16-22 + *	
4:17; 942	4:18 +	
4:32; 1717		1917
7:8; 4595	7:28	
7:29,30; 4599	17:29,30	
8:41; 1667	John	
10:17; 3409		3490
11:11; 2006	11:13 +	
11:11-13; 5280		5380
13:23; 3038		3083
14:14,15; 1735	4:14,15	
18:1-8; 1684		1864
18:8; 4972		4792
18:23-35; 1713	Matt.	
21:36; 2647		2674
24:27; 3005	24:47 +	

## JOHN

1:37; 38	7:37	
Not listed	1:35-46	2570*
3:5; 4176	10:3-5	
3:16; 242	3:6 +	
4:4; 1482	1 John +	
4:6; 167	3:6 +	
4:7; 32	1 John	
4:9; 3862	1 John +	
4:43-54; 3439		3494
5:12; 2993	1 John +	
5:16; 1296	1 John +	
5:18; 4208	1 John +	
5:19; 1286	1 John +	
5:39; 2714	5:28,29 +	
6:28; 1161	6:38 +	
6:46,47; 21	5:46,47	
6:42; 4352	6:44 +	
6:53; 719	6:51 +	
6:53; 5432		5342*
7:24; 3294	17:24	
7:30; 2819	7:39 +	
8: (Elaborated Texts)	Transfer lines 7 & 8 to chapter 7 ^	
9:13; 4171	19:13 +	
10:33; 449		499
12:13; 517	12:31 + *	
12:29; 1238	12:24	

<u>AS STATED IN REPRINT INDEX</u>	<u>SCRIPTURE SHOULD READ</u>	<u>PAGE NO SHOULD READ</u>
13:34; 4872		4827
13:35; 633		663
14:13; 1328	15:13 +	
14:34; 3163	13:34 +	
15:19; 3915		3914*
16:16; 579	14:19 +	
16:16,36; 3518	3:16,36	
Not listed	17:9,21	4148
17:14,16; 3915		3914*
18:19; 1757	15:19	
18:28-40; 2740		2470 ^
20:35; 4181	20:28 + *	

## ACTS

1:16-21; 1411	2:16-21 +	
Not listed	2:22,24	5748
Not listed	2:36	2600
Not listed	2:39	2089*
3:16-17; 748(13:16-17]	15:16-17 +	
Not listed	3:17-21	2095
3:20; 4269	3:21 +	
3:23; 4496	3:22 +	
Not listed	3:23	2993
Not listed	3:23	4555
5:5; 372	5:4 +	
5:14; 1130	5:17 +	
5:33-42; 2957		2947*
7:25; 3084	7:5 +	
7:31; 238	17:31 +	
7:38; 341	7:28 +	
8:12,36,38; 1538		1539
Not listed	8:18-24	2567
10:11-12; 2118	19:11-12	
10:30-34; 3132		2132
13:36; 2301	13:46 +	
Not listed	13:43,45,50	2085
14:12; 555	4:12 +	
14:14; 800	4:12 +	
16:5; 1130	26:5 +	
16:15,33; 1538		1539
16:20; 4468	19:20 + *	
17:31; 4996		4990
17:48; 1402	7:48 +	
18:18-24; 2567	8:18-24	
18:32; 241	17:32 +	
119:23; 1454	3:23 +	
21:28; 231	20:28 +	
22:6-16; 3823		2823*
22:28; 13	20:28	
28:30,31; 1570	28:20-31*	

<u>AS STATED IN REPRINT INDEX</u>	<u>SCRIPTURE SHOULD READ</u>	<u>PAGE NO SHOULD READ</u>
---------------------------------------	----------------------------------	--------------------------------

## ROMANS

1:17; 204	2:7 +	
2:1-29; 3528	11:1-36 +	
3:9; 2807	13:9 +	
4:1-25; 2837		2873
5:2; 659	5:1*	
6:6,14; 1224	8:6,14	
6:7-9; 99	7:7-9 +	
6:9; 1009	9:6 + *	
6:13; 99	7:13 +	
7:17; 80	8:17 +	
8:4; 69	8:14 +	
8:10; 51	8:19 +	
8:18; 33	8:19 +	
8:27; 2122	8:29 +	
8:33; 3586		3587
8:35-39; 5962		5862
11:1; 1796		1769
11:25-29; 2491		2419
12:14; 221	Hebrews +	
14:12; 2760		2764*

## 1 CORINTHIANS

Not listed	3:4	1130
1:5,6; 27	2 Cor. +	
1:26-31; 1627	Luke 16:14-15 +	
2:2; 229	3:1-2 +	
2:3; 837	John 3:3 +	
2:10; 2565	2:9 +	
2:10; 3297	2:14 +	
6:3; 4084	6:2 +	
6:7,8; 1504	5:7,8 +	
7:13; 2991	7:14 + *	
8:9; 715	8:6 +	
11:2; 483	2:2 +	
11:21-33; 5941	2 Cor.	
15:12-26; 5191		1591*
15:40; 1550	14:40	
Not listed	15:51	1881
Not listed	16:22	98 + (16:21)

## 2 CORINTHIANS

5:1,2; 197		179
5:9; 493	Eph. +	
5:17; 5889		5899
10:16; 4320	1 Cor.	
Not listed	12:9-11	552
12:12; 2827	1 Cor.	

**AS STATED IN  
REPRINT INDEX**

**SCRIPTURE  
SHOULD READ**

**PAGE NO  
SHOULD READ**

**GALATIANS**

2:3; 123	3:3 +	
2:3; 2206	2:4	
2:3; 3820	2:4	
3:5,6; 2126	Eph.	
5:10; 1130	5:20 +	
5:22,23; 6393		5393
6:2; 549	6:2,5	
6:12; 25	6:1 +	

**EPHESIANS**

1:13; 684	6:13 +	
1:17; 684	1:7 +	
2:3; 4189	2:2 +	
Not listed	3:18,19	2049
3:19; 682	Gals.*	
Not listed	4:3	1594
Not listed	4:4-1	1594
Not listed	4:16-19	1594
6:2; 2582	6:12 +	
6:10; 1776	5:6-10*	
6:10; 4336	Gals. +	

**PHILIPPIANS**

1:8; 493	2:8 +	
1:29; 159		1559
2:8,9; 4455		4855
2:20; 2364	2:26 +	
2:27; 2090		2009
3:9; 1904	2:9	

**COLOSSIANS**

2:20; 192	Gals. +	
-----------	---------	--

**1 THESSALONIANS**

1:9; 4973	2 Thes.	
2:8-12; 2426	2 Thes. +	
2:11; 4514	2 Thes. + *	
4:14,15; 2526		2528 ^

**2 THESSALONIANS**

2:1-17; 1195		1185 ^
2:4; 517	2:3 +	
2:8-10; 2500	3:8-10 ^	
2:18; 137	2:13 +	

**AS STATED IN  
REPRINT INDEX**

**SCRIPTURE  
SHOULD READ**

**PAGE NO  
SHOULD READ**

**1 TIMOTHY**

1:5; 2733	1:5,6 + *
4:8; 274	2 Tim.
5:7,8; 4245	4:7,8 + *
6:9; 873	6:8 +

**2 TIMOTHY**

Not listed	2:17	2837
3:1; 846	3:1-5 + *	
3:1; 1318		1319*
Not listed	3:12	1652
3:17; 274		374
4:19; 3212	4:18	

**HEBREWS**

1:4; 1554	13:4 +	
1:4-6; 2165		2156
1:10; 3004	1:14 +	
2:5,6; 4939	3:5,6 +	
2:14; 892	Habakkuk +	
Not listed	2:16 + (2:19)	101
3:11; 3345	Habakkuk +	
4:3,6,10; 3078		3087
4:10; 1628	4:12 +	
5:5; 296	Nehemiah +	
7:4; 161	8:4 +	
7:26-28; 298	12:26-28 +	
8:8; 1314		1341
9:5; 5027	10:5 +	
Not listed	9:13,14	4655
Not listed	9:16-20	282
10:20; 297		279
10:25; 8c6		836 ^
10:29; 724s		724 ^
Page 6484, col. 3		

Delete 54th line (35;-1652—a duplicate of line 56)

12:2; 795	2:10 +
12:13; 52	12:23 +
12:21; 418	12:2

**JAMES**

Not listed	5:8,9	1405
3:7; 3603	3:17 +	

**1 PETER**

1:5; 292	2:5 +
1:11; 311	2 Peter
1:18; 1335	1:19 +
1:18-13; 2220	1:18-23

<u>AS STATED IN REPRINT INDEX</u>	<u>SCRIPTURE SHOULD READ</u>	<u>PAGE NO SHOULD READ</u>
---------------------------------------	----------------------------------	--------------------------------

3:16; 4281	4:15 + *	
3:19; 150	3:18-20 + *	
4:12; 738	4:12,13 + *	
4:16; 150	4:6 + *	
5:8; 4988	5:8,9 + *	

## 2 PETER

1:2; 552	2:1,2 +	
1:8; 2087	1:9 +	
2:4; 124	1:4 +	
Not listed	2:5-10	1114
2:9; 33	1 Peter	
2:9; 4103	1 Peter +	
3:7,8; 5179	2:7,8	
Not listed	3:10,12	409

## 1 JOHN

1:5; 837	5:1 +	
Not listed	1:6,7 + (6:7	13
Not listed	1:8,10	3281
Not listed	1:9	2235*
Not listed	2:1-6	2235
2:19; 3708	5:19 +	
2:5; 4765	2:15 +	
2:9; 2052, 4633, 5925, 6360	2:2 ^	
3:2; 2022	3:3 +	
Not listed	3:20	2671
4:8,20,12; 2757	4:8,20,21	
4:16; 890		880
Not listed	5:3,4	2629
Not listed	5:16 + (5:17)	1250

## REVELATION

17:4; 46	18:4 +	
18:8,10; 5238		5328
20:1; 2189	20:2 +	
22:1-3; 447		477
22:7; 137	22:17 +	
22:12,15,16; 477	22:14,15,16 +	

**REFERENCES CORRECT IN INDEX,  
BUT INCORRECT ON PAGE**

## GENESIS

11:7; 700	2:7
-----------	-----

<u>AS STATED ON REPRINT PAGE</u>	<u>SCRIPTURE SHOULD READ</u>
--------------------------------------	----------------------------------

## EXODUS

v.244; 4092	30:24
-------------	-------

## DEUTERONOMY

11:20; 3071	30:11-20
27:62-68; 802	28:62-68
29:30; 3133	29:29
31:28-32; 1-4; 168	31:28-32:1-4

## 1 SAMUEL

1:18; 205	18:1
-----------	------

## 2 KINGS

18:40,45,46; 557	1 Kings
18:41-45; 557	1 Kings
19:1-4; 557	1 Kings

## EZRA

31:15,16,17; 82	Ezekiel
32:21,27; 828	Ezekiel

## PSALMS

1:15; 1219	1:5
4:22; 549	55:22
14:71; 107	14:7
15:17; 890	115:17
19:19; 4242	18:19
19:17; 205	19:7
37:66; 3820	37:6
67:9; 2775	67:6
72:3,3,17; 238	72:3,4,17
89:56; 944	89:36
101:58; 894	101:5-8

## JEREMIAH

60:7; 341	30:7
30:31; 433	31:30
45:19; 1991	44:19
55:1-13; 1372	38:1-13

## DANIEL

6:18; 409	7:18
10:24; 4504	9:24



**AS STATED ON  
REPRINT PAGE**

**SCRIPTURE  
SHOULD READ**

**MATTHEW**

10:56; 2690	10:5,6
11-19; 1667	11:19
17:15-29; 3746	7:15-29
18:23; 3481	18:2,3
28:30; 4167	28:20

**LUKE**

9:28-26; 1761	9:28-36
19:11-127; 3213	19:11-27

**JOHN**

3:2; 3203	1 John
5:12; 2993	1 John
22:37,40; 614	Matt.

**ACTS**

1:40; 189	2:40
9:13; 4246	3:19
15:36; 16:15; 4399	15:36-16:15
17:33; 2190	17:22
17:37; 3167	17:31
22:30; 23:25; 4485	22:30-23:25
25:6; 26:32; 4500	25:6-26:32

**1 CORINTHIANS**

1:2; 3521	1:21
5:16; 3811	5:6
6:50; 1350	6:20
8:1-33; 3144	8:1-13
15:45-45; 191	15:45,46
18:8; 2820	13:8

**2 CORINTHIANS**

15:27; 3475	1 Cor.
-------------	--------

**EPHESIANS**

11:7; 555	2:7
-----------	-----

**AS STATED ON  
REPRINT PAGE**

**SCRIPTURE  
SHOULD READ**

**COLOSSIANS**

7:24; 648	1:24
8:4; 98	3:4

**1 THESSALONIANS**

4:9; 5:2; 2196	4:9-5:2
----------------	---------

**2 THESSALONIANS**

4:13; 69	2:13
5:3; 5735	1 Thes.
5:4; 98	1 Thes.
5:4; 326	1 Thes.
7; 3776	1:7

**1 TIMOTHY**

2:12; 798	2:1,2
-----------	-------

**2 TIMOTHY**

2 Tim.2:11, 12:1; 3203	2:11,12
------------------------	---------

**JAMES**

8:17; 3921	3:17
------------	------

**2 PETER**

5:2-4; 118	1 Peter
2, 4; 200	1:2,4

**1 JOHN**

11:4,6; 493	2:4,6
14:8; 493	4:8

**2 JOHN**

5:1; 2629	1 John
-----------	--------

**REVELATION**

2:1-17; 5991	1:1-18, 17-20
--------------	---------------